

A Bibliography of  
Pre-Islamic Persia





**Collection of Prof. Muhammad Iqbal Mujaddidi  
Preserved in Punjab University Library.**

پروفیسر محمد اقبال مجددی کا مجموعہ  
پنجاب یونیورسٹی لائبریری میں محفوظ شدہ

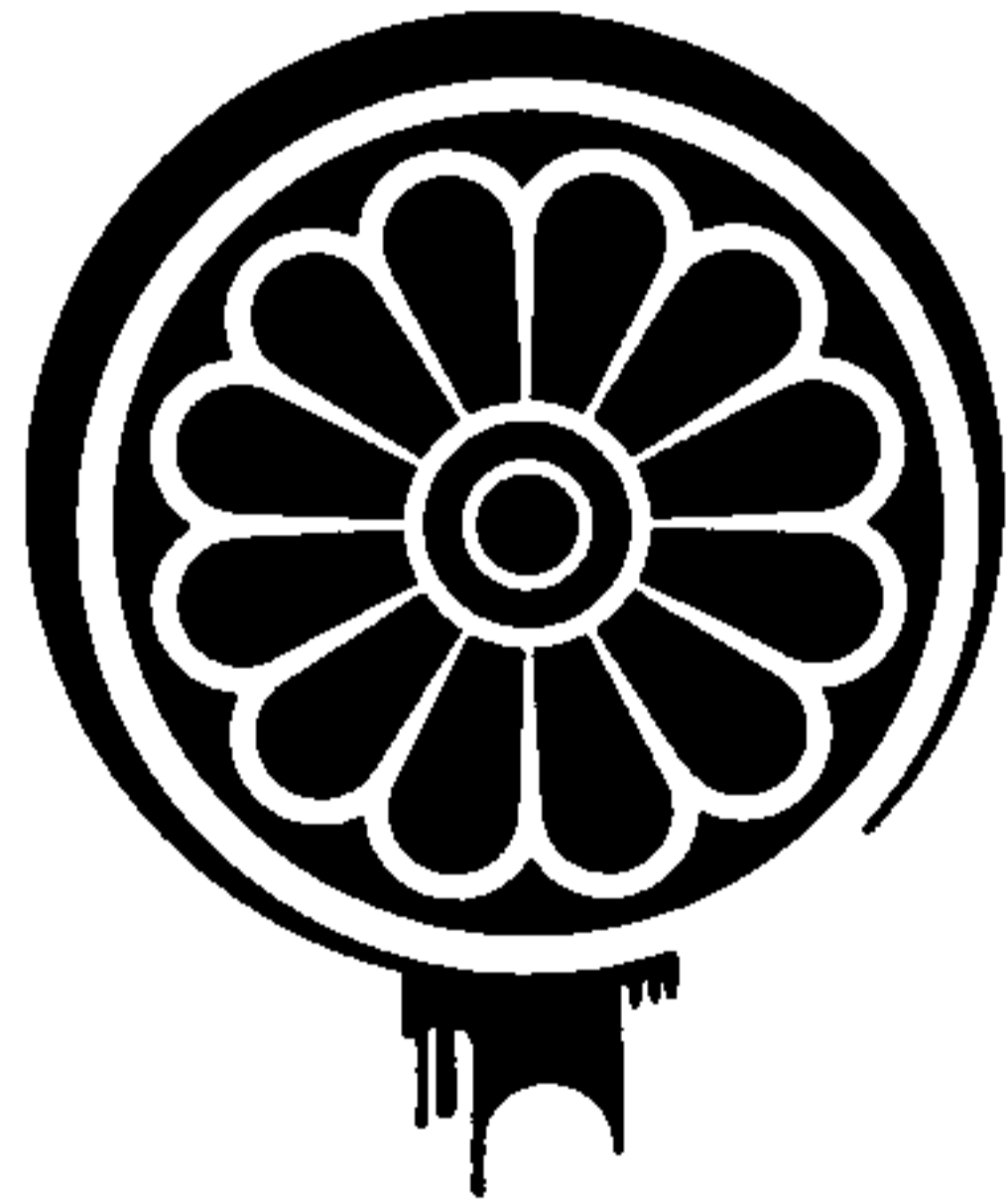




Persian Studies Series  
*General Editor: E. Yarshater*  
*Number 2*

# A Bibliography of Pre-Islamic Persia

Edited by J. D. Pearson  
*Professor of Bibliography*  
*School of Oriental and African Studies*  
*University of London*



Mansell 1975



137948

**Persian Studies Series**

*General Editor:*

E. Yarshater, Columbia University

*Advisory Council:*

R. N. Frye, Harvard University

I. Gershevitch, University of Cambridge

G. Lazard, University of Paris

G. Morgenstierne, University of Oslo

B. Spuler, University of Hamburg

G. Tucci, University of Rome

The volumes in the Persian Studies Series  
are sponsored by the Royal Institute  
of Translation and Publication of Tehran,  
affiliated with the Pahlavi Foundation.

© 1975 Mansell Information/Publishing Limited  
3 Bloomsbury Place  
London WC1A 2QA

ISBN: 0 7201 0365 7

Text set in 9pt. IBM Press Roman, printed by photolithography,  
and bound in Great Britain at The Pitman Press, Bath

کتاب	_____
رشد	_____
قاریان	_____



# Contents

Introduction	vii	II. The Medes	104
Abbreviations	ix	III. The Achaemenids	105
Periodicals consulted	xiii	IV. The Hellenistic Period	113
Festschriften and collective works consulted	xxiii	V. The Arsacids	115
A. Languages and literatures		VI. The Sasanians	117
I. Old Iranian	3	VII. The Arab Conquest	122
1. General	3	VIII. Sakas, Huns and Nomadic Peoples of Central Asia	122
2. Old Persian	4	IX. Auxiliary studies	126
<i>a. General</i>	4	1. Numismatics	126
<i>b. Text editions, textual criticism and translations</i>	7	2. Chronology	141
<i>c. Grammatical and philological studies</i>	14	3. Historical geography	143
3. Avestan	18	4. Economic history	146
<i>a. General</i>	18	5. Law	146
<i>b. Text editions, textual criticism and translations</i>	20	C. Religion	
<i>c. Grammatical and philological studies</i>	30	I. General	149
4. Other Old Iranian languages	38	II. Zoroastrianism	153
<i>a. Old Bactrian</i>	38	1. General (including some modern Parsi works)	153
<i>b. Median</i>	39	2. The Scriptures	169
<i>c. 'Hephtalite'</i>	40	3. Biographical writings on Zoroaster	178
5. Other languages used in Iran	40	4. Ritual and cult	185
<i>a. Elamite</i>	40	5. Eschatology	187
<i>b. Imperial Aramaic</i>	42	6. Divine and mythical beings	189
II. Middle Iranian	45	7. Zurvan and Zurvanism	195
1. General	45	III. Manichaeism	196
2. Pahlavi	47	IV. Christianity	212
<i>a. General</i>	47	V. Buddhism	214
<i>b. Grammatical and philological studies</i>	48	VI. Comparative religion	215
<i>c. Inscriptions</i>	52	VII. Indo-Iranian religion and the pre-Zoroastrian religion of Iran	221
<i>d. Text editions, textual criticism and translations</i>	55	VIII. Folklore and the Iranian epic	224
3. Pazend	67	D. Art and archaeology	
4. Parthian	67	I. General	231
5. Sogdian	68	1. General	231
6. Saka languages	71	2. Archaeological travels	239
<i>a. General</i>	71	3. Exhibition catalogues, etc.	241
<i>b. Khotanese</i>	73	II. Excavations	242
<i>c. Tumshuq</i>	76	III. History of art	248
7. Khwarezmian	76	IV. Artifacts	251
8. Kharosthi	77	1. Sculpture	251
III. General	77	2. Architecture	254
1. Philological studies	77	3. Pottery	257
B. History		4. Glass	258
I. General (including the very early period)	91	5. Textiles	259
		6. Metalware	259
		7. Arms and armour	264
		8. Seals and gems	265
		9. Miscellaneous	268
		Author Index	271







## Introduction

This bibliography has been compiled under the auspices of the Royal Institute of Translation and Publication of Iran, under my supervision, with the valuable advice of a committee consisting of Dr. A. D. H. Bivar, Professor Mary Boyce, Professor R. E. Emmerick, Professor I. Gershevitch, Dr. D. N. MacKenzie and Professor E. Yarshater.

Work on the collection of material was begun by Mrs. Mary-Jo Clogg and Mrs. Ann Walsh in August 1968, but the main part of the work was done by Mrs. Verity Irvine (née Hitchins), who took over in August 1969. Entries have been culled from existing bibliographies, from footnotes and lists of references in other books, and from the catalogues of libraries such as the British Museum, Edinburgh University Library and the Library of the School of Oriental and African Studies. Many runs of periodicals have been exhaustively checked.

It was originally intended to check each entry *de visu* before inclusion but it was found that the volume of material was much greater than had been anticipated, and as the work had to be completed to a time-limit, it was not, unfortunately, possible to check a certain number of entries. These have been included for the sake of completeness, marked with an asterisk. Some will be found to be incomplete, while some are obviously dubious, and for entries so marked the compilers accept no responsibility whatsoever!

Specialists will probably find the classification system rather arbitrary; however, an author index is included, which it is hoped will be of some help. The bibliography represents an attempt to include all the printed literature available in western European languages. Soviet publications have been omitted because an adequate bibliography of these already exists. Following the advice of the General Editor, a selection of publications in the Persian language was later prepared by Dr. Ahmad Tafazzoli of the University of Tehran, and incorporated in the bibliography. Original texts and translation of classical sources such as Herodotus, Xenophon, Plutarch, etc. have not been included: articles dealing with them will be found in Section B.

My grateful thanks are due to the advisory Committee, especially to Dr. A. D. H. Bivar and Dr. D. N. MacKenzie, for their help and encouragement, and to Dr. A. K. Irvine, husband of the chief compiler, who was responsible for the author index.

J. D. Pearson







# Abbreviations

A.A.	Archäologischer Anzeiger.
A.A.A.	Annals of Archaeology and Anthropology, Liverpool.
A.A.W.B.	Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin.
A.A.W.L.M.	Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur in Mainz.
A.Boll.	Analecta Bollandiana.
A.C.Q.R.	American Catholic Quarterly Review.
A.D.M.G.	Abhandlungen der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft.
A.G.W.G.	Abhandlungen der Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen.
A.I.O.Conf.	All India Oriental Conference.
A.I.O.N.	Annali: Istituto Orientale di Napoli
A.J.A.	American Journal of Archaeology.
A.J.P.	American Journal of Philology.
A.J.S.L.L.	American Journal of Semitic Languages and Literatures.
A.J.Th.	American Journal of Theology.
A.K.G.W.	Abhandlungen der Königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften
A.K.M.	Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes.
A.K.P.A.W.	Abhandlungen der königlichen preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften.
A.M.	Asia Major.
A.M.I.	Archäologische Mitteilungen aus Iran.
A.P.C.	Annales de Philosophie Chrétienne.
A.O.	Acta Orientalia.
A.O.H.	Acta Orientalia Hungarica.
A.Ö.A.W.	Abhandlungen der Österreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaften.
Arc.O.	Archiv Orientalni.
A.R.W.	Archiv für Religionswissenschaft.
Arch. d'Hist. du Droit.Or.	Archives d'Histoire du Droit Orientale.
A.S.A.W.	Abhandlungen der sächsischen Akademie der Wissenschaften.
A.S.P.	Actes de la Société Philologique.
B.A.B.	Bulletin de l'Académie royale de Belgique.
B.A.I.P.A.A.	Bulletin of the American Institute of Persian Art and Archaeology.
B.A.St.P.	Bulletin de l'Académie impériale de St. Pétersbourg.
B.B.K.I.G.S.	Bezenberger's Beiträge zur Kunde der indogermanischen Sprachen.
B.C.H.	Bulletin de Correspondance Hellénique.
Beitr. zur Assyr.	Beiträge zur Assyriologie.
Bibl. Or.	Bibliotheca Orientalis.
B.I.C.F.	Bulletin of the Iranian Culture Foundation.
B.I.F.A.O.	Bulletin de l'Institut français d'archéologie orientale
B.Nf.	Beiträge zur Namenforschung.
B.O.R.	Babylonian and Oriental Record.
B.S.O.A.S.	Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies, formerly B.S.O.S.
B.S.L.P.	Bulletin de la Société Linguistique de Paris

B.W.	Biblical World.
Byzan.	Byzantion.
B.Z.	Byzantinische Zeitschrift.
C.A.H.	Cambridge Ancient History.
C.A.J.	Central Asiatic Journal.
C.H.M.	Cahiers d'histoire mondiale.
C.Q.	Classical Quarterly.
C.R.A.I.	Comptes rendus de l'Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres.
D.F.	Deutsche Forschung.
D.L.T.	Dansk Litteratur-Tidende.
D.L.Z.	Deutsche Literaturzeitung.
D.T.T.	Dansk Teol. Tidsskrift.
E.J.	Eranos Jahrbuch.
E.T.	Expository Times.
Fest.	Festschrift.
F.G.O.	Fundgruben des Orients.
F.R.L.A.N.T.	Forschungen zur Religion und Literature des Alten und Neuen Testaments.
G.A.	Gazette Archéologique.
G.G.A.	Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen.
G.R.M.	Germanisch-Romanische Monatsschrift.
G.S.A.I.	Giornale della Societa Asiatica Italiano.
Hb.O.	Handbuch der Orientalistik.
H.J.A.S.	Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies.
H.T.R.	Harvard Theological Review.
I.A.	Indian Antiquary.
I.C.	Indian Culture.
Ig.F.	Indogermanische Forschungen.
I.I.	Indo-Iranica.
I.I.J.	Indo-Iranian Journal.
I.I.S.S.	Indo-Iranian Studies (Festschrift Sanjana).
I.L.	Indian Linguistics.
I.L.N.	Illustrated London News.
I.O.P.	Indian and Oriental Studies (Festschrift Pavry).
Ir.L.Q.	Iran League Quarterly.
Imp. As. Quart. Rev.	Imperial and Asiatic Quarterly Review.
J.A.	Journal Asiatique.
J.Anthrop.Soc.	Journal of the Anthropological Society of Bombay.
J.A.O.S.	Journal of the American Oriental Society.
J.A.S.Bengal	Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal.
J.B.B.R.A.S.	Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society.
J.C.S.	Journal of Cuneiform Studies.
J.C.O.I.	Journal of the K. R. Cama Oriental Institute.
J.E.O.L.	Jaarbericht 'Ex Oriente Lux'.
J.G.I.S.	Journal of the Greater India Society.
J.Hell.S.	Journal of Hellenic Studies.
J.J.M.J.	Madressa Jubilee Volume.
J.Man.E.O.S.	Journal of the Manchester Egyptian and Oriental Society.
J.N.E.S.	Journal of Near Eastern Studies.
J.N.S.I.	Journal of the Numismatic Society of India.
J.P.T.	Jahrbücher für protestantische Theologie.



- J.R.A.S. Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society.  
 J.R.C.A.S. Journal of the Royal Central Asian Society.  
 J.R.S. Journal of the Royal Society.  
 J.S. Journal des Savants.  
 J.T.S. Journal of Theological Studies.
- K.S. Keleti Szemle.  
 K.Z. Kuhn's Zeitschrift.
- M.A.I.B-L. Mémoires de l'Académie des inscriptions et Belles-Lettres.  
 M.A.I.S. Majmu 'e-ye anjoman-e iran-shenâsi.  
 M.A.St.P. Mélanges Asiatiques (Saint-Pétersbourg).  
 M.D.A. Majelle-ye dâneshkade-ye adabiyât-e Tehran.  
 M.I.O.D.A.W. Mitteilungen des Institutes für Orientforschung der Deutschen Akademie der Wissenschaften.
- Mitt.Geog.Ges. Mitteilungen der geographischen Gesellschaft in München.  
 M.J.V. Madressa Jubilee Volume.  
 M.M.A.I. (P). Mémoires de la Mission Archéologique de l'Iran (Perse).  
 M.O. Monde Orientale.  
 M.R. Modern Review.  
 M.S.F.O. Mémoires de la Société Finno-Ougrienne.  
 M.S.L.P. Mémoires de la Société Linguistique de Paris.  
 M.S.O.S.B. Mitteilungen des Seminars für orientalische Sprachen zu Berlin  
 M.S.S.W. Münchener Studien zur Sprachwissenschaft.  
 Mus. Le Muséon.
- N.A.F.I.B. Nashriyye-ye anjoman-e farhang-e irân-e bâstân.  
 N.C. Numismatic Chronicle.  
 N.Clio. Nouvelle Clio.  
 N.D.A.T. Nashriyye-ye dâneshkade-ye adabiyât-e Tabriz.  
 N.G.M. National Geographic Magazine.  
 N.G.W.G. Nachrichten von der königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen.  
 N.R. Numismatic Review.  
 N.T.S. Norsk Tidsskrift for Sprogvidenskap.  
 N.N.M. Numismatic Notes and Monographs.
- P.A.P.A. Proceedings of the American Philological Association.  
 P.B.A. Proceedings of the British Academy.  
 Prâ. Zeit. Prähistorische Zeitschrift.  
 P.T.R. Princeton Theological Review.
- O.L.Z. Orientalistische Literaturzeitung  
 O.S. Orientalia Suecana.
- R.A. Revue Archéologique.  
 R.A.A. Revue des Arts Asiatiques.  
 R.A.A.O. Revue d'Assyriologie et d'Archéologie Orientale.  
 R.B. Revue Biblique.  
 R.C. Revue Contemporaine  
 R.C.L. Revue Catholique de Louvain.  
 R.D.M. Revue des Deux Mondes.  
 R.E.A. Revue des Etudes Arméniennes.  
 R.E.G. Revue des Etudes Grecques.  
 R.E.I. Revue des Etudes Islamiques.  
 R.E.J. Revue des Etudes Juives.  
 R.H.L.R. Revue d'histoire et de littérature religieuse.  
 R.H.P.R. Revue d'histoire et de philosophie religieuse.

R.H.R.	Revue de l'histoire des religions.
Rev.Int.Droits Ant.	Revue internationale des droits de l'antiquité.
R.L.	Revue Linguistique.
R.O.C.	Revue de l'Orient Chrétien.
R.Q.H.	Revue des Questions Historiques.
R.S.	Revue Sémitique.
R.S.O.	Rivista degli Studi Orientali.
S.A.	Scientific American.
S.A.O.	Studia et Acta Orientalia.
S.A.W.W.	Sitzungsberichte der kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien.
S.B.A.W.	Sitzungsberichte der königlichen bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften.
S.D.A.W.B.	Sitzungsberichte der deutschen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin.
S.H.A.W.	Sitzungsberichte der heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften.
S.H.Z.	Sybel's Historische Zeitschrift.
S.I.E.I.	Studi Italiani di Filologia Indo-Iranica.
S.M.V.	Spiegel Memorial Volume.
S.M.S.R.	Studi e Materiali di Storia delle Religione.
S.P.A.W.	Sitzungsberichte der königlichen preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften.
St.Or.	Studia Orientalia.
T.A.P.S.	Transactions of the American Philological Society.
T.P.S.	Transactions of the Philological Society.
T.L.Z.	Theologische Literaturzeitung.
V-B.Q.	Visva-Bharati Quarterly.
W.Z.K.M.	Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes.
W.Z.K.S.O.A.	Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasien.
Z.A.	Zeitschrift für Assyriologie.
Z.A.W.	Zeitschrift für Alttestamentliche Wissenschaft.
Z.D.M.G.	Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenlandischen Gesellschaft.
Z.I.I.	Zeitschrift für Indologie und Iranistik.
Z.K.G.	Zeitschrift für Kirchengeschichte.
Z.M.K.R.W.	Zeitschrift für Missionskunde und Religionswissenschaft.
Z.N.T.W.	Zeitschrift für Neutestamentliche Wissenschaft.
Z.V.S.F.	Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung.



## Periodicals consulted

- A**
- Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur in Mainz: 1951, 1953, 1954.
- Abhandlungen der kaiserlichen bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften: Historische Classe 1833–1909 (vols. I–XXIV). Phil. Classe 1835–1928 (vols. I–XXXIV).
- Abhandlungen der königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen: 1838–1892 (vols I–XXXVIII), hist-phil. Klasse 1894–5 (vols XXXIX–XL), neue Folge vols III, IV, VIII, dritte Folge vols XXXIII, XXXIV.
- Abhandlungen der königlichen preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften: 1804 (vol. 1)–1942.
- Abhandlungen der königlichen sächsischen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften: Phil. hist. Klasse 1905 (vol. XXIII)–1957 (vol. XLV).
- Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes: 1857–1862 (vols. I–II), 1933–1942 (vols. XX–XXVII).
- Acta Orientalia. Societates Orientales Batava, Danica, Norvegica: 1923–1968 (vols. I–XXXI).
- Acta Orientalia Hungarica: 1950–1970 (vols. I–XXIII).
- Actes de la Société Philologique: 1872–1907 (vols. I–XXXI).
- Afghanistan: 1946–1964 (vols. I–XCV). [vols 2, 3, 5, 9 missing]
- Alpine Journal: 1945–1948 (nos. LV–LVI).
- Der alte Orient: 1900–1916 (vols. I–XVI). [vols 5, 16 missing]
- The American Antiquarian and Orientalist (The Oriental Journal): 1887–8 (vols. IX–X).
- The American Catholic Quarterly Review: 1890 (vol. XV).
- The American Journal of Archaeology: 1885–1896 (First series vols. I–XI), 1968 (vol. LXXII).
- The American Journal of Philology: 1880–1969 (vols. I–XC).
- The American Journal of Theology: vols. XVII, XXI, XXII.
- Anadolu Arastirmalari (Jahrbuch für kleinasiatische Forschung): 1955–1965 (vol. I–).
- Analecta Bollandiana: 1882–1962 (vols. I–LXXX).
- Anatolia: 1950–1964 (vols. I–VIII).
- Ancient India: 1946 (vol. I).
- The Anglican Theological Review: 1951–2 (vols. XXXIII–XXXIV).
- Annales de Philosophie Chrétienne: 1862–1872, 1880–1882.
- Annales du Musée Guimet: 1880–1909 (vols. I–XXXIII). [vols 11, 12 missing]
- Annali. Istituto Orientale di Napoli: Sezione orientale, first series, 1929–1938 (vols. I–X), new series, 1940–1969 (vols. I–XIX); Sezione linguistica, 1959–1968 (vols. I–VIII).
- Annals of Archaeology and Anthropology: (vol. XX).
- Annals of the Bhandarkar Institute (Poona): 1942 (vol. XVIII), 1947 (vol. XXIII).
- L'Anthropologie: 1924 (vol. XXXIV).
- Anthropos: 1906–1967 (vols. I–LXII).
- L'Antiquité Classique: 1949 (vol. XVIII), 1959 (vol. XXVIII).
- Antiquity: 1931 (vol. V).
- Apollo: 1962–1967 (vols. LXXVI–LXXXV).
- Arabica: 1954–1969 (vols. I–XVI). [vols. 12, 15 missing]
- Archäologische Mitteilungen aus Iran: 1929–1938 (vols. I–IX iii).
- Archiv für Orientforschung: 1923–1969 (vols. I–XXII). [vol. 13 missing]
- Archiv für Religionswissenschaft: 1898–1939 (vols. I–XXXVI).
- Archiv Orientalni: 1929–1969 (vols. I–XXXVII).

- Archives d'histoire du droit oriental: 1937-1951 (vols. I-V).  
 Archivio Glottologico Italiano: 1929-1930 (vols. XXII-XXIV).  
 Aréthuse: 1923 (fasc. I-XIII).  
 Arkiv for Nordisk Filologi: 1960 (vol. LXXV).  
 Ars Islamica: 1940-1941 (vols. VII-VIII).  
 Ars Orientalis: 1956-1968 (vols. I-VII).  
 Art and Archaeology: 1916 (vols. III-IV).  
 Artibus Asiae: 1925-1968 (vols I-XXX).  
 Asia Major: 1924-1966 (vols. I-XIII). [vols. 4, 12 n.s., 10 o.s., missing]  
 The Asiatic Review: 1915 (vol. VII).  
 L'Asie Française: 1922-1923.  
 Athār-é Īrān: 1936-1949 (vols. I-IV).  
 Atlantic Monthly: 1869 (vol. XXIV), 1882 (vol. L).  
 Das Ausland: 1828-1893 (vols. I-LXVI).

**B**

- The Babylonian and Oriental Record: 1886-1894 (vols. I-VIII).  
 The Baptist Quarterly Review: 1887 (vol. IX).  
 Beiträge zur Namenforschung: 1949-1969.  
 Berichte über die Verhandlungen der sächsischen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Leipzig: 1933, 1935.  
 Berytus: 1934-1966 (vols. I-XVI).  
 Bezzenberger's Beiträge zur Kunde der indogermanischen Sprachen: 1877-1897 (vols. I-XXII).  
 [vols. 2, 4 missing]  
 Biblica: 1928-9 (vols. IX-X).  
 The Biblical Archaeologist: 1953-1966 (vols. XVI-XXIX).  
 The Biblical World: vol. VIII.  
 Bibliotheca Orientalis: 1943-1968 (vols. I-XXV). [vols. 20 v-vi, 21 i-ii, missing]  
 Bibliotheca Sacra and Theological Review: 1848 (second series vol. V), 1892 (vol. XLVI), 1909  
 (vol. LXVI).  
 The British Quarterly Review: 1848 (vol. VII).  
 Bulletin de Correspondance Hellénique: 1881 (vol. V), 1889-1890 (vols. XIII-XIV). 1913 (vol.  
 XXXVII), 1959-1968 (vols. LXXXIII-XCII).  
 Bulletin de l'Académie impériale des Sciences de Saint-Petersbourg: 1811, 1894-1931.  
 Bulletin de l'Académie Royale de Belgique: 1886 (vol. XII), 1889 (vol. XVIII).  
 Bulletin de l'Institut Archéologique Bulgare: 1930-1933 (vols. VI-VII).  
 Bulletin de la Société Royale Belge de Géographie: 1922 (vol. XXII).  
 Bulletin de la Société de Linguistique de Paris: 1869-1956 (vols. I-LVI). [vols. 16, 17, 18 missing]  
 Bulletin de Numismatique: 1900-1906 (vols. VII-XIII).  
 Bulletin of the American Institute of Persian Art and Archaeology: vols. III-V.  
 Bulletin of the American School of Oriental Research: 1950-1969 (nos. 117-196).  
 Bulletin of the Institute of Classical Studies of London University: 1954-1968 (vols. I-XV).  
 Bulletin of the Iranian Culture Foundation: 1969 (vol. I i).  
 Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies: 1917-1970 (vols I-XXXIII).  
 The Burlington Magazine: 1913-1914 (vol. XXIV), 1931 (vol. LIX).  
 Byzantinische Zeitschrift: 1934 (vol. XXXIV), 1951 (vol. XLIV).  
 Byzantion: 1924-1968 (vols. I-XXXVIII).

**C**

- Cahiers d'Histoire Mondiale: 1953-1967 (vols. II-X). [vol. 1 missing]  
 Cahiers de la Société Asiatique: 1933-1937 (vols. I-IV).  
 The Calcutta Review: 1846-1935 (vols. I-LV).  
 Caucasia: 1924-1930 (vols. I-VI).  
 The Central Asiatic Journal: 1955-1969 (vols. I-XII).  
 The Century: 1906 (vol. LXXII).  
 The Cincinnati Art Museum Bulletin: 1930 (vol. I).  
 The Classical Quarterly: 1945 (vol. XXXIX).  
 Commentationes Societatis Regiae Scientiarum Gottingensis: 1778-1808.



The Contemporary Review: 1866, 1867, 1879, 1893.  
The Cosmopolitan: 1899–1900 (vol. XXVIII).

**D**

Dansk Litteratur-Tidende: 1823.  
Deutsche Forschung: 1921 (vols. IV–VI).  
Deutsche Revue: 1881–1882 (vols. VI–VII).  
Deutsche Rundschau: 1898 (vols XCIV–XCVII).  
The Dublin Review: vols. I, II, CXXXI, CXXXV.

**E**

East and West: 1950–1968 (vols. I–XVIII).  
The Eclectic Magazine: 1848 (vol. XIV).  
The Economic History Review: 1943–1944 (vols. XIII–XIV).  
The Edinburgh Review or Critical Journal: 1885 (vol. CLXII).  
Ephemerides Theologicae Lovanienses: 1957 (vol. XXXIII).  
Eranos Jahrbuch: 1933–1967 (vols. I–XXXVI).  
Ethics: 1956–1958 (vols. LXVII–LXVIII).  
Etudes Iraniennes: 1943–1945 (vols. I–III).  
Expedition: 1958 (vol. XXII i-ii).  
The Expository Times: 1889–1892 (vols. I–III), 1896–1898 (vols. VIII–IX).

**F**

Fundgruben des Orients (Mines de l'Orient): 1809–1818 (vols. I–VI).

**G**

Gazette Archéologique: 1886–1887.  
Genava: 1961–1963 (new series, vols. IX, X, XI).  
The Geographical Magazine: 1942–1943 (vol. XV).  
Germanisch–Romanische Monatsschrift: 1934 (vol. XXII).  
Giornale della Societa Asiatica Italiano: 1887–1920 (vols. I–XXIX). 1925–1935 (vols. I–III new series).  
Göttingische Gelehrte Anzeigen: 1824, 1850, 1852, 1854, 1878, 1935.

**H**

Harper's Monthly Magazine (Eur. ed.): 1906, 1910.  
Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies: 1936–1969 (vols. I–XXIX). [vols. 16, 18, 19, 27 missing]  
Harvard Studies in Classical Philology: 1942.  
Hesperia: 1948–1953 (vols. I–IV).  
The Hibbert Journal: 1902–1907 (vols. I–V).  
Historische Zeitschrift (Sybel's): vols. I–LXI.  
Hogg's Instructor: 1851–2 (vols. VII–VIII new series).

**I**

The Imperial and Asiatic Quarterly Review: 1912.  
The Independent: 1905 (vol. LIX).  
The Indian Antiquary: 1872–1911 (vols. I–XL). [vol. 38 missing]  
Indian Culture: 1936–7 (vol. III).  
Indian Linguistics: 1931–1966 (vols. I–XXVII).  
Indogermanische Forschungen: 1892–1968 (vols. I–LXXIII).  
Indogermanisches Jahrbuch: 1913–1923 (vols. I–X).  
Indo-Iranian Journal: 1957–1964 (vols. I–VII).  
Indo-Iranica: 1946–1969 (vols. I–XXIIii).  
Internationale Monatsschrift für Wissenschaft, Kunst und Technik: 1921 (vol. XV).  
Iran: 1962–1970.  
The Iran League Quarterly: vols. Iii, IIIiii-iv, IVi-iii, Xii.  
Iranica Antiqua: 1961–1967 (vols. I–VII).

Iraq: 1934–1969 (vols. I–XXXI).  
 Der Islam: 1910–1969 (vols. I–XLV).  
 Islamic Culture: 1927–1968 (vols. I–XLII).  
 The Islamic Quarterly: 1954–1969 (vols. I–XIII).  
 Islamica: vols. I, II, III, VI.

## J

Jahrbuch des bernischen historischen Museums in Bern: 1943–1944 (vols. XXIII–XXIV).  
 Jahrbuch für kleinasiatische Forschung: 1950–1965.  
 Jahrbücher der Literatur: 1844.  
 Jahrbücher für protestantische Theologie: 1892 (vol. XVIII).  
 Jahrsberichte der Geschichtswissenschaft: 1878–1913 (vols. I–XXXVI).  
 Journal Asiatique: 1822–1967.  
 Journal de la Société Finno-Ougrienne: 1932–1935, (vols. XLV–XLVII).  
 Journal de Psychologie Normale et Pathologique: 1950 (vol. XLIII).  
 Journal des Savants: 1832, 1893–1894, 1904, 1920–1921.  
 Journal of Cuneiform Studies: 1947–1968 (vols. I–XXII). [vols. 2, 5, 6, missing]  
 Journal of Ecclesiastical History: 1952–1953 (vols. III–IV).  
 Journal of Egyptian Archaeology: 1915 (vol. II).  
 Journal of Hellenic Studies: 1880–1967 (vols. I–LXXXVII).  
 Journal of Near Eastern Studies (*formerly* American Journal of Semitic Languages and Literatures *formerly* Hebraica) 1884–1963, 1967.  
 Journal of Religion: 1937 (vol. XVII).  
 Journal of the American Oriental Society: 1843–1965 (vols. I–LXXXV). [vol. 16 missing]  
 Journal of the Anthropological Society of Bombay: 1899–1901, 1904, 1910–1913, 1917–1921.  
 Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal: 1832–1903 (vols. I–LXXII). [vols. 25, 68, 71 missing]  
 Journal of the Bihar and Orissa Research Society: 1916 (vol. II).  
 Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society: 1841–1967. [vols. 14–17, 30, 33 n.s. missing]  
 Journal of the Greater India Society: vols. III, IIIiii, Xi-ii, Xli, Xlii-ii, XVI, XVII.  
 Journal of the Iranian Association: 1919 (vol. VIII).  
 Journal of the K. R. Cama Oriental Institute: 1921–1967 (vols. I–XLI).  
 Journal of the Manchester Egyptian and Oriental Society: 1911–1953 (vols. I–XXV).  
 Journal of the Numismatic Society of India: 1939–1964 (vols. I–XXVI). [vols. 2, 4, 5, 6, 16, 18, 19, 23 missing]  
 Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute: 1944 (LXXIV).  
 Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society: 1834–1964, 1967.  
 Journal of the Royal Central Asian Society: 1914–1966 (vols. I–LXIII) [vols. 29, 38–40 missing]  
 Journal of Theological Studies: vols. II, III, XXIV, XXV, XXX, XXXI, XXXVI, XXXIX).  
 Journal of Transactions of the Society for Promoting the Study of Religions: 1934.

## K

Kairos: 1965–1969. (vols. VII–XI).  
 Kaveh: 1920–1921 (incomplete, Jahrgang 2 and Jahrgang 5 only).  
 Keleti Szemle: 1911–1912 (vol. XII), 1908 (vol. IX).  
 Körösi Csoma-Archivum: 1926–1932 (vol. II).  
 Kratyllos: 1956–1965 (vols. I–X).  
 Kuhn's Zeitschrift: 1852–1967 (vols. I–LXXXI).

## L

Language: 1924–1965 (vols. I–XLI). [vols. 23, 24 missing]  
 Logos: 1913 (vol. IV).

## M

Mélanges Asiatiques: 1849–1888 (vols. I–IX).  
 Mémoires de la Société de Linguistique de Paris: 1868–1935.  
 Mémoires de la Société Finno-Ougrienne: vols. VII–XI.



- Memorie della Reale Accademia delle Scienze di Torino: 1884 (vol. XXXV 2nd. series).  
 The Methodist Quarterly Review: 1841 (vol. XXIII).  
 Milla wa-Milla: 1961-1968 (vols. I-VIII).  
 Mitteilungen der geographischen Gesellschaft in München: 1909-1910 (vols. IV-V), 1918-1922 (vols. XIII-XV).  
 Mitteilungen aus den orientalischen Sammlungen: 1890-1891 (vols. IV-VI).  
 Mitteilungen des Instituts für Orientforschung der deutschen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin: 1953-1968 (vols. I-XIV). [vol. 6 missing]  
 Mitteilungen des Seminars für Orientalische Sprachen zu Berlin (from 1936, Mitteilungen der Ausland Hochschule): 1907-1937 (vols. X-XL).  
 The Modern Churchman: 1917 (vol. VII), 1942 (vol. XXXI).  
 Le Monde Oriental: 1906-1935 (vols. I-XXXV).  
 The Monist: 1898-1900 (vols. IX-X), 1906-1907 (vols. XVI-XVII).  
 Monumenta Serica: 1936-1938 (vols. II-III).  
 Monuments et Mémoires publiés par l'Académie des Inscriptions, Fondation Eugène Piot: 1925-6 (vol. XXVIII), 1905-1952 (vols. XLIV-XLVI).  
 Münchener Studien zur Sprachwissenschaft: 1953-1969 (vols. I-XXVII).  
 Le Muséon: 1882-1968 (vols. I-LXXXI).  
 Museum Journal of the University of Pennsylvania: 1910-1913 (vols. I-IV).

## N

- Nachrichten von der Königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen: 1893-1968.  
 The Naft A.P.O.C. Magazine: 1929-1930 (vols. V-VI).  
 The Nation: 1906 (vol. LXXXIII).  
 Nederlands Theologische Tijdschrift: 1954-1955 (vol. IX).  
 The New Englander: 1880 (vol. XXXIX).  
 The Nineteenth Century: 1881 (vols. IX-X), 1894 (vols. XXXV-XXXVI).  
 Norsk Tidsskrift for Sprogvidenskap: 1928-1969 (vols. I-XXIII).  
 La Nouvelle Clio: 1949-1962 (vols. I-XII).  
 Numen: 1954-1968 (vols. I-XV).  
 The Numismatic Chronicle: 1881-1968.  
 Nuova Antologia: 1931.

## O

- Open Court: 1897 (vol. XI), 1905 (vol. XIX), 1906 (vol. XX), 1907 (vol. XXI), 1908 (vol. XXII).  
 Oriens: 1948-1967 (vols. I-XX). [vols. 18, 19 missing]  
 Oriens Christianus: 1939 (vol. XXXVI).  
 Orient: 1957-1967.  
 Orientalia: 1932-1967 (vols. I-XXXVI).  
 Orientalia Suecana: 1952-1968 (vols. I-XVII).  
 Orientalistische Literaturzeitung: 1909-1940 (vols. XII-XLIII), 1953-1967 (vols. XLVIII-LXII).  
 Ostasiatische Zeitschrift: 1916-1918 (vol. VI).

## P

- Paideuma: 1953-1969 (vols. I-XV). [vols 8, 12 missing]  
 La Parola del Passato: 1947 (vol. II), 1951 (vol. VI).  
 The Persia Magazine: 1921 (vol. I only issued).  
 Persica: 1963-1969 (vols. I-IV).  
 La Philosophie Positive: 1873-1874 (vols. XI-XIV).  
 Prähistorische Zeitschrift: 1939-1942 (vols. XXX-XXXIII).  
 The Presbyterian Quarterly and Princeton Review: 1873 (new series vol. II).  
 Preussische Jahrbücher: 1897 (vols. LXXXVII-XC).  
 Princeton Theological Review: 1917-1918 (vols. XV-XVI), 1921-1922 (vols. XXI-XXII).

## R

- The Radical: 1871 (vol. IX).  
 Religion: 1931-1953 (vols. I-LXXVII).  
 Revue Biblique: 1892-1893 (vols. I-II), 1904 (new series vol. I), 1915 (new series vol. XII).

- Revue Contemporaine: 1852 (vol. III), 1859 (new series vols. VII–XII), 1860 (vols. XIII–XVIII).  
 Revue d'Histoire et de Littérature Religieuses: 1910–1921 (new series vols. I–VII).  
 Revue d'Histoire et de Philosophie Religieuses: 1933 (vol. XIII), 1938 (vol. XVIII), 1958 (vol. XXXVIII).  
 Revue de l'Histoire des Religions: 1880–1969.  
 Revue de l'orient Chrétien: 1896–1936.  
 Revue de Philologie: 1899 (vol. XXIII).  
 Revue de Synthèse Historique: 1921–1923 (vols. XXXIII–XXXV).  
 Revue de Théologie et de Philosophie: 1928 (new series vol. XVI).  
 Revue des Arts Asiatiques: 1924–1942 (vols. I–XIII).  
 Revue des Deux Mondes: 1887 (3e. periode, tome LXXX).  
 Revue des Etudes Arméniennes: 1920–1933 (vols. I–XI, ceased publication), 1964–1968 (new series vols. I–V).  
 Revue des Etudes Grecques: 1889 (vol. II), 1892 (vol. V).  
 Revue des Etudes Juives: 1898–1902 (vols. XXXVII–XLIV), 1945–1948 (new series vols. VI–VIII).  
 Revue des Questions Historiques: 1880 (vol. XXVII), 1903 (vol. LXXIV).  
 Revue des Traditions Populaires: 1908 (vol. XXIII).  
 Revue Ethnographique: 1880–1884 (vol. I, new series).  
 Revue Hittite et Asiatique: 1930–1967 (vols. I–XXV).  
 Revue Internationale de Sociologie: 1924 (vol. XXXII).  
 Revue Internationale des Droits de l'Antiquité: 1952–1969 (vols. I–XVI).  
 La Revue Musicale: 1955–1956 (nos. 227–233).  
 Revue Numismatique: 1893, 1894, 1900.  
 Revue Sémitique: 1893–1902 (vols. I–X).  
 Rivista degli Studi Orientali: 1907–1967 (vols. 1–20, 25–31, 33–42).



## S

- Saeculum: 1950–1964 (vols. I–XV).  
 Scientia: 1913 (vols. XIII–XIV).  
 Semitica: 1948–1967 (vols. I–XVII).  
 Sharpe's London Magazine: vols. XI–XII, XVII–XVIII new series.  
 Sitzungsberichte der Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften: 1910–1925 (vols. I–XV).  
 Sitzungsberichte der kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien: 1847–1946, (thereafter the Ost. Ak. d. Wiss.), 1946–  
 Sitzungsberichte der königlichen bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften: 1865–1965.  
 Sitzungsberichte der königlichen preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften: 1890–1938, 1956–  
 Die Sprache: 1949–1969 (vols. I–XV).  
 Studie Materiali di Storia delle Religione: 1960–1967 (vols. XXXI–XXXVIII).  
 Studi Italiani di Filologia Indo-Iranica: 1897–1932 (vols. I–X).  
 Studia et Acta Orientalia: 1957–1967 (vols. I–VI).  
 Studia Linguistica: 1947–1968 (vols. I–XXII)  
 Studia Orientalia: 1925–1967 (vols. I–XXXVIII). [vols. 4, 9, 35, 37 missing]  
 Sumer: vols. VIII–X, XVI.  
 Svenska Orientsällskapets Arsbok: 1923–1927 (vols. I–IV).  
 Symbolon: 1963–1968 (vols. I–VI).  
 Syria: 1920–1969 (vols. I–XLVI).

## T

- La Table Ronde: Jan. 1957–June 1957 (nos. 109–114).  
 Theologische Literaturzeitung: (vols. LIII–LV, LXXV–LXXVII, LXXXII–LXXXIII).  
 The Thinker: 1892 (vols. I–II).  
 Transactions of the Philological Society, London: 1911–1957, 1960–1968.  
 Túrán: 1918.

## U

- Ungarische Jahrbücher (from 1952, vol. XXIV, Ural-Altäische Jahrbücher): vols. V, VI, VII, VIII, XV, XXXIII.  
 The Universalist Quarterly and General Review: 1860–1861 (vols. XVII–XVIII).



## V

Verhandelingen der koninklijke Akademie van Wetenschappen: 1889–1891 (vols. XVIII–XX).  
 Vetus Testamentum: 1951–1968 (vols. I–XVIII).  
 Vivre et Penser: 1943–1944.

## W

Die Welt als Geschichte: 1936 (vol. II), 1951 (vol. XI).  
 Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes: 1887–1967 (vols. I–LXI) [vol. 46 missing]  
 Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasiens und Archiv für indische Philosophie: 1957–1962  
 (vols. I–VI), 1967 (vol. XI).  
 Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Martin-Luther Universität: 1955–1956 (vol. V).  
 Wörter und Sachen: 1909–1937 (vols. I–XVII), 1942–1944 (vols. XX–XXIII).

## Z

Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft: 1847–1968 (vols. I–CXVIII).  
 Zeitschrift für ägyptische Sprache und Alterthumskunde: 1878 (vol. XVI).  
 Zeitschrift für alttestamentliche Wissenschaft: 1897–1898 (vols. XVII–XVIII).  
 Zeitschrift für armenische Philologie: 1901–1904 (vols. I–II).  
 Zeitschrift für Assyriologie: 1888–1969 (vols III–LIX, omitting vols. VII–VIII, XXIX, n.s. XV).  
 Zeitschrift für deutsche Kulturphilosophie: 1936–1938 (vols. III–IV).  
 Zeitschrift für Indologie und Iranistik: 1922–1936 (vols. I–X).  
 Zeitschrift für Kirchengeschichte: 1922 (vol. XL), 1922 (vol. XLI), 1932 (vol. LI), 1955–1959  
 (vols. LXVII–LXX).  
 Zeitschrift für Numismatik: 1921–1924 (vols. XXXIII–XXXIV).  
 Zeitschrift für wissenschaftliche Theologie: 1883–1885 (vols. XXVII–XXVIII).  
 Zeitschrift für Religions- und Geistesgeschichte: 1951–1952 (vols. III–IV), 1964 (vol. XVI).  
 Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung: 1852–1967 (vols. I–LXXXI).

*Periodicals referred to in text with \**

Abhandlungen der königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Kopenhagen.  
 The Academy.  
 Akademisk Ävhandling.  
 American Journal of Philosophy.  
 American Presbyterian Review.  
 Amtliche Berichte aus dem königlichen Kunstsammlungen (Berlin).  
 Analecta Lovaniensa Biblica et Orientalia.  
 Annales de l'Institut Archéologique de Rome.  
 Annales de l'Université de Lyon.  
 Annales du Service des Antiquités de l'Égypte.  
 Annali dell'Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei.  
 Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences.  
 Annuaire du College de France.  
 Annual Bibliography of Indian Archaeology.  
 Annual of the Archaeological Museums of Istanbul.  
 Antaios.  
 Antike Kunst.  
 Anzeiger der österreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaften.  
 Archaeology.  
 Archäologischer Anzeiger.  
 Archiv für Psychologie.  
 Archives d'Histoire Economique et Sociale.  
 Aréna.  
 Asiatische Studien-Etudes Asiatiques.  
 Atti delle Reale Accademia delle Scienze, Torino.

**B**

Berliner Museen.  
 Berliner Studien für classische Philologie und Archäologie.  
 The British Museum Quarterly.  
 Bulletin de l'Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres.  
 Bulletin de l'Athénée Orientale.  
 Bulletin Historico-philologique.

**C**

The Chinese Journal of Archaeology.  
 The Chinese Recorder.  
 The Christian Examiner.  
 Chronique d'Égypte.  
 Comptes Rendus de l'Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres.  
 The Cornhill Magazine.  
 Corona (Zurich).

**D**

Dansk Teol. Tidsskrift.  
 Denkschriften der Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München.  
 Deutsche Literaturzeitung.  
 Dominicana.

**E**

Eos.  
 Eurasia Septentrionalis Antiqua.

**F**

The Foreign Quarterly Review.  
 Forschungen und Fortschritte.  
 Forschungen zur Religion und Literature des Alten und Neuen Testaments.

**G**

The Geographical Journal.

**H**

The Harvard Theological Review.

**I**

The Illustrated London News.

**J**

Jaarberich 'Ex Oriente Lux'.  
 Journal Numismatique.  
 Journal of the Royal Geographical Society.  
 Journal of the Royal Society.  
 Journal of the South Indian Association.

**K**

Kitto's Journal of Sacred Literature.  
 Klio.

**L**

Life Magazine.  
 Linguistic Bibliography.  
 London Forum.



M

Mazdaznan.  
Mémoires de l'Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres.  
Mémoires de l'Académie Impériale des Sciences de Saint-Pétersbourg.  
Mémoires de l'Académie Royale de Belgique.  
Memoirs of the Archaeological Survey of India.  
Memoires of the Research Department of the Toyo Bunko.  
The Metaphysical Magazine.  
The Metropolitan Museum of Art Bulletin.  
Mitteilungen der altorientalischen Gesellschaft.  
The Modern Review.  
Monatsberichte der berliner Akademie der Wissenschaften.  
Morgenland.

N

National Geographic Magazine.  
Numismatic Notes and Monographs.  
Numismatica.  
Numismatische Zeitung.

P

Philologus.  
Proceedings of the British Academy.  
Progress.

Q

The Quest.

R

Rahnuma.  
Rendiconti della Reale Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei.  
Review of Religion.  
Revue Archéologique.  
Revue Catholique de Louvain.  
Revue Critique.  
Revue d'Assyriologie.  
Revue de Linguistique.  
Revue de Paris.  
Revue des Etudes Islamiques.  
Revue du Monde Musulman.  
Revue Orientale et Américaine.

S

The Saturday Review.  
Schriften der königsberger gelehrten Gesellschaft.  
Sitzungsberichte der berliner Akademie.  
Stimmen der Zeit.  
Studi e Materiali di Storia delle Religioni 1925-1959.  
The Sunday at Home.  
Synthèse.

T

T'oung Pao.  
Transactions of the Literary Society of Bombay.

U

Universitas.  
University of Chicago Magazine.

Y

Yale Classical Studies.

Z

Zartoshti.

Zeitschrift für Missionskunde und Religionswissenschaft.

Zeitschrift für neutestamentliche Wissenschaft.

137948



# *Festschriften and collective works consulted*

**ARBERRY, A. J. ed.**

The legacy of Persia, edited by A. J. Arberry.  
Oxford: Clarendon, 1953.

\***ASCOLI, Graziado Isaia**

Sillogie linguistica. Dedicata alla memoria di Graziado Isaia Ascoli nel primo centenario della nascita.  
Torino, 1929.

**BARNETT, Lionel David**

Oriental and African studies presented to Lionel David Barnett by his colleagues, past and present.  
BSOAS., xii (1947-1948), pts. 3-4.

**BARR, Kaj**

Iranian studies presented to Kaj Barr on his seventieth birthday, June 26, 1966.  
Edited by J. P. Asmussen and J. Laessoe.  
Copenhagen, 1966.  
(Acta Orientalia, XXX, 1966)

\***BASTIAN, Adolf**

Festschrift für Adolf Bastian zu seinem 70. Geburtstage 26. Juni 1896.  
Berlin, 1896.

\***BELVALKAR, Sripad Krishna**

Felicitation volume presented to Professor Shripad Krishna Belvalkar.  
Banars, 1957.

\***BHANDARKAR, Ramkrishna Gopal**

Commemorative essays presented to Sir Ramkrishna Gopal Bhandarkar.  
Poona, 1917.

**BLOOMFIELD, Maurice**

Studies in honor of Maurice Bloomfield; by a group of his pupils.  
New Haven, Conn: Yale U.P., 1920.

\***BÖHTLINGK, Otto von**

Festgruss an Otto von Böhtlingk zum Doktor-Jubiläum . . .  
Stuttgart 1888.

\***BONELLI, Luigi**

Scritti in onore di Luigi Bonelli.  
Roma, 1940.

**BROWNE, Edward G.**

A volume of oriental studies presented to Edward G. Browne . . . edited by T. W. Arnold and  
Reynold A. Nicholson.  
Cambridge: U.P., 1922.

**BRUGMANN, Karl**

Festschrift für Karl Brugmann. Herausgegeben von Wilhelm Streitberg.  
Indogermanische Forschungen, XXV (1909) and XXVI (1910).

**CAMA, Khurshedji Rustamji**

The K. R. Cama memorial volume: essays on Iranian subjects written by various scholars in honour  
of Kharshedji Rustamji Cama . . . edited by Jivanji Jamshedji Modi.  
Bombay: Fort Printing Press, 1900.

CHRISTENSEN, Arthur

Øst og Vest: afhandlinger tilegnede Arthur Christensen . . . af nordiske orientaler og folkemindfolkemindeforskere.

København: Ejnar Munksgaard, 1945.

CHRISTIAN, Viktor

Vorderasiatische studien. Festschrift für Prof. Dr. Viktor Christian gewidmet van Kollegen und Schülern zum 70. Geburtstag. Herausgegeben von Kurt Schubert in Verbindung mit Johannes Botterweck und Johann Knobloch.

Wien 1956.

CLEMEN, Paul

Festschrift zum sechzigsten Geburtstag.

Bonn, 1926.

CONTENAU, Georges

L'Ame de l'Iran, par Georges Contenau [et al.]

Paris: Editions Albin Michel [1951].

CUMONT, Franz

Mélanges Franz Cumont.

Annuaire de l'Institut de Philologie et d'Histoire Orientales et Slaves. Tome IV 1936 (two vols.). Brussels, 1936.

DANIELSSON, Olaf A.

Symbolae philologicae O. A. Danielsson octogenario dicatae.

Upsaliae, 1932.

DARMESTER, James

Essais orientaux, par James Darmesteter.

Paris: Librairie Centrale des Beaux-Arts, 1883.

DAVOUD, Pour

See POUR-E DAVOUD

DELITZSCH, Friedrich, and HAUPT, Paul

Beiträge zur Assyriologie und semitischen Sprachwissenschaft. 4. Bände.

Leipzig, 1890–1902.

DE SAUSSURE, Ferdinand

Mélanges de linguistique offerts à Ferdinand de Saussure.

Paris: Librairie Ancienne Honoré Champion, 1908. (Collection Linguistique publiée par la Société de Linguistique de Paris. II)

DHABHAR, Ervad Bamanji Nusserwanji

Essays on Iranian subjects, by Ervad Bamanji Nusserwanji Dhabhar.

Bombay: Society for the Promotion of Researches in the Zoroastrian Religion, 1955.

DIKSHIT, K.N.

Rao Bahadur K. N. Dikshit memorial volume. Poona [1948–9].

DRISLER, Henry

Classical studies in honour of Henry Drisler.

N.Y. and London, 1894.

DUMÉZIL, Georges

Hommages à Georges Dumézil. Brussels:

Latomus, 1960. (Collection Latomus, XLV).

EILERS, Wilhelm

Festschrift für Wilhelm Eilers. Ein Dokument der Internationalen Forschung zum 27. September 1966.

Wiesbaden, 1967.

FIRDAWSI, Abu'l Qasim

The Millenium of Firdawsi, the great national poet of Iran.

Tehran, 1944.



**GABRIELI, Francesco**

A Francesco Gabrieli. Studi orientalistici offerti nel sessantesimo compleanno dai suoi colleghi e discepoli. (Università di Roma. Studi orientali pubblicati a cura della scuola orientale, vol. V) Roma, 1964 (Dott. Giovanni Bardi editore).

**GEIGER, Wilhelm**

Studia Indo-Iranica. Ehrengabe für Wilhelm Geiger zur Vollendung des 75. Lebensjahres 1856 - 21. Juli, 1931. Herausgegeben von Walther Wüst. Leipzig 1931.

**GHIRSHMAN, R.**

Archaeologia Iranica. Miscellanea in honorem R. Ghirshman (= Iranica Antiqua, vol. VI, VIII), avec une préface et une bibliographie par L. Vanden Berghe). Leiden, Brill, 1970.

**GODE, P. K.**

Professor P. G. Gode commemoration volume . . . Poona, 1960.

**GOLDMAN, Hetty**

The Aegean and the Near East: studies presented to Hetty Goldman . . . Saul S. Weinberg, editor. Locust Valley, N.Y.: J. J. Augustin, 1956.

**GOODENOUGH, Erwin Ramsdell**

Religions in antiquity: essays in memory of Erwin Ramsdell Goodenough, edited by Jacob Neusner. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1968.

**GRIERSON, Sir George Abraham**

Indian and Iranian studies presented to George Abraham Grierson on his eighty-fifth birthday, 7th January, 1936.

London: The School of Oriental Studies, 1936. (B.S.O.A.S., VIII, ii-iii, 1936)

**GUNKEL, Johan Friedrich Hermann**

EYXAPIETHPION. Studies zur Religion und Literatur des Alten und Neuen Testaments . . . Gottingen 1923.

**HARLEZ, Charles de**

Mélanges Charles de Harlez. Recueil de travaux d'érudition offert à Mgr. Charles de Harlez à l'occasion du 25ème anniversaire de son professorat à l'université de Louvain. 1871-1896. Brill, Leiden, 1896.

**HENNING, W. B.**

W. B. Henning Memorial volume. Edited by Mary Boyce and Ilya Gershevitch. London, 1970. Asia Major Library.

**HERTEL, Johannes**

Indo-Iranische Quellen und Forschungen, Herausgegeben von Johannes Hertel. Sächsische Forschungsinstitute in Leipzig. Forschungsinstitut für Indogermanistik. Indische Abteilung. Leipzig, 1924-7.

**HERZFELD, Ernst**

Archaeologia Orientalia in memoriam Ernst Herzfeld. Editor: George C. Miles. New York, 1952.

**HROZNÝ, Fredřich**

Symbolae ad Studia Orientis pertinentes Frederico Hrozný dedicatae. Praha, Orientální Ústav, 1949-1950. 5 vols. (Arc.O., xvii, no. 1 (1949) - xviii, no. 4 (1950).)

**JACKSON, A. V. Williams**

Prof. Jackson memorial volume: papers on Iranian subjects, written by several scholars in honour of the late Prof. A. V. Williams Jackson.

Bombay: The K.R. Cama Oriental Institute, 1954.

**JAMASPJI, Shams-ul-Ulama Sardar Dastur Hoshang**

The Dastur Hoshang Memorial Volume, being papers on Iranian subjects written by various scholars . . .

Bombay, 1918.

JENSEN, Adolf Ellegard

Festschrift für Ad. E. Jensen. Herausgegeben von Eike Haberland, Meinhard Schuster und Helmut Straube. 2 vols.

Munich, Rerner, 1964.

KATRAK, J. C.

Iranian and oriental papers, by Jamshid Cawasji Katrak.

Teheran, 1960.

KERN, Johan Hendrik Caspar

Album Kern: Opstellen geschreven ter eere van Dr. H. Kern . . . op zijn zeventigsten verjaardag, den VI April MDCCCIII.

Leiden: Brill, 1903.

KHAREGHAT, Muncherji Pestonji

M. P. Khareghat memorial volume. I: a symposium on Indo-Iranian and allied subjects.

Bombay [Parsi Punchayet Funds and Properties, printed at the Shahname Press], 1953.

KIRFEL, Willibald

Studia Indologica. Festschrift für Willibald Kirfel zur Vollendung seines 70. Lebensjahres.

Herausgegeben von Otto Spies (Bonner Orientalistische Studien, N.S. Band VI).

Bonn, 1955.

KOHUT, Alexander

Semitic studies in memory of Alexander Kohut, edited by George Alexander Kohut.

Berlin: S. Calvary, 1897.

KRAMERS, J. H.

Analecta Orientalia. Posthumous writings and selected minor works of J. H. Kramers, late Professor of Arabic and Islamic studies in the University of Leiden.

Leiden, Brill, 1954-6. 2 vols.

KRAUSE, Wolfgang

Indogermanica: Festschrift für Wolfgang Krause . . . von Fachgenossen und Freunden dargebracht.

Heidelberg: Carl Winter, Universitätsverlag, 1960.

KUHN, Ernst

Aufsätze zur Kultur- und Sprachgeschichte vornehmlich des Orients. Ernst Kuhn . . . gewidmet von Freunden und Schülern, München 1916.

Breslau: M. und H. Marcus, 1016.

KUIPER, Franciscus Bernardus Jacobus

Pratidāna Indiana, Iranian and Indo-European studies presented to Franciscus Bernardus Jacobus

Kuiper on his sixtieth birthday.

Leiden: Mouton, 1968.

LAGARDE, Paul de

Gesammelte Schriften.

Leipzig, 1866.

LANMAN, Charles Rockwell

Indian studies in honour of Charles Rockwell Lanman.

Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard U.P., 1929.

LEFORT, L. Th.

Mélanges L. Th. Lefort.

Louvain, 1946. (*Muséon*, vol. lix, 1946)

LEUMANN, Manu

Manu Leumann. Kleine Schriften, herausgegeben zum siebzigsten Geburtstag . . .

Zürich und Stuttgart: Artemis, 1959.

LEVI, Sylvain

Mélanges d'Indianisme offerts par ses élèves à M. Sylvain Lévi le 29 janvier 1911 à l'occasion des vingt-cinq ans écoulés depuis son entrée à l'Ecole Pratiques des Hautes Etudes.

Paris, 1911.

LEVI DELLA VIDA, Giorgio

Studi orientalistici in onore di Giorgio Levi della Vida.

Roma: Istituto per l'Oriente, 1956. 2 vols. (Pubblicazioni dell'Istituto per l'Oriente, 52.)



**LEXA, František**

Diatribae quas Amici Collegae Discipuli Francisco Lexa quinque et septuaginta annos nato ddd. Editionem curavit Zbyněk Žába.

Praha, Orientální Ústav, 1952. (*Arch. O.*, xx (1952).)

**LOMMEL, Herman**

Festgabe für Herman Lommel zur Vollendung seines 75. Lebensjahres am 7. Juli 1960 von Freunden, Kollegen und Schülern in Verehrung gewidmet. Herausgegeben von Bernfried Schlerath. ("Paideuma" Band VII, Heft 4-6, 1960.)

Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1960.

**LÜDERS, Heinrich**

Philologica Indica. Ausgewählte kleine Schriften von Heinrich Lüders. Festgabe zum siebenzigsten Geburtstage am 25. Juni 1939 dargebracht von Kollegen, Freunden, und Schülern.

Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1940

**MASSÉ, Henri**

Mélanges d'orientalisme offerts à Henri Massé à l'occasion de son 75ème anniversaire.

Tehran, 1963.

**MINORSKY, Vladimir**

Iranica: twenty articles, by V. Minorsky.

[Teheran: University of Tehran] 1964. (Publications of the University of Tehran, 775).

**MINORSKY, Vladimir**

Studies presented to Vladimir Minorsky by his colleagues and friends.

BSOAS xiv (1952) pt. 3.

**MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji**

Anthropological papers: papers (mostly on Parsee subjects) read before the Anthropological Society of Bombay, by Jivanji Jamshedji Modi.

Bombay: British India Press [1911].

**MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji**

Asiatic papers: papers read before the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society, by Jivanji Jamshedji Modi.

Bombay: Bombay Education Society's Press, 1905.

**MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji**

Dante papers: Virâf, Adamnan, and Dante; and other papers, by Jivanji Jamshedji Modi.

Bombay: [Fort Printing Press] 1914.

**MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji**

Dr. Modi Memorial Volume. Papers on Indo-Iranian and other subjects written by several scholars in honour of Shams-ul-Ulama Dr. Jivanji Jamshedji Modi. Edited by the Dr. Modi Memorial Volume Editorial Board.

Bombay, 1930.

**MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji**

Masonic papers, by Jivanji Jamshedji Modi.

Bombay: [Fort Printing Press] 1913.

**MORGENSTIERNE, Georg**

Indo-Iranica. Mélanges présentés à Georg Morgenstierne à l'occasion de son soixante-dixième anniversaire. (G. Redard ed.)

Wiesbaden: Harrossowitz, 1964.

**MÜLLER, Friedrich Max**

Collected works of the Right Hon. F. Max Müller. London: Longmans Green, 1898-9 (reissue).

**NOELDEKE, Theodor**

Orientalische Studien. Theodor Nöldeke zum siebenzigsten Geburtstag . . . gewidmet von Freunden und Schülern . . . herausgegeben von Carl Bezold.

Giessen: Alfred Töpelmann, 1906. 2 vols.

**OPPENHEIM, Max, Freiherr von**

Aus fünf Jahrtausenden morgenländischer Kultur. Festschrift Max Freiherrn von Oppenheim zum 70. Geburtstage gewidmet von Freunden und Mitarbeitern.

(Archiv für Orientforschung, Beiband I).

Berlin, 1933.

PAGLIARO, Antonino

*Studia classica et orientalia Antonino Pagliaro Oblata.*

Rome, 1969. 3 vols.

PAVRY, Cursetji Erachji

*Oriental studies in honour of Cursetji Erachji Pavry, edited by Jal Dastur Cursetji Pavry with a foreword by A. V. Williams Jackson.*

London, OUP, 1933.

PISANI, Vittore

*Studi Linguistici in onore di Vittore Pisani. (2 vols.).*

Brescia: Editrice Paideia, 1969.

\*POONA, Bhandakar Oriental Research Institute.

*Oriental conference papers. Poona and Bombay.*

Poona, 1963.

POPPER, William

*Semitic and oriental studies: a volume presented to William Popper . . . edited by Walter J. Fischel.*

Berkeley and Los Angeles, University of California Press, 1951. (University of California

Publications in Semitic Philology, XI.)

PŪR-Ī DĀVŪD (POUR-E DAVOUD), Ibrāhīm

*Government Fellowship Lectures.*

[See: Jl. of the K. R. Cama Oriental Institute 28 (1935)]

Bombay, 1935.

POUR-E DAVOUD,

*Professor Poure Davoud memorial volume no. II: papers on Zoroastrian and Iranian subjects . . . in honour of Ebrahim Poure Davoud.*

Bombay: The Iran League, 1951.



RAPSON, Edward James

*A volume of Indian studies presented by his friends and pupils to Edward James Rapson on his seventieth birthday, 12th May 1931.*

London: School of Oriental Studies, 1931.

(BSOS, vi (1930-1932), pt. 3.)

ROSS, E. Denison

*A volume of Indian and Iranian studies presented to Sir E. Denison Ross on his 68th birthday, 6th June 1939. Edited by S. M. Katre and P. K. Gode.*

Bombay, 1939.

ROWLEY, Harold Henry

*Wisdom in Israel and in the ancient Near East. Presented to Prof. Harold Henry Rowley (Supplement to Vetus Testamentum, III, 1955)*

Leiden: Brill, 1955.

RYPKA, Jan

*Charisteria Orientalia; praecipue ad Persiam pertinentia (Ioanni Rypka . . . hoc volumen sacrum) ediderunt Felix Tauber et al.*

Praha: Československé Akademie Věd, 1956.

RYPKA, Jan

*Yádnáme-ye Jan Rypka: collection of articles on Persian and Tajik literature.*

Prague: Academia, 1967.

SANJANA, Dastur Darab Peshotan

*The collected works of the late Dastur Darab Peshotan Sanjana, Principal Sir Jamshedji Jijibhoy Zarathushti Madressa, Bombay.*

Bombay, 1932.

SANJANA, Dastur Darab Peshotan

*Indo-Iranian studies: being commemorative papers contributed by European, American and Indian scholars in honour of Shams-ul-Ullema Dastur Darab Peshotan Sanjana.*

London: Kegan Paul, Trench Trübner, 1925.

**SANJANA, Dastur Peshotanji**

Avesta, Pahlavi and ancient Persian studies in honour of Shams-ul-Ulama Dastur Peshotanji  
Behramji Sanjana.  
Strassburg: Trübner, 1904.

**SAUSSURE, Ferdinand de**

See DE SAUSSURE, Ferdinand

**SIR JAMSETJEE JEJEEBHOY MADRESSA JUBILEE VOLUME**

Papers on Irānian subjects written by various scholars in honour of the Jubilee of Sir Jamsetjee  
Jeebhooy Zarthoshti Madressa. Edited by Jivanji Jamshedji Mochi.  
Bombay, 1914.

**SPIES, Otto**

Der Orient in der Forschung. Festschrift für Otto Spies zum 65. Geburtstag. Herausgegeben von  
Wilhelm Hoernerbach.  
Wiesbaden, 1967.

**SPULER, B. [ed.]**

Iranistik, Linguistik. Handbuch der Orientalistik, Abt. 1, Band IV, Abschn. I. (Photomechanischer  
Nachdruck der Erstauflage.)  
Leiden, 1968.

**SPULER, B. [ed.]**

Iranistik, Literatur Handbuch der Orientalistik, Erste Abteilung. Band IV. Iranistik, Abschnitt.  
Literatur. Lieferung 1: Old Iranian Literature. Middle Persian literature, Manichaean literature in  
Middle Iranian. Die Buddhistische und Christliche literatur. Die historische und geographische  
literatur in Persischer Sprache. Survey of the History of Iranian studies.  
Leiden, 1968.

**STREITBERG, Wilhelm**

Streitberg Festgabe, herausgegeben von der Direktion der Vereinigten Sprachwissenschaftlichen  
Institute an der Universität zu Leipzig.  
Leipzig: Market und Petters, 1924.

**TAQIZADEH, S. H.**

A locust's leg. Studies in honour of S. H. Taqizadeh. Edited by W. B. Henning and E. Yarshater.  
London, Percy Lund, Humphries & Co. Ltd., 1962.

**THOMAS, F. W.**

A volume of Eastern and Indian studies presented to F. W. Thomas, on his 72nd birthday  
21st March 1939. Edited by S. M. Katre and P. K. Gode.  
Bombay: Karnatak Publ. House, 1939.

**TURNER, Sir Ralph**

Studies in honour of Sir Ralph Turner.  
BSOS, XX (1957).

**UNVALA, J. M.**

Dr. J. M. Unvala memorial volume.  
Bombay: 1964.

**VOGEL, Jean Philippe**

India Antiqua: a volume of oriental studies presented . . . to Jean Philippe Vogel.  
Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1947.

**WACKERNAGEL, Jacob**

Kleine Schriften, von Jacob Wackernagel, herausgegeben von der Akademie der Wissenschaften  
zu Göttingen.  
Göttingen: Kommissionsverlag Vandenhoeck und Ruprecht [1953]. 2 vols.

**WELLER, Friedrich**

Asiatica. Festschrift Friedrich Weller. Zum 65. Geburtstag gewidmet von seinen Freunden, Kollegen  
und Schülern.  
Harrassowitz: Leipzig, 1954.

**WINDISCH, Ernst**

Festschrift Ernst Windisch . . . dargebracht von Freunden und Schülern.  
Leipzig: Otto Harrassowitz, 1914.





# A. Languages and literatures

## I. Old Iranian

### 1. General

- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 1  
Das altiranische Verbum in Formenlehre und Syntax pp. ii [iii], 245, 8°. München, 1878.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2  
Altiranisches Wörterbuch. pp. xxxii, cols. 2000. Strassburg: Trubner, 1904. Photographic reprint: Berlin, 1961, pp. xxxii, 990.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 3  
Das AirWb. im Lichte von Z.D.M.G. 59. 686 ff., Z.D.M.G., LIX (1905), pp. 769–779.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 4  
Beiträge zur altiranischen Grammatik. Part 1, B.B.K.I.G.S. VII, 1883, pp. 185–95. Part 2, B.B.K.I.G.S. IX, 1885, pp. 126–33. Part 3, B.B.K.I.G.S. 1885, pp. 299–313. Part 4, B.B.K.I.G.S. X, 1886, pp. 267–80. Part 5, B.B.K.I.G.S. XIII, 1888, pp. 54–93.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 5  
Handbuch der altiranischen Dialekte; kurzgefasste vergleichende Grammatik, Lesestücke und Glossar. Leipzig, 1883, pp. (iv) 272. Reprinted: Wiesbaden, 1968.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 6  
Vorgeschichte der Iranischen Sprachen. IN Grundri. d. Iran. Phil. Bd. I. Abschnitt 1, pp. 1–151.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 7  
Zum altiranischen Wörterbuch, Nacharbeiten und Vorarbeiten von Christian Bartholomae. Strassburg, 1906. pp. xiii, 287. (Indogermanischen Forschungen, Beiheft XIX.)
- BENVENISTE, Émile. A 8  
Titres et noms propres en iranien ancien. (Travaux de l'Institut d'Études Iraniennes de l'Université de Paris. I.) Paris, 1966, pp. 132.
- BORECKY, Miloš A 9  
O jmenných větách v panrátkách staróiránských. (Sur les phrases dans les documents vieux-iraniens.) Prague, 1932. [Nakladem Filosofické Faculty University Karlovy.]
- BURTON, William. A 10  
ΔΕΙΨΑΝΑ veteris linguae Persicae quae apud priscos scriptores Graecos et Latinos reperiri potuerunt. Accedit Marci Zuerii Boxhornii epistola ad Nicol. Blancardum de Persicis curtio memoratis vocabulis eorumque cum Germanicis cognatione. Edita, Praefatione, notis et additamentis instructa a Io. Henr von Seelen. Lubecae, 1720. pp. 143, 8°.
- CALAND, Willem. A 11  
Altiranisches. K.Z. 42, 1909, pp. 171–173.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques. A 12  
L'étude de l'iranien ancien au vingtième siècle. Kratylos, 7, 1962, pp. 1–44.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 13  
Zum altiranischen Wörterbuch, zweite Auflage. Innsbrucker Beiträge zur Kulturwissenschaft, Sonderheft 15. Sonderdruck aus II. Fachtagung für indogermanische und allgemeine Sprachwissenschaft. 10–15. Oktober 1961, pp. 119–22.
- EILERS, Wilhelm A 14  
Die altiranischen Vorform des *Vāspuhr*. IN Fest. Taqizadeh, (1962), pp. 55–63.
- HOFFMANN, Karl A 15  
Altiranisch. IN Handbuch der Orientalistik, I. Abt. IV. Bd. I. Absch. pp. 1–19.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 16  
Zu den altiranischen Bruchzahlen. K.Z. 79, 1965. pp. 247–254.
- HORN, Paul A 17  
Vrddhi im Altiranischen. K.Z. 38 (n.s. 18), 1905, pp. 290–293.

- HÜSING, Georg A 18  
Altiranische Mundarten, I. K.Z. 36  
(n.s. 16), 1900, pp. 556–568.
- KURYTOWICZ, J. A 19  
L'accentuation en vieil iranien. *IN* Fest.  
Morgenstierne (1964), pp. 103–7.
- MEILLET, André A 20  
Xšm- dans le pronom "vous" en iranien.  
M.S.L.P. 22, 1922, pp. 140–1.
- MORGENSTIERNE, Georg. A 21  
Notes on "The development of R+  
sibilant in some eastern Iranian  
languages." T.P.S., 1950, p. 207.
- MULLER, Friedrich Max. A 22  
Altpersische, awestische und neuper-  
sische Etymologien. W.Z.K.M. 9,  
1895, pp. 166–75.
- PISANI, Vittore A 23  
Altpers. *ἀναξυριδης*, avest. *anaiδīm*, lat.  
*sūra*. Z.D.M.G., 96 (N.F. 21), 1942,  
pp. 82–3.
- \*PIZZI, Italo A 24  
Grammatica elementare dell'antico  
iranico (zendo e persiano antico) con  
antologia e vocabulario Torino, 1897.
- REMPIS, Christian H. A 25  
Die Metrik als sprachwissenschaftliches  
Hilfsmittel im Altiranischen. Z.D.M.G.,  
105 (N.F. 30), 1955, pp. '64'–'65'.
- RICHTER, Oswald A 26  
Die unechten Nominalkomposita des  
Altindischen und Altiranischen. I.F. 9,  
1898. I. Teil, pp. 1–62, II. Teil,  
pp. 183–252.
- SCHAEDER, Hans Heinrich A 27  
Zwei altiranische Ortsnamen. Z.D.M.G.,  
96 (N.F. 21), 1942, pp. 127–138.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, J. A 28  
Altiranische Studien. I. Zur Textkritik  
von Vendidad V–VIII. II. Erklärung  
von Vendidad V–VIII. III. Zur Syntax  
des Avesta. IV. Altiranische Etymolo-  
gien. V. Ergänzungen zu Justi's  
Iranischen Namen. VI. Semitischer  
Lehnwörter im Altiranischen. Z.D.M.G.,  
57, 1903, pp. 107–172.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, J. A 29  
Antwort auf Herrn Prof. Bartholomae's  
vorstehenden Artikel. [A 3] Z.D.M.G.,  
59, 1905, pp. 780–90.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, J. A 30  
Bartholomae, Christian; Altiranisches  
Wörterbuch. (An important review, for  
Bartholomae's answer see A 3.)  
Z.D.M.G., 59, 1905, pp. 686–712.
- SCHMITT, Rüdiger A 30  
Neues Material zur altiranischen  
Namenkunde. Marginalien zu einem  
Buche von Emile Benveniste. Beiträge  
zur Namenforschung, N.F. 3, 1968,  
pp. 63–8.
- TARAPORE, J. C. A 32  
Some reflections on Old Iranian inscrip-  
tions – a brief study. *IN* Unvala  
Memorial Volume, 1964, pp. 145–53.
- THIEME, Paul A 33  
Sanskrit sindhu-/Sindhu- and Old  
Iranian hindu-/Hindu-. Henning  
Memorial Volume.
- WACKERNAGEL, Jacob A 34  
Zu altir. *fitir*. I.F., 39, 1921, pp. 220–3.  
and Kleine Schriften, von Jacob  
Wackernagel. Vol. I, pp. 509–12.
- YAR-SHATER, E. A 35  
"zabânâ va lahjehâ-ye irâni", M.D.A.,  
V/1–2, 1336/1958, pp. 11–48.

## 2. Old Persian

### a. General

- ANON A 36  
Altpersisches und Assyrisches.  
Z.D.M.G., I, 1846–7, p. 215.
- BANG, Wilhelm A 37  
Altpersisches. I.F., 8, 1898, pp. 291–  
5?
- BANG, W. A 38  
Zur Erklärung der altpersischen  
Keilinschriften. Fest. De Harlez. pp. 5–  
11.
- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 39  
Altpersisches. B.B.K.I.G.S., 14, 1889,  
pp. 242–52.
- BELARDI, W. A 40  
Sul nome dell' Egitto nel persiano  
antico. A.I.O.N., Sez. Linguistica II(2),  
1960, pp. 171–84.
- BOHLEN, Peter von A 41  
Lassen's Brief über die Entzifferung  
des Altpersischen Schriften. *IN* Auto-  
biographie des ordentl. Professors . . .  
Dr. Peter von Bohlen herausg. als  
Manuscript für seine Freunde von  
Johannes Voigt. Königsberg. 1st. ed.  
pp. iv, 118, 8°. (1841). 2nd. ed.  
pp. iv, 166, 8°. (1842).
- BOLLENSEN, F. A 42  
Beiträge zur Erklärung der Persischen  
Keilinschriften. M.A. St. p. 3, 1857–9,  
pp. 16–48.
- BOOTH, Arthur John A 43  
The discovery and decipherment of the  
trilingual cuneiform inscriptions . . .  
with a plan. p. xvii, 459, 8°. London,  
1902
- BORK, Ferdinand A 44  
Nochmals das Alter der altpersischen  
Keilschrift. Z.D.M.G., 64, 1910,  
pp. 569–80.



- BURNOUF, Eugène. A 45  
Mémoire sur deux inscriptions cunéiformes trouvées près d'Hamadan; et qui font maintenant partie des papiers du Dr. Schulz. Paris: Imprimerie Royale, 1836, pp. vii, 198, + 5 folded diags.
- COOK, F. C. A 46  
The Old Persian or Zend language with its decendants. *IN* the origins of religion and language . . . by F. C. Cook, Essay 4, pp. 317-22.
- DEECKE, W. A 47  
Ueber den Ursprung der altpersischen Keilschrift. *Z.D.M.G.*, 32, 1878, pp. 271-89, + 4 tables.
- DE SACY, A. I. Silvestre A 48  
Lettre à M. Mellin sur les inscriptions des monuments persepolitains. (30 pluviöse an XI). Paris, 1830 (?), 8°.
- DEWHURST, R. P. A 49  
Notes on the Persian cuneiform inscriptions. *J.R.A.S.*, 1921, pp. 419-21.
- DIAKONOFF, I. M. A 50  
The origin of the 'Old Persian' writing system and the ancient oriental epigraphic and annalistic traditions. Henning M. V. pp. 98-124.
- EILERS, Wilhelm A 51  
Altpersische Miscellen I. *Z. A.* 51 (N.F. 17), 1955, pp. 225-36.
- EILERS, W. A 52  
Das Volk der *Karkā* in den Achämenideninschriften. *O.L.Z.* 38, 1935, pp. 201-13.
- FOY, Willy A 53  
Altpersisches. *K.Z.*, 33 (n.s. 13), 1895, pp. 419-32.
- FOY, W. A 54  
Altpersisches und Neuelamisches. *Z.D.M.G.*, 54, 1900, pp. 341-77.
- \*FOY, W. A 55  
Beiträge zur Erklärung der altpersischen Keilinschriften. Dresden, 1896.
- FOY, W. A 56  
Beiträge zur Erklärung der altpersischen Achaemenideninschriften. *K.Z.* 35 (n.s. 15), 1899, pp. 1-78. *K.Z.* 37 (n.s. 17), 1904, pp. 486-575.
- FOY, W. A 57  
Beiträge zur Erklärung der susischen Achaemenideninschriften. *Z.D.M.G.*, 52, 1898, pp. 119-131, and 564-605.
- FRIEDRICH, Johannes A 58  
Die altpersische Stelle in Aristophanes' "Acharnern" (W. 100). *IgF.* 39, 1921, pp. 92-103.
- FRIEDRICH, J. A 59  
Altpersisches und Elamisches. *Orientalia*, n.s. 18, 1949, pp. 1-29.
- FRIEDRICH, J. A 60  
Metrische Form der altpersischen Keilschrifttexte. *O.L.Z.*, 31, 1928, pp. 238-45.
- GELDNER, Karl F. A 61  
Die altpersische Literatur. *IN* Die orientalischen Literaturen . . . von Erich Schmidt *et al.* Berlin, 1906, pp. 214-34. (Die Kultur der Gegenwart, Teil I, Abt. VII).
- GOBINEAU, J. A. de A 62  
Lecture des textes cunéiformes. Paris, 1858, 8°.
- GOBINEAU, J. A. de A 63  
Persische Studien, von Graf A. von Gobineau. III: Lettre . . . sur la langue des inscriptions cunéiformes de la 2e Espèce. *Z.D.M.G.*, 12, 1858, pp. 269-278.
- GOBINEAU, J. A. de A 64  
Traité des écritures cunéiformes. Paris, 1864, 2 tomes, 12°.
- GRAY, Louis H. A 65  
Stylistic parallels between the Assyro-Babylonian and the Old-Persian inscriptions. *A.J.S.L.L.*, 17, 1900-1901, pp. 151-9.
- GREEN, William Henry A 66  
The Persian cuneiform inscription, the key to the Assyrian. *Presbyterian Quarterly*, n.s. 2, 1873, pp. 274-92.
- GROTEFEND, Georg Friedrich A 67  
Die Tributsverzeichnisse des Obeliskens aus Nimrud nebst Vorbemerkungen über den verschiedenen Ursprung und Character der persischen und assyrischen Keilschrift und Zugaben über die babylonischen Current- und medische Keilschrift. *A.G.W.G.*, 5, *Phil-hist. Kl.* 1851-2, pp. 207-98.
- HALLOCK, Richard, T. A 68  
The "One Year" of Darius I. *J.N.E.S.*, 19, 1960, pp. 36-9.
- HAUG, Martin A 69  
Ueber Schrift und Sprache der zweiten Keilschrift-Gattung. Göttingen, 1855, pp. 46.
- HERZFELD, Ernst A 70  
Das Alter der altpersischen Keilschrift. *Z.D.M.G.*, 64, 1910, pp. 63-4.
- HOLTZMANN, Adolf A 71  
Beiträge zur Erklärung der persischen Keilinschriften. I. Heft. Carlsruhe, 1845, 8°. (No more published.)
- HÜBSCHMANN, Heinrich A 72  
Zu den altpersischen Keilinschriften. *K.Z.*, 33 (N.F. 13), 1895, pp. 164-6.
- HÜSING, Georg A 73  
Zur Erklärung der Achamanidentexte. *K.Z.*, 38 (N.F. 18), 1905, pp. 241-59.

- HÜSING, G. A 74  
Zur iranischen Keilschrift. O.L.Z., 14,  
1911, pp. 513-7.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams A 75  
The great Behistun rock and some  
results of a re-examination of the Old  
Persian inscriptions on it. J.A.O.S.,  
24, 1903, pp. 77-95.
- \*JACKSON, A. V. W. A 76  
Visit to the great rock inscriptions of  
King Darius. The Independent, 59,  
Aug. 24th., 1905, pp. 425-9 (N.Y.)
- JENSEN, J. Juhl A 77  
Das Verhältnis der altpersischen Keil-  
schrift zum griechischen Alphabet.  
K.Z., 8, 1907, pp. 284-289.
- KENT, Roland G. A 78  
Old Persian Jottings. J.A.O.S., 58,  
1938, pp. 324-30.
- KENT, R. G. A 79  
Old Persian Studies. J.A.O.S., 62,  
1942, pp. 266-77.
- KENT, R. G. A 80  
Addendum on Bh. I. 86 and Addendum  
on Bh. 4. 44. J.A.O.S., 63, 1943,  
pp. 67-8.
- KENT, R. G. A 81  
The present status of Old Persian  
Studies. J.A.O.S., 56, 1936, pp. 208-  
225.
- KRAMERS, J. H. A 82  
A classified list of the Achaemenian  
inscriptions. Annual Bibliography of  
Indian Archaeology, 3, 1931, pp. 35-  
46. Reprint Leiden, 1933.
- \*LANGDANA, Muncherjee Cowasjee A 83  
Method of reading cuneiform texts.  
[Translated from the French of C.A.  
de Gobineau.] Bombay, 1865.
- LEPSIUS, Richard A 84  
Über die Anordnung und Verwandt-  
schaft des Semitischen, Indischen, Alt-  
Persischen, Alt-Ägyptischen und  
Athiopischen Alphabets. A.A.W.B.,  
Phil-hist. Kl., 1835, pp. 177-225. and  
in Zwei sprachvergleichende Abhand-  
lungen, von Richard Lepsius. Berlin,  
1836, pp. 1-80.
- MAYRHOFER, Manfred A 85  
Das Altpersische seit 1964. Henning  
M. V., pp. 276-98.
- MEILLET, André A 86  
Notes iraniennes. M.S.L.P., 17, 1911-  
1912, pp. 107-112.
- MESSERSCHMIDT, Leopold A 87  
Die Entzifferung der Keilschrift.  
Leipzig, 1903, pp. 32. (Der alte Orient,  
Jahrg. 5, Heft 2.)
- \*MEYER, Arnold A 88  
Religiöse Pseudepigraphie als ethisch-  
psychologisches Problem. Archiv für  
Psychologie, 86, 1932, p. 171ff.  
(Ariaramnes inscription.)
- MEYER, W. A 89  
G. Fr. Grotefend's erste Nachricht von  
seiner Entzifferung der Keilschrift.  
N.G.W.G., 14, 13th. Sept. 1893,  
pp. 571-616.
- MITTELBERGER, Hermann A 90  
Zum Altpersischen. Die Sprache, XI,  
i-ii, 1965, pp. 93-121.
- MORDTMANN, A. D. A 91  
Erklärung der Keilinschriften zweiter  
Gattung. Z.D.M.G., 16, 1862, pp. 1-  
126.
- MORDTMANN, A. D. A 92  
Ueber die Keilinschriften zweiter  
Gattung [zweiter Artikel]. Z.D.M.G.,  
24, 1870, pp. 1-84.
- MÜLLER, Friedrich Max. A 93  
Altpersisches. W.Z.K.M., 4, 1890,  
pp. 308-12.
- MÜLLER, F. M. A 94  
Altpersisches und Armenisches.  
W.Z.K.M., 12, 1898, pp. 76-9.
- \*OPPERT, Julius. A 95  
État actuel du déchiffrement des  
inscriptions cunéiformes. Paris, 1861.
- PATHIER-BONNELLE, F. A 96  
L'alphabet cunéiforme perse. IN F.  
Pathier-Bonnelle, "Le syllabisme des  
écritures antiques: alphabets des  
écritures cunéiformes (Assyrie,  
Babylonie, Arménie, Perse)." pp. 11-  
20. Paris, 1931.
- POEBEL, Arno. A 97  
The names and the order of the Old  
Persian and Elamite months during the  
Achaemenian period. A.J.S.L.L., 55,  
1938, pp. 130-141.
- PROSDOCIMI, A. A 98  
Note di Persiano Antico. R.S.O., 42,  
1967, pp. 27-43.
- SALISBURY, Edward F. A 99  
On the identification of the signs of  
the Persian cuneiform alphabet.  
J.A.O.S., 1, 1849, pp. 517-58.
- SCHMIDT, Valdemar A 100  
Les essais de déchiffrement du perse  
cunéiforme en Suède en 1822, et la  
découverte faite aux Indes par le danois  
Kristian Rask. J.A., 202, 1923,  
pp. 98-105.
- SOLLBERGER, Edward \*A 101  
The Cuneiform Collection in Geneva  
(among which are listed Darius 4  
tablets dated years 33-35). J.C.S., 5,  
1951, pp. 18-20.



- TAVADIA, J. C. A 102  
Something about Old Persian inscriptions. *Indo-Iranica*, 3, iii, 1949, pp. 43–5.
- THOMAS, Edward J. A 103  
Recent theories of non-Iranian elements in ancient Persian. *Fest. Pavry*, pp. 467–71.
- TOLMAN, Herbert Cushing A 104  
A guide to the Old Persian inscriptions. New York 1902, 8°, pp. 186 (the cuneiform text autographed on one side of leaves only, pp. 95–113).
- UTAS, Bo A 105  
Old Persian Miscellanea. *Or. Suec.*, 14–15, 1965–6, pp. 118–40.
- WEISSBACH, Franz Heinrich A 106  
Neue Beiträge zur keilinschriftlichen Gewichtskunde. *Z.D.M.G.*, 70, 1916, pp. 49–91, and 354–402.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 107  
Über die ältesten arischen Inschriften. *Z.D.M.G.*, 90, (N.F. 15), 1936, pp. \*41\*–\*42\*.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 108  
Über die babylonischen assyrischen, und altperischen Gewichte. *Z.D.M.G.*, 61, 1907, pp. 379–402.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 109  
Zur keilinschriftlichen Gewichtskunde. *Z.D.M.G.*, 65, 1911, pp. 625–96.
- WÜST, Walther A 110  
Altpersische Studien: sprach- und kulturgeschichtliche Beiträge zum Glossar der Achämeniden-inschriften. *PHMA*, München, 8–11, 1966. pp. 325.
- WÜST, W. A 111  
Altpersisches. *W.Z.K.M.*, 47, 1940, pp. 131–146.
- b. Text editions, textual criticism and translations*
- ANON. A 112  
The Old Persian text of the inscriptions at Behistan, columns I–V. *Fest, Sanjana* (1904), Appendix I, pp. i–xlii.
- BABELON, Ernest A 113  
Les inscriptions cunéiformes relatives à la prise de Babylon par Cyrus. *Annales de Philosophie Chrétienne*, 3, 1880 (n.s.), pp. 349–72.
- BĂNĂȚEANU, Vlad. A 114  
Les Arméniens dans les inscriptions de Behistūn. *S.A.O.*, 1, 1957, pp. 65–81.
- BANG, Wilhelm A 115  
Beiträge zur Erklärung der Achaemeniden-Inschriften. *Z.D.M.G.*, 43, 1889, pp. 525–534.
- \*BANG, W. A 116  
Dariusinschrift von Persepolis.
- \*BANG, W. A 117  
La grande inscription de Behistān, col. IV, ss 317. *G.S.A.I.*, 3, 1889, pp. 159–63.
- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 118  
Zu den altpersischen Inschriften von Behistun; aus Anlass ihrer Neuauflage durch L. W. King in: "The Sculptures and Inscription of Darius the Great on the Rock of Behistūn in Persia." London, 1907. *W.Z.K.M.*, 22, 1908, pp. 65–80.
- BENEDICT, W. C. and VOIGTLANDER E. von A 119  
Darius' Bisitun inscription – Babylonian version, lines 1–29. *J.C.S.*, 10, 1956, pp. 1–10.
- BENFEY, Theodor. A 120  
Die persischen Keilschriften mit Uebersetzung und Glossar. Leipzig, 1847, pp. v, 97, 8°.
- BENVENISTE, Emile A 121  
Encore une nouvelle inscription perse de Xerxès. *B.S.L.P.*, 34, 1933, pp. 32–4.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 122  
Une inscription perse achéménide du Cabinet des Médailles [Bibliothèque Nationale]. *J.A.*, 239, 1951, pp. 261–273, +2 plates.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 123  
Une nouvelle inscription perse de Xerxès. *B.S.L.P.*, 33, 1932, pp. 144–156.
- BEZOLD, Carl. A 124  
Die Achämenideninschriften. Transcription des babylonischen Textes, nebst Uebersetzung, textkritischen Anmerkungen und einem Wörter- und Eigennamenverzeichnis . . . Mit dem Keilschrifttexte der kleineren Achämenideninschriften autographiert von P. Haupt. Leipzig, 1882, pp. xiv, 96, 4° [Assyriologische Bibliothek Bd. 2].
- BORGER, Riekeley and HINZ, Walther A 125  
Eine Dareios-Inschrift aus Pasargadae. *Z.D.M.G.*, 109 (N.F. 34), pp. 117–27 +2 plates.
- BRANDENSTEIN, Wilhelm A 126  
Die neuen Achämenideninschriften. *W.Z.K.M.*, 39, 1932, pp. 7–97.
- BUCK, Carl D. A 127  
A new Darius inscription. *Language*, 3, 1927, pp. 1–5.
- CAMERON, George C. A 128  
An inscription of Darius from Pasargadae. *Iran*, 5, 1967, pp. 7–10.



- CAMERON, G. C. A 129  
The Old Persian text of the Bisitun inscription. J.C.S., 1951, 5, pp. 47–54.
- CAMERON, G. C. A 130  
A photograph of Darius' sculptures at Behistan. J.N.E.S., 2, 1943, pp. 115–16, plate 2.
- CHODZKIEWICZ, L. A 131  
Etudes Paléo-Perses. II: Nouvelle interpretation d'une inscription cunéiforme de Persépolis. A.S.P., 6, 1879, pp. 1–40.
- COUSIN, G. and DESCHAMPS, G. A 132  
Lettre de Darius fils d'Hystaspes. B.C.H., 13, 1889, pp. 529–42. *Corrections*: B.C.H., 14, 1890, pp. 646–8.
- DELITZSCH, Friedrich A 133  
Nachträgliches zu O. E. Hagens Cyrus-Texten. Beiträge zur Assyriologie, 2, 1894, pp. 249–257, +2 folding plates.
- DE SAULCY, A. A 134  
Lexique de l'inscription assyrienne de Behistoun. J. A., 5e série, 5, 1855, pp. 109–97.
- DE SAULCY, F. A 135  
Traduction de l'inscription assyrienne de Behistoun. J.A., 5e série, 3, 1854, pp. 93–160.
- DONALDSON, J. W. A 136  
On the restoration of an Ancient Persian inscription analogous to those at Behistun. J.R.A.S., 16, 1856, pp. 1–7.
- DYEN, Isidore A 137  
A dubious Old Persian tablet in Philadelphia. J.A.O.S., 56, 1936, pp. 91–3.
- EILERS, Wilhelm A 138  
The end of the Behistān inscription. J.N.E.S., 7, 1948, pp. 106–10.
- EILERS, W. A 139  
Eine gefälschte Inschrift in altpersischen Zeichen. [i.e. A 135] Z.D.M.G., 91 (N.F. 16), 1937, pp. 407–20.
- EPPING, Joseph A 140  
Sachliche Erklärung des Tablets No. 400 der Cambyses-Inschriften. Z.A., 5, 1890, pp. 281–8.
- EVETTS, B. J. A. A 141  
A trilingual inscription of Artaxerxes Memnon. Z.A., 5, 1890, pp. 410–7.
- FOY, Willy A 142  
Zur altpersischen Inschrift NR d. Z.D.M.G., 55, 1901, pp. 509–14.
- FOY, W. A 143  
Zur Xerxes-Inschrift von Van. Z.D.M.G., 54, 1900, pp. 406–7.
- GRSHEVITCH, Ilya A 144  
Island-Bay and the Lion. B.S.O.A.S., 33, 1970 [Bailey Fest.], pp. 82–91.
- GHARIB, B. A 145  
"katibe-ye tāze bāzyāfte-ye xatt-e mixi mansub be xasāyārsā. M.D.A., 16, 1347:1968, 238–262.
- GHARIB, B. A 146  
A newly found Old Persian inscription. Fest. Ghirshman, iii, pp. 54–69, + plates XV–XVII [Iranica Antiqua. 8, 1968]
- GRAY, Louis H. A 147  
Notes on the Old Persian inscriptions of Behistun. J.A.O.S., 23, 1902, pp. 56–64.
- GRAY, L. H. A 148  
Persian version of the Darius Gold Tablet. J.R.A.S., 1927, pp. 97–100.
- GROTEFEND, Georg Friedrich A 149  
Bemerkungen über die Ruinen eines persischen Denkmahles in der Gegend von Suez. F.G.O., 6, 1818, pp. 252–8.
- GROTEFEND, G. F. A 150  
Die Erbauer der Paläste in Khorsabad und Kujjundshik. A.G.W.G., Bd. IV, Phil.-hist. Kl., 1848–50, p. 201 ff.
- GROTEFEND, G. F. A 151  
Erläuterung der babylonischen Keilschriften aus Behistun. A.K.G.W. zu Göttingen, VI, 1855, pp. 39–64, and Göttingen, 1853, pp. 28, +1 folding plate.
- GROTEFEND, G. F. A 152  
Erläuterung des Anfangs der babylonischen Inschrift aus Behistun. Z.D.M.G., 7, 1853, pp. 156–61.
- GROTEFEND, G. F. A 153  
Neue Beiträge zur Erläuterung der persepolitischen Keilschrift; nebst einem Anhang über die Vollkommenheit der ersten Art derselben (bei der ersten Secularfeier der Georgia Augusta in Göttingen), herausgegeben von G. F. Grotefend. Hannover, 1837, pp. 48, +4 plates (1 folding).
- \*GROTEFEND, G. F. A 154  
Praevia de cuneatis quas vocant inscriptionibus Persepolitans legendis aut explicandis relatio. Göttingen, 1805.
- GROTEFEND, G. F. A 155  
Die Tributsverzeichnisse der Obeliken aus Nimrud; nebst Vorbemerkungen über den verschiedenen Ursprung und Charakter der persischen und assyrischen Keilschrift; und Zugaben über die babylonische Current- und medische Keilschrift. A.K.G.W. zu Göttingen, V, pp. 207–98. and Göttingen, 1852, pp. 94, [12]+3 folding plates.
- GROTEFEND, G. F. A 156  
Das Zeitalter des Obeliken aus Nimrud. Ein Nachtrag zu den Bemerkungen über ein ninivitisches Thongefäß. A.G.W.G., IV, Phil.-hist. Kl. 1848–50, pp. 194–200.

- HAGEN, O. E. A 157  
Keilschrifturkunden zur Geschichte des Königs Cyrus. Beitr. z. Assyriol., 2, 1894, pp. 205-48, +2 tables. -Nachträgliches von Friedrich Delitzsch. pp. 248-57.
- HARLEZ, Charles de A 158  
Une inscription trilingue de Hamadan. Mus., 4, 1885, pp. 88-9.
- \*HARMATTA, J. A 159  
A recently discovered Old Persian inscription. Acta Antiqua, II (Budapest), 1954, pp. 1-14. [Academia Scientiarum Hungarica]
- HARTMANN, Hans A 160  
Zur neuen Inschrift des Xerxes von Persepolis. *Arta und Brazman* bei den Achämeniden. O.L.Z., 40, 1937, pp. 145-60.
- HAUPT, P. A 161  
Keilinschrifttexte der kleineren Achämenideninschriften. (Delitzsch and Haupt, Bibliothek Assyriol. Bd. II.)
- HERZFELD, Ernst A 162  
Altpersische Inschriften, Berlin, 1938, p. viii, 384, +16 plates. (A.M.I., I.)
- HERZFELD, E. A 163  
Āriyāramna, König der Könige. A.M.I., III, 1931, pp. 29-81
- HERZFELD, E. A 164  
Drei Inschriften aus persischem Gebiet. *IN Fest. Meissner*, Mitt. d. Altorientalischen Gesellschaft, IV, Leipzig, 1928-1929, p. [vi], 321 + plate (frontispiece).
- \*HERZFELD, E. A 165  
Die Goldtafel des Aryaramna. Berliner Museen, 52, 1931, pp. 52-5.
- HERZFELD, E. A 166  
Die Magna Carta von Susa. Teil I: Text und Kommentar. Teil II: die Gatha des Dareios. A.M.I., III, 1931, pp. 29-81 and 83-124, +3 plates.
- HERZFELD, E. A 167  
Eine neue Darius-Inschrift aus Hamadan. D.L.Z., 1926, cols. 2105-8.
- HERZFELD, Ernst A 168  
A new inscription of Darius from Hamadan. *Memoirs of the Archaeological Survey of India*, 34. Calcutta, Govt. of India Central Publication Branch, 1928, pp. 7, iii.
- HERZFELD, E. A 169  
A new inscription of Xerxes from Persepolis. Chicago U.P., 1932, pp. viii, 14. (Studies in Ancient Oriental Civilization, 5.)
- HERZFELD, E. A 170  
Xerxes' Charta von Persepolis. I. Dareios' Abdankung. II. Alte und neue Fehler. A.M.I., IV, 1932, pp. 119-139.
- HERZFELD, E. A 171  
Xerxes' Verbot des Daiva-Cultes. A.M.I. VIII, 1937, pp. 56-77.
- HINZ, Walther A 172  
Die Einführung der altpersischen Schrift; zum Absatz 70 der Behistun-Inschrift. Z.D.M.G., 102 (N.F. 27), 1952, pp. 28-38.
- HINZ, W. A 173  
Die untere Grabinschrift des Dareios. Z.D.M.G., 115, 1965.
- HINZ, W. A 174  
Zu den altpersischen Inschriften von Susa. Z.D.M.G., 95 (N.F. 20), 1941, pp. 222-57.
- HINZ, W. A 175  
Zu den Persepolis-Täfelchen. Z.D.M.G., 110 (N.F. 35), 1961, pp. 236-51.
- HINZ, W. A 176  
Zu S 14 der Behistun-Inschrift. Z.D.M.G., 113, 1963.
- HINZ, W. A 177  
Zur Behistun-Inschrift des Dareios. Z.D.M.G., 96, 1941, pp. 326-49.
- HITZIG, Ferdinand A 178  
Die Grabinschrift des Darius zu Nakhschi Rustam, erläutert von Dr. F. Hitzig.
- HODIVALA, Shapurji Kavasji A 179  
Cuneiform inscriptions transcribed into Sanskrit and Avesta: Vehistan inscriptions. J.C.O.I., 19, 1931, pp. 58-158.
- HOFFMANN-KUTSCHKE, Arthur A 180  
Die altpersischen Keilinschriften des Grosskönigs Dārajawausch des Ersten am Berge Bagistān Stuttgart, 1908.
- HOFFMAN-KUTSCHKE, A. A 181  
Die altpersischen Keilinschriften des Grosskönigs Dārajawausch des Ersten am Berge Behistun. Inaugural dissertation Stuttgart, 1908; *ibid.*, 1909, pp. 35, 8°.
- HOFFMANN-KUTSCHKE, A. A 182  
Zu den altpersischen Keilinschriften von Bagistān. Z.D.M.G., 65, 1911, pp. 302-6.
- HOLTZMANN, Adolf A 183  
Neue Inschriften in Keilschrift der ersten und zweiten Art. Z.D.M.G., 8, 1854, pp. 539-47.
- HOLTZMANN, A. A 184  
Ueber S Flower's Keilinschrift. Z.D.M.G., 6, 1852, pp. 379-88.
- HOLTZMANN, A.[?] A 185  
Ueber die Zweite Art der achämenidischen Keilschrift. Z.D.M.G., 5, 1851, pp. 145-78. 6, 1852, pp. 35-47. 8, 1854, pp. 329-45. (Vgl. dazu 6:417, zur Abiwnehr., 6, 456-7.)
- HOONACKER, A. van A 186  
Note sur les lignes 30-33 de l'inscrip-



- tion du cylindre de Cyrus. *Fest. De Harlez*, 325-9.
- HORN, Paul A 187  
The Old Persian inscriptions at Behistan; transliterated with philological annotations. *Fest. Sanjana*. pp. 231-61.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams A 188  
Textual notes on the Old Persian inscriptions. *J.A.O.S.*, 27, 1906, pp. 190-4, +3 plates.
- JAQUET, E. A 189  
Examen critique de l'ouvrage intitulée: *Die altpersischen Keilinschriften von Persepolis, etc., von Dr. Christian Lassen*. *J.A.*, 3e série, 5, 1838, pp. 351-76, 422-45, 544-601. 6, 1838, pp. 385-425.
- JUNKER, Heinrich F. J. A 190  
The rhythm of Darius' epitaph. *IN Yádnáme-ye Jan Rypka*, Prague, 1967, pp. 29-35.
- JUSTI, Ferdinand A 191  
Zur Inschrift von Behistān I, 63 . . . *Z.D.M.G.*, 53, 1899, pp. 89-92.
- KEIPER, Philip H. A 192  
Encore quelques observations sur les inscriptions récemment découvertes touchant Cyrus. *Mus.*, 2, 1883, pp. 610-19.
- KENT, Roland G. A 193  
Addendum on a difficult Old Persian passage. *J.A.O.S.*, 41, 1921, pp. 74-5.
- KENT, R. G. A 194  
Another inscription of Xerxes. *Language*, 9, 1933, pp. 229-31.
- KENT, R. G. A 195  
Cameron's new readings of the Old Persian at Behistan. *J.A.O.S.*, 72, 1952, pp. 9-20.
- \*KENT, R. G. A 196  
Cameron's Old Persian readings at Bisitun. *Restoration and notes*. *J.C.S.*, 5, ii, pp. 55-7, 1951.
- KENT, R. G. A 197  
The Daiva-inscription of Xerxes. *Language*, 13, 1937, pp. 292-305.
- KENT, R. G. A 198  
More Old Persian inscriptions. *J.A.O.S.*, 54, 1934, pp. 34-52.
- KENT, R. G. A 199  
The Nakš-i Rustam inscriptions of Darius. *Language*, 15, 1939, pp. 160-177.
- KENT, R. G. A 200  
A new inscription of Xerxes. *Language*, 9, 1933, pp. 35-46.
- KENT, R. G. A 201  
Old Persian Texts:— 1. The Darius Suez Canal inscription. *J.N.E.S.*, 1, 1942, pp. 415-21. 2. An inscription of Darius II. *J.N.E.S.*, 1, 1942, pp. 421-3. 3. Darius' Behistan inscription, C.5. *J.N.E.S.*, 2, 1943, pp. 105-14. 4. The lists of provinces. *J.N.E.S.*, 2, 1943, pp. 302-6. 5. Darius' Behistan inscription, C.5: a correction. *J.N.E.S.*, 3, 1944, pp. 232-3. 6. Darius' Naqš-i Rustam B inscription. *J.N.E.S.*, 4, 1945, pp. 39-52. 7. Artaxerxes I, Persepolis A. *J.N.E.S.*, 4, 1945, pp. 228-31. 8. Addenda on Naqš-i Rustam B. *J.N.E.S.*, 4, 1945, p. 232. 9. Naqš-i Rustam D. *J.N.E.S.*, 4, 1945, p. 233.
- KENT, R. G. A 202  
The oldest Old Persian inscriptions. *J.A.O.S.*, 66, 1946, pp. 206-212.
- KENT, R. G. A 203  
On some Old Persian inscriptions of Darius I. *J.A.O.S.*, 67, 1947, pp. 30-3, (corrections p. 152).
- KENT, R. G. A 204  
The recently published Old Persian inscriptions. *J.A.O.S.*, 51, 1931, pp. 189-240.
- KENT, R. G. A 205  
The record of Darius' palace at Susa. *J.A.O.S.*, 53, 1933, pp. 1-23, addendum p. 166.
- KENT, R. G. A 206  
The restoration of order by Darius. *J.A.O.S.*, 58, 1938, pp. 112-21.
- KENT, R. G. A 207  
Studies in the Old Persian inscriptions. *J.A.O.S.*, 35, 1915, pp. 321-52.
- KENT, R. G. A 208  
The textual criticism of inscriptions. Philadelphia, Pa.: Linguistic Society of America, Dec. 1926. *Language Monographs*. 2. pp. 76.
- KENT, R. G. A 209  
The textual criticism of inscriptions. *J.A.O.S.*, 40, 1920, pp. 289-99.
- KERN, J. A 210  
Zur Erklärung der altpersischen Keilinschriften. *Z.D.M.G.*, 23, 1869, pp. 212-39.
- KING, L. W. and THOMPSON, R. Campbell [eds.] A 211  
The sculptures and inscriptions of Darius the Great on the rock of Behistūn in Persia; a new collation of the Persian, Susian and Babylonian texts, with English translations. London, British Museum, 1907, pp. 1xxx, 223, +16 plates.
- KÖNIG, Friedrich Wilhelm A 212  
Relief und Inschrift des Königs Dareios I am Felsen von Bagistan. Leiden, E.J. Brill, 1938, pp. xii, 97.



- KOSSOWICZ, Caetan A.** A 213  
Inscriptiones Palaeo-Persicae Achaemenidarum; quot hujusque repertae sunt ad apographa viatorum . . . glossarium palaeo-persicum, et index collectivus compositus a W. Golowin, et tabulam geographicam archaeologicam adjecit W. Golowin. Saint Petersburg, 1872, pp. xxxii, 136, 122, 52, 52, 18, 12, 39. [16].
- LASSEN, Christian** A 214  
Die altpersischen Keilinschriften von Persepolis. Entzifferung des Alphabets und Erklärung des Inhalts. Nebst geographischen Untersuchungen über die Lage der in herodotischen Satrapienverzeichnisse und einer Inschriften erwähnten altpersischen Völker. Bonn, 1836, pp. 186.
- \*LASSEN, C** A 215  
Die neuesten Fortschritte in der Entzifferung der einfachen persepolitischen Keilschrift. W.Z.K.M., 2, 1839, pp. 165–76.
- \*LASSEN, C.** A 216  
Ueber einige neue Keil-Inschriften der einfachsten Gattung. W.Z.K.M., 3, 1840, pp. 442–66.
- LASSEN, C. and WESTERGAARD, N. Ludwig** A 217  
Ueber die Keilinschriften der erster und zweiter Gattung. (Aus dem 6. Bde. der Z.K.M. besonders abgedruckt, 8°.) Bonn, 1845.
- LEHMANN-HAUPT, C. F.** A 218  
Bemerkungen zur keilinschriftlichen Gewichtskunde. Z.D.M.G., 70, 1916, pp. 521–4.
- LENTZ, Wolfgang** A 219  
Die Aufbau der vierten Darius-Inschrift von Persepolis (DPd). *IN* Indogermanica. Fest. Krause, pp. 94–105.
- \*LEVY, Isidore** A 220  
L'inscription triomphale de Xerxès. *Revue historique*, 185, 1939, pp. 105–22.
- LEWY, J** A 221  
Ein altpersisches Sprechsteinrelief mit Darstellung eines Vorgängers des Darius I. [Vortrag. Der fünfte Deutsche Orientalistentag.] Z.D.M.G., 82, (N.F. 7), 1928, pp. liv–lvi.
- ANON** A 222  
\*Testament of Darius the Great. *LIFE Magazine*, XXVI, May 23rd, 1949, pp. 149–50.
- LÖWENSTERN, Isidore** A 223  
Exposé des éléments constitutifs de la système de la troisième écriture cunéiforme de Persépolis. Paris, printed Leipzig, 1847, 4°.
- LUZZATTO, Filosseno** A 224  
Sulla iscrizione cuneiforme persiana di Behistun etc. Memoria . . . Milano 1848.
- MAYRHOFER, Manfred** A 225  
Behistun 191. *IN* Indogermanica, Fest. Krause, pp. 121–4.
- \*MENANT, Joachim** A 226  
La stèle de Chalouf. Essai de restitution du texte persan. Paris, 1887.
- MENASCE, Pierre Jean de** A 227  
Observations sur l'inscription de Xerxès à Persépolis. *Vivre et Penser*, 3e série, 1943–4, pp. 123–32. (Revue biblique trimestrielle).
- MICHELSON, Truman** A 228  
A note on the Achaemenian inscription. *A.J.P.*, 22, 1901, pp. 317–8.
- MO'IN, M.** A 229  
A piece of poetry in Old Persian. Tehran, 1944, pp. 3, [17].
- MÜLLER, Friedrich Max.** A 230  
Altperisches. W.Z.K.M., 4, 1890, pp. 308–12.
- MÜLLER, F. M.** A 231  
Beiträge zur Erklärung der altpersischen Keilinschriften. W.Z.K.M., 1, 1887, pp. 59–63, 133–5, 220–7. 3, 1889, pp. 146–50. 7, 1893, pp. 252–9. 11, 1897, pp. 249–58.
- MÜLLER, F. M.** A 232  
Zur Erklärung der Inschrift von Behistan II, 73 ff. und II, 83 ff. W.Z.K.M., 4, 1890, p. 173.
- \*MUNRO, J. A. R.** A 233  
Newly found records of Darius in solid gold and silver, and inscribed tablets defining the Persian empire under Xerxes. *I.L.N.*, 22.2.1936, 328.
- MUNTER, Friedrich C. C. H.** A 234  
Versuch über die keilförmigen Inschriften zu Persepolis. *Abh. d. kön. Ges. d. Wiss. zu Kopenhagen*, 1798 and *Schriften d. kön. Ges. d. Wiss. zu Kopenhagen*, 1800. and *Kopenhagen*, 1802, pp. 148, +4 folding tables.
- NYLANDER, Carl.** A 235  
Bemerkungen zu einem Inschriftfragment in Pasargadae. *O.S.*, 11, 1962, pp. 121–5.
- NYLANDER, C.** A 236  
Who wrote the inscriptions at Pasargadae? [*Achaemenian Problems: III*]. *O.S.*, 16, 1967, pp. 135–80.
- OGDEN, Charles J.** A 237  
A note on the chronology of the Behistun inscription of Darius. *Fest. Pavry*, pp. 361–5.
- OPPERT, Julius** A 238  
Die Grabinschrift Darius I in Nakschi Rüstam. *Z.D.M.G.*, 11, 1857, pp. 133–7.

- \***OPPERT, J.** A 239  
Les inscriptions des Achéménides conçues dans l'idiome des anciens Perses. Texte, translation, notes. Paris, 1851.
- OPPERT, J.** A 240  
Les inscriptions du Pseudo-Smerdis et de l'usurpateur Nidintabel fixant le calendrier perse. 8th. Int. con. Or., Stockholm, 1889, Section sémitique (8) pp. 251-64. Leiden, 1893, pp. 14, 8°.
- \***OPPERT, J.** A 241  
Mémoire sur les inscriptions des Achéménides conçues dans l'idiome des anciens Perses. J. A., 4e série, vol. 17, pp. 255-96, 378-430, 534-567. vol. 18, pp. 56-83, 322-66; 553-584. vol. 19, pp. 140-215. 1851-2.
- PAPER, Herbert H.** A 242  
An Old Persian text of Darius II (D2Ha). J.A.O.S., 72, 1952, pp. 169-70, +1 plate.
- PATKANOFF** A 243  
Une inscription trilingue de Hamadan. [Prof. Patkonoff, reported by C. de H.]
- \***PEREIRA, Francisco Maria Esteves** A 244  
Iscrição de Dario, o Grande, rei da Persia no rocheda de Bisutun. Academia das Sciencias de Lisboa. Boletim da Segunda Classe. V. Coímbra, 1913, pp. 93.
- \***PINCHES, Theophilus G.** A 245  
On a cuneiform inscription relating to the capture of Babylon by Cyrus and the events which preceded and led to it. Trans. of the Soc. of Biblical Archaeology, 7, 1880, pp. 139-76.
- PISANI, Vittore** A 246  
Intorno alle antiche iscrizioni persiane. R.S.O., 19, 1941, pp. 81-97.
- PITHAWALLA, Maneck B.** A 247  
Rock records of Darius the Great, etc. Poona, 1918, pp. 64, 16°.
- POTE, B. E. [?]** A 248  
Die Alt-Persischen Keil-Inschriften von Persepolis. Entzifferung des Alphabets und Erklärung des Inhalts, nebst geographischen Untersuchungen, etc. (Ancient Persian inscriptions of Persepolis. A deciphering of their alphabet and interpretation of their contents, geographical inquiries, etc.) Von Dr. Christian Lassen. Bonn, 1836, pp. 187. Foreign Quarterly Review, Vol. XX, no. 39, 1837, Article XII, p. 187.
- RAWLINSON, Henry C.** A 249  
Analysis of the Babylonian text at Behistun. J.R.A.S., 14, 1851.
- \***RAWLINSON, H. C.** A 250  
Memoir on the Babylonian and Assyrian inscriptions with a note on Persian inscriptions at Behistun. J.R.A.S., 12, 1850.
- RAWLINSON, H. C.** A 251  
The Persian cuneiform inscriptions at Behistun, decyphered and translated, with a memoir on Persian cuneiform inscriptions in general, and on that of Behistun in particular. J.R.A.S., vols. X and XI, 1846-7. and reprint 1847, pp. lxxi, 349, 8 inscriptions, folded.
- RITTER** A 252  
Cuneiform inscriptions. Translated from the eighth volume of Ritter's Geography. J.B.B.R.A.S., 2, 1845, pp. 251-63.
- \***RÖSSLER, Otto** A 253  
Untersuchungen über die akkadische Fassung der Achämenideninschriften. Berlin, 1938, thesis.
- \***ROYAL DUBLIN SOCIETY** A 254  
Inscription from the ruins of Persepolis, copies from casts taken on the spot, and now in the museum of the Royal Dublin Society. Dublin, 1835.
- RUGARLI, V.** A 255  
Tre iscrizioni cuneiformi di Dario d'estaspe su la rupe di Behistan. Trad. dal pers. Bologna 1889, folio.
- SAINT-MARTIN, Jean Antoine** A 256  
Extrait d'un mémoire relatif aux antiques inscriptions de Persépolis, lu à l'Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres, par Saint-Martin. J.A., Ière. série, ii, 1823, pp. 65-90.
- \***SAINT-MARTIN, J. A.** A 257  
Nouvelles observations sur les inscriptions de Persépolis. Mem. Ac. Inscr. et B-L., XII, pp. 113-146.
- SAYCE, A. H.** A 258  
The inscriptions of Mal-Amir and the language of the second column of the Achaemenian inscriptions. 6th. Int. Cong. Or., 1883, Part 2, pp. 637-756.
- SAYCE, A. H.** A 259  
Persian plaque with cuneiform inscription discovered at Saqqara. Archiv für Orientforschung, 8, 1933, p. 225.
- SCHAEDER, Hans Heinrich** A 260  
Ueber die Inschrift des Ariaramnes. Sb. P.A.W., 1931, phil-hist, Kl., pp. 635-45. and Sonderausgabe, Berlin, 1931, pp. 13.
- SCHAEDER, H. H.** A 261  
Ueber einige altpersische Inschriften. Sb. P.A.W., 1935, pp. 489-506. and Sonderausgabe, Berlin, 1935, pp. 20.



- SCHEIL, V. A 262  
The ancient Persian inscriptions of the Achaemenides found at Susa: an excerpt from 'Inscriptions des Achéménides à Suse par V. Scheil, Mémoires de la Mission Archéologique de Perse, xxi, Paris, 1929 [with introduction and translation into English] by J. M. Unvala. Paris, 1929, p. 42.
- \*SCHEIL, V. A 263  
Documents et arguments. 10: Inscription de Darius à Suez. R.A.A.O., 27, 1930, pp. 93-7.
- \*SCHEIL, V. A 264  
Le Gobryas de la Cyropédie et les textes cunéiformes. R.A.A.O., 11, 1914, pp. 165-74.
- \*SCHEIL, V. A 265  
Inscription de Darius à Suez. B.I.F.A.O., 30, 1931, pp. 292-7.
- SCHEIL, V. A 266  
Inscriptions des Achéménides à Suse. Paris, 1929, pp. 101, +XIII plates. (Mémoires de la Mission Archéologique de Perse, XXI. Mission en Susiane.) Supplément et suite:— 1933, pp. 103-129, +IV plates. (Mémoires de la Mission Archéologique de Perse, XXIV. Mission en Susiane.)
- \*SCHULZ, F. E. [?] A 267  
Mémoire sur deux inscriptions cunéiformes trouvées près d'Hamadan. Un extrait des papiers par Eugène Burnouf. Paris, 1836.
- SCHWENTER, Ernst. A 268  
Zu der neuen Darius-Inschrift aus Hamadan. Z.I.I., 6, 1928, pp. 171-3.
- SEN, Sukumar. A 269  
Old Persian inscriptions of the Achaemenian emperors. [Calcutta]: University of Calcutta, 1941. pp. xi, 299 +2 plates.
- \*SHARP, Ralph Norman A 270  
The inscriptions in Old Persian cuneiform of the Achaemenian Emperors. Published by the Central Council for the Celebration of the 25th Century of the Foundation of the Iranian Empire.
- SPIEGEL, Friedrich A 271  
Die altpersischen Keilinschriften; im Grundtexte mit Uebersetzung, Grammatik und Glossar. Leipzig, 1881, pp. viii, 246.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. A 272  
Dariusinschrift von Nakš i Rustam.
- STRASSMAIER, J. N. A 273  
Inschriften von Nabopolassar und Smerdis. Z.A., 4, 1889, pp. 106-52.
- THUMB, Albert A 274  
Zu den altpersischen Keilinschriften. K.Z., 32 (n.s. 12), 1893, pp. 123-33.
- TOLMAN, Herbert Cushing A 275  
An Avestan parallel in Darius Nakš-i Rustam, b. A.J.P., 31, 1910, p. 80.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 276  
The Behistan inscription of King Darius; translation and critical notes to the Persian text with special reference to the recent re-examinations of the rock. Nashville, Tennessee, Vanderbilt University Studies, 1, no. 1, 1908, pp. 39, 8<sup>o</sup>.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 277  
A critical note to Col. 4, L. 76 of the Behistan Inscription. A.J.P., 29, 1908, p. 212.
- \*TOLMAN, H. C. A 278  
Notes to his Persian inscriptions, 1st. issue. Chapel Hill, N.C., 1894.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 279  
The Sevruguin photograph of the Nakš-i-Rustam inscription. A.J.P., 44, 1923, pp. 168-170.
- TYCHSEN, O. G. A 280  
De cuneatis inscriptionibus persepolitani lucubratio. Rostochii, 1798.
- \*UNVALA, Jamshedji Maneckji A 281  
The Ancient Persian inscriptions of Darius I and other Achaemenian sovereigns found at Susa and the Sassanian Pahlavi (Parsik) inscriptions of Sāpūr I from Bišāpur and Hājiābād in Fārs with transcription and translation. Bombay, 1952.
- UNVALA, J. M. A 282  
A note on "Mémoires de la Mission Archéologique de Perse, Tome XXI. Inscriptions des Achéménides à Suse, par V. Scheil." Paris, 1929. J.C.O.I., 17, 1930, pp. 79-83.
- WEISSBACH, Franz Heinrich A 283  
Die Achämenideninschriften zweiter Art, herausgegeben und bearbeitet von F. H. Weissbach. Leipzig, 1866 and 1890, pp. viii, 126, XVI plates (orig. text). (Assyriologische Bibliothek-IX.)
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 284  
Achämenidisches. Z.D.M.G., 91, 1937, pp. 80-87, 643-51.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 285  
Die altpersischen Inschriften. *IN* Gr. der iran. Phil., Bd. 2, Absch. 2, Literatur, Nr. 2, pp. 54-74.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 286  
Die Denkmäler und Inschriften an der Mündung des Nahr-el-Kelb. Berlin, 1922, pp. 56, XIV plates. (Wiss. Veröffentlichungen des deutsch-türkischen Denkmalschutz-Kommandos. Heft 6.)
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 287  
Die dreisprachige Inschrift des



- Artaxerxes Mnemon. Z.A., 1891, VI, pp. 159-60.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 288  
Die dreisprachige Inschrift, Darius Susa E. Z.A., 44, 1938, pp. 150-69, N.F. Bd. 10.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 289  
Die fünfte Kolumne der grossen Bīsutūn Inschrift. Z.A., 46, 1940, pp. 53-82, N.F. Bd. 12.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 290  
Das Grab des Cyrus und die Inschriften von Murghāb. Z.D.M.G., 48, 1894, pp. 653-65.
- \*WEISSBACH, F. H. A 291  
Inschriften von Persepolis.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 292  
Die Keilinschriften am Grabe des Darius Hystaspis. Abh. Sächs. Ges. Wiss., phil-hist. Kl., 1913, xxix, i. pp. 1-53, mit 8 Lichtdrucktafeln und 4 Abb. im Text. Leipzig.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 293  
Die Keilinschriften der Achämeniden, bearbeitet von F. H. Weissbach. Leipzig, 1911, pp. lxxxiv, 160. (Vorderasiatischer Bibliothek. 3).
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 294  
The Old Persian Inscriptions, by F. H. Weissbach. Translated from the German by the Rev. Dr. D. Mackichan. Modi M. V., pp. 673-705.
- \*WEISSBACH, F. H. A 295  
Ueber die Inschriften des Darius Hystaspis von Nakš-i-Rustam. Leipzig, 1910, pp. 9. (Sitzung von 18. Dez. 1909, 1. [?].)
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 296  
Zu der Goldinschrift des Dareios I. Z.A., 37, 1927, pp. 291-4. (N.F. 3)
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 297  
Zu der neuen Xerxes-Inschrift von Persepolis. Z.A., 41, 1933, pp. 318-21. (N.F. 7)
- WEISSBACH, F. H. A 298  
Zur Kritik der Achämenideninschriften. Z.D.M.G., 67, 1913, pp. 271-341.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. and BANG, Wilhelm A 299  
Die altpersischen Keilinschriften in Umschrift und Uebersetzung, herausgegeben von F. H. Weissbach und W. Bang. Leipzig: J. C. Hinrich, 1893-1908, pp. xvi, 48, 4 plates, 4°. (Assyriologisches Bibliothek. Band X.)
- c. Grammatical and philological studies.*
- ALBRIGHT, William Foxwell A 300  
Ea-mummu and Anu-adapa in the Panegyric of Cyrus. J.R.A.S., 1912, pp. 285-9.
- BANG, Wilhelm A 301  
Altpersisch. šakaurim ein semitisches Lehnwort? W.Z.K.M., 22, 1908, p. 118.
- BANG, W. A 302  
Contributions to the Old Persian lexicography. B.O.Rec., 3, no. 10, 1889.
- \*BANG, W. A 303  
Zur altpersischen Schrift und Aussprache. Louvain, 1912.
- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 304  
Zu K.Z. 47, 169 über altpers. amuθah. K.Z., 47, 1916, pp. 292-5.
- BENFEY, Theodor A 305  
Altpersisch mazdāh - Zendisch mazdāonh - Sanskritisch medhâ's. Eine grammatisch-etymologische Abhandlung. A.G.W.G., 23, 1878, Phil-hist. Kl., pp. 1-44.
- BENVENISTE, Emile A 306  
Etudes sur le vieux perse. B.S.L.P., 47, 1951, pp. 21-51.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 307  
Sur la syntaxe du vieux-perse. M.S.L.P., 23, 1935, pp. 179-83.
- BERTIN, George A 308  
Abridged grammars of the languages of the cuneiform inscriptions, containing:-  
1) a Sumero-Akkadian grammar.  
2) an Assyro-Babylonian grammar.  
3) a Vannic grammar. 4) a Medic grammar. 5) an Old Persian grammar. London, 1888, pp. viii, 117, 8°.
- BLEICHSTEINER, Robert A 309  
Altpersische Edelsteinnamen. W.Z.K.M., 37, 1930, 93-104.
- ANON A 309a  
Altpersisch akunauš und adaršnauš. Z.V.S.F., 25, 1881.
- BRANDENSTEIN, Wilhelm A 310  
Sataspes. B.Nf., 4, 1953, p. 288.
- BRANDENSTEIN, W. and MAYRHOFER, Manfred A 311  
Antiguo Persa: gramatica, inscripciones, por Wilhelm Brandenstein, con un lexico etimologico, por Manfred Mayrhofer. Manual de Linguistica Indoeuropa, Cuaderno III. Madrid, 1958, pp. 143.
- BRANDENSTEIN, W. and MAYRHOFER, M. A 312  
Handbuch des Altpersischen. Wiesbaden, 1964, pp. 160.
- BRUGMANN, Karl A 313  
Altpersisch akunauš und adaršnauš. K.Z., 25, 1881, pp. 307-8.
- BÜCHNER, V. F. A 314  
"Yauna takabara." O.L.Z., 23, 1920, pp. 57-9.

- CHARPENTIER, Jarl A 315  
Pherendates – Parnadatta. J.R.A.S.,  
1931, pp. 140–1.
- \*CHRISTENSEN, Arthur A 316  
1) Hvad vi kan laere af graeske og andre  
fremmede Gengivelser af old persiske  
Egnavne. 2) Urariske Sprog- og  
Kulturreste fra Forasien. Foredrag  
Filologisk-historisk Samfund, 1916.  
Kort Udsigt over det philologisk-  
historiske Samfunds Virksomhed,  
Oktbr. 1909-Oktbr. 1914. København,  
1916, pp. 190–2.
- DEBRUNNER, A. A 317  
Die Flexion der ī- und ū-Stämme im  
Altpersischen. Ig.F., 52, 1934,  
pp. 131–6.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques A 318  
Old Persian *artācā brazmaniy*.  
B.S.O.A.S., 25, 1962, pp. 336–7.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 319  
Old Persian Yāumanīš. Henning M.V.,  
pp. 140–2.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 320  
V.-p. armīš “comble” et les noms  
iraniens en -mi-. O.S., 4, 1955,  
pp. 29–33.
- EILERS, Wilhelm A 321  
Iranische Beamtennamen in der keil-  
schriftlichen Überlieferung. A.K.M.,  
25, Heft 5, 1940, pp. 142, 4 plates.
- GELDNER, Karl F. A 322  
Thakatā, hišas, hišasat. K.Z., 28, N.F.  
8, 1887, pp. 301–3.
- GERSHEVITCH, Ilya A 323  
Amber at Persepolis. Fest. Pagliaro II,  
pp. 167–251.
- GRAY, Louis H. A 234  
Four Old Persian etymologies. A.J.P.,  
53, 1932, pp. 67–9.
- GRAY, L. H. A 235  
Indo-Iranian studies. a) Ancient  
Persian sibilants: the ancient Persian  
representation of s, z, and sp.  
b) Inflection: nominative singular of  
-as-stems. c) Translation: Behistān, i.  
A.J.P., 21, 1900, pp. 1–22.
- HAHN, Emma Adelaide A 326  
On alleged anacolutha in Old Persian.  
J.A.O.S., 85, 1965, pp. 48–58.
- HALL, Robert A. A 327  
The etymology of Old Persian vardā-  
nam. Language, 12, 1936, pp. 297–9.
- HAMP, Eric P. A 328  
Final vowels in Old Persian. J.N.E.S.,  
13, 1954, pp. 115–7.
- HAMP, E. P. A 329  
Old Persian avā. K.Z., 75, 1958, p. 239.
- HARMATTA, J. A 330  
An Old Persian loan-word in Elamite.  
A.O.H., 5, 1955, pp. 195–203.
- \*HAUPT, P. A 331  
On the pronunciation for “tr” in Old  
Persian. J. Hopkins University Circulars,  
6, 1887, pp. 117–8.
- HINZ, Walter. A 332  
Altpersischer Wortschatz. A.K.M., 27,  
1, 1942, pp. vi, 160, 8°. Reprint  
Leipzig, 1966.
- HINZ, W. A 333  
Zu altpersisch brazmaniya. Orientalia,  
n.s., 33, 1964, p. 262.
- HOFFMANN, Karl A 334  
Altpersisch afuvaya. Fest. Sommer,  
pp. 80–5.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 335  
Die Ortsnamen-Parentese im Altper-  
sischen und Vedischen. Z.D.M.G., 110,  
N.F., 35, 1961, pp. 64–73.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 336  
Zur Parentese im Altpersischen.  
M.S.S.W., 9, 1956, pp. 79–86.
- HOFFMANN, O. A 337  
Etymologien. I. Altpers. *θakatā*.  
B.B.K.I.G.S., 18, 1892, pp. 285–6.
- HÜSING, Georg. A 338  
Altpersisch abi-ā-čariš? K.Z., 48, 1918,  
pp. 155–6.
- HÜSING, G. A 339  
Altpersisch āmupa. K.Z., 47, 1916,  
p. 169.
- HÜSING, G. A 340  
Die iranischen Eigennamen in den  
Achämenideninschriften. Königsburg,  
1897 [Inaugural-Dissertation], pp.  
46.
- HÜSING, G. A 341  
Wō, Wai, Wišta: ein altpersisches  
Adjektiv und seine Steigerung. O.L.Z.,  
15, 1912, pp. 537–41.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams A 342  
The etymology of some words in the Old  
Old Persian inscriptions. J.A.O.S., 38,  
1918, pp. 121–4.
- JOHNSON, Edwin Lee A 343  
Historical grammar of the ancient  
Persian Language. New York, 1917,  
pp. xiv, 251.
- JOHNSON, E. L. A 344  
Index verborum to the Old Persian  
inscriptions. [v. Tolman, H. C.,  
Ancient Persian lexicon.] Thesis,  
Vanderbilt University, 1910, pp. iv,  
51.
- JUSTI, Ferdinand A 345  
Die altpersischen Monate. Z.D.M.G.,  
51, 1897, pp. 233–51.
- KEIPER, Philip H. A 346  
Review of: F. Spiegel, Die altpersischen  
Keilinschriften. Mus., I, 1882, pp. 452–  
61.

- KENT, Roland G. A 347  
The accusative in Old Persian *mām*  
*kāma*. J.A.O.S., 66, 1946, pp. 44-9.
- KENT, R. G. A 348  
Old Persian: grammar, texts, lexicon.  
New Haven, Conn., 1950, pp. xiii, 216.  
Reprint: New Haven, Conn., 1961,  
pp. 230.
- KENT, R. G. A 349  
Old Persian *artācā brazmaniya*.  
Language, 21, 1945, pp. 223-9.
- KENT, R. G. A 350  
The Old Persian relative and article.  
Language, 20, 1944, pp. 1-10.
- KENT, R. G. A 351  
Studies in Old Persian morphology.  
Language, 19, 1943, pp. 221-9.
- KENT, R. G. A 352  
Vocalic *r* in Old Persian before *n*.  
Language, 18, 1942, pp. 79-82.
- KLIMA, Otakar. A 353  
*Gaiθāmčā māniyamčā*. Fest. Eilers,  
pp. 202-3.
- KÖNIG, Friedrich Wilhelm A 354  
Altpersische Adelsgeschlechter. I: Die  
*Dātuhijān*. II: Die *Wṛhānijān*. III: Die  
*Suhrijān*. W.Z.K.M., 31, 1924,  
pp. 287-308; 33, 1926, pp. 24-56;  
35, 1928, pp. 1-35.
- KRAETZSCHMAR, Richard A 355  
The sign of the breath at the end of  
words in the New-Babylonian and  
Achaemenian inscriptions. *Hebraica*,  
7, 1890, pp. 149-51.
- KRAMERS, J. H. A 356  
*Peshāwar*. *Analecta Orientalia*, I,  
pp. 366-72. Also, *Annual Bibliography*  
of Indian Archaeology, 1940-7,  
Leyden.
- KUIPER, F. B. J. A 357  
Three notes on Old Persian. *A.I.O.*  
*Napoli*, sez. ling., 2, 2, 1960, pp. 159-  
70.
- LEPSIUS, Richard A 358  
Über das Lautsystem der persischen  
Keilschrift. *A.K.P.A.W.*, 1862,  
pp. 385-412.
- LESNY, V. A 359  
Der Gebrauch des Personalpronomens  
als Satzsubjekt im Altpersischen. *Arc*  
*O.*, 14, 1943, pp. 118-28.
- LEUMANN, M. A 360  
Altpersisch *hagmatā*. Fest. Morgen-  
stierne, pp. 124-8.
- MAYRHOFER, Manfred A 361  
Altpersisch *Hamātar*. *A.I.O. Napoli*,  
sez. ling., 1, 1, 1954, pp. 13-4.
- MAYRHOFER, M. A 362  
Altpersische Späne. *Orientalia*, n.s., 33,  
1964, pp. 82-87.
- MAYRHOFER, M. A 363  
Old Persian *kunautiy*: Sanskrit *śrṇóti*.  
J.A.O.S., 72, 1952, pp. 110-11.
- MAYRHOFER, M. A 364  
Probleme um *Datuvahya*. Fest. Eilers,  
pp. 217-19.
- MAYRHOFER, M. A 365  
Zu den neuen Iranier-namen aus  
*Persepolis*. Fest. Pagliaro III, pp. 107-  
117.
- MEILLET, André A 366  
A propos de (h)učāšma en vieux-perse.  
*M.S.L.P.*, 19, 1916, pp. 348-9.
- MEILLET, A. A 367  
Le génétif du vieux-perse. *M.S.L.P.*,  
17, 1911-1912, pp. 191-3.
- MEILLET, A. A 368  
*Grammaire du vieux-Perse*. Paris, 1915,  
pp. xviii, 232. 2e édition . . . corrigée  
par E. Benveniste. Paris, 1931, pp. xxiv,  
266.
- MEILLET, A. A 369  
Sur la notation du *z* en vieux-perse.  
*M.S.L.P.*, 18, 1913-1914, p. 380.
- MEILLET, A. A 370  
Sur les groupes de consonnes en vieux-  
perse. *M.S.L.P.*, 17, 1911-1912,  
pp. 368-70.
- MÜLLER, F. A 371  
Altpersisch *wazarka* oder *wazrka*? -  
Neupersische *Pahlawi* und armenische  
Etymologie. *W.Z.K.M.*, 11, 1897,  
pp. 200-7.
- MÜLLER, F. A 372  
Zur pronominalen Declination im  
Altpersischen. *W.Z.K.M.*, 7, 1893,  
p. 112.
- MUNKACSI, B. A 373  
Ein altpersischer Monatsname bei den  
Sudwogulen. *K.S.*, 9, 1908, pp. 137-40.
- \*NYBERG, Henrik Samuel. A 374  
An Old Persian name on a silver bowl in  
Dr. Kempe's collection. Fest. Kempe,  
pp. 735-9.
- OPPERT, Julius A 375  
Das Lautsystem des Altpersischen.  
Berlin, 1847, 8°.
- PAPER, Herbert H. A 376  
The Old Persian /l/ phoneme. *J.A.O.S.*,  
76, 1956, pp. 24-6.
- PINCHES, Theophilus G. A 377  
Old Persian names in Babylonian con-  
tracts. *Hebraica*, 8, 1892, pp. 134-5.
- POTT, A. F. A 378  
Über altpersische Eigennamen.  
*Z.D.M.G.*, 13, 1859, pp. 359-444.
- SCHAEDER, Hans Heinrich A 379  
Altpersisch *aruvastam* 'Rüstigkeit'.  
*O.L.Z.*, 43, 1940, pp. 289-93.



- SCHMID, Wolfgang P. A 380  
Zur Konstruktion von altpers. hačā. Ig. F., 69, 1964, pp. 213-7.
- SCHMITT, Rüdiger. A 381  
Altpersisch ufrasta- neben ufrašta-. Die Sprache, 13, 1967, pp. 208-11.
- SCHMITT, R. A 382  
Altpersische Minutien. K.Z., 81, 1967, pp. 54-62.
- SCHMITT, R. A 383  
Ein altpersisches *ghostword* und das sog. 'inverse ca'. Orientalia, n.s., 32, 1963, pp. 437-48.
- SCHWENTNER, Ernest A 384  
Die wortfolge im Altpersischen. Z.I.I., 3, 1925, pp. 23-32.
- SEMPER, Max A 385  
Nicht-Arisches im alten Persertum. Ephemerides Orientales, 37, 1929, pp. 1-14.
- SEN, Sukumar A 386  
Old Persian maθišta-: Avestan masišta-. Indo-Iranica, 3, 2, 1948, p. 13.
- SEN, S. A 387  
Two Old Persian etymologies. Indo-Iranica, 1, 1, 1946, pp. 23-4.
- \*SPIEGEL, Friedrich A 388  
Arya, airya, aryeaman, airyamā und zur altpersischen Syntax. B.V.S.P., 1, 1856, pp. 129-38.
- STRUNK, K. A 389  
Wortstruktur und Pronomen im Altpersischen. K.Z., 81, 1967, pp. 265-75.
- STURTEVANT, E. H. A 390  
The misuse of case forms in the Achaemenian inscriptions. J.A.O.S., 48, 1928, pp. 66-73
- TOLMAN, Herbert Cushing A 391  
Ancient Persian lexicon; and the texts of the Achaemenian inscriptions transliterated and translated with special reference to their recent re-examination. The Vanderbilt Oriental Series, 6. New York, 1908, pp. xii, 134. [Reviewed by L. H. Gray in A.J.P., 30, 1909, pp. 456-8.] Cuneiform supplement to the author's Ancient Persian lexicon and texts, with brief historical synopsis of the language. New York, 1910, pp. xxvi, 71, iv, 51.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 392  
Does yaunā takabarā (Dar. N Ra) signify 'Shield (i.e. Petasos)-wearing Ionians'? P.A.P.A., 44, 1917, pp. liii-iv.
- \*TOLMAN, H. C. A 393  
A grammar of the Old Persian language with the inscriptions of the Achaemenian kings and vocabulary. Boston, 1892.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 394  
The graphic representation of final Indo-Iranian *a* in Ancient Persian. P.A.P.A., 47, 1917, pp. xxix-xxx.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 395  
Identification of the Ancient Persian month *Garmapada* in the light of the recently found Aramaic papyrus fragments. A.J.P., 32, 1911, pp. 444-5.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 396  
Persian words in the Glosses of Hesychius. J.A.O.S., 41, 1921, pp. 236-7.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 397  
Points in the syntax of the Old-Persian cuneiform inscriptions. J.A.O.S., 15, 1893, pp. c-ci.
- WACKERNAGEL, Jacob A 398  
Futurum historicum im Altpersischen. Fest. Thomsen, pp. 134-7. and Kleine Schriften, von Jacob Wackernagel, I, pp. 444-7.
- WACKERNAGEL, J. A 399  
Zu der altpersischen Stelle in Aristophanes' Acharnern. Ig. F., 39, 1921, p. 224.
- WARE, James R. A 400  
Brief note: Old Persian niyaθrārayam. Bh. 1. 64. J.A.O.S., 44, 1924, pp. 285-7.
- WEISSBACH, Franz Heinrich A 401  
Altpersische Aufgaben. Fest. Streitberg, pp. 376-85.
- WESENDONK, Otto Gunther von A 402  
Zu altpersisch Auramazda. Z.I.I., 7, 1929, pp. 189-93.
- WIKANDER, Stig. A 403  
Mithra en vieux-perse. Or.S., 1, 1952, pp. 66-8.
- WILLIAMS, Thomas Hudson A 404  
A short grammar of Old Persian, with a reader; accompanied by a word for word translation, notes and vocabulary. Cardiff, 1936, pp. 51, 8°. 2nd ed. Cardiff, 1953.
- WITTE, Samuel Simon A 405  
Über die Bildung der Schriftsprache und den Ursprung der keilformigen Inschriften zu Persepolis. Ein philosophisch-geschichtlicher Versuch. Rostock, 1799, 8°.
- WÜST, Walther. A 406  
Altpersisches. W.Z.K.M., 47, 1940, pp. 131-46.
- WÜST, W. A 407  
Altpersisches III. adda - adadā. Wörter und Sachen, 23, N.F., 5, 1943-1944, pp. 52-61.

## 3. Avestan

## a. General

- ALTHEIM, Franz A 408  
Awestische Textgeschichte. Hallische Monographien, 9. Halle, 1949, pp. 32, +3 plates.
- ANDREAS, F. C. A 409  
Die Entstehung des Avesta Alphabetes und sein ursprünglicher Lautwert. Leiden, 1903. *and* Ver. XIII Int. Or. Kon. in Hamburg, 1902, pp. 99-108.
- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 410  
Awestasprache und Altpersisch. Grund. d. Iran. Philol., I, Erster Abschnitt, ii, (Sprachgeschichte), pp. 152-248.
- BHARUCHA, Sheriarji Dadabhai A 411  
On the accurate pronunciations of the Avesta. Fest. Spiegel, pp. 50-64.
- \*BLOCHET, E. A 412  
L'Avesta de James Darmsteter et ses critiques. Paris, 1897. 8°.
- \*BUTAVAND, F. B. A 413  
L'enigme lydienne. (Les inscriptions de Sardes.) Paris, 1935, pp. 50.
- CALAND, Willem A 414  
Eine Ubereinstimmung zwischen vedischem und avestischem Sprachgebrauch. K.Z., 34, N.F., 14, 1897, pp. 456-7.
- \*CHRISTENSEN, Arthur A 415  
On the chronology of the Gāthās and the Yaṣts. Jour. of the Iran. Assoc., 9, 1920, pp. 1-9.
- COLLITZ, Hermann A 416  
Zum Awesta-Alphabet. Ver. XIII Int. Or. Kon. in Hamburg, 1902, pp. 107-8.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 417  
Some reinterpretations in the Avesta. T.P.S., 1966, pp. 1-23.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 418  
Postscript to 'Some reinterpretations in the Avesta'. T.P.S., 1967, p. 204.
- FOY, Willy A 419  
Avesta. Z.D.M.G., 52, 1898, p. 254.
- FRIŠ, Oldrich. A 420  
The Avestan studies. Arc.O., 19, 1951, pp. 492-513.
- FRYE, Richard N. A 421  
Georges Dumézil and the translators of the Avesta. Numen, 7, 1960, pp. 161-71. [v. Kuiper, F.B.J., Numen, 8, 1961, pp. 34-46. "Some observations on Dumézil's theory (with ref. to Prof. Frye's art.)".
- FRYE, R. N. A 422  
Historical remarks on the two dialects of the Avesta. *in* Unvala M.V., 1964, pp. 30-4.
- GELDNER, Karl F. A 423  
Awestalitteratur. Gr. Ir. Phil., II Band, 2. Abschnitt, Litteratur, Nr. 1, pp. 1-53. Strasburg, 1896.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 424  
Über die Metrik des Jüngeren Avesta: nebst Übersetzung ausgewählter Abschnitte. Tübingen, 1877, pp. xviii, 174.
- GRAY, Louis H. A 425  
The "Ahurian" and "Daevian" vocabularies in the Avesta. J.R.A.S., 1927, pp. 427-42.
- GRAY, L. H. A 426  
A list of the divine and demonic epithets in the Avesta. J.A.O.S., 46, 1926, pp. 97-153.
- GÜNTERT, Hermann A 427  
Über die ahurischen und daëvischen Ausdrücke im Awesta; eine semasiologische Studie. S.H.A.W., Phil-hist. Kl., (Abh. 13), 1914, Bd.V, pp. 34.
- HARLEZ, Charles de A 428  
Coup d'oeil sur l'histoire et état actuel des études avestiques. B.A.S.L.B.B., 3e série, T.12, 1886, pp. 314-54.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 429  
De l'exégèse et de la correction des textes avestiques. Leipzig, 1883, 8°, pp. xvi, 256. [Printed in Louvain.]
- HARLEZ, C. de A 430  
De la transcription de l'alphabet avestique. B.B.K.I.G.S., 7, 1883, pp. 127-39.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 431  
Etudes avestiques. Z.D.M.G., 36, 1882, pp. 627-46.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 432  
Etudes avestiques: I. note sur le sens des mots Avesta-Zend. J.A., sér. vii, 8, 1876, pp. 487-500. Extrait - Paris, 1877, p. 72.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 433  
Etudes avestiques: II. des controverses relatives au Zend-Avesta. J.A., sér. vii, 9, 1877, pp. 97-121.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 434  
Etudes avestiques: III. des controverses relatives au Zend-Avesta. J.A., sér. vii, 9, 1877, pp. 289-324.
- HARLEZ, C. de [?] A 435  
Etudes avestiques et celtiques. Muséon, 6, 1887, pp. 641-2.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 436  
Etudes éraniennes. I: De l'alphabet avestique et de sa transcription; métrique du Gatha Vahistoistis et du Fargard XXII. Paris, 1880, p. 52.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 437  
Origine de l'Avesta et son interprétation (systeme et critique de M. J. Luquiens). Muséon, 1, 1882, pp. 494-505.



- HARLEZ, C. de A 438  
Review: Studien zum Avesta von Karl Geldner. Erstes Heft. B.B.K.I.G.S., 8, 1884, pp. 169-84.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 439  
Zur Erklärung des Avesta. Z.D.M.G., 37, 1883, pp. 250-2.
- HARTMAN, Lars A 440  
Notes sur la récitation des textes avestiques. O.S., 8, 1959, pp. 92-112.
- HARTMAN, Sven S. A 441  
La disposition de l'Avesta I. O.S., 5, 1956, pp. 30-98.
- HENNING, Walter B. A 442  
The disintegration of the Avestic studies. T.P.S., 1942, pp. 40-56.
- HENNINGS, August A 443  
Versuch einer ostindischen Litteraturgeschichte nebst einer kritischen Beurtheilung der Aechtheit der Zendbücher. (Anhang) Hamburg, 1786.
- HERTEL, Johannes A 444  
Beiträge zur Erklärung des Awestas und des Vedas. A.S.A.W., Bd. 40 (Phil-hist. Kl.), 1930, Nr. 2, pp. 284.
- HERTEL, Johannes A 445  
Beiträge zur Metrik des Awestas und des Rigvedas. A.S.A.W., Bd. 38 (Phil-hist. Kl.), 1928, Nr. 3, p. 98.
- HILLEBRANDT, Alfred A 446  
Bemerkungen zum Avesta. B.B.K.I.G.S., 9, 1885, pp. 133-4.
- HORN, Paul A 447  
Beiträge zur Kenntniss des Avesta. K.Z., 32, (N.F. 12), 1893, pp. 572-89.
- HÜBSCHMANN, Heinrich A 448  
Beiträge zur Erklärung des Avesta. Z.D.M.G., 26, 1872, pp. 453-60. Z.D.M.G., 28, 1874, pp. 77-87.
- INSLER, Stanley A 449  
Studien zum Awesta, I. Ig. F., 70, 1965.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams A 450  
Avesta contributions. A.J.P., 11, 1890, pp. 87-9.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 451  
The Avestan alphabet and its transcription, with appendices. Stuttgart, 1890, 8°, p. 36.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 452  
Avestan similes: 1) from nature. pp. cxxxviii-cxl. 2) from the animal world. pp. clxxxv-clxxxvii. J.A.O.S., 13, 1889.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 453  
An Avestan word-arrangement. K.Z., 36, (N.F. 16), 1900, pp. 149-51.
- JANERT, Klaus Ludwig A 454  
Sinn und Bedeutung des Wortes dhasi und seines Belegstellung im Rigveda und Awesta. Göttinger Asiatischer Forschungen, 7. Göttingen, 1956, pp. viii, 83.
- JONG, J. G. de A 455  
Ein "neues" Avestamanuskript: Vendidad Sade. B.O., 15, 1958, pp. 87-8.
- JUNKER, Heinrich F. J. A 456  
Das Awestaalphabet und der Ursprung der armenischen und georgischen Schrift. Caucasia, 2, 1925, pp. 1-92. Caucasia, 3, 1926, pp. 82-139. Reprint Leipzig 1927.
- JUNKER, H. F. J. A 457  
The origin of the Avestan alphabet. Modi M. V., pp. 766-74.
- KLIMA, Otakar. A 458  
Awesta, die altpersischen Inschriften, das mittelpersische Schriftum. *IN* Jan Rypka, Iranische Literaturgeschichte, pp. 1-67 (Bib. pp. 565-71).
- LOMMEL, Herman A 459  
Die Poessie des Awesta. Int. Monats. für Wiss., Kunst und Technik, 15, 1921, pp. 629-60.
- LOMMEL, H. A 460  
Untersuchungen über die Metrik des jüngeren Awesta. Z.I.I., 1, 1922, pp. 185-245. 5, 1927, pp. 1-92.
- MEILLET, André A 461  
Varia-quelques remarques sur le vocabulaire de l'Avesta. M.S.L.P., 13, 1905-6, pp. 250-3.
- \*MILLS, L. H. A 462  
Communication on the uncertain titles of the Avesta and their situation. 1899.
- MIRZA, Hormazdyar A 463  
On the oral and the written transmissions of the Avesta text. A.I.O. Conf., 19, ii, 1959, pp. 37-44.
- \*MITRA, Babu Rajendralala A 464  
On the peculiarities of the Gâtha dialect. J.R.A.S., Bengal, 23, pp. 604ff.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji A 465  
A few notes on Anquetil Du Perron's own copy of his "Zend Avesta", l'ouvrage de Zoroastre", recently discovered in Colombo. J.C.O.I., 5, 1925, pp. 54-118. *and* Cama Oriental Institute Papers 7, Bombay, 1928, pp. 64-128.
- MODI, J. J. A 466  
An old Avesta-Pazend-Sanskrit manuscript of the Sarosh-Hadokht and its writer. J.C.O.I., 1, 1922, pp. 8-12. *and* Cama Oriental Institute Papers 1, Bombay, 1928, pp. 1-5.
- MODI, J. J. A 467  
An old MS. of the Kitāb-i Darūn Yasht. J.C.O.I., 1, 1922, pp. 13-32.



- NOSHERWAN, Kaikobād Adarbād  
Dastur. A 468  
On the derivation of "Avesta". Fest.  
Cama, pp. 274-9.
- PATEL, Manilal. A 469  
The dialect of the Gāthās and its rela-  
tion with that of the younger Avesta.  
A.I.O. Conf., 7, pp. 859-67.
- REICHELT, Hans A 470  
Die Heimat des Awesta. W.Z.K.M., 29,  
1915, pp. 364-6.
- REICHELT, H. A 471  
An introduction to Awesta. [Translated  
by S. N. Goskal.] Indo-Iranica, 19,  
1966, pp. 45-68.
- REICHELT, H. A 472  
Zur Beurteilung der awestischen  
Vulgata. W.Z.K.M., 27, 1913,  
pp. 53-64.
- ROTH, Rudolph A 473  
Beiträge zur Erklärung des Avesta:—  
I: Gosurun. Jaçna 29 (1-14). II: Das  
zoroastrische Glaubensbekenntniss.  
Ahuna-vairja (14-21). III: Das Metrum  
(215-31). Z.D.M.G., 25, 1871, pp. 1-  
21, 215-31.
- ROTH, R. A 474  
Der Kalender des Avesta und die  
sogenannten Gahanbâr. Z.D.M.G., 34,  
1880, pp. 698-720. [corrections to  
the above by H. Hübschmann in  
Z.D.M.G., 35, 1881, pp. 664-6.]
- SCHAEDER, Hans Heinrich A 475  
Ein indogermanischer Liedtypus in  
den Gathas. Z.D.M.G., 94 (N.F. 19),  
1940, pp. 399-408.
- \*SPIEGEL, Friedrich A 476  
Der Einfluss des Semitismus auf das  
Avesta. Arische Studien I, Leipzig.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 477  
De l'exégèse et de la correction des  
textes avestiques. [Review of de  
Harlez, A 424.] Z.D.M.G., 38, 1884,  
pp. 492-8.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 478  
Die neuen Forschungen über das  
Avesta und ihr Einfluss. Das Ausland,  
31, 1856, pp. 721-7.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. A 479  
Veda und Zendavesta. Das Ausland,  
1862.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 480  
Ueber die metrischen Theils des  
Avesta. S.B.A.W., 1866, II, pp. 1-19.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 481  
Zur Erklärung des Avesta. Z.D.M.G.,  
25, 1871, pp. 297-320. 26, 1872,  
pp. 691-721. 27, 1873, pp. 649-668.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 482  
Zur Geschichte des Avesta-Alphabetes.  
B.B.K.I.G.S., 9, 1885, pp. 173-89.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 483  
Zur Geschichte des Awestakalenders.  
Z.D.M.G., 38, 1884, pp. 433-6.
- THIEME, Paul A 484  
Die Gāthās des Zarathustra und ihr  
Verhältnis zu den Yašts des Awesta und  
den Liedern des Rigveda. Z.D.M.G.,  
107, (N.F. 32), 1957, pp. 90-6. and  
Schlerath: Zara. pp. 208-16.
- THIEME, Paul A 485  
Missschreibungen der Gāθa-Ueberlie-  
ferung. Z.D.M.G., 92, (N.F. 17),  
1938, pp. 499-503.
- \*TOERPEL, Hermann A 486  
De metricibus partibus Zend-Avestae.  
Halle 1874. [Doctor dissertation.]
- \*UNVALA, Jamshedji Maneckji A 487  
Trois conférences sur les Gatha de  
l'Avesta. [review.] J.C.O.I., 9, 1927.
- VANDENGHEYN, J. A 488  
Review of Geldner: Études Avestiques.  
[Studien zum Avesta.] Mus., 2, 1883,  
pp. 151-7.
- WADIA, P. A. A 489  
Introduction to the Avesta. Translated  
from the French of Baron C. de Harlez.  
Bombay, 1921, 8°. [Reprinted from the  
Journal of the Iranian Association.]
- WELLER, Hermann A 490  
Zur Metrik des Rigveda und des Avesta.  
Z.D.M.G., 86, (N.F. 11), 1933,  
pp. '17'-'18'.
- \*WEST, Edward W. and HARLEZ,  
Charles de A 491  
Antiquity of Avesta. Academy,  
London, xxxii, pp. 121, 139, 153, 170.
- WHITNEY, William Dwight A 492  
The Avesta. *IN* Oriental and linguistic  
studies: the Veda; the Avesta; the  
science of language, by William Dwight  
Whitney. New York, 1873, pp. 149-  
197.
- WILHELM, Eugen A 493  
Zur Metrik des Avesta. Actes 10e.  
Congr. Int. Or., Part 2, section 1 bis,  
pp. 45-53.

*b. Text editions, textual criticism  
and translations.*

- ALTHEIM, Franz. A 494  
Die Ueberlieferung des Awesta und  
Formen der Ueberlieferung. *IN*  
Literatur und Gesellschaft im aus-  
gehenden Altertum, von Franz Altheim.  
Halle, 1948-50 (2 vols.), vol. 2,  
pp. 97-268.
- ANDREAS, F. C. A 495  
Die dritte Ghāthā des Zura thusthro  
(Josno 30); Versuch einer Herstellung

- der älteren Textformen nebst Uebersetzung. N.G.W.G., Phil-hist. Kl., 1909, Heft 1, pp. 42-9.
- ANDREAS, F. C. and WACKERNAGEL, Jacob A 496  
Die erste, zweite und fünfte Ghāthā des Zura thrusthro (Josno 28.29.32). Versuch einer Herstellung der älteren Textformen nebst Uebersetzung. 1. Text und Uebersetzung. N.G.W.G., Phil-hist. Kl., 1913, pp. 363-85.
- ANDREAS, F. C., and WACKERNAGEL, J. A 497  
Die erste, zweite, und fünfte Ghāthā des Zura thrusthro (Josno 28.29.32). Anmerkungen. N.G.W.G., Phil-hist. Kl., 1931, pp. 304-29.
- ANDREAS, F. C., and WACKERNAGEL, J. A 498  
Die vierte Gāthā des Zura thruštthro (Josno 31). Versuch einer Herstellung der älteren Textformen nebst Uebersetzung. N.G.W.G., Phil-hist. Kl., 1911, Heft 1, pp. 1-34.
- ANKLESARIA, Behramgore Tehmurasp A 499  
The holy Gāthās of Zarathustra; transliteration and translation in English; with prologues. Bombay, 1953 [?], pp. c, xlv, 257.
- ANON A 500  
The Gāthā Ahunavaiti of the Pārsīs. I.A., 9, 1880, pp. 84-5.
- ANQUETIL DUPERRON, Abraham Hyacinthe A 501  
Zend-Avesta, ouvrage de Zoroastre contenant les idées théologiques, physiques et morales de ce législateur, les cérémonies du culte religieux qu'il a établi, et plusieurs traités importants relatifs à l'histoire des Perses. Traduit en français sur l'original Zend, avec des remarques et accompagné de plusieurs traités propres à éclaircir les matières qui en sont objet. Paris, 1771, 4°, 3 vols.
- \*BADI', A. M. A 502  
Monde et parole de Zarathoustra. Essai d'interprétation des Gāthā, hymnes avestiques attribués à Zoroastre, avec une introduction. Paris, 1961.
- BAILEY, Harold W. A 503  
Yasna 53. Modi M. V. pp. 578-94.
- BANG, Wilhelm A 504  
Contribution à l'exégèse de l'Avesta. [Farg. I, 1-3.] Mus. 8, 1889, pp. 393-4.
- BANG, W. A 505  
Prolégomènes au Fargard III, texte avestique rendu à sa forme métrique [et] remarques. J.A., 8e. série, 17, 1891, pp. 134-9.
- BANG, W. A 506  
Ueber Vendidad II, 17-19. W.Z.K.M., 1889, pp. 116-18.
- BANG, W. A 507  
Yasna XI, petite étude de philologie éranienne. Bull. Ac. Roy. Belg., 59e. année, 3e. série, T. XVIII, 1889, pp. 247-60.
- \*BARR, Kaj A 508  
Avesta oversat og forklaret. Kopenhagen, 1955.
- BARRET, Leroy Carr A 509  
Three versions of an Atharvan Hymn. Fest. Pavry, pp. 26-9.
- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 510  
Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gāthās: 1. K.Z., 28, N.F. 8, 1887, pp. 1-54. 2. K.Z., 29, N.F. 9, 1888, pp. 293-329.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 511  
Beiträge zur Kenntniss des Avesta. Z.D.M.G., 35, 1881, pp. 153-61. 36, 1882, pp. 560-85.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 512  
Die Gatha's des Awesta; Zarathushtra's Verspredigten. Strassburg, 1905, pp. x, 133.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 513  
Die Gāthās und heiligen Gebete des altiranischen Volkes; (Metrum, Text, Grammatik und Wortverzeichniss). Halle, 1879, p. 172.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 514  
Jasna XXIX übersetzt und erklärt, als Probe einer vollständigen Übersetzung der altiranischen Hymnen. [Arische Forschungen, Heft 3.] Halle, 1887.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 515  
Studien zu den Gāthās. Z.D.M.G., 38, 1884, pp. 117-33.
- BAUNACK, Johannes and BAUNACK, Paul Theodor A 516  
Die drei wichtigsten Gebete der Parsen mit ihren Commentaren und das siebenteilige Gebet. (Yasna Haptañhāiti.) IN J. and T. Baunack, Studien auf dem Gebiete des griechischen und der arischen Sprachen.
- BAUNACK, P. T. A 517  
Yaçna 36 als Text- und Uebersetzungsprobe aus dem siebentheiligen oder tausendsilbigen Gebete der Parsen (y 35-41). Z.D.M.G., 38, 1884, pp. 490-1.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 518  
Sur quelques dvandvas avestiques. B.S.O.S., 8, 1935-7 (Grierson Fest.), pp. 405-10.



- BLEECK, Arthur Henry A 519  
Avesta: the religious books of the Parsees; from Professor Spiegel's German translation of the original manuscripts. Vol. 1: Vendidad. Vol. 2: Vispered und Yaçna. Vol. 3: Khordah-Avesta. Hertford, 1864, 3 vols. in one.
- BODE, Framroze Ardeshir, and Nanavutty, Pилоо A 520  
Songs of Zarathushtra: the Gathas; translated from the Avesta. London, 1952, p. 127. [Ethical and Religious Classics of East and West].
- BROCKHAUS, Hermann A 521  
Vendidad Sade; die heiligen Schriften Zoroaster's yaçna, Vispered und Vendidad . . . Leipzig, 1850, p. 416.
- BULSARA, Sohrab Jamshedji A 522  
Aérpatastân and Nirangastân: or, The code of the holy doctorship, and the code of the divine service; being portions of the great Husparam Nask . . . translated. Bombay, 1915, p. 1, 509.
- BURNOUF, Eugène A 523  
Commentaire sur le Yacna: l'un des livres religieux des Parses; ouvrage contenant le texte zend expliqué pour la première fois, les variantes des quatre manuscrits de la Bibliothèque Royale et la version sanscrite inédite de Nériosengh. [2 vols.] Paris, 1833 and 1835.
- BURNOUF, E. A 524  
Extrait d'un commentaire et d'une traduction nouvelle du Vendidad Sadé, l'un des livres de Zoroastre. J.A., 2e. série, 3, 1829, pp. 321-49.
- BURNOUF, E. A 525  
Vendidad Sadé: l'un des livres de Zoroastre; lithographié d'après le manuscrit Zend de la Bibliothèque Royale. Paris, 1829-43, pp. [iv], 562.
- \*CANNIZZARO, F. A. A 526  
Il capitolo georgico dell' Avesta. Messina, 1913.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 527  
The ninth Gāthā of the Avesta. Dublin Review, Oct. 1904, vol. 135, pp. 382-6.
- \*CHRISTENSEN, Arthur, ed. A 528  
Codices Avestici et Pahlavici Bibliothecae Universitatis Hafniensis. Vols. 1-12, Copenhagen, 1931-44. Vols. 7-9: The Avesta Codex K5, containing the Yasna with its Pahlavi translations, and commentary; with an introduction by K. Barr. Vols. 10-11: The Avesta codices K3a, K3b, and K1. Containing portions of the Vendidad with its Pahlavi translation and commentary. With an introduction by K. Barr and a contribution on the restoration of the MS. K1 by Hugo Ibscher, Berlin, 1941-2. Vol. 12: Selections from the Codices K7 and K25. (Vispered and Farhang i Pahlavik) and tracing of the Avesta Codex K1, 1944. With an introduction by K. Barr.
- \*DADABHAI, Cawasji. A 529  
Khordeh Avesta, compiled . . . from the publication of Dastur Sahib Edulji Darabji Sanjana and from the hand-written book of his grandfather, Mr. Rustomji Behramji Sanjana and from other books. (Believed to be the first publication of the full Khordeh Avesta.) Bombay, 1842.
- DARMESTETER, James A 530  
Fragment d'un commentaire sur le Vendîdâd. J.A., 8e. série, 1, 1883, pp. 101-22.
- DARMESTETER, J. A 531  
Observations sur le Vendîdâd. J.A., 7e. série, 17, 1881, pp. 435-514. Reprint Paris 1883, pp. 102. [Etudes sur l'Avesta: observations sur le Vendîdâd.]
- DARMESTETER, J. A 532  
Traductions indigènes du Khorda Avesta. IV Etudes Iraniennes. Paris, 1883, T. 2, pp. 253-343.
- DARMESTETER, J. A 533  
Zend-Avesta: traduction nouvelle avec commentaire historique et philologique. Part 1; La liturgie (Yasna et Vispered). Annales du Musée Guimet, 21, 1892, pp. 1-500. Part 2; La Loi (Vendidad)-L'Épopée (Yashts)-Le Livre de Prière (Khorda Avesta). Annales du Musée Guimet, 22, 1892, pp. 1-747. Part 3; Origines de la littérature et de la religion zoroastriennes, appendice à la traduction de l'Avesta (Fragments des nasks perdus et index). Annales du Musée Guimet, 24, 1893, pp. 1-262.
- DARMESTETER, James, and MILLS, Lawrence H. A 534  
The Zend-Avesta, translated by James Darmesteter. [Pt. 3 translated by L. H. Mills.] [A650] 1: The Vendîdâd. 2: The Sîrôzahs, Yashts, and Nyâyis. 3: The Yasna, Visparad Âfrînâgan, Gâhs, and miscellaneous fragments. Sacred Books of the East, IV, XXIII, XXXI. Oxford, 1880-7. 2nd. edition, 1895.
- DEWHURST, R. P. A 535  
The Gathic hymn Yasna XLVI; a new rendering with notes. Fest. Pavry, pp. 115-20.
- DHALLA, Maneckji Nusservanji A 536  
The Nyaishees or Zoroastrian litanies; Avestan text with the Pahlavi, Sanskrit,

137948



- Persian and Gujarati versions, edited together and translated with notes. Part 1: Khordah Avesta. Columbia University Indo-Iranian series, 6. New York, 1908, pp. xxii, 235.
- \*DHALLA, M. N. A 537  
Yashts or hymnes of praise from the Khordah Avesta; Avestan text with the Pahlavi, Sanskrit, Persian and Gujarati versions, edited together and translated with notes. Columbia University Indo-Iranian series. New York.
- \*DILLON, Emile Joseph von A 538  
Quelques remarques sur le 8e. Fargard du Vendidad. R.L., 1880. pp. 125-40.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques A 539  
Les citations avestiques de l'Augmadaiča. J.A., 228, 1936, pp. 241-55.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 540  
The hymns of Zarathustra; being a translation of the Gāthās together with introduction and commentary. [Translated from the French by Mrs. M. Henning.] London, 1952, pp. xi, 162. (The Wisdom of the East Series.)
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 541  
L'ordre des Gāthās. Nouvelle Clio, 5, 1953, pp. 31-7.
- \*EICHHOFF, M. A 542  
Zendavesta; extraits traduits. Bibliothèque orientale. Chefs d'oeuvres littéraires de l'Inde, de la Perse, de l'Egypte, et de la Chine. Tome 2. pp. 91-131. Paris 1872.
- FRIS, Oldřich A 543  
Ein missverstandener Vers des Avesta. [in Diatribae . . . Francisco Lexa]. Arc. O., 20, 1952, pp. 598-600.
- GALL, Ladislaus A 544  
Der siebenundvierzigste Yasna des Avesta. Körösi Cosma-Archivum, 2, 1926-32, pp. 116-24.
- GAAL, L. A 545  
Ueber eine Stelle der Zoroastrischen Gathas (Yasna XXX, 7). Z.I.I., 7, 1929, pp. 233-50.
- GAAL, L. A 546  
Zur Interpretation der awestischen Gāthās. Ac. Or. Hung., 2, 1952, pp. 173-81.
- GEIGER, Wilhelm A 547  
Das dritte Capitel des Vendidad. Z.D.M.G., 34, 1880, pp. 415-27.
- GELDNER, Karl E. A 548  
Das achtzehnte Kapitel des Vendidad. S.P.A.W., 1903, (i), pp. 420-31.
- \*GELDNER, K. F. A 549  
Avesta, die heiligen Bücher der Parsen im Auftrag der kaiserlichen Akademie in Wien. 3 Bde. Stuttgart, 1886-95, 4<sup>o</sup>.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 550  
Avesta; the sacred books of the Parsis, edited by Karl F. Geldner. I: Yasna. II: Vispered and Khorda Avesta. III: Vendidad. Stuttgart, 1896, 1891 and 1896. 3 vols.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 551  
Drei Yasht aus dem Zendavesta, übersetzt und erklärt. Stuttgart, 1884, pp. xvi, 143.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 552  
Die neunte Gāthā des Zarathushtra und der Honover als Probe einer vollständigen Uebersetzung der zarathushtrischen Reden. S.P.A.W., 1904, ii, pp. 1081-97.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 553  
Uebersetzungen aus dem Avesta: 1. Vendidad 3. 22. 17. K.Z., 24, (N.F. 4), 1879, pp. 542-55. 2. Vendidad 2. 15. 5. K.Z., 25, (N.F. 5), 1881, pp. 179-212. 3. Jasht 5. 6., Vendidad 13. K.Z., 25, (N.F. 5), 1881, pp. 378-419. 4. Jasht 8. 10. 13, Vendidad 14. 8. 16. K.Z., 25, (N.F. 5), 1881, pp. 465-590.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 554  
Vendidad Fargard XVIII. Fest. Sanjana, pp. 201-12.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 555  
Yasna 30. [translation.] B.B.K.I.G.S., 12, 1887, pp. 93-101.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 556  
Yasna 32. K.Z., 28, (N.F. 8), 1887, pp. 256-66.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 557  
Yasna 33. B.B.K.I.G.S., 15, 1889, pp. 248-62.
- \*GELDNER, K. F. A 558  
Yasna 36. Z.V.S.F., 27, pp. 577-88.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 559  
Yasna 43. K.Z., 30, (N.F. 10), 1890, pp. 316-35.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 560  
Yasna 46. B.B.K.I.G.S., 14, 1889, pp. 1-29.
- \*GELDNER, K. F. A 561  
Yasna 53. Z.V.S.F., 1885, pp. 190-205.
- GERSHEVITCH, Ilya A 562  
The Avestan hymn to Mithra; with an introduction, translation and commentary. Cambridge [U.P.], 1959, pp. xv, 357, 8<sup>o</sup>. Reprint London, 1967.
- GRAY, Louis H. A 563  
Yasna LVII: an essay in text-reconstruction. J.A.O.S., 58, 1938, pp. 310-23.
- GROPP, Gerd A 564  
Wiederholungsformen im Jung-Avesta: Kompositions-Analyse von Fravashi-Yasht. Teil 1, Yasht 13, 1-19. Hamburg, 1967, pp. 191. (Hamburger Philologischer Studien. 1.)

- GUTHRIE, Kenneth Sylvan A 565  
The hymns of Zoroaster, usually called the Gathas, for the first time made entirely accessible by transliterated text, translation, dictionary and grammar, introductory tables, analysis, higher and Biblical criticism, complete concordance and subject-index. London, 1914.
- HARLEZ, Charles de A 566  
Avesta: livre sacré des sectateurs de Zoroastre; traduit du texte Zend: 1: Introduction, Vendîdâd. 2: Vispered, Yaçna, Naska XXI, Yeshts, I-X. 3: Yeshts XI-XXI, Vistasp Yesht, Afrins, Nyâyishs, Gahs, Sirozah, Fragments, [Indices on title page, but not publ. in this vol.] [A 624]. Liège and Paris, 1875-7, 3 vols. 2e. édition, Paris, 1881, pp. ccxlviii, 671. (Bibliothèque Orientale. 5.)
- HAUG, Martin A 567  
Die Ahuna-Vairya Formel, das heiligste Gebet der Zoroastrier, mit dem alten Zend-Commentar (Jasna 19) übersetzt und erklärt. S.B.A.W., Phil-hist. Kl., 1872, 1, pp. 89-135.
- HAUG, M. A 568  
Die fünf Gāthas. A.K.M., 1, 1857, pp. 1-248. 2, 1860, pp. 1-259.
- HAUG, M. A 569  
Ueber das XVIII. Kapitel des Vendîdâd. Als Probe einer vollständigen Uebersetzung dieses Werkes. S.B.A.W., Phil-hist. Kl., 1868, Bd. II, Heft 4, pp. 509-60.
- HAUG, M. A 570  
Vendidâd. The first chapter translated and explained. *IN* Bunsen, C. C. J., Egypt's place in universal history. An historical investigation in five books. (Translated from the German by C. H. Cottrell with additions by Samuel Birch.) 5 vols. London, 1848-67, 8°. Vol. 3, pp. 73-506.
- HAUG, M. A 571  
Zendstudien: 1. Uebersetzung und Erklärung von Jaçna c. 44. Z.D.M.G., 7, 1853, pp. 506-26. 8, 1854, pp. 739-71.
- HAUG, M. A 572  
Zur Erklärung des ersten Kapitels des Vêndîdâd: Z.D.M.G., 11, 1857, pp. 526-33, Druckfehler p. 74.
- HAUSCHILD, Richard A 573  
Yašt 5.87-eine Neuinterpretation. M.I.O.D.A.W., 11, 1966, pp. 463-512.
- HOFFMANN, Karl A 574  
A sketch on Vendîdât 19.28. Unvala M. V., pp. 269-70.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 575  
Zur avestischen Textkritik: der Akk. Pl.-mask, der a-Stämme. Henning M. V., pp. 187-200.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 576  
Zur Yasna Ueberlieferung. M.S.S.W., 26, 1969, pp. 35-8.
- HORN, Paul A 577  
Nirangistân Aw. fragm. 1. K.Z., 34, (N.F. 14), 1897, pp. 582-4.
- HOSHANG-JAMASP, Dastur, and GANDEVIA, Mervanji Manekji A 578  
Vendidâd; Avesta text with Pahlavi translation and commentary, and glossarial index. Bombay, 1907, 2 vols.
- \*HÜBSCHMANN, Heinrich A 579  
Ein zoroastrisches Lied (Capitel 30 des Yasna). Mit Rücksicht auf die Tradition übersetzt und erklärt. München, 1872.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 580  
Zu Geldner's Uebersetzungen aus dem Avesta. K.Z., 27 (N.F. 7), 1885, pp. 92-103.
- HUMBACH, Helmut A 581  
Das Ahuna-Vairya-Gebet. M.S.S.W., 11, 1957, pp. 67-84.
- \*HUMBACH, H. A 582  
Review of W. Lentz, Yasna 28. Ig. F., 83, pp. 100-5.
- HUMBACH, H. A 583  
Drei Nachträge zu Yasna 47. M.S.S.W., 7, 1955, pp. 68-78.
- HUMBACH, H. A 584  
Die Gathas des Zarathustra. Band 1, Einleitung, Text, Uebersetzung, Paraphase. Band 2, Kommentar. Heidelberg, 1959, 2 vols. (Indogermanische Bibliothek 1. Reihe.)
- HUMBACH, H. A 585  
Textkritische und sprachliche Bemerkungen zum Nirangistan. K.Z., 77, 1961, pp. 106-11.
- HUMBACH, H. A 586  
Yasnâ 31, 13. M.S.S.W., 1952, Heft 1, pp. 23-7. neuer Abdruck 1956.
- HUMBACH, H. A 587  
Zur Methode der Gathaforschung, dargestellt an Yasna 47. Z.D.M.G., 105, 1955, p. \*63\*.
- HUMBACH, H. A 588  
Zur Textgeschichte des jüngeren Awesta. M.S.S.W., 1953, Heft 3, pp. 67-71. neuer Abdruck 1958.
- \*HÜSING, Georg A 589  
Widēwdāt I. Mitt. Geog. Ges., Bd. 61, 1919.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams A 590  
The Afrigān Rapithwin of the Avesta, translated with comments. J.A.O.S., 13 1889 [Proceedings at Boston, May 1887]. pp. clxxxvii-cxciii.



- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 591  
A hymn of Zoroaster: Yasna 31. Stuttgart, 1888, pp. viii, 62.
- \*JAMASP ASA, Framji Minocherji A 592  
Khordeh Avesta. Bombay 1881.
- \*KANGA, Kavasji Edulji A 593  
Khordeh Avesta with Pahlavi version. Bombay, 1859.
- KANGA, Maneck Ferdunji, and SONTAKKE, N. S. A 594  
Avestā: the sacred scriptures of the Parsees, edited in Devanāgarī script. i. Khordeh Avesta and Yasht. ii. Yasna and Visparat. Poona, 1962, 2 vols.
- KANGA, Sorabjee Pestonjee A 595  
Metrical version of the Gathas in English. Bombay, 1934, pp. xxiv, 119.
- KAPADIA, Dinshah D. A 596  
What is the correct Avesta text of Khordad (Avardad) Yasht, Para. 6, of Khordah Avesta? 26th. Int. Congr. Or., 1964, pp. 226-7.
- \*KAZEMZADEH-IRANSCHAH, Husain A 597  
Die Gathas von Zarathustra . . . übersetzt und erläutert. Berlin-Steglitz, 1930.
- KENT, Roland G. A 598  
Note on Yasna 34. 11. J.A.O.S., 47, 1927, pp. 267-8.
- KENT, R. G. A 599  
Three notes on the Gathas of the Avesta. Language 4, 1928, pp. 106-8.
- KLEUKER, Johann Friedrich A 600  
Anhang zum Zend-Avesta. Leipzig and Riga, 1781-3, 3 vols.
- KLEUKER, J. F. A 601  
Zend-Avesta im kleinen, das ist Ormazd's Lichtgesetz oder Wort des Lebens an Zoroaster dargestellt . . . aus den Zendbüchern . . . nebst ganz neuen Abhandlungen und . . . Erläuterungen. Riga, 1789.
- KLEUKER, J. F. A 602  
Zend-Avesta: Zoroasters lebendiges Wort . . . nach dem französischen des Anquetil du Perron. I: Szeschne und Vispered. II: Zendbücher, Seschts Gades, Gi-ruze und Vendidad. III: Zoroaster's Leben, den Bundeshesch, zwei kleine Wörterbücher . . . Riga, 1776-7. 3 vols.
- KOSSOWICZ, Kaetan Andreevich A 603  
Decem Sendavestae excerpta; Latine vertit sententiarum explicationem et criticos commentarios adjecit textum archetypi ad Westergaardii, Spiegelii aliorumque lucubrationes recensuit Cajetanus Kossowicz. Paris, 1865, pp. xiii, 280.
- \*KOSSOWICZ, K. A. A 604  
Four extracts from the Zend-Avesta. Saint Petersburg, 1861.
- KOSSOWICZ, K. A. A 605  
Gāta Ahunavaiti: Saratustrica carmina septem; Latine vertit et explicavit; commentarios criticos adjecit; textum archetypi . . . recensuit C. Kossowicz. Petropoli, 1867, pp. vi, 167.
- KOSSOWICZ, K. A. A 606  
Gāta Ustavaiti: Latine vertit et explicavit, textum archetypi adhibitis Brockhausii, Westergaardii et Spiegelii editionibus, recensuit C. Kossowicz. Petropoli, 1869, pp. [viii], iv, 94, 43.
- KOSSOWICZ, K. A. A 607  
Saratustricae Gatae Posteriores Tres; Latine vertit et explicavit, textum archetypi adhibitis Brockhausii, Westergaardii et Spiegelii editionibus recensuit Dr. C. Kossowicz. Petropoli, 1871, p. 113.
- \*LASSEN, Christian A 608  
Vendidadi capita quinque priora. Bonnae, 1852.
- LENTZ, Wolfgang A 609  
Ashem Vohu (Yasna 27, 14). Fest. Kuiper, pp. 160-9.
- LENTZ, W. A 610  
Yasna 28; kommentierte Uebersetzung und Kompositions-Analyse. Abh. der Geistes und sozialwissenschaftliches Kl. der Ak. der Wiss. in Mainz, 16, 1954, pp. 919-1009.
- LENTZ, W., SEILER, Hans Jakob and TAVADIA, Jehangir C. A 611  
Yasna 47. Z.D.M.G., 103, (N.F. 28), 1953, pp. 318-43.
- LOMMEL, Herman A 612  
Contributions to an interpretation of the Gathas. Fest. Pavry, pp. 281-5.
- LOMMEL, H. A 613  
The Gāthā-strophe: Yasna 45, 9. Irani M. V., pp. 27-31.
- LOMMEL, H. A 614  
Gāthā's des Zarathustra: Yasna 43-6; mit Benützung der Entwürfe von F. C. Andreas, übersetzt und erklärt. N.G.W.G., Phil-hist. Kl., N.F. 1, 1934-1937, pp. 67-119.
- LOMMEL, H. A 615  
Gāthā's des Zarathustra: yasna 47-51; mit Benützung der Entwürfe von F. C. Andreas, übersetzt und erklärt. N.G.W.G., Phil-hist. Kl., N.F. 1, 1934-1937, pp. 121-69.
- LOMMEL, H. A 616  
Die Sonne des Schlechtesten? Strophe 10 der fünften Gāthā des Zarathustra, Yasna 32. Oriens, 15, 1962, pp. 360-373. and Schlerath: Zara., pp. 360-76.



- LOMMEL, H. A 617  
Yasna 29: die Klage des Rindes. Z.I.I., 10, 1935-6, pp. 96-115.
- \*LOMMEL, H. A 618  
Yasna 32. Wörter und Sachen, 19, 1938, pp. 237-65.
- LOMMEL, H. A 619  
Yasna 34 (Darin: Exkurs. zu Y. 34, 15: Išud-, išud(h)ya.). K.Z., 67, 1942, pp. 6-26.
- LOMMEL, H. A 620  
Die Yästs des Awesta; übersetzt und eingeleitet. Quellen der Religionsgeschichte. Band 15, Gruppe 6. Göttingen, 1927, pp. xii, 211.
- \*MADAN, Mehrjibhai Pallonji A 621  
Khordeh Avesta. From a French translation by Baron C. de Harlez. Bombay, 1887.
- MARKWART, Josef A 622  
Das erste Kapitel der Gāthā uštavati. (Jasna 43) Orientalia, 50, 1930, pp. 1-80.
- \*MEILLET, André A 623  
Les Gāthas. 1925.
- MEILLET, A. A 624  
Observations critiques sur le texte de l'Avesta. J.A., 11e. série, 10, 1917, pp. 183-214.
- MEILLET, A. A 625  
Sur le texte de l'Avesta. J.A., 11e. série, 15, 1920, pp. 187-203.
- MEILLET, A. A 626  
Sur Vendidād VII, 24, et V, 12. Modi M. V., pp. 475-8.
- \*MEILLET, A. A 627  
Trois conférences sur les Gāthas de l'Avesta faites à l'Université d'Uppsala pour la fondation Olaus Petri. Paris, 1925.
- MEILLET, A. A 628  
Yasna XLV, 2. Gath.nā. M.S.L.P., 10, 1898, p. 80.
- \*MESSINA, Giuseppe A 629  
Il capitolo georgico dell'Avestā: Vendidād III. Tipi d'Angelo, 1913.
- MICHEL, Charles A 630  
Index de la traduction de l'Avesta de M. de Harlez. [A 561] Liège, 1878, p. 28.
- MILLS, Lawrence H. A 631  
The Ahuna-Vairya from Yasna XXVII, 13, with its Pahlavi and Sanskrit translations. J.R.A.S., 1910, pp. 57-68.
- MILLS, L. H. A 632  
The Ahuna Vairya, with its Pahlavi and Sanskrit translations. J.R.A.S., 1910, pp. 641-58.
- MILLS, L. H. A 633  
The ancient manuscript of the Yasna with its Pahlavi translation (A.D. 1323); generally quoted as J2 . . . in the Bodleian Library; reproduced in facsimile and edited, with an introductory note. Oxford, the Bodleian Library, 1893, pp. viii, 770.
- \*MILLS, L. H. A 634  
Avesta, Pahlavi, Sanskrit and Persian texts of Yasna 1. Leipzig, 1910.
- \*MILLS, L. H. A 635  
Communications concerning an edition of Avesta Gathas II. J.A.O.S. (Proceedings . . . May 1881), 11, 1885, p. lviii.
- MILLS, L. H. A 636  
The Gāthās as consecutive words. A.J.P., 20, 1899, pp. 65-70.
- \*MILLS, L. H. A 637  
The Gathas of Zarathushtra (Zoroaster) in metre and rhythm; being the 2nd. edition of the metrical version in author's edition of 1892-4. To which is added a 2nd. edition (now in English) of the author's Latin version, also of 1892-4, of the five Zarathushtrian Gathas. Leipzig, 1910.
- MILLS, L. H. A 638  
The literal wording of the Gāthas. Fost. Sanjana, pp. 176-7.
- MILLS, L. H. A 639  
The Sanskrit equivalents of Yasna XXXI. Oxford, 1914.
- MILLS, L. H. A 640  
The Sanskrit equivalents of the Yasna XLIV. Actes 11e. Congr. Or, 1897, pp. 317-26.
- \*MILLS, L. H. A 641  
The Sanskrit equivalents of Yasna XLIV, xxix. Leipzig, 1912.
- MILLS, L. H. A 642  
A study of the five Zarathushtrian (Zoroastrian) Gāthas; with texts and translations . . . edited with collation of manuscripts . . . with Neryosangh's Sanskrit text . . . together with a commentary, being the literary apparatus and argument to the translation of the Gāthās in the 31st. volume of the Sacred Books of the East. Part 1: Yasna XXVIII-XXXIV. (1892) 2: Yasna XLIII-XLVI. (1894) 3: Yasna XLVII-L. (1893) 4: Commentary. (1892) [Part 4. also referred to as Vol. 2.] Leipzig, 1892-4, pp. xxx, 622, + folding plate. [4 parts in one.] and Oxford, 1894.
- MILLS, L. H. A 643  
Yasna XXVIII as Avesta and as Veda. Modi M. V., pp. 177-89.
- MILLS, L. H. A 644  
Yasna XXIX in its Sanskrit equivalents. Mus., n.s., 13, 1912, pp. 1-26.

- MILLS, L. H. A 645  
Yasna XXX. Z.D.M.G., 68, 1914,  
pp. 149-56.
- MILLS, L. H. A 646  
Yasna XXXI in its Sanskrit equivalent,  
together with a revised version of the  
translation in the 31st. volume of the  
Sacred Books of the East, 1887, and  
in the Five Zarathustrian Gathas,  
1892-4. Mus., n.s. 15, 1914, pp. 1-32.
- MILLS, L. H. A 647  
Yasna XXXII, 1-8, in its Indian  
equivalent. J.R.A.S., 1915, pp. 205-12.
- MILLS, L. H. A 648  
Yasna XXXII, 9-15, in its Indian  
equivalents. J.R.A.S., 1916, pp. 103-12.
- MILLS, L. H. A 649  
Yasna XLIII, 1-6, in its Indian forms.  
J.R.A.S., 1917, pp. 541-50.
- MILLS, L. H. A 650  
Yasna XLIII, 7-16, in its Sanskrit  
forms. J.R.A.S., 1917, pp. 753-72.
- MILLS, L. H. A 651  
Yasna XLIV, 1-10; a study prospec-  
tive toward a new edition of S.B.E.  
XXXI. Z.D.M.G., 65, 1911,  
pp. 323-35.
- MILLS, L. H. A 652  
Yasna XLIV, 11-20: a study re a new  
edition. Z.D.M.G., 66, 1912,  
pp. 460-8.
- MILLS, L. H. A 653  
Yasna XLVI. A.J.P., 17, 1896,  
pp. 71-6.
- MILLS, L. H. A 654  
Yasna XLVII of the Gāthā (-a)  
Spēntāmainyu rendered in its Sanskrit  
equivalents. J.R.A.S., 1919, pp. 15-24.
- MILLS, L. H. A 655  
The Zend-Avesta. The Yasna. Visparad.  
Āfrīnagān, Gāhs, and miscellaneous  
fragments. Sacred Books of the East  
XXXI. Oxford, 1887.
- MINVALA, J. M. A 656  
Neryosangh's Sanskrit version of Yasna  
XIX. Fest. Pavry, pp. 472-82.
- \*MOLE, Marijan A 657  
Etude sur les Gathas. [Thesis].
- MOLE, M. A 658  
L'ordre des Gathas. Akten 21. Int. Or.  
Kongr., pp. 474-5.
- \*MOLE, M. A 659  
Some remarks on the Nineteenth  
Fargard of the Vidēvdāt. *IN* Mélanges  
Th. Kowalski, pp. 281-9.
- MOLE, M. A 660  
La structure du premier chapitre du  
Vidēvdāt. J.A., ccxxxix, 1951,  
pp. 283-98.
- MÜLLER, Friedrich A 661  
Beiträge zur Erklärung des Vendidad.  
W.Z.K.M., 2, 1888, pp. 37-41.  
3, 1889, pp. 163-71.
- MÜLLER, F. A 662  
Ueber Jasna ix, 74 (Spiegel); ix, 23  
(Geldner); Awestische "xrafstra".  
W.Z.K.M., 7, 1893, pp. 289-91.
- MÜLLER, F. A 663  
Ueber Jasna ix, 81-2 (Geldner ix, 26).  
W.Z.K.M., 1, 1887.
- MÜLLER, F. A 664  
Ueber Jasna ix, 99 (Geldner ix, 31).  
W.Z.K.M., 1, 1887, pp. 247-8.
- MÜLLER, F. A 665  
Ueber Jasna xxix, 1-2. Ver. 7. Int. Or.  
Congr., Arische Abteilung, pp. 95-100.  
and Wien, 1887.
- MÜLLER, F. A 666  
Ueber Jasna 43, 4 (Geldner)= 42, 4  
(Spiegel). W.Z.K.M., 2, 1888, pp. 91.
- MÜLLER, F. A 667  
Ueber Vendidad I, 3-4 (Westergaard)=  
1, 5-12 (Spiegel). W.Z.K.M., 1, 1887,  
pp. 342-4.
- MÜLLER, F. A 668  
Ueber Vendidad I, 14-5 (Sp.).  
W.Z.K.M., 3, 1889, pp. 366-8.
- MÜLLER, F. A 669  
Ueber Vendidad I, 20; 22-4; 30 (Sp.).  
W.Z.K.M., 4, 1890, pp. 85-7.
- MÜLLER, F. A 670  
Ueber Vendidad I, 34; 50; 78; 81 (Sp.).  
W.Z.K.M., 4, 1890, pp. 262-4.
- MÜLLER, F. A 671  
Ueber Vendidad I, 32; 36 (Sp.).  
W.Z.K.M., 4, 1890, pp. 174-5.
- MÜLLER, F. A 672  
Ueber Vendidad II, 21; III, 66; IX,  
180 and XVIII, 26. W.Z.K.M., 6, 1892,  
pp. 180-2.
- OLSHAUSEN, Justus A 673  
Vendidad Zend-Avestae pars XX adhuc  
superstes . . . sub auspicio . . . Frederici  
VI Daniae regis . . . e codd. MSS.  
Parisinis primum edidit, varietatem  
lectionis adjecit Justus Olshausen  
Holsatus. Hamburg, 1829 [4°].
- PATEL, Manilal A 674  
The Gāthās of Zarathuštra; Yasna HĀ  
29. I.C., 3, 1936-7, pp. 173-6.
- PAUL, Otto A 675  
Yasna 44, 8. Ig. F., 61, 1952, pp. 68-  
80.
- PIETRASZEWSKI, Ignatius A 676  
Deutsche verbesserte Uebersetzung  
der Bücher des Zoroasters. Erster  
Theil: Zend-Awesta (das Lebenge-  
bende) zur Erleichterung der ersten  
Auflage. Berlin, 1864, 8°.

- PIETRASZEWSKI, I A 677  
Zend-Avesta, ou plutôt Zen-Dawasta, expliqué d'après un principe tout à fait nouveau. Berlin, 1858-62, 4°, 3 vols.
- PISCHEL, R. A 678  
Miscellanea; Bemerkungen zum zweiten Fargard des Vendidad. Z.D.M.C. 36, 1882, pp. 136-41.
- \*PIZZI, Italo A 679  
Lyra Zarathustrica, versione metrica. Atti R. Ac. delle Sc., Torino, 44, pp. 805-28.
- \*PUNEGAR, Khudabakhsh Edalji A 680  
The Aiwisrutriam ratu or Awesruthrem Gah, with critical and analytical notes and introduction on the original, and significance of the names of the five Gathas. Bombay, 1906.
- PUNEGAR, K. E. A 681  
The Gāthās. Translated and summarized. Bombay, 1929; 1952, 8°.
- PUNEGAR, K. E. A 682  
The Gāthās. [Translations of all five Gathas.] J.C.O.I., 12, 1928.
- PUNEGAR, K. E. A 683  
Interpretation of Yasna Hā 38, 5. Irani M. V., pp. 87-90.
- PUNEGAR, K. E. A 684  
Interpretation of Yasna XLIV, paragraph 6, line 5. Fest. Spiegel, pp. 84-6.
- \*PUNEGAR, K. E. A 685  
Notes on the Tir Yasht, critical and analytical with an introduction on the identity of the star Tishtrya and on the construction and contents of the text. Bombay, 1907.
- PUNEGAR, K. E. A 686  
Yasna Ha XXIX, 1. Fest. Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 274-9.
- PUNEGAR, K. E. A 687  
Yasna XLVI, [Strophes] 5-6. Fest. Spiegel, pp. 12-17.
- RABADINA, Framji D. A 688  
The Gathas of Za-ra-thus-tra. Being the translation of the Gathas. Madras, 1948, pp. 37, 3.
- REICHEL, Hans A 689  
Art Yasht (Yt. XVII) 54-6. Fest. Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 397-8.
- ROTH, Rudolph A 690  
Abhandlung über Yaçna 31. Tübingen, 1876, 31.
- SACHAU, Eduard A 691  
Conjectur zu Vendidad I, 34. Z.D.M.G., 28, 1874, pp. 448-52.
- SACHAU, E. A 692  
Zur Erklärung von Vendidad I. Z.D.M.G., 27, 1873, pp. 147-8.
- SCHLERATH, Bernfried. A 693  
Die Gathas des Zarathustra. O.L.Z., 57, 1962, pp. 565-89. and Schlerath: Zara., pp. 336-59.
- SCHMIDT, Hans-Peter A 694  
Die Komposition von Yasna 49. Fest. Kuiper, pp. 170-92.
- SCHMIDT, Hanns-Peter A 695  
On the origin and tradition of the Avestan YEHĒ-HATĀM-PRAYER. A.I.O. Conf., 20, part 2 (ii), pp. 24-55.
- SCHWYZER, Eduard A 696  
Zum Srōš Yašt (y. 57). Z.I.I., 7, 1929, pp. 97-113.
- \*SEN, Priyaranjan A 697  
Composition of the Gathas. Calcutta Review, Aug. 1929, pp. 219-31.
- SPIEGEL, Friedrich A 698  
Avesta: die heiligen Schriften der Parsen, aus dem Grundtexte übersetzt, mit steter Rücksicht auf die Tradition. Bd. 1. Der Vendidad, pp. vii, 295. Bd. 2. Vispered und Yaçna, pp. xxi [Preface], cxxiv [Introd.], 220. Bd. 3. Khorda-Avesta, pp. [iv] [Preface], lxxxiii [Introd.], 274. Leipzig, 1852-63.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 699  
Avesta; die heiligen Schriften der Parsen; zum ersten Male im Grundtexte sammt der Huzvāresch-Übersetzung herausgegeben. Wien, 1853-8, 2 vols., text and translation.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. A 700  
Avesta: the religious books of the Parsees; from Professor Spiegel's German translation of the original manuscripts. By Arthur Henry Bleek . . . in three volumes. Vol. 1. Avesta. Vendidad, pp. xxiv, 156. Vol. 2. Avesta, Vispered and Yaçna, p. 141. Vol. 3. Avesta. Khordah-Avesta, p. 214. London, 1864.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 701  
Commentar über das Avesta. 1. Band: der Vendidad. 2. Band: Vispered, Yaçna und Khorda-Avesta. Wien, 1864-8, 2 vols.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 702  
Neriosengh's Sanskrit-Uebersetzung des Yaçna. Leipzig, 1861, p. 249.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 703  
Studien über das Zendavesta. 5: Redaction und Abfassung. Z.D.M.G., 9, 1855, pp. 174-92.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 704  
Der neunzehnte Fargard des Vendidad. 1. Abt., A.B.A.W., Bd. 6, Abt. II, pp. 45-75. 2. Abt., A.B.A.W., Bd. 6, Abt. II, pp. 283-338. 3. Abt., A.B.A.W., Bd. 7, pp. 389-428. (1851-2).



- \*SPIEGEL, F. A 705  
Ueber einige eigeschobene Stellen im Vendidad. Der 19. Fargard. A.B.A.W., 6, Phil-phil. Kl., 1850, Abth. 1, pp. 1-75. Abth. 2, pp. 281-338. A.B.A.W., 7, Phil-phil. Kl., 1852. Abth. 2, pp. 389-428.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 706  
Zur Interpretation des Vendidad. Leipzig, 1853, pp. 54.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 707  
zur Textgeschichte des Zend- 36, 1882, pp. 586-619.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. A 708  
Der zweiter Theil des Yaçna. Ein Beitrag zur Textgeschichte des Zend-Avesta. Indische Studien I, 1850, pp. 303-16.
- TARAPOREWALA, Irach Jahangir Sohrabji A 709  
A difficult Gāthā verse- Yasna XXIX, 7. Fest. Pavry, pp. 462-6.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. A 710  
The divine songs of Zarathustra; a philological study of the Gathas of Zarathustra, containing the text with literal translation into English, a free English rendering and full critical and grammatical notes, metrical index and glossary. Bombay, 1951, pp. xlii, 1166.
- \*TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. A 711  
Gatha Ahunavaiti, Text with a free English translation. Bombay, 1944.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. A 712  
The Gathas of Zarathustra. Avesta-texts with Gujarati and English translations. Bombay, 1947, pp. 307, 8°.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. A 713  
Selections from Avesta and Old Persian . . . edited with translations and notes. Calcutta, 1922, pp. xiii, 242.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. A 714  
Three passages from the Yasna. A.I.O. Conf., 2, pp. 83-94.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. A 715  
Yasna Ha XXVIII. Modi M. V., pp. 290-310.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. A 716  
Yasna XXXI. Indian Linguistics 2, 1932, pp. 95-106. [Grierson Comm. Vol.]
- TAVADIA, Jehangir C. A 717  
Indo-Iranian Studies 2: the first three Gathas of Zarathustra and the four principal prayers in Avestan; text, translation and commentary. (Visva-Bharati Studies. 15). Santiniketan, 1952, pp. v, 29.
- TAVADIA, J. C. A 718  
Zur Interpretation der Gatha des Zarathustra. Z.D.M.G., 100, (N.F. 25), 1950, pp. 205-45.
- UNVALA, Jamshedji Maneckji A 719  
Neryosangh's Sanskrit version of the Hom Yašt (Yasn IX-XI); with the original Avesta and its Pahlavi version, translated with copious notes and a glossarial index. Vienna, 1924, pp. xv, 199.
- UNVALA, J. M. A 720  
Neryosangh's Sanskrit version of Yasna XIX. Fest. Pavry, pp. 472-81.
- UNVALA, J. M. A 721  
A unique manuscript of the Videvdāt. J.B.B.R.A.S., 29, i, n.s., 1953, pp. 42-50.
- WAAG, Anatol A 722  
Nirangistan: der Awestatraktat über die rituellen Vorschriften. Iranische Forschungen, 2. Leipzig, 1941, p. 154.
- WESENDONK, Otto Gunther von A 723  
Zu Yasna 51, 20-22. Acta Orientalia, 10, 1932, pp. 108-17.
- WESTERGAARD, Niels Ludwig A 724  
Zend-avesta; or. the religious books of the Zoroastrians, edited and translated with a dictionary, grammar etc. Vol. 1. The Zend Texts. [Issued in 4 parts, no more published.] Copenhagen, 1852-4, p. 486.
- WILHELM, Eugen A 725  
Review: C. de Harlez, 'De l'exégèse et de la correction des textes avestiques. B.B.K.I.G.S., 9, 1885, pp. 150-9.
- WILHELM, E. A 726  
Contribution à l'interprétation de l'Avesta. Mus., 4, 1885, pp. 510-31.
- WILHELM, E. A 727  
Contributions to the critic of the Avesta text. Fest. Cama, pp. 40-6.
- WILHELM, E. A 728  
Contributions to the critique and interpretation of the Avesta texts. Fest. Hoshang. Jamasp, pp. 215-224.
- WILHELM, E. A 729  
De la critique du texte de l'Avesta. Mus., 3, 1884, pp. 574-600.
- WILHELM, E. A 730  
Etudes avestiques. I: La critique et l'exégèse de l'Avesta. Mus., 5, 1886, pp. 334-58.
- WILHELM, E. A 731  
Gāthā Vohukhšathra- Yasna LI, 1-7, übersetzt und erklärt. Fest. de Harlez, pp. 381-6.
- WILHELM, E. A 732  
Zum XII. Fargard des Vendidad. B.B.K.I.G.S., 17, 1891, pp. 155-8.
- WUST, Walther A 733  
Yasna XLII 4, 2/3. A.R.W., 36, 1939, pp. 250-6.

- YAR-SHATER, E. A 734  
Review of E. Pour-Davood, "gathâ"  
*SOXAN*, 1331:1955, pp. 234-236.
- c. Grammatical and philological studies.*
- ALTHEIM, Franz A 735  
Avestica. Z.I.I., 3, 1925, pp. 33-49.
- ANKLESARIA, Behramgore Tahmuras A 736  
Savanhâcha arenavâcha. M.J.V.,  
pp. 451-61. (1914).
- AUFRECHT, Th. A 737  
Miscellanea. Av. VI, 142.1. über peça.  
menta. K.Z., 27, (N.F. 7), 1885,  
pp. 218-21.
- BAILEY, Harold W. A 738  
Avestan Driwi-. Jackson M. V., pp. 1-6.
- BANG, Wilhelm A 739  
Awest. apâkhtara. B.B.K.I.G.S., 15,  
1889, p. 317.
- BARR, Kaj. A 740  
Avesta drâgu-, driyu-. Fest. Pedersen,  
pp. 21-40.
- \*BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 741  
Das Verbum im Avesta. Inaugural-  
dissertation . . . Leipzig Universität.  
München, 1878.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 742  
Avestisch maða-, mada-. Z.D.M.G., 37,  
1883, p. 459.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 743  
Zum Lautwert der awestischen Vokal-  
zeichen. W.Z.K.M., 24, 1910, pp. 129-  
79.
- BENDER, Harold A 744  
The suffixes -mant and -vant in Sanskrit  
and Avestan . . . [Thesis for Ph.D.,  
Johns Hopkins University.] Baltimore,  
1910, pp. viii, 116, 8°.
- BENVENISTE, Emile A 745  
Les absolutifs avestiques. M.S.L.P., 23,  
1934, pp. 393-402.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 746  
Avestica. O.S., 4, 1955, pp. 19-28.  
[Donum Natalicum Nyberg.]
- BENVENISTE, E. A 747  
Avestique mrzu-. B.S.L.P., 31, 1931,  
p. 80.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 748  
Dérivés avestiques en -vant. Fest.  
Kuiper, pp. 123-6.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 749  
Deux noms divins dans l'Avesta.  
R.H.R., 130, 1945, pp. 13-6.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 750  
Une différenciation de vocabulaire dans  
l'Avesta. Fest. Geiger [W.], pp. 219-  
26.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 751  
Un emploi du relatif dans l'Avesta.  
B.S.L.P., 44, 1947-8, pp. 72-3.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 752  
Génitifs anomaux de l'avestique.  
B.S.L.P., 34, 1933, pp. 22-7.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 753  
Le groupe -xš- devant consonne en  
avestique. B.S.L.P., 29; 1929,  
pp. 103-7.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 754  
Les infinitifs avestiques. Paris, 1935,  
pp. 115.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 755  
Notes avestiques. Fest. Weller,  
pp. 30-4.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 756  
L'origine du višap arménien. R.E.A., 7,  
1927, pp. 7-9.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 757  
Le Présent avestique 'uz-vaédaya'. I.I.J.,  
3, 1959, pp. 132-6.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 758  
Que signifie Vidēvdāt? Henning M. V.,  
pp. 37-42.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 759  
An unrecognised Avestan word.  
Unvala M. V., pp. 12-13.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 760  
Le vocabulaire religieux de l'Avesta.  
[Summary.] Proc. 23rd. Int. Congr.  
Or., p. 519.
- \*BEZZENBERGER, A. A 761  
Einige avestische Wörter und Formen.  
G.G.A., 1878, p. 251.
- BHARUCHA, Sheriarji Dadabhai A 762  
Avesta-English and English-Avesta  
glossary. Bombay, 1910, pp. iii, 318.
- BHARUCHA, S. D. A 763  
Lessons in Avesta. [Bombay], 1907-8,  
3 vols.
- BLOCHET, E. A 764  
Lexique des fragments de l'avesta,  
publiés par James Darmesteter.  
[Paris] 1899 [?]. and Alençon, 1901,  
p. 167.
- BLOCHET, E. A 765  
Le nom des Turks dans l'Avesta.  
J.R.A.S., 1915, pp. 305-8.
- BOPP, Franz. A 766  
Ueber die Zahlwörter der Zendsprache.  
A.A.W.B., 1833, pp. 171-80.
- BREAL, Michel. A 767  
L'adverbe zend çairi. M.S.L.P., 2,  
1875, p. 232.
- BRUGMANN, Karl A 768  
Der slav. Instr. Plur. auf -y und der aw.  
Instr. Plur. auf -ūš. Ig. F., 22, 1907-8,  
pp. 336-9.

- BRUNNHOFER, Hermann** A 769  
Ueber die durch Anhängung der dativisch flektirten Wurzel dha, dhâ, dhi, dhû an beliebige andere Wurzeln gebildeten Infinitive des Veda und Avesta. B.B.K.I.G.S., 15, 1889, pp. 262-70.
- BUCK, Carl D.** A 770  
The accusative plural of i-, u-, and r-stems in Sanskrit and Avestan. A.J.P., 11, 1890, pp. 291-301.
- BURCHARDI, G.** A 771  
Die Intensiva des Sanskrit und Avesta. Teil 2. B.B.K.I.G.S., 19, 1893, pp. 169-227. [Teil 1 published Halle a. S., 1892. Buchdruckerei des Waisenhauses.]
- BURG, F.** A 772  
Avestisch hisiðjâp. K.Z., 29, (N.F. 9), 1888, pp. 358-71.
- BURNOUF, Eugène** A 773  
Affinité du Zend avec les dialectes germaniques. J.A., 2e. série, 9, 1832, pp. 53-61.
- BURNOUF, E.** A 774  
Etudes sur la langue et sur les textes zends. [incomplete.] J.A., 3e. série, 10, 1840, pp. 5-52, 237-67, 320-58. 4e. série, 4, 1844, pp. 449-505. 5, 1845, pp. 249-308, 409-36. 6, 1845, pp. 148-61. 7, 1846, pp. 5-72, 105-60, 244-79 (à continuer . . .)
- BURNOUF, E.** A 775  
Etudes sur la langue et sur les textes zends. [Corrected and revised edition of his writings in the J.A., 1840-6.] Paris, 1840-50, pp. iv, 429. (Tome 1 only)
- \*BURNOUF, E.** A 776  
Observations sur la partie de la grammaire comparative de Mr. Franz Bopp qui se rapporte à la langue zend. Paris, 1833.
- BURNOUF, E.** A 777  
Observations sur le rapport des mots zends et sanskrits *vahista* et *Vasichtha*, et sur quelques superlatifs en zend. J.A., 2e. série, 13, 1834, pp. 56-86.
- CALAND, Willem** A 778  
Beiträge zur Kenntniss des Avestâ. K.Z., 30, (N.F. 10), 1890, pp. 534-47. 31, (N.F. 11), 1892, pp. 256-73. 32, (N.F. 12), 1893, pp. 589-95. 33, (N.F. 13), 1895, pp. 300-304, 459-66.
- CALAND, W.** A 779  
haoma yō gava. K.Z., 30, (N.F. 10), 1890, pp. 459-60.
- CALAND, W.** A 780  
Noch einmal haoma yō gava. K.Z., 31, (N.F. 11), 1892, pp. 273-4.
- CALAND, W.** A 781  
Syntaktisch-exegetische Miscellen. Ig.F., 31, 1912-13, pp. 105-7.
- CALAND, W.** A 782  
Three notes on Avesta. Fest. Pavry, pp. 61-2.
- CALAND, W.** A 783  
Zur Syntax der Pronomina im Avesta. Ver. der Kon. Ak. van Wet., Afd. Letterkunde, xx (189) 1891, pp. 1-67, iv.
- CAMA, Khurshedji Rustamji** A 784  
The Avestan word "ahu". Fest. Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 546-55.
- CHARPENTIER, Jarl** A 785  
Av. dūraoša -iai, durōsa-. W.Z.K.M., 27, 1913, pp. 235-44.
- CHARPENTIER, J.** A 786  
Avestische Etymologien. Ig.F., 28, 1911, pp. 153-7.
- COLLITZ, Hermann** A 787  
The Avestan prefix *aš*. J.A.O.S., 51, 1931, pp. 160-3.
- \*DADABHAI, Mobed Shehryarji** A 788  
A brief outline of Zend grammar compared with Sanskrit for the use of students. Bombay, 1863.
- DARMESTER, James** A 789  
Notes sur l'Avesta. M.S.L.P., 3, 1878, pp. 52-74.
- DARMESTER, J.** A 790  
Notes sur quelques expressions zendes. M.S.L.P., 2, 1875, pp. 300-17.
- DASTUR, Maneckshaw Navroji** A 791  
The significance of the Gathic terms 'bendva', 'maga', 'vaepyo', and 'gao'. Fest. Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 50-62.
- DE BIE, J.** A 792  
Yaoždā-. Etude d'un terme religieux avestique. Mus., 68, 1955, pp. 145-61.
- DELBRÜCK, B.** A 793  
Der Typus  $\phi\epsilon\rho\omega$ - $\phi\upsilon\rho\acute{\epsilon}\omega$  im Arischen. Ig.F., 4, 1894, pp. 132-3.
- DEWHURST, R. P.** A 794  
Avestan words beginning with F. J.R.A.S., 1924 Centenary Supplement, pp. 157-62.
- DEWHURST, R. P.** A 795  
Notes on the Avesta. J.R.A.S., 1915, pp. 311-14.
- DEWHURST, R. P.** A 796  
The spirants in Avestan. Modi M. V., pp. 73-80.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques** A 797  
Av. *θraētaona*. Ig.F., 54, 1936, p. 205.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J.** A 798  
Etudes de morphologie iranienne. I: Les composés de l'Avesta. Liège, 1936, pp. xi, 279.



- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 799  
Les composés de l'Avesta. Atti XIX  
Congr. Int. Or., pp. 265-8.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 800  
Etymologies avestiques. B.S.O.S., 9,  
1937-9, pp. 861-9.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 801  
La formation des noms en Avestique.  
Actes 4e. Congr. Int. des Linguistes,  
Copenhagen, 1936, pp. 266-7.
- \*FAY, Edwin A 802  
Avestan hizva in Sanskrit. J.A.O.S., 16,  
1896 (Proceedings April 1895),  
p. ccxxvii.
- FIERLINGER, Julius von A 803  
Iranisches, 1. zd. ātar-. 2. zd. uši-  
K.Z., 27, (N.F. 7), 1885, pp. 334-6.
- FIERLINGER, Julius von A 804  
Iranisches, 1. zd. puχda-. 2. zd. χstva.  
K.Z., 27, (N.F. 7), 1885, pp. 193-6.
- FRACHTENBERG, Leo J. A 805  
Etymological studies in Ormazdian and  
Ahrimanic words in Avestan. Fest.  
Spiegel, pp. 269-89.
- FRIŠ, Oldřich A 806  
Die Stämme auf -an im Avesta. Arc.  
O., 22, 1954, pp. 38-62.
- FRYE, R. N. A 807  
A brief note on Avestan and the  
laryngeal theory. B.I.C.F., 1, 1969,  
pp. 47-52.
- GAUTHIOT, Robert A 808  
Avestique mərəzu-. M.S.L.P., 18,  
1914, pp. 343-7.
- GEIGER, Wilhelm A 809  
Handbuch der Awestasprache; Gram-  
matik, Chrestomathie und Glossar.  
Erlangen, 1879, pp. xii, 359.
- GELDNER, Karl F. A 810  
ākāo. fsertu. Yasna 36. K.Z., 27,  
(N.F. 7), 1885, pp. 577-88.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 811  
Aus dem Avesta. K.Z., 30, (N.F. 10),  
1890, pp. 514-34.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 812  
Avesta as. Fest. Cama, pp. 139-40.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 813  
Avestâ Cinvat-üstânem. B.B.K.I.G.S.,  
13, 1888, pp. 289-90.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 814  
Avestâ mrâ = vedisch mlâ "gerben".  
B.B.K.I.G.S., 17, 1891, p. 349.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 815  
Avesta Vârema. Fest. Sanjana,  
pp. 199-200.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 816  
Miscellen aus dem Avesta. K.Z., 27,  
(N.S. 7), 1885, pp. 225-61.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 817  
Ein neuer Infinitiv im Avesta.  
B.B.K.I.G.S. 12, 1887, pp. 160-1.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 818  
Studien zum Avesta. Strassburg, 1882,  
pp. ix, 181.
- \*GELDNER, K. F. A 819  
Ueber das vedische Word *meni*. Fest.  
Böhtlingk, pp. 31-3.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 820  
Zur Erklärung des Avestâ: ûnâm, avô.  
gravasca. aurva. Yasna 53. ahûm. biš.  
hakhšaya. verezyanuha. K.Z., 28,  
(N.F. 8), 1887, pp. 185-207.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 821  
Zur Erklärung des Avesta. K.Z., 28,  
(N.F. 8) 1887, pp. 400-11.
- \*GELDNER, K. F. A 822  
Zur Erklärung des Avesta. Tübingen,  
1885.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 823  
Zaōta. Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.), pp. 277-  
281.
- GERSON DA CUNHA, J. A 824  
Contributions to the study of Avestaic  
and Vedic analogies. J.B.B.R.A.S., 14,  
1880, pp. 5-15.
- GHOSH, Batakrishna A 825  
Vedic and Avesta (II). J.G.I.S., 3,  
1936, pp. 178-87.
- GNOLI, Gherardo A 826  
Airyō. šayana. R.S.O. 41, 1966,  
pp. 67-75.
- GNOLI, G. A 827  
Ἀριωνη: Postilla ad Airyō šayana.  
R.S.O., 41, 1966, pp. 329-34.
- GNOLI, G. A 828  
Ἄχ'arətəm x'arənōr. A.I.O. Napoli,  
n.s. 13, 1963, pp. 295-8.
- GOETZE, Albrecht A 829  
Tištrya, Tīr, Tišya, Σείριοζ. K.Z., 51,  
1923, pp. 146-53.
- GONDA J. A 830  
Origin and meaning of Avestan  
spənta-. Oriens 2, 1949, pp. 195-203.
- GRAY, Louis H. A 831  
[The chief epithet of the moon.]  
Fest. Spiegel, pp. 160-8.
- GRAY, L. H. A 832  
Contributions to Avestan syntax; the  
conditional sentence. Annals of the  
New York Academy of Sciences, 12,  
1900, pp. 549-88.
- GRAY, L. H. A 833  
Contributions to Avestan syntax; the  
preterite tenses of the indicative.  
J.A.O.S., 21, 1900, 2nd half,  
pp. 112-45.
- GRAY, L. H. A 834  
Contributions to Avestan syntax; the

- subordinate clause. J.A.O.S., 22, 1901, pp. 145-76.
- GRAY, L. H. A 835  
On Avesta  $\acute{S} = \acute{A}RT, \acute{R}T, \acute{O}I = AI$  and  $\acute{A} - \acute{A}(H)$ . J.A.O.S., 61, 1941, pp. 101-4.
- GRAY, L. H. A 836  
The origin of the names of the Avesta months. A.J.S.L.L., 20, 1903-4, pp. 194-201.
- GREGOIRE, A. A 837  
Les infinitifs de l'Avesta. K.Z., 35, (N.F. 15), 1899, pp. 79-140.
- GÜNTERT, Hermann A 838  
Concerning some words of the Avesta. Fest. Pavry, pp. 130-1.
- HALEVY, Joseph A 839  
Paoiryotkaesa. B.S.L.P., 1-2, 1869-75, pp. 158-60.
- HAMP, Eric P. A 840  
Avestan fštāna. K.Z., 76, 1960, pp. 273-5.
- HARLEZ, Charles de A 841  
Avestica. B.B.K.I.G.S., 9, 1885, pp. 294-9.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 842  
Avestica. [L'Ahuna Vairya; Vis'to.] B.B.K.I.G.S., 13, 1888, pp. 245-57.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 843  
Avestica. B.B.K.I.G.S., 16, 1890, pp. 338-48.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 844  
Haoma yō gava. B.B.K.I.S., 15, 1889, pp. 317-18.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 845  
Manuel de la langue de l'Avesta; grammaire, anthologie, lexique. Paris, 1878, pp. ix, 245, +2 folding tables, and Louvain 1879. 2nd edition revue et augmentée . . . avec une courte introduction à l'étude de l'Avesta et les Has XI et XXVIII de la version de Neriosengh traduits et expliqués. Paris, 1882, pp. xx, 492.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 846  
La syntaxe avestique. Z.D.M.G., 42, 1888, p. 319.
- HAUG, Martin A 847  
Outline of a grammar of the Zend language. (Reprint from "Essays on the sacred language, writings and religion of the Parsis.") Bombay, 1862, 8°.
- HENNING, Walter B. A 848  
A forgotten Avestan word. Unvala M. V., p. 41-4.
- HENNING, W. B. A 849  
Ōktō(u). T.P.S., 1948, p. 69.
- HENNING, W. B. A 850  
Ein unbeachtetes Wort im Avesta. Fest. Weller, pp. 289-92.
- HERTEL, Johannes A 851  
Awestisch *tb-, tk-, -tk-*. W.Z.K.M., 38, 1932, pp. 91-9.
- HILLEBRANDT, Alfred A 852  
Nikañte, uskañte, anuskañte. Vendidad 3, 8; 36, 7; 48. B.B.K.I.G.S., 7, 1883, pp. 309-11.
- HINZ, Walther A 853  
Gäthisches. W.Z.K.M., 56, 1960, pp. 78-86.
- HINZ, W. A 854  
Zum Ahuna-Vairya-Gebet. I.I.J., 4, 1960, pp. 154-9.
- HOFFMANN, Karl A 855  
Av. daxma. K.Z., 79, 1965, p. 238.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 856  
Avestisch haoma yō gava. M.S.S.W., 21, 1967, pp. 11-20.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 857  
Avest, upa. mraōdāscā. N. 53. Fest. Eilers, pp. 177-88.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 858  
Avest. *uruinaitiš* Yt. 13, 33. M.S.S.W., 24, 1968, pp. 39-42.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 859  
Drei indogermanische Tiernamen im Avesta-Fragment. M.S.S.W., 22, 1967, pp. 29-38.
- HOFFMANN, K. A 860  
Jungawestisch zazāite. M.S.S.W., 4, 1954, pp. 45-22.
- HOMMEL, Fritz A 861  
Zum Namen der Plejaden. O.L.Z., 16, 1913, pp. 13-4.
- HORN, Paul A 862  
Genitive auf -āi im Avesta. B.B.K.I.G.S. 17, 1891, pp. 152-5.
- \*HORN, P. A 863  
Die Nominalflexion im Avesta und den altpersischen Keilschriften. Halle, 1885. Philologische Inaugural dissertation.
- HOVELACQUE, Abel A 864  
Grammaire de la langue zende. Paris, 1868, p. xi, 154. 2e. édition, 1879 [?].
- HÜBSCHMANN, Heinrich A 865  
zd. mry. zd. hazdyâδ. K.Z., 26, (N.F. 6), 1883, pp. 324-5.
- HUMBACH, Helmut A 866  
Avestan Pairigaēθa- and Apairigaēθa-. Unvala M. V., pp. 271-2.
- HUMBACH, H. A 867  
Die awestische Länderliste. W.Z.K.S.O.A., 4, 1960, pp. 36-46.
- HUMBACH, H. A 868  
Aw. Marətānō. I.I.J., 1, 1957, pp. 306-8.
- HUMBACH, H. A 869  
Der Fugenvokal ā in gathisch-awestischen Komposita. M.S.S.W., 4, 1954, pp. 53-71.

- HUMBACH, H. A 870  
Bestattungsformen im Vidēvdāt. K.Z.,  
77, 1961, pp. 99–105.
- HUMBACH, H. A 871  
Two problems of Avesta morphology.  
M.S.S.W., 27, 1969, pp. 69–74.
- HUMBACH, H. A 872  
Gathisch-awestische Nomina. Ig. F.,  
63, 1958, pp. 209–19.
- HUMBACH, H. A 873  
Gathisch-awestische Verbalformen.  
Part 1. M.S.S.W., 9, 1956, pp. 66–78.  
Part 2. M.S.S.W., 10, 1957, pp. 34–44.
- HUMBACH, H. A 874  
Gathisch und Jungawestisch.  
W.Z.K.S.O.A., 2, 1958, pp. 22–32.
- INSLER, Stanley A 875  
Avestan daxš-. Ig. F., 67, 1967,  
pp. 53–68.
- INSLER, S. A 876  
Avestan niyrāire. K.Z., 81, 1967,  
pp. 259–64.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams A 877  
An Avesta grammar in comparison  
with Sanskrit. Part 1: Phonology,  
inflection, word-formation. With an  
introduction on the Avesta. Stuttgart,  
1892, pp. xlviii, 273, 8°. [No more  
published.] Reprint 1933.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 878  
Avesta grammatical jottings. J.A.O.S.,  
14, 1890, pp. cxxiv–cxxvi.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 879  
Avesta pairi-aetrəuš (sic), nərəš,  
strəuš. A.J.P., 10, 1889, pp. 346–7.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 880  
Avesta reader; first series. Stuttgart,  
1893, pp. viii, 112.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 881  
Avesta Urvatō and Old Persian  
Ušabārim. Fest. Sanjana, (I.I.S.), 1925,  
pp. 17–20.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 882  
Avestan ayōkhšusta “molden metal”,  
ayah, and its significance in the Gāthās.  
J.A.O.S., 15, 1893 (proceedings,  
1890), pp. lviii–lxi.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 883  
Avestan etymologies. A.J.P., 12, 1891,  
pp. 67–9.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 884  
Avestan grammatical notes. J.A.O.S.,  
14, 1890, pp. clxv–clxvi.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 885  
Brief Avestan notes. J.A.O.S., 15,  
1893, pp. clxxx–clxxxii.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 886  
The genitive of singular of u-nouns in  
the Avesta. B.B.K.I.G.S., 17, 1891,  
pp. 146–52.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 887  
Miscellaneous Avestan notes. J.A.O.S.,  
15, 1893, pp. lxi–lxii.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 888  
On Avesta f = original pv. A.J.P., 10,  
1889, pp. 86, 346–7.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 889  
On Sanskrit l = Avestan d. J.A.O.S.,  
25, 1904, p. 175.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 890  
On the iterative optative in Avestan.  
J.A.O.S., 17, 1896, pp. 187–8.
- \*JACKSON, A. V. W. A 891  
Sanskrit–Avestan notes. J.A.O.S., 16,  
1896 (Proceedings April 1893),  
pp. xxxix–xli.
- \*JACKSON, A. V. W. A 892  
The Sanskrit root çnath in Avestan.  
J.A.O.S., 16, 1896.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 893  
The Sanskrit root manth- in Avestan.  
J.A.O.S., 16, 1896 (Proceedings Dec.  
1894), p. clx.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 894  
Some Avestan lexical and grammatical  
notes. Fest. Cama, pp. 130–3.
- KANGA, Kavasji Edalji A 895  
A complete dictionary of the Avesta  
language, in Gujarati and English.  
Bombay, 1900, p. 611.
- KANGA, K. E. A 896  
English–Avesta dictionary, etc. Edited  
by B. N. Dhabhar, with a biographical  
notice of the compiler. Bombay, 1909,  
pp. xii, 289, 4°.
- KANGA, K. E. A 897  
A practical grammar of the Avesta  
language; compared with Sanskrit, with  
a chapter on syntax and a chapter on  
the Gāthā dialect. Bombay, 1891,  
pp. xii, 312.
- KANGA, M. F. A 898  
Interpretation of some Avestan and  
Pahlavi words and passages. A.I.O.  
Conf., 16, ii, pp. 36–45.
- KANGA, M. F. A 899  
Interpretation of the phrase Nāismi  
Daēvō in Yasna Hā XII, i. Indian  
Linguistics, 23, 1962, pp. 64–5.
- KANGA, M. F. A 900  
Interpretations of some Avestan and  
Pahlavi words. A.I.O. Conf., 10,  
pp. 129–39.
- KAPADIA, D. D. A 901  
Determination of the Avesta words  
'Asta', 'Asti', 'Ast', and 'Ashta' occur-  
ring in Avesta literature.
- KAPADIA, K. K. A 902  
The Avesta words denoting Day and  
Night. Indo-Iranica, 8, 1955,  
pp. 9–14.



- KATRAK, Jamshid Cawasji. A 903  
The word "Ayangh-h" (Sanskrit "Ayas":  
Pahlavi-Pazend-Persian "Ahan" =  
metal, iron) occurring in the Gathas  
and the Avesta. Indian and Oriental  
Papers (J. C. Katrak), 1960, pp. 4-11.
- KEIPER, Philip H. A 904  
Les noms propres perso-avestiques et  
l'age de la légende zoroastrienne. Mus.  
4, 1885, pp. 203-29; 338-58.
- \*KEIPER, P. H. A 905  
Ueber die geographische Anordnung  
der Namen arischer Landschaften im  
ersten Fargard des Vendidad. [?]
- KENT, Roland G. A 906  
A syntactical shift in an Avestan  
passage. J.A.O.S., 48, 1928, pp. 277-9.
- KERN, J. A 907  
Een overblijfsel van eene verouderde  
declinatie in de taal der Zend-Avesta.  
Fest. de Harlez, pp. 140-2.
- KLEINHANS, E. A 908  
Av. ṛštva -'sextus'. Ig. F., 3, 1894,  
pp. 303-4.
- KROGMANN, Wilhelm A 909  
Av. drva-. K.Z., 65, 1938, pp. 141-2.
- KUIPER, F. B. J. A 910  
Avestan 'ainita'-'unharméd'. I.I.J., 3,  
1959, pp. 137-40.
- KUIPER, F. B. J. A 911  
Avestan 'mazda-! I.I.J., 1957,  
pp. 86-95.
- KURYLOWICZ, Jerzy A 912  
Traces de la place du ton en gathique.  
Bibliothèque de l'École des Hautes  
Etudes. Sciences historiques et philo-  
logique, fasc. 244. Paris, 1925, pp. 37.
- \*LANMAN, Charles Rockwell A 913  
Zendgrammatik, abgeschrieben und  
Nachträgen versehen. Berlin, 1874.
- LEFMANN, Salomon A 914  
Zum Gâthâdialect. Z.D.M.G., 29,  
1876, pp. 212-34.
- LEHMANN, Edvard A 915  
Zur Charakteristik des jüngeren Avesta.  
A.R.W., 5, 1902, pp. 202-8.
- LENTZ, Wolfgang A 916  
Wie weit verstehen wir die zarathus-  
trischen Gathas? Z.D.M.G., 105,  
(N.F. 30), pp. '61'-'62'.
- LEUMANN, Manu A 917  
Avestisch *strifa*-. Ig. F., 39, 1921,  
p. 209. and Leumann, Kleine Schriften,  
p. 275.
- LICHTERBECK, Karl A 918  
Die Nominalflexion im Gathadialekt.  
K.Z., 33, (N.F. 13), 1895, pp. 169-213.
- LIDEN, Evald A 919  
Griech. ἄμυξ -avest. *pusa*. Fest.  
Danielsson, pp. 148-52.
- LOMMEL, Herman A 920  
Awestisch *drigu*: västra und verwandtes.  
Fest. Kuiper.
- LOMMEL, H. A 921  
Awestische Einzelstudien, Z.I.I., 1,  
1922, pp. 16-32. 2, 1923, pp. 204-  
36. 3, 1925, pp. 163-78. 6, 1928,  
pp. 126-62. 7, 1929, pp. 33-53.
- LOMMEL, H. A 922  
Awestische und vedische Einzelstudien.  
Z.D.M.G., 105, (N.F. 30), 1955,  
pp. 151-74.
- LOMMEL, H. A 923  
Vedica und Avestica. Z.I.I., 8, 1931,  
pp. 267-80.
- LOMMEL, H. A 924  
Verwechslung von und im Avesta. Fest.  
Andreas, pp. 97-108.
- LOMMEL, H. A 925  
Vorderglieder awestischer Komposita.  
Ig. F., 56, 1938, pp. 81-108.
- LUDWIG, A. A 926  
The Avestic *ṛjāw sṛjāw* and the Vedic  
*यजाते*. Fest. Hoshang Jamasp,  
pp. 137-40.
- LUQUIENS, Jules A 927  
On a certain phonetic change in  
Zend. J.A.O.S., 11, 1885, pp. xxxi-  
xxxii.
- MAYR, Aurel A 928  
Ueber die Resultate der Silbenzählung  
aus den vier ersten Gâthâs. S.A.W.W.,  
68, Phil-hist. Kl., 1871, pp. 751-80.
- MAYRHOFER, Manfred A 929  
Awestisch *arādra*-. Arc. Or., 20,  
1952, p. 342.
- MAYRHOFER, M. A 930  
Vedic Ga(m)bhīra-: Avestan Gufra.  
Indian Linguistics, 16, 1955, pp. 38-40.
- MEHENDALE, M. A. A 931  
Two Avestan notes. I.I.J., 5, 1962,  
pp. 61-6.
- MEHENDALE, M. A. A 932  
Two notes on Yasts. Indian Linguistics,  
27, 1966, pp. 70-3.
- MEILLET, André A 933  
A propos de avestique *zrazdā*. M.S.L.P.,  
18, 1914, p. 60.
- MEILLET, A. A 934  
A propos du mot avestique *ptā*.  
M.S.L.P., 20, 1918, pp. 286-92.
- MEILLET, A. A 935  
A propos du présent avestique *nāismī*.  
M.S.L.P., 20, 1918, pp. 210-12.
- MEILLET, A. A 936  
Avestique *atārō*. B.S.L.P., 21, 1919,  
pp. 23-4.
- MEILLET, A. A 937  
Avestique *raostā*. B.S.L.P., 24, 1923,  
p. 195.

- MEILLET, A. A 938  
La désinence active de 3e. personne  
secondaire du duel dans les gathas de  
l'Avesta. B.S.L.P., 24, 1923, p. 196.
- MEILLET, A. A 939  
Avestique *ṭkaēša*. Fest. W. Geiger,  
pp. 234-6.
- MEILLET, A. A 940  
Avestique *vərənta*. M.S.L.P., 22, 1922,  
pp. 95-6.
- MEILLET, A. A 941  
Une fausse lecture de l'Avesta. J.A.,  
10e. série, 11, 1908, pp. 520-1.
- MEILLET, André A 942  
Une fausse lecture de l'Avesta. Fest.  
Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 47-8. [English  
translation, pp. 48-9.]
- MEILLET, A. A 943  
Le pronom duel *vā* dans l'Avesta.  
M.S.L.P., 21, 1920, pp. 208-9.
- MEILLET, A. A 944  
Sur une prétendue forme genitif duel  
22, 1921, p. 19.
- MEILLET, A. A 945  
Sur une prétendue forme génitif duel  
dans les *gāthās*. M.S.L.P., 21, 1920,  
pp. 189-90.
- MILLS, Lawrence H. A 946  
A dictionary of the Gāthic language  
of the Zend Avesta; being vol. 3 of  
"A study of the five Zarathushtrian  
Gāthas", by L. H. Mills. Leipzig,  
1902-13, pp. xxviii, 516, +4 plates.
- MILLS, L. H. A 947  
The inherent vowel in the alphabet of  
the Avesta-language. Z.D.M.G., 55,  
1901, pp. 343-51.
- MILLS, L. H. A 948  
On the non-existence of *yēmi*(*yēimi*),  
*yēhi*(*yēihi*), *yēiti*, etc. A.J.P., 24, 1903,  
pp. 318-22.
- MIRZA, Hormazdiar P. A 949  
Avesta *as*. Irani M. V., pp. 129-34.
- \*MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji A 950  
A dictionary of Avestic proper names.  
Bombay, 1912.
- MORGENSTIERNE, Georg A 951  
Orthography and sound system of  
the Avesta. N.T.S., 12, 1942, pp. 30-  
82.
- \*MÜHL, Wilhelm von der A 952  
Ueber die Aspiration der Tenues vor  
Nasalen und Liquidis im Zend und  
Griechischen. Dissertation: Universität  
Leipzig.
- MÜLLER, Friedrich Max. A 953  
Zendstudien. S.A.W.W., 40, 1862,  
pp. 635-44; S.A.W.W., 43, 1863,  
pp. 3-10. Reprint Vienna, 1863, in  
2 parts.
- NARTEN, Johanna A 954  
Jav. *apa. x'anuuainti*-. M.S.S.W., 27,  
1969, pp. 75-8.
- NÖLLE, Wilfried A 955  
Awestisch "Chshathra". Fest.  
Lommel, pp. 99-101.
- NYBERG, Henrik Samuel A 956  
Le mot gāthique *ušurū*. Actes 20e.  
Congr. Int. Or., p. 140.
- OLIPHANT, Samuel Grant A 957  
Sanskrit *dhénā* = Avestan *daenā* =  
Lithuanian *dainā*. J.A.O.S., 32, 1912,  
pp. 393-413.
- OPPERT, Julius A 958  
Procès-verbal . . . la vraie étymologie  
des mots Avesta et zend. J.A., 6e. série,  
19, 1872, pp. 293-97.
- PAGLIARO, Antonino A 959  
Av. *spayaθra*-, mpL.spaxr. R.S.O., 11,  
1926-8, pp. 288-91.
- PAGLIARO, A. A 960  
-rt- nella tradizione del testo avestico.  
Archivio Glottologico Italiano, 22-3,  
1929, pp. 181-99.
- PIETRASZEWSKI, Ignatius A 961  
Abrégé de la grammaire Zend. Berlin,  
1861, 8°.
- \*PIETRASZEWSKI, I. A 962  
Epitome of Zend Grammar; translated  
from the French by Ed. Rehatsek.  
Bombay, 1862.
- \*PIETREMENT, C. A. A 963  
Le mot Zend "Aurusha". R.L., 15,  
p. 78.
- PISANI, Vittore A 964  
Avest. *Kamərəda*-. K.Z., 71, 1954,  
pp. 125-6.
- PIZZI, Italo A 965  
La radice zenda *karet* nei nomi di  
coltelli in Asia ed in Europa. 4. Int.  
Congr. Or., 1878, vol 2, pp. 61-3.
- PUNEGAR, K. E. A 966  
A few idiosyncracies of the Avestan  
grammar. Fest. Hoshang Jamasp,  
pp. 280-4.
- PUNEGAR, K. E. A 967  
Interpretation of a few Avestan words.  
Jackson M. V., pp. 95-102.
- \*RADICCHI, Anna A 968  
Confronti gathico-rigvedici *asa-rta*.  
Atti dell'Accademia Toscana di  
Scienze e Lettere, "La Colobaria",  
1961-2, vol. 26, Florence, 1962.
- \*RASK, Rasmus A 969  
Om Zendsprogets og Zendavestas  
ælde og ægthed. Kjøbenhavn, 1826.
- REICHEL, Hans A 970  
Avesta reader: texts, notes, glossary  
and index. Strassburg, 1911, pp. xiii,  
304.

- REICHELT, H. A 971  
The Avestan instrumentals ending in -IŠ and -UŠ. Fest. Sanjana, (I.I.S.), pp. 221-2.
- REICHELT, H. A 972  
Aw. yuyō-səmi: ein landwirtschaftliches Gerät. Wörter und Sachen, 12, 1929, p. 288.
- REICHELT, H. A 973  
Awestisches Elementarbuch. Indogermanische Bibliothek. 1. Reihe. 5. Heidelberg, 1909, pp. xxiv, 516. 2nd. edition: Heidelberg, 1967, pp. xxiv. 516.
- REMY, Arthur F. J. A 974  
Sanskrit "jana", Avestan "zana". J.A.O.S., 20, 1899, p. 69.
- RICHTER, Oswald A 975  
Der Plural von g.Aw. mazdāh-ahura. K.Z., 36, (N.F. 16), 1900, pp. 584-9.
- RISCH, Ernst A 976  
Avestisch *Mazdā Ašaičā* und Verwandtes. M.S.S.W., 17, 1964, pp. 51-65.
- ROMER, John A 977  
Brief notices of Persian and of the language called Zend. J.B.B.R.A.S., 5, 1857, pp. 95-108.
- ROMER, J. A 978  
Additional notes upon the Zend language. J.R.A.S., 14, 1856, pp. 313-16.
- ROTH, Rudolph A 978  
Etymologisches zum Avesta. Z.D.M.G., 6, 1852, pp. 243-8.
- SCHLERATH, Bernfried A 980  
Awesta-Wörterbuch. Vorarbeiten. I: Index locorum zur Sekundärliteratur des Avesta. pp. xxxii, 264, 8°. Vorarbeiten II: Konkordanz. pp. xv, 199. Wiesbaden, 1968.
- \*SCHLERATH, B. A 981  
Die Behandlung von Y und V nach Konsonant in den metrischen Texten des Avesta. Dissertation, Frankfurt, 1951.
- SCHMIDT, Hanns-Peter A 982  
Awestische Wortstudien. I.I.J.; 1, 1957, pp. 160-75.
- SCHMIDT, H-P, A 983  
Vedisch vratá und awestisch urvāta. Alt-und-neu-indische Studien. 9. Hamburg, 1958, p. 157.
- SCHMITT, Rüdiger A 984  
Avest. ā hō im Nominativ Plural der a-Stämme. Fest. Eilers, pp. 265-77.
- SCHMITT, R. A 985  
Die awestischen Adjektivstämme auf -anč-. Fest. Kuiper, pp. 134-41.
- SCHUYLER, Montgomery, Jr. A 986  
Index verborum of the fragments of the Avesta. New York, 1965, pp. xiv, 106.
- SCHWENTNER, E. A 987  
Jungavestisch hū "des Schweines". K.Z., 76, 1960, p. 61.
- SCHWYZER, Eduard A 988  
Awest. aspərəanō und byzantin. Ig. F., 49, 1931, pp. 1-45.
- SCHWYZER, E. A 989  
Die sog. missbräuchlichen Instrumentale im Awesta. Ig. F., 47, 1929.
- SCHWYZER, E. A 990  
Zu den homerischen und awestischen r-n- Stämmen. K.Z., 46, 1914, pp. 165-8.
- SCHWYZER, E. A 991  
Zwei Awestawörter. Fest. Pavry, pp. 444-9.
- SEILER, Hans Jakob A 992  
Die Relativkonstruktionen im jüngeren Awesta. Akten 24. Int. Congr. Or., pp. 463-5.
- SEILER, H. J. A 993  
Relativsatz, Attribut und Apposition. I. Relativsatz, Attribut und Apposition als Proben der allg. Syntax. II. Die Relativkonstruktion im Awestischen (mit Ausblicken auf andere indogermanischen Sprachen). Wiesbaden, 1960, pp. viii, 213.
- SMITH, Maria Wilkins A 994  
Studies in the syntax of the Gathas of Zarathushtra; together with text, translation and notes. Language Dissertations published by the Linguistic Society of America, 4. Philadelphia, 1929, pp. 160.
- SOKOLOV, S. N. A 995  
The Avestan Language. [Translated from the Russian by L. Navrozov. Moscow, 1967, pp. 120.]
- SPIEGEL, Friedrich A 996  
Varena. Z.D.M.G., 32, 1878, pp. 716-23.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. A 997  
The word *sunō* in the Vendidad. B.S.O.S., 9, 1939, pp. 321-5.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. A 998  
Aitareya and AĒθRA. A.I.O. Conf., 1, pp. 95-9.
- THIEME, Paul A 999  
Der Fremdling im Rgveda. Eine Studie über die Bedeutung der Worte Ari, Arya, Aryaman und Ārya. A.K.M., xxiii, 2, Leipzig, 1938, p. 178.
- THIEME, P. A 1000  
Exkurs: *ari*, Fremder. Z.D.M.G., 107, 1957, pp. 96-104.
- TRAUTMANN, R. A 1001  
Avest. *urvaθa*. K.Z., 42, 1909, p. 331.



- TROST, Paul. A 1002  
Ai. aw. stri "Weib". Ig. F., 56, 1938,  
pp. 197-8.
- VALE, R. N. A 1003  
Śatabhisa, satavaēsa, Formalhaut und  
Agastya. A.I.O. Conf., 21, 1964,  
Vol. 2, pt. 2, pp. 20-4.
- VESAVEVALA, Ardeshir Kharshedji A 1004  
The signification of the words  
'upazananām Upāzōit'. Fest Spiegel,  
pp. 125-9.
- VESAVEVALA, A. K. A 1005  
The word 'Zaothra' used in the Avestan  
literature. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 25-9.
- WACKERNAGEL, Jacob A 1006  
Zur awestischen Wortkunde. Fest.  
Geiger, pp. 227-33. and Wackernagel,  
Kleine Schriften, vol. 1, pp. 452-8.
- \*WEST, Edward W. A 1007  
The Avesta word "asperenoe".  
Academy, Sept. 1887, p. 207.
- WICKREMASINGHE, Don M. de Z. A 1008  
The Avestic ligature for hm. J.R.A.S.,  
1903, pp. 370-1.
- WILHELM, Eugen A 1009  
Etudes Avestiques. Mus., 5, 1886,  
pp. 334-58. 6, 1887, pp. 624-35.  
7, 1888, pp. 108-19.
- WILHELM, E. A 1010  
Beiträge zur Lexicographie des Awestâ.  
Z.D.M.G., 42, 1888, pp. 81-101.
- WILHELM, E. A 1011  
Hverenō. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 159-66.
- WINDEKENS, A. J. van A 1012  
Sur le sens d'un mot avestique. Mus.,  
61, 1948, pp. 103-6.
- WINDFUHR, G. A 1013  
Idg. s im Avesta und einfache Regeln.  
Z.D.M.G., 1969, supplement 1, Pt. 3,  
pp. 983-990.
- WOLFF, Fritz A 1014  
Avesta: die heiligen Bücher der Parsen;  
übersetzt auf der Grundlage von  
Chr. Bartholomae's altiranischem  
Wörterbuch. Strassburg, 1910, pp. xi,  
460, 8°. Reprint Berlin 1924 and 1961.
- ZBAVITEL, Dušan A 1015  
A contribution to the problem of the  
verbal aspect in Avesta. Arc. O., 24,  
1956, pp. 15-22.
4. Other old Iranian Languages  
a. Old Bactrian
- BENFEY, Theodor A 1016  
Altbactrisch yaozhdâ - Sanskritisch  
yaud oder yaut, beide beruhend auf  
einer Grundform \*yavas-dhâ, alt-  
bactrisch yaozhdaya = lateinisch  
\*jousbē- in joubère, jübere, beruhend  
auf einer Grundform \*yavas-dhâ mit  
Affix aya. [Jubeo und seine  
Verwandte.] A.G.W.G., 16, 1871,  
Phil-hist. Kl., pp. 3-45.
- BENVENISTE, Emile A 1017  
Inscriptions de Bactriane. J.A., 249,  
1961, pp. 113-52, +4 plates (2 folding).
- \*BENVENISTE, E. A 1018  
Nouvelles inscriptions de Bactriane.  
C.R.A.I.B-L., 1961, pp. 210-11.
- BRANDENSTEIN, Wilhelm A 1019  
Kušanisch βαρρο. I.I.J., pp. 233-6.
- CUNNINGHAM, Alexander A 1020  
Remarks on the Bactro-Pali inscription  
from Taxila. J. As. Soc. Bengal, 32,  
1863, pp. 139-51. [With a note by  
Bábu Rájendralála Mitra, pp. 151-61.]
- DILLON, Emile J. von A 1021  
L'alphabet de la langue Bactrienne.  
A.S.P., 9, 1879, pp. 89-136.
- GELDNER, Karl A 1022  
Beiträge zur altbaktrischen Lexico-  
graphie. K.Z., 24, (N.F. 4), 1879,  
pp. 128-58.
- GERSHEVITCH, Ilya A 1023  
Bactrian inscriptions and manuscripts.  
Ig. F., 72, 1967, pp. 27-57.
- GERSHEVITCH, I. A 1024  
The well of Baghlan. A.M., 12 (N.S.),  
1966, pp. 90-109.
- GÖBL, Robert A 1025  
Die drei Versionen der Kaniška-  
Inschrift von Surkh Kotal. [Öst. Ak.  
Wiss., Phil-hist. Kl. Denkschriften, 88.  
Bd. 1, Abhandlung.] Wien, 1965, p. 24,  
plates xvii.
- HANSEN, Olaf A 1026  
Zur Sprache der Inschrift von Surh  
Kotal. Fest. Morgensterne, pp. 89-94.
- HARMATTA, Janos A 1027  
Cusanica. Acta Orientalia Hungarica,  
11, 1960, pp. 191-220.
- HAUG, Martin A 1028  
Ueber die gegenwärtigen Stand der  
Zendphilologie; mit besonderer Rück-  
sicht auf Ferdinand Justi's sogenanntes  
altbaktrisches Wörterbuch; ein Beitrag  
zur Erklärung des Zendawesta.  
Stuttgart, 1868, pp. 70.
- HENNING, Walter B. A 1029  
The Bactrian inscription. B.S.O.S., 23,  
1960, pp. 47-55.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1030  
A Bactrian seal-inscription. B.S.O.S.,  
25, 1962, p. 335.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1031  
'Surkh Kotal'. B.S.O.S., 18, 1956,  
pp. 366-7.

- HENNING, W. B. A 1032  
Surkh-Kotal und Kaniska. Z.D.M.G.,  
115, 1965, pp. 75-87.
- \*HUMBACH, Helmut A 1033  
Baktrische Phantasmagorien. Privat-  
druck, 1963.
- HUMBACH, H. A 1034  
Baktrische Sprachdenkmäler.  
Wiesbaden, 1966-7, 2 vols.
- HUMBACH, H. A 1035  
Ein baktrischer Titel bei Curtius Rufus.  
W.Z.K.S.O.A., 5, 1961, pp. 44-6.
- HUMBACH, H. A 1036  
Die neugefundenen Versionen der  
Kaniska-Inschrift von Surkh-Kotal.  
W.Z.K.S.O.A., 5, 1961, pp. 40-3.
- HUMBACH, H. A 1037  
New material on Bactrian language.  
Proc. 26th Int. Congr. Or., 1964,  
pp. 215-17.
- \*HUMBACH, H. A 1038  
Nokonzoko und Surkh-Kotal: ein  
moderner Mythos. W.Z.K.S.O.A., 7,  
1963, pp. 13-19.
- HUMBACH, H. A 1039  
Two inscriptions in Graeco-Bactrian  
cursive script from Afghanistan. East  
and West, n.s., 17, 1967, pp. 25-7.
- HUMBACH, H. and GÖBL, R. A 1040  
The date of Kaniska in the light of a  
Sanskrit Bactrian bilingual. Proc. 26th.  
Int. Congr. Or., 1964, pp. 35.  
[Summary].
- HUMBACH, H and GÖBL, R. A 1041  
Die Kaniška-Inschrift von Surkh-Kotal:  
ein Zeugnis des jüngeren Mithraismus  
aus Iran, von Helmut Humbach; mit  
einem Beitrag 'Divus Vima Kadphises',  
von Robert Göbl. Wiesbaden, 1960,  
pp. 64, +1 folding table.
- JETTMAR, Karl A 1042  
Zum Heiligtum von Surkh-Kotal.  
C.A.J., 5, 1959-60, pp. 198-205.
- JUSTI, Ferdinand A 1043  
Handbuch der Zendsprache. Altbac-  
trisches Wörterbuch, Grammatik,  
Chrestomathie. Leipzig, 1864, pp. xxii,  
424.
- KIEFFER, Charles M. A 1044  
La grande découverte épigraphique de  
Surkh Kotal et la langue de la  
Bactriane. Afghanistan, 15, 1960,  
pp. 1-50.
- KIRSTE, Johann A 1045  
Paonano Pao. W.Z.K.M., 2, 1888,  
pp. 237-44.
- \*LAGARDE, Paul de A 1046  
Beiträge zur altbaktrische Philologie.[?]
- LAGARDE, P. de A 1047  
Beiträge zur baktrischen Lexikographie.  
Leipzig, 1868, pp. 80, 8°.
- MARICQ, André A 1048  
Bactrien ou étéo-tokharien? J.A., 248,  
1960, pp. 161-6.
- MAYRHOFER, Manfred A 1049  
Das Bemühen um die Surkh-Kotal-  
Inschrift. Z.D.M.G., 112, (N.F. 37),  
1962, pp. 325-44.
- MORGENSTIERNE, Georg A 1050  
Notes on Bactrian phonology.  
B.S.O.A.S., 33, 1970, pp. 125-31,  
[Fest. Bailey].
- MÜLLER, F. A 1051  
Zend-Studien. 4. Der Zischlaute des  
Altbaktrischen. S.A.W.W., 86, 1877,  
pp. 279-92.
- OSTHOFF, H. A 1052  
Ueber das eingedrungene 's' in der  
nominalen Suffixform -stra- und vor  
dental anlautenden Personalendungen  
des deutschen, griechischen und alt-  
baktrischen Verbuns. K.Z., 23, (N.F. 3),  
1877, pp. 313-33.
- PISCHEL, R. A 1053  
Die Umschreibung des Baktrischen.  
B.B.K.I.G.S., 6, 1881, pp. 272-82.
- SPIEGEL, Friedrich A 1054  
Arische Studien, 1. Heft: Beiträge zur  
altbaktrischen Grammatik. Leipzig,  
1874, p. 162.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 1055  
Die dritte Person pluralis des perf. red.  
med. in Altbaktrischen. K.Z., 20,  
1872, pp. 155-7.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 1056  
Grammatik der altbaktrischen Sprache;  
nebst einem Anhang über den  
Gâthâdialekt. Leipzig, 1867, pp. iv,  
410.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 1057  
Ueber den Gebrauch des Dualis im  
Altbaktrischen. S.B.A.W., 2, 1861,  
pp. 195-212.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 1058  
Zur altbaktrischen Wortforschung.  
K.Z., 23, (N.F. 3), 1877, pp. 188-200.
- THOMAS, Edward A 1059  
The Bactrian alphabet. N.C., (n.s. 3),  
1863, pp. 225-35. and London, n.p.,  
1863, pp. 11, +1 plate.
- WILHELM, Eugen A 1060  
De verbis denominativis linguae  
bactricae. Programmabhandlung des  
Gymnasiums zu Jena, 1878, pp. 24, 4°.
- b. Median*
- CHARENCEY, Comte de A 1061  
Langues dioscuriennes et médique.  
J.A., 10e. série, 7, 1906, pp. 142-4.



- DE SAULCY, F. A 1062  
Recherches analytiques sur les inscriptions cunéiformes du système médique. J.A., 4e. série, 14, 1849, pp. 93-213. 15, 1850, pp. 397-528.
- \*GALL, H. V. A 1063  
Zu den 'Medischen' Felsgräbern in Nordwestiran und Iraqi Kurdistan. A.A., 1966, pp. 19-43.
- \*HERZFELD, Ernst A 1064  
Medisch und Persisch. A.M.I., 7, 1935, pp. 6-69.
- LOMMEL, Herman A 1065  
Der medische Name Mazdaka. K.Z., 58, 1931, pp. 140-2.
- \*MAYRHOFER, Manfred A 1066  
Die Rekonstruktion des Medischen, Wien, 1968, pp. 22, 8°. [Separata aus dem Anz. der Phil-hist. Kl. der öst. Ak. Wiss.]
- OPPERT, Julius A 1067  
Ueber die Sprache der alten Meder. Z.D.M.G., 30, 1876, pp. 1-5.
- SCHMITT, Rüdiger. Medisches und persisches Sprachgut bei Herodot. Z.D.M.G., 117, 1967, pp. 119-45.
- \*WESTERGAARD, Niels Ludwig A 1069  
On the deciphering of the second Achaemenian, or Median species of arrow headed writing. Mem. de la Soc. royale des Antiquaires du Nord, Copenhagen, 1840-4, in 8°, pp. 271-439.
- c. "Hephtalite"
- BIVAR, A. D. H. A 1070  
The Hephtalite inscriptions of Uruzgan. Afghanistan, 8, 1953, pp. 1-4.
- BIVAR, A. D. H. A 1071  
The inscriptions of Uruzgan. J.R.A.S., 1954, pp. 112-18.
- HANSEN, Olaf A 1072  
Die Berliner Hephtaliten-Fragmente. La Nouvelle Clio, 3, 1951, pp. 41-69.
- HANSEN, O. A 1073  
Die Berliner Hephtalitenfragment. IN Franz Altheim, 'Aus Spätantike und Christentum; pp. 78-94.
- HANSEN, O. A 1074  
Ein neues Hephtalitenfragment. La Parola del Passato, 20, fasc. 6, 1951, pp. 361-6, + plate.
- SCERRATO, Umberto A 1075  
A note on some pre-Muslim antiquities of Gāgatū. East and West, n.s. 17, 1967, pp. 11-24.
- THOMAS, F. W. A 1076  
A Tokharī (?) Ms. J.A.O.S., 64, 1944, pp. 1-3, + plate.
5. Other Languages used in Iran
- a. Elamite
- BENVENISTE, E. A 1077  
Notes sur les tablettes élamites de Persépolis. J.A., 246, 1958, pp. 49-65.
- BLEICHSTEINER, Robert A 1078  
Beiträge zur Kenntnis der elamischen Sprache. Anthropos, 23, 1928, pp. 167-98.
- BORK, Ferdinand A 1079  
Elamisches. Beitr. zur Assyriol., 4, pp. 431-31.
- BORK, F. A 1080  
Elamisches Sprachgut in keilschriftlichen Vokabularen. W.Z.K.M., 36, 1929, pp. 1-12.
- BORK, F. A 1081  
Studien zum Mitani. Archiv für Orientforschung, 8, 1933, pp. 308-14.
- CAMERON, George C. A 1082  
Elamite cuneiform documents from Persepolis. Akten 24. Int. Or. Congr., pp. 467-9.
- CAMERON, G. C. A 1083  
The Elamite version of the Bistun inscriptions. J.C.S., 14, 1960, pp. 59-68.
- CAMERON, G. C. A 1084  
Persepolis treasury tablets. Chicago, 1948, pp. xviii, 214, +16 plates.
- CAMERON, G. C. A 1085  
Persepolis Treasury Tablets Old and New. J.N.E.S., 17, 1958, pp. 161-76.
- FRANK, Carl A 1086  
Zur Entzifferung der altelamischen Inschriften. (Mit 1 Tafel) A.A.W.B., Phil-hist. Kl., 1912, Abh. 2, pp. 1-55.
- FRIEDRICH, Johannes A 1087  
Die Partikeln der zitierten Rede im Achämenidisch-Elamischen. Orientalia, 12, 1943, pp. 23-30.
- GAUTIER, J-E. A 1088  
Le "sit šamši" de Šilhak In Šušinak. Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse, 12, 1911, pp. 143-52.
- HALLOCK, Richard T. A 1089  
The finite verb in Achaemenid Elamite. J.N.E.S., 18, 1959, pp. 1-19.
- HALLOCK, R. T. A 1090  
New Light from Persepolis. J.N.E.S., 9, 1950, pp. 237-52.
- HALLOCK, R. T. A 1091  
A new look at the Persepolis Treasury Tablets. J.N.E.S., 19, 1960, pp. 90-100.
- HALLOCK, R. T. A 1092  
Notes on Achaemenid Elamite. J.N.E.S., 17, 1958, pp. 256-62.



- HALLOCK, R. T. A 1093  
The pronominal suffixes in  
Achaemenid Elamite. *J.N.E.S.*, 21,  
1962, pp. 53-6.
- HALLOCK, R. T. A 1094  
Two Elamite texts of syllabary A.  
*J.N.E.S.*, 8, 1949, pp. 356-8.
- HARMATTA, Janos A 1095  
An Old Persian loan-word in Elamite.  
*Ac. Or. Hung.*, 5, 1955, pp. 195-203.
- HINZ, Walther A 1096  
Elamisch *hu-sa*. *Orientalia*, n.s., 31,  
1962, pp. 34-44.
- HINZ, W. A 1097  
Elamisch *is-ma-lu*. *Orientalia*, n.s., 19,  
1950, pp. 408-15.
- HINZ, W. A 1098  
Die elamischen Inschriften des Hanne.  
*Fest. Taqizadeh*, pp. 105-16.  
(+ plate VI.).
- HINZ, W. A 1099  
Elamisches. *Arc. Or.*, 18, 1950,  
pp. 282-306.
- HINZ, W. A 1100  
The Elamite version of the record of  
Darius' palace at Susa. *J.N.E.S.*, 9,  
1950, pp. 1-7.
- HINZ, W. A 1101  
Nachlese elamischer Denkmäler. *Fest*  
*Ghirshman*, pp. 43-7, plates IX-XII.  
[*Iranica Antiqua* 6, 1966.]
- HINZ, W. A 1102  
Zur Enzifferung der elamischen Strich-  
schrift. *Iranica Antiqua*, 2, 1962,  
pp. 1-21.
- HROZNY, Friedrich A 1103  
Der Obelisk Manišusu's. *W.Z.K.M.*,  
21, 1907, pp. 11-43.
- HÜSING, Georg. A 1104  
Die elamische Iteration. *W.Z.K.M.*, 18,  
1904, pp. 84-90.
- HÜSING, G. A 1105  
Elamisches. *Z.D.M.G.*, 56, 1902,  
pp. 790-5.
- JENSEN, P. A 1106  
Alt- und Neu-elamisches. *Z.D.M.G.*,  
55, 1901, pp. 223-40.
- JENSEN, P. A 1107  
Elamische Eigennamen: ein Beitrag  
zur Erklärung der elamitischen  
Inschriften. *W.Z.K.M.*, 6, 1892,  
pp. 47-70, 209-26.
- \*KLUGE, Theodor A 1108  
Das Elamische: ein Versuch zu einer  
sprachlichen Eingliederung. *Mus.*, 46,  
1933, pp. 111-56.
- KÖNIG, Friedrich Wilhelm A 1109  
Die elamischen Königinschriften.  
*Archiv für Orientforschung. Beiheft* 16.  
Graz, 1965, pp. vi, 228; Pl. 44, fol.
- KÖNIG, F. W. A 1110  
Die Berliner elamischen Texte V.A.  
3397-3402. *W.Z.K.M.*, 32, 1925,  
pp. 212-20.
- KRAMERS, J. H. A 1111  
De Achaemeniedisch-Elamietische  
Inscriptie Dar Susa. *Analecta Ori-*  
*entalia*, 1, pp. 265-71.
- LAMBERT, Maurice A 1112  
Les inscriptions Elamites de Tchoga-  
Zanbil. *Iranica Antiqua*, 5, 1965,  
pp. 18-77.
- MECQUENEM, R. de A 1113  
Epigraphie proto-Elamite. *M.M.A.I.*,  
31, 1949, pp. 5-147, Plates I-LXX.
- MEER, P. E. van der A 1114  
Textes scolaires de Suse. *M.M.A.P.*, 27,  
1935, (Mission en Susiane), pp. 110,  
figs, 297.
- MEISSNER, Bruno A 1115  
Die Keilschrift. Berlin, 1922 and 1967,  
p. 164.
- PAPER, Herbert H. A 1116  
An Elamite etymology. *Language*, 29,  
1953, pp. 66-8.
- PAPER, H. H. A 1117  
Elamite texts from Tchoga Zambil,  
1936-9. *J.N.E.S.*, 14, 1955, pp. 42-8.
- PAPER, H. H. A 1118  
The phonology and morphology of  
Royal Achaemenid Elamite. *Ann*  
*Arbor, Mich.*, 1955, pp. ix, 119.
- POEBEL, Arno A 1119  
The acropolis of Susa in the Elamite  
inscriptions. *A.J.S.L.L.*, 49, 1932-3,  
pp. 125-40.
- POEBEL, A. A 1120  
The name of Elam in Sumerian,  
Akkadian and Hebrew. *A.J.S.L.L.*, 48,  
1931-2, pp. 20-6.
- SCHEIL, V. A 1121  
Textes de comptabilité proto-élamites.  
*M.M.A.P.*, 17, 1923, p. 68, plates LIX.  
26, 1935, p. xiv, plates LXV.
- SCHEIL, V. A 1122  
Textes élamites-anzanites. *M.M.A.P.*,  
3, 1901, p. 143, plates XXXIII.  
5, 1904, p. 116, plates XVII. 9, 1907,  
p. 231, plates IV. 11, 1911, p. 122,  
plates XII.
- SCHEIL, V. A 1123  
Textes élamites-sémitiques. *M.M.A.P.*,  
2, 1900, p. 134, plates XXIV.  
4, 1902, p. 198, plates XX. 6, 1905,  
p. 128, plates XXIV. 10, 1908,  
p. 94, plates XIII. 14, 1913, p. 133,  
plates XI.
- STEVE, M-J. A 1124  
Textes Elamites de Tchogha-Zanbil.  
*Iranica Antiqua*, 2, 1962, pp. 22-76.  
3, 1963, pp. 102-23.

- STEVE, M-J. A 1125  
Tchoga Zanbil (Dur-Untash), Part III: Textes élamites et accadiens de Tchoga Zanbil. *M.M.A.I.*, 41, 1967, (Mission de Susiane), pp. 147, plates XXII, plan.
- \*WEISSBACH, F. H. A 1126  
Die elamische Uebersetzung der *Daiwa*-Inscription. *IN Symbolae Paulo-Koschaker dedicatae*, pp. 189-98. (Leiden 1939)
- b. Imperial Aramaic*
- ALTHEIM, Franz and STIEHL, Ruth A 1127  
The Aramaic version of the Kandahar bilingual inscription of Asoka. *East and West*, n.s., 9, 1958, pp. 192-8.
- ALTHEIM, F. and STIEHL, R. A 1128  
Die aramäische Sprache unter den Achaimeniden. Teil 1: Geschichtliche Untersuchungen. Frankfurt am Main, 1963, p. 334, +2 plates.
- ALTHEIM, F. and STIEHL, R. A 1129  
The Greek-Aramaic bilingual inscription of Kandahar and its philological importance. *East and West*, n.s. 10, 1959, pp. 243-60.
- ALTHEIM, F. and STIEHL, R. A 1130  
Supplementum Aramaicum: Aramäisches aus Iran. Anhang: Das Jahr Zarathustras, Baden-Baden, 1957, p. 122, 8°.
- ANDREAS, F. C. A 1131  
Erklärung der aramäischen Inschrift von Taxila. *N.G.W.G., Phil-hist. Kl.*, 1932, pp. 6-17, plate.
- BAUER, Hans and MEISSNER, Bruno A 1132  
Ein aramäischer Pachtvertrag aus dem 7. Jahr Darius' I. *S.P.A.W., Phil-hist., Kl.*, 1936, pp. 414-24, 2 plates.
- BENVENISTE, Emile A 1133  
Éléments perses en araméen d'Égypte. *J.A.*, 242, 1954, pp. 297-310.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 1134  
Termes et noms achéménides en araméen. *J.A.*, 225, 1934, pp. 177-93.
- \*BERGER, Philippe A 1135  
Cylindre perse avec légende araméenne. Paris, 1888.
- BOWMAN, Raymond A. A 1136  
Arameans, Aramaic and the Bible. *J.N.E.S.*, 7, 1948, pp. 65-90.
- BRESCIANI, E. A 1137  
Papiri aramaici egiziani di epoca persiano presso il Museo Civico di Padova. *R.S.O.*, 35, 1960, pp. 11-24.
- BROCKELMANN, C. A 1138  
Eine vermeintliche aramäische Präposition. *O.L.Z.*, 42, 1939, pp. 666-9.
- CAQUOT, André A 1139  
Nouvelles inscriptions araméennes de Hatra. *Syria*, 29, 1952, pp. 89-118. 30, 1953, pp. 234-46. 32, 1955, pp. 49-58, 261-72. 40, 1963, pp. 1-16. 41, 1964, pp. 251-72.
- CAQUOT, A. A 1140  
Note sur le Semeion et les inscriptions araméennes de Hatra. *Syria*, 32, 1955, pp. 59-69.
- CAZELLES, Henri A 1141  
Nouveaux documents araméens d'Égypte. *Syria*, 32, 1955, pp. 75-100.
- COWLEY, Arthur Ernest A 1142  
Aramaic papyri of the fifth century B.C. Oxford, 1923, pp. xxxii, 319.
- CROSS, Frank M. A 1143  
The discovery of the Samaria papyri. *Biblical Archaeologist*, 36, 1963, pp. 110-21.
- DEGEN, Rainer A 1144  
Altaramäische Grammatik der Inschriften des 10.-8. JH. v. Chr. *A.K.M.*, 38, 3, 1969 [Wiesbaden]. pp. xviii, 144.
- DIAKONOFF, I. M. A 1145  
The progress of the work on the Nisa documents. *Akten 24. Int. Or. Congr.*, pp. 521-4.
- DRIVER, Geoffrey Rolles A 1146  
Aramaic documents of the fifth century B.C., with help from Mittwoch, Henning, Polotsky and Rosenthal. Oxford, 1954, p. 106.
- DRIVER, G. R. A 1147  
New Aramaic documents on leather. *Actes 21e. Congr. Int. Or.*, pp. 108-9.
- DU MESNIL DU BUISSON, Comte A 1148  
L'araméen des Parthes à Doura-Europos. *Syria*, 19, 1938, p. 383.
- DU MESNIL DU BUISSON, Comte A 1149  
Un bilingue araméo-grec de l'époque parthe, à Doura-Europos. *Syria*, 19, 1938, pp. 147-52.
- DU MESNIL DU BUISSON, Comte A 1150  
L'inscription de la niche centrale de la synagogue de Doura-Europos. *Syria*, 40, 1963, pp. 303-14.
- DUPONT-SOMMER, André A 1151  
Une plaquette d'argent à inscription araméenne: Collection de M. Foroughi. *Iranica Antiqua*, 4, 1964, pp. 119-32, +1 plate.
- DUPONT-SOMMER, A. A 1152  
Sur la fête de la Pâque dans les documents araméens d'Égypte. *R.E.J.*, n.s. 7°, (107), 1946-7, pp. 39-51.
- DUPONT-SOMMER, A. A 1153  
Trois inscriptions Araméennes inédites



- sur des bronzes du Luristan: Collection M. Foroughi. *Iranica Antiqua*, 4, 1964, pp. 108-18, +5 plates.
- EISSFELDT, O. A 1154  
Pergamente und Papyri aus Dura-Europos. *O.L.Z.*, 57, 1962, pp. 347-51.
- GALLING, Kurt A 1155  
Kyrusedikt und Tempelbau. *O.L.Z.*, 40, 1937, pp. 473-8.
- GEIGER, Bernhard A 1156  
Zu den iranischen Lehnwörtern im Aramäischen. *W.Z.K.M.*, 37, 1930, pp. 195-203.
- GREENFIELD, Jonas C. A 1157  
\*Hamarakara > 'amarkal. Henning M.V., pp. 180-6.
- GREENFIELD, J. C. A 1158  
Studies in Aramaic lexicography. I. *J.A.O.S.*, 82, 1962, pp. 297-9.
- \*GREGOIRE, Henri. A 1159  
Note sur une inscription Gréco-Araméenne trouvée à Farasha. *C.R.A.I.*, 1908, pp. 437ff.
- GRELOT, Pierre A 1160  
Remarques sur un bilingue grec-araméen d'Armazi. *Semitica*, 8, 1958, pp. 11-20, plate.
- HALEVY, Joseph A 1161  
Une inscription araméenne d'Arabissos. *Rev. Sem.*, 6, 1898, pp. 271-3.
- HALEVY, J. A 1162  
Une inscription araméenne de Cilicie. *Rev. Sem.*, 1, 1893, pp. 183-6.
- HENNING, Walter B. A 1163  
The Aramaic inscription of Asoka found in Lampāka. *B.S.O.S.*, 13, 1949-51, pp. 80-8, +2 plates.
- HUMBACH, Helmut A 1164  
Additional notes on the Aramaic inscription of Taxila. *M.S.S.W.*, 26, 1969, pp. 39-42.
- ITO, Gikyo A 1165  
On the iranism underlying the Aramaic inscription of Asoka. *Fest. Rypka*, pp. 21-7.
- JENSEN, P. A 1166  
Erschliessung der aramäischen Inschriften von Assur und Hatra. *S.P.A.W.*, 1919, ii, pp. 1042-51, 2 plates.
- KAUTZSCH, E. A 1167  
The Aramaic language. *A.J.S.L.L.*, 1, 1895, pp. 98-115.
- KRAELING, K. A 1168  
The Brooklyn Museum Aramaic papyri. New Haven, Conn., 1953.
- LIDZBARSKI A 1169  
Aramäische Inschriften aus Kappadocien. *Ephemeris für Semitische Epigraphik*, I, 1900-2, pp. 59-74. 2, pp. 321-6.
- MACUCH, R. A 1170  
"zaban-e arāmi dar dowre-ye haxamanesi", *MDA*, 10, 1341-2/1963, 174-202, 324-356, 443-468.
- MENASCE, Jean de A 1171  
Mots d'emprunt et noms propres iraniens dans les nouveaux documents araméens. *Bibl. Or.*, 11, 1954, pp. 161-2.
- METZGER, Bruce M. A 1172  
A Greek and Aramaic inscription discovered at Armazi in Georgia. *J.N.E.S.*, 15, 1956, pp. 18-26.
- MEYER, Eduard A 1173  
Aegyptische Dokumente aus der Perserzeit. *S.P.A.W.*, 1915, i, pp. 287-311.
- MEYER, E. A 1174  
Der Papyrusfund zu Elephantine: Dokumente einer jüdischen Gemeinde aus der Perserzeit und das älteste erhaltene Buch der Weltliteratur. Leipzig, 1912, p. 128.
- MEYER, E. A 1175  
Zu den aramäischen Papyri von Elephantine. *S.P.A.W.*, 1911, ii, pp. 1026-53.
- MILIK, J. T. A 1176  
Inscription araméenne en caractères grecs de Doura-Europos et une dédicace grecque de Cordoue. *Syria*, 44, 1967, pp. 289-306.
- MILIK, J. T. A 1177  
Parchemin judéo-araméen de Doura-Europos, an 200 ap. J.-C. *Syria*, 45, 1968, pp. 97-104.
- MONTGOMERY, James A 1178  
Aramaic incantation texts from Nippur. Philadelphia, 1913, pp. 326, Pl. 41. [Manichaean]
- NAU, François A 1179  
Les documents araméens d'Éléphantine (Ve. siècle avant notre ère.) *Rev. de l'Or. Chr.*, n.s., 6, 1911, pp. 337-45.
- NAU, F. A 1180  
Le denier du culte juif à Éléphantine au Ve. siècle avant notre ère. *Rev. de l'Or. Chr.*, n.s. 7, 1912, pp. 100-4.
- PERIKHANIAN, Anahit A 1181  
L'inscription araméenne du roi Artaxšēs. *R.E.A.*, n.s. 3, 1966, pp. 17-29.
- \*POLOTSKY, Hans Jacob A 1182  
Aramäisch *prš* und das "Huzvaresch", *Mus.*, 45, 1932, pp. 273-83.
- PORTEN, Bezalel. A 1183  
Archives from Elephantine. University of California Press, 1968, pp. xxi, 421, +16 plates.
- RABINOWITZ, Isaac A 1184  
Another Aramaic record of the north



- Arabian goddess Han-'llat'. *J.N.E.S.*, 18, 1959, pp. 154-5.
- RABINOWITZ, I. A 1185  
Aramaic inscriptions of the fifth century B.C. E: from a North-Arab shrine in Egypt. *J.N.E.S.*, 15, 1956, pp. 1-9.
- RABINOWITZ, J. J. A 1186  
The Susa tablets, the Bible and the Aramaic papyri. *Vetus Testamentum*, 11, 1961, pp. 55-76.
- \*REICHELT, Hans A 1187  
Aramäische Inschriften aus Kappadocien. *W.Z.K.M.*, 15, 1901, pp. 51-6.
- ROSENTHAL, Franz A 1188  
Die aramäische Forschungen [S. 74ff. behandelt die dialektmässige Zugehörigkeit der aramäischen Ideogramme in Pahlavi.] Leiden, 1939, 8<sup>o</sup>.
- \*ROSTOVITZ, Mikhail Ivanovich and WELLES, C. Bradford A 1189  
A parchment from Dura. *Yale Classical Studies*, 2, 1931, pp. 46ff.
- RUNDGREN, Frithiof A 1190  
Aramaica I. *O.S.*, 14-15, 1965-6, pp. 74-88.
- RUNDGREN, F. A 1191  
Ein iranischer Beamtenname in Aramäischen. *O.S.*, 12, 1963, pp. 89-98.
- SACHAU, Eduard A 1192  
Aramäische Papyrus und Ostraka aus einer Judischen Militär Kolonie zu Elephantine. [Königliche Museen zu Berlin.] Leipzig, 1911, fol., 2 vols.
- SACHAU, E. A 1193  
Darius-Inschrift von Behistun. *IN Sachau, Aramäische Papyrus und Ostraka . . .* [A 1185], Vol. 1, pp. 185-205, vol. 2, plates 52, 54-6.
- SACHAU, E. A 1194  
Drei aramäische Papyrusurkunden aus Elephantine (mit 1 Tafel). *A.A.W.B.*, 1907, *Phil.-hist.*, Kl., Abh. 1, pp. 1-46.
- SAN NICOLÒ, M. A 1195  
Zur Dienstantichrese des Perg. Dura 10. *O.L.Z.*, 1931, 34, pp. 1015-8.
- SCERRATO, Umberto A 1196  
An inscription of Aśoka discovered in Afghanistan: the bilingual Greek-Aramaic of Kandahar. *East and West*, n.s. 9, 1958, pp. 4-6.
- SCHAEDER, Hans Heinrich A 1197  
Sprachliche und orthographische Entwicklung im Reichsaramäischen. *IN Schaefer, Iranische Beiträge*, I, pp. 225-54.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. A 1198  
Ueber die iranischen Elements im Reichsaramäischen. *IN Schaefer, Iranische Beiträge*, I, pp. 255-73.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. A 1199  
Eine verkannte aramäische Präposition. *O.L.Z.*, 41, 1938, pp. 593-9.
- SPRENGLING, Martin A 1200  
The Aramaic papyri of Elephantine in English. *A.J.Th.*, 21, 1917, pp. 411-542. 22, 1918, pp. 349-75.
- TEIXIDOR, Javier A 1201  
Un nouveau papyrus araméen du règne de Darius II. *Syria*, 41, 1964, pp. 285-290.
- TELEGDI, Sigismond A 1202  
Essai sur la phonétique des emprunts iraniens en araméen talmudique. *J.A.*, 226, 1935, pp. 177-56.
- \*TORREY, Charles C. A 1203  
An Aramaic inscription from Cilicia in the Museum of Yale University. *J.A.O.S.*, 35, p. 372.
- TORREY, C. C. A 1204  
The Aramaic portions of Ezra. *A.J.S.L.L.*, 24, 1907-8, pp. 209-81.
- TORREY, C. C. A 1205  
The bilingual inscription from Sardis. *A.J.S.L.L.*, 34, 1917-8, pp. 185-98.
- TULAND, C. G. A 1206  
'Uššayyā' and 'Uššarnā': a clarification of terms, dates and text. *J.N.E.S.*, 17, 1958, pp. 269-75.
- UNGNAD, Arthur A 1207  
Aramäische Papyrus aus Elephantine; kleine Ausgabe unter Zugrundlegung von Eduard Sachau's Erstausgabe. *Hilfsbücher zur Kunde des Alten Orients*, 4. Leipzig, 1911, pp. viii, 119.
- WELLES, C. Bradford A 1208  
Dura Papyrus 101. Purchase of a vineyard on the Chabur by a Roman veteran in A.D. 227. *Arch. d'Hist. du Droit Or.*, 1, 1937, pp. 261-88.
- \*WELLES, C. et al. A 1209  
Dura Europos: the excavations, parchments and papyri. New Haven, Conn., 1959.
- \*WESENDONK, Otto Gunther von A 1210  
Ueber die Verwendung des Aramäischen in Achämenidenreich. *Litterae Orientales*, 49, 1932, pp. 1-10.
- YAMAUCHI, Edwin M. A 1211  
Aramaic magic bowls. *J.A.O.S.*, 85, 1965, pp. 511-23.
- YAMAUCHI, E. M. A 1212  
Mandaic incantation texts. New Haven, Conn., 1967, pp. x, 422. (*American Oriental Series*. 49.)
- YAR-SHATER, E. A 1213  
Review of G.R.B. Driver, *Aramaic Documents of the Fifth century B.C.* *MDA*, V/3, 1337/1958, 88-95.

## II. Middle Iranian

## 1. General

- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 1214  
Mitteliranische Studien. W.Z.K.M.,  
25, 1911, pp. 245-62, and 389-409.  
27, 1913, pp. 19-24, and 347-74.  
29, 1915, pp. 1-47. 30, 1917-9,  
pp. 1-36.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 1215  
Wandersprüche im Mittelpersischen.  
Ig. F., 37, 1916-7, pp. 87-90.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 1216  
Zur Kenntnis der mitteliranischen  
Mundarten. S.H.A.W., Phil-hist. Kl.,  
1916-25. Part 1, 1916, Abh. 9,  
(Bd. 7), pp. 60a. 2, 1917, Abh. 11,  
(Bd. 8), pp. 48. 3. 1920, Abh. 2,  
(Bd. 11), pp. 61. 4, 1922, Abh. 6,  
(Bd. 13), pp. 48. 5, 1923, Abh. 3,  
(Bd. 14), pp. 52. 6, 1924-5, Abh. 6,  
(Bd. 15), pp. 92.
- BENVENISTE, Emile A 1217  
Traitement de -nd- en moyen-iranien.  
B.S.L.P., 33, 1932, pp. 157-64.
- BOYCE, Mary A 1218  
The Manichaean literature in middle  
Iranian. *IN* Handbuch der Orientalistik,  
I. Abt., IV. Bd., 2. Abschn., Lfg. 1.  
1968, pp. 67-76.
- BOYCE, M. A 1219  
Middle Persian literature. *IN* Handbuch  
der Orientalistik, I. Abt., IV. Bd., 2.  
Abschn., Lfg. 1. 1968, pp. 31-66.
- BOYCE, M. A 1220  
The use of relative particles in Western  
Middle Iranian. Fest. Morgensterne,  
pp. 28-47.
- CZEGLEDY, K. A 1221  
Bahrām Cōbīn and the Persian apocalyp-  
tic literature. Ac. Or. Hung., 8, 1958,  
pp. 21-43.
- EBELING, Erich A 1222  
Das aramäisch-mittelpersische Glossar  
Frahang-i-Pahlavik im Lichte der  
assyriologischen Forschung. Mitt. der  
altorientalischen Gesellschaft, Bd. 14,  
Heft 1. Reprint Leipzig, 1941, pp. 114.
- EILERS, Wilhelm A 1223  
Eine mittelpersische Wortform aus  
frühachämenidischer Zeit? Z.D.M.G.,  
90 (N.F. 15), 1936, pp. 160-200.
- FICHTNER, Eckhardt A 1124  
Ueber sprachliche Form und Rhythmik  
mittel- und neupersischer Sprüche.  
M.I.O.D.A.W., 11, 1965, pp. 55-70.
- FICHTNER, E. A 1225  
Untersuchungen zu den mittelpersi-  
schen "Handarzhā". Tr. 25th. Int.  
Congr. Or., vol. 2, pp. 328-9.
- GEIGER, Bernhard A 1226  
Aus mittelpersischen Materialien. Arc.  
Or., 10, 1938, pp. 210-14.
- GEIGER, B. A 1227  
Mittelpersisch vēnōk "Erbse (Linse?)".  
B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1935-7, pp. 547-53.  
(Grierson Fest.)
- GEIGER, B. A 1228  
Mittelpersische Wörter und Sachen.  
W.Z.K.M., 42, 1935, pp. 114-28.
- GEIGER, B. A 1229  
Mittelpersische Wörter und Sachen II.  
W.Z.K.M., 44, 1937, pp. 51-64.
- GRAY, Louis H. A 1230  
Iranian material in the Fihrist. Mus.,  
3e. série, 1, 1915, pp. 24-39.
- HANSEN, Olaf A 1231  
Mittelpersisches Lesebuch. Berlin,  
1963, pp. viii, 97.
- HENNING, Walter B. A 1232  
Eine arabische Version mittelpersischer  
Weisheitsschriften. Z.D.M.G., 106,  
(N.F. 31), 1956, pp. 73-7.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1233  
The Jawidan Khirad of Miskawaih from  
the German original of Prof. W. B.  
Henning [eine arabische Version mittel-  
persischer Weisheitsschriften] translated  
by M. S. Khan. I.C., 35, 1961,  
pp. 238-43.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1234  
A list of Middle-Persian and Parthian  
words, in the Manichaean fragments  
belonging to the Akademie of Berlin.  
B.S.O.S., 9, 1937-9, pp. 74-92.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1235  
Mitteliranisch. *IN* Handbuch der  
Orientalistik, I. Abt., IV. Bd., 1.  
Abschn., pp. 20-130.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1236  
The Middle-Persian word for 'beer'.  
B.S.O.A.S., 17, 1955, pp. 603-4.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1237  
Das Verbum des Mittelpersischen der  
Turfanfragmente. Z.I.I., 9, 1933,  
pp. 158-253.
- HORN, Paul A 1238  
Die mittelpersische Literatur. *IN*  
Schmidt, Erich [et al.], 'Die oriental-  
ischen Literaturen . . .' (Die Kultur der  
Gegenwart, Teil I, Abt. 7) Berlin and  
Leipzig, 1906, pp. 235-41.
- JACOBSON, H. A 1239  
Zum Mitteliranischen. K.Z., 56, 1929,  
pp. 127-30.
- \*JUNKER, H. F. J. A 1240  
Ein mittelpersischer Erntesegen. Tr.  
25th. Int. Congr. Or. (Moscow) Section  
9, Iranische Philologie.
- JUNKER, H. F. J. A 1241  
Mittelpersisches frašēmurv 'Pfau'.



- Wörter und Sachen, 12, 1929, pp. 132–58.
- JUNKER, H. F. J. and TAVADIA, Jehangir C. A 1242  
Der wissbegierige Sohn: ein mittelpersischer Text über das Kustik; Umschrift, Sanskrit- und deutsche Uebersetzung, hrsg. und übersetzt von Heinrich F. J. Junker, mit einem Kommentar von Jehangir C. Tavadia. [Iranische Texte und Hilfsbücher. 3.] Leipzig, 1959, pp. 85, +9 pp. photographs.
- KLIMA, Otakar A 1243  
Beiträge zum mittelpersischen Lexikon. Arc. Or., 37, 1969, pp. 545–61.
- KLIMA, O. A 1244  
Two comments to the Middle Iranian Lexicon. Unvala M. V., pp. 35–40.
- LIDZBARSKI, Mark A 1245  
Die Herkunft der manichäischen Schrift. S.P.A.W., 1916, ii, pp. 1213–1222.
- MELZER, Uto A 1246  
Die aramäischen Zeitwörter im Mittelpersischen. W.Z.K.M., 32, 1925, pp. 116–33.
- MELZER, U. A 1247  
Verstümmelte semitische Wörter im Mittelpersischen. W.Z.K.M., 34, 1927, pp. 51–3.
- NOLDEKE, Theodor A 1248  
Zum Mittelpersischen. W.Z.K.M., 16, 1902, pp. 1–12.
- NYBERG, Henrik Samuel A 1249  
Middle Iranian has, hasēnag. Henning M. V., pp. 343–8.
- PAGLIARO, A. A 1250  
Mediopersiano bitaxs, armeno bdeašx; ὁ ὀφθαλμὸς τοῦ βασιλέως. R.S.O., 12, 1929–30, pp. 160–8.
- REICHEL, Hans A 1251  
Das Pronomen im Mittelpersischen. Z.D.M.G., 57, 1903, pp. 570–5.
- SADEGHI, A. A. A 1252  
“dar bâre-ye xotut-e irân niyân-e bâstân”, Soxan., XIX/10, 1348, 1970, 1037–1047.
- SADEGHI, A. A. A 1253  
“deyl-i bar magrâle-ye xotut-e irâniyân-e bâstân”, Soxan., 20, 1349/1970 140–142.
- SADEGHI, A. A. A 1254  
zabân dar irân-e bâstân”, Soxan., 20, 1349/1970, 29–37.
- SALEMANN, Carl A 1255  
Middle Persian grammar. Translated from the German by L. Bogdanov. Bombay, 1930, pp. 133.
- SALEMANN, C. A 1256  
Mittelpersisch. Grund. der Ir. Phil., I, erster Abschnitt, Sprachgeschichte, Nr. iii, pp. 249–332.
- SALEMANN, C. A 1257  
Mittelpersische Studien. Erstes Stück. M.A.St.P., 9, 1880–8, pp. 207–53.
- SALEMANN, C. A 1258  
Mittelpersische Studien. B.A.S.P., 31, 1887, pp. 417–50.
- \*SALEMANN, C. A 1259  
Zum mittelpersischen Passivum. B.A.S.P., 8, 1900, pp. 269–76.
- SCHAEDE, Hans Heinrich A 1260  
Beiträge zur mitteliranischen Schrift- und Sprachgeschichte. Z.D.M.G., 96, N.F. 21, 1942, pp. 1–22.
- \*SCHAEDE, H. H. A 1261  
Mittel- und neupersisch bās “sei”. O.L.Z., 44, 1941, cols. 193–201.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, J. A 1262  
Turfan-mp. axrās. O.L.Z., 31, 1928, col. 456.
- SHAKED, S. H. A 1263  
Specimens of Middle Persian Verse. Henning M. V., pp. 395–405.
- SPIEGEL, Friederich A 1264  
Grammatik der Huzvâresch-Sprache. Leipzig, 1856, pp. x, 194. Einleitung in die traditionellen Schriften der Parsen, von Fr. Spiegel, 1. Theil.
- SUNDERMANN, Werner and THILO, Thomas A 1265  
Zur mittelpersisch-chinesischen Grabinschrift aus Xi’an (Volksrepublik China). M.I.O.D.A.W., 11, iii, 1966, pp. 437–50.
- SUOLAHTI, Jaakko A 1266  
On the Persian sources used by the Byzantine historian Agathias. St. Or., 13, 9, 1947, pp. 1–13.
- TAVADIA, Jehangir C. A 1267  
Middle Persian evidence for the Avestan conception of fire. Fest. Geiger, pp. 237–47.
- TAVADIA, J. C. A 1268  
Die mittelpersische Sprache und Literatur der Zarathustrier. Leipzig, 1956, p. 141. Iranische Texte und Hilfsbücher, 2.
- TEDESCO, Paul A 1269  
Dialektologie der westiranischen Turfantexte. M.O., 15, 1921, pp. 184–257.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 1270  
A possible restoration from a Middle Persian source of the answer of Jesus to Pilate’s inquiry ‘What is truth?’. J.A.O.S., 39, 1919, pp. 55–7.
- UTAS, Bo A 1271  
The Jewish-Persian fragment from Dandân-Uiliq. O.S., 17, 1968, pp. 123–36.



- YAR-SHATER, E.** A 1272  
"zabânâ va lahjehâ-ye irâni", M.D.A.,  
V/1-2, 1336/1958, 11-48.
- 2. Pahlavi**  
*a. General*
- ANKLESARIA, Tahmuras Dinshaji** A 1273  
Difficulties of deciphering Pahlavi.  
Fest. Cama, pp. 287-322.
- BAHAR, M. T.** A 1274  
"xatt o yabân-e pahlavi dar asr-e  
ferdowsi, Mehr, 2, 1313/1934,  
pp. 481-505.
- DEWHURST, R. P.** A 1275  
Miscellaneous Iranian notes. Fest.  
Sanjana (I.I.S.), pp. 171-74.
- DEWHURST, R. P.** A 1276  
Miscellaneous Iranian notes. J.R.A.S.,  
1925, pp. 288-92.
- DHABHAR, Bamanji Nasarvanji** A 1277  
Iranica. Fest. Khareghat, pp. 116-49.  
*and in Essays on Iranian subjects, by*  
Ervad Bamanji Nusserwanji Dhabhar,  
Bombay, 1955, pp. 103-57.
- GANNEAU, Charles and**  
**DERENBOURG, M.** A 1278  
Lettre à M. Mohl sur un passage du  
*Kitab el-Fihrist*, relatif au Pehlevi et au  
Huzvarech, avec quelques observations  
sur le même sujet par M. Derenbourg.  
J. A., sér. vi, 7, 1866, pp. 429-44.
- GNOLI, Gherardo** A 1279  
Note sul "Kitâb-e gošāyeš wa rahāyeš"  
di Nāšir-e Hōsraw in relazione ad  
alcune analogie con la letteratura  
religiosa pahlavica. A.I.O. Napoli, n.s.  
14 (i), 1964, "Scritti in onore di L. V.  
Vaglieri", pp. 191-202.
- GRAY, Louis H.** A 1280  
The Jews in Pahlavi literature. Actes  
XIV<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or., Vols. I-II,  
pp. 177-92.
- HARLEZ, Charles de** A 1281  
Dr. E. West on the Pahlavi language  
and literature. B.O.Rec., II, ii, 1887,  
pp. 266-8.
- HARLEZ, C. de** A 1282  
Iranian studies. II: the origin and  
nature of the Pahlavi. B.O.Rec., I,  
1887, pp. 49-54, 69-76, 93-5,  
105-8.
- HARLEZ, C. de** A 1283  
The origin and nature of the Pehlevi.  
B.O.Rec., 4, iii, 1890.
- HAUG, Martin** A 1284  
Über die Unzuverlässigkeit der  
Pehlewiübersetzung des Zendawesta.  
Z.D.M.G., 19, 1865, pp. 578-93.
- INOSTRANTSEV, C.** A 1285  
The views of Arabic authors on the  
Sassanian alphabet. J.C.O.I., 27, 1934,  
pp. 48-54.
- IRANI, Dinshah Jijibhai** A 1286  
Poets of the Pahlavi regime. Bombay,  
1933, pp. viii, 139, 766, 101. Pestonji  
D. Patel Memorial Iranian Series, 4.
- KANGA, Maneck Ferdunji** A 1287  
Life and letters of Manushchihr  
Goshnjam. Fest. Poure Davoud,  
pp. 189-204.
- \*KIRSTE, J.** A 1288  
Zur Pahlavi-Paläographie. Mitteil. aus  
der Samml. d. Papyrus Erzherzog  
Rainer, 4, 1888, pp. 123-5.
- LENORMANT, François.** A 1289  
Etudes paléographiques sur l'alphabet  
pehlevi, ses diverses variétés et son  
origine. J.A., sér. vi, 6, 1865, pp. 180-  
226.
- \*LOMMEL, Herman** A 1290  
Pehleviliteratur. *In Die Religion in*  
*Geschichte und Gegenwart. Hand-*  
*wörterbuch für Theologie und*  
*Religionswissenschaft, 2. Auflage, Band*  
*4, 1930, pp. 1058-9.*
- MACKENZIE, Duncan Neil** A 1291  
Notes on the transcription of Pahlavi.  
B.S.O.A.S., 30, 1967, pp. 17-29.
- MARTIN, W. R.** A 1292  
Note on the transliteration of Pahlavi.  
J.A.O.S., 15, 1893, pp. lxii-lxiv.
- MENASCE, J. P. de** A 1293  
Eine Pehlevi-Handschrift im Bernischen  
Historischen Museum. Jahrbuch des  
Bernischen Historischen Museums,  
Bern, 24 Jahrgang, 1944, 41-2, + plate.
- MENASCE, J. P. de** A 1294  
Recherches de papyrologie pehlevie.  
J.A., 241, pp. 185-96, +1 plate.
- MIRZA, Hormazdyar** A 1295  
The importance of non-Zoroastrian  
literatures for the study of Pahlavi.  
A.I.O. Conf., Part 2, Iranian Section,  
Presidential Address, pp. 479-96.
- MOLÉ, Marijan** A 1296  
Un ascétisme moral dans les livres  
pehlevi? R.H.R., 155, 1959,  
pp. 145-90.
- MÜLLER, F.** A 1297  
A catalogue of the Zand and Pahlavi  
MSS belonging to Khan Bahadur  
Dr. Hoshangji J. Âsâ, Sirdar of the  
First Class, Dastoor of the Parsis in the  
Dekkan. (Kleine Mitteilungen.)  
W.Z.K.M., 3, 1889, pp. 195-201.
- MÜLLER, F.** A 1298  
Zur Charakteristik des Pahlavi.  
W.Z.K.M., 2, 1888, pp. 147-50 and 6,  
1892, p. 191.

- \*MULLET, J. Clément- A 1299  
Essai sur le Pehlevi [?].
- NAFICY, Saïd A 1300  
Etat actuel des études sur le Pahlavi en Iran. Akten 24. I.O.K., pp. 433-5.
- NALLINO, Carlo A. A 1301  
Tracce di opere greche giunte agli Arabi per trafilata Pehlevica. Fest. Browne, pp. 345-63.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor A 1302  
Bemerkungen zu Geiger's Übersetzung des Pehlewi-Buches Jâtkâri Zarêrân. Z.D.M.G., 46, 1892, pp. 136-45.
- \*OLSHAUSEN, Justus A 1303  
Erläuterungen zur Geschichte der Pahlavischrift. Monatsbericht Ber. Ak. Wiss., 1880, pp. 897-910, 1881, pp. 675-91.
- \*OLSHAUSEN, J. A 1304  
Über die Bezeichnung der Bruchzahlen in den Pahlavischriften. Forschungen auf dem Gebiete iranischer Sprachkunde, I. Monatsbericht der kön-preuss. Ak. Wiss zu Berlin, 1881, pp. 675-84.
- \*SCHINDLER, A. Houtum- A 1305  
Old Pahlavi MSS. The Academy, 1, 1887, p. 329.
- THOMAS, E. A 1306  
Comments on recent Pehlevi decipherments, with an incidental sketch of the derivation of Aryan alphabets, and contributions to the early history and geography of Tabaristan illustrated by coins. J.R.A.S., n.s. 5, 1871, pp. 408-459.
- UNVALA, Jamshedji Maneckji A 1307  
Pahlavi and its importance for the study of Avesta. Indo-Iranica, 2, 1948, pp. 9-19.
- UNVALA, J. M. A 1308  
The reading and transcription of Pahlavi. A.I.O. Conf., 13, Part 2, pp. 497-505.
- VAHMAN, F. A 1309  
"zabân-e pahlavi va âtâh-e ân", Farhang-e Iran Zamin, 12, 1343/1964, 174-197.
- WEST, Edward W. A 1310  
The extent, language and age of Pahlavi literature. S.B.A.W., Phil-hist. Kl., 1888, Heft 3, pp. 399-443.
- WEST, E. W. A 1311  
Nouvelles acquisitions de manuscrits pehlevi à Kopenhague. Musée, 2, 1883, pp. 69-75.
- WEST, E. W. A 1312  
On the transliteration of Pahlavi. Fest. Cama, pp. 98-121.
- WEST, E. W. A 1313  
Pahlavi literature. Grund. Ir. Phil., Abschnitt II, Litteratur, Nr. iii, pp. 75-129.
- YAR-SHATER, E. A 1314  
Review of J. P. de Menasce, "Le Dinkart: Une encyclopédie mazdéenne", Râhnamay-e ketâb, 1/1, 1337/1958, 79-81.
- b. Grammatical and philological studies*
- \*ANDREAS, F. C. A 1315  
Afrin - Ardafravash. [?]
- BAILEY, Sir Harold W. A 1316  
Būm-Āndak. B.S.O.A.S., 6, iii, 1931, pp. 822-4.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 1317  
Three Pahlavi notes. J.R.A.S., 1931, pp. 424-6.
- \*BANG, Wilhelm A 1318,  
Bemerkungen über das Verbum im Huzvâresh. G.S.A.I., 4, pp. 218-24.
- BANG, W. A 1319  
Zu den Pluralen auf -tha im Pahlavi. B.B.K.I.G.S., 16, 1890, p. 260.
- BARRE, Kaj A 1320  
Remarks on the Pahlavi ligatures  $\text{𐬀}$  and  $\text{𐬁}$ . B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1935-7, Fest. Grierson, pp. 391-403.
- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 1321  
The Pahlavi  $\text{𐬀𐬀𐬀}$  or  $\text{𐬀𐬀}$  Fest. Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 333-6.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 1322  
Zur Rechtschreibung des Buchpahlavi: *pâhrēxtan* oder *pahrēxtan*? W.Z.K.M., 21, 1907, pp. 1-10.
- BAUER, Hans A 1323  
*Harpatqā* "Mühsal" aus Pahlavi *Har Patkār*. Fest. Pavry, p. 32.
- BENVENISTE, Emile A 1324  
Pehlevi *Astaxvân* 'Os'. Fest. Pavry, p. 33.
- BHARUCHA, Sheriarji Dadabhai A 1325  
Lessons in Pahlavi-Pâzend. Bombay, 3 vols., 1908-9.
- BLOCHET, E. A 1326  
Etudes de grammaire Pehlevie. Paris, n.d. [1905], p. 172.
- BLOCHET, E. A 1327  
Etudes de grammaire pehlevie (Schluss). R.L. et de Philologie Comparée, 37, pp. 139-49, 209-40, 281-312, and 38, pp. 3-37.
- BLOCHET, E. A 1328  
Note sur la formation du futur pehlevi. R.S., 4, 1896, pp. 174-6.
- BLOCHET, E. A 1329  
Note sur les pronoms personnels de la 1re et 3e personnes en pehlevi. J.A., sér. ix, 7, 1896, pp. 343-6.



- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1330  
Note sur la terminaison ambiguë en Pehlevi. Actes X<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or., Part 2, section 1, pp. 205-10.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1331  
Pehlevi notes. I: the semitic verb in Pehlevi. B.O. Rec., 1, No. 6, 1887, pp. 95-6.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1332  
Pehlevi notes. II: a parallel to the Pehlevi jargon. B.O. Rec., 1, No. 9, 1887, pp.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1333  
Pehlevi notes. III: The Semitic suffix -man and its origin. B.O. Rec., 2, No. 6, 1887, pp. 129-33, 172-3.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1334  
Pehlevi notes. IV: what was Khvetuk-das? B.O. Rec., 3, 1888, pp. 169-74.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1335  
Pahlevi notes. V: a side-light on the Khvetuk-das controversy. B.O. Rec., 3, 1888, pp. 200-4.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1336  
Pahlevi notes. VI: Oriental testimonies regarding Khvetuk-das. B.O. Rec., 4, 1890, pp. 97-102.
- DHABHAR, Bamanji Nasarvanji A 1337  
Aids to Pahlavi Lexicography. Jackson M. V., pp. 63-71. Also in "Essays on Iranian subjects", Bombay, 1955.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1338  
The Pahlavi word *dast pasax*: Essays on Iranian subjects, Bombay, 1955, pp. 83-6.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1339  
Pahlavi *دست پاساخ* or *دست پاساخ*-Dastkart. Modi M. V., pp. 37-44.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1340  
The Pahlavi word *dast pasax*: Fest. Pavry, pp. 121-2.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1341  
*دست پاساخ* -Uzvārišn. Irani M. V., pp. 146-52.  
Also in Essays on Iranian subjects, Bombay, 1955, pp. 87-95.
- \*DHANJIBHAI, Framji A 1342  
A grammar of the Husvarash or proper Pahlavi language, as read by the Zoroastrians of Iran and India. Bombay, 1855.
- DINSHAW, Viccaji A 1343  
A note on the Pahlavi word "Mang" in the Ardai-Viraf-nameh. J.C.O.I., 23, 1932, pp. 107-8.
- EDMONDS, C. J. A 1344  
The place names of the Avroman parchments. B.S.O.A.S., 14, 1952, [Fest. Minorsky], pp. 478-82.
- FRYE, Richard N. A 1345  
Pahlevi heterography in ancient Georgia? Herzfeld, In memoriam, 1952, pp. 89-101.
- GEIGER, B. A 1346  
Abbreviations in Pahlavi. Jackson M. V., pp. 72-80.
- HALEVY, Joseph A 1347  
Des formes pehlevies à l'époque achéménide (?). J.A., sér. x, 2, 1903, pp. 527-8.
- HARLEZ, Charles de A 1348  
Manuel du pehlevi des livres religieux et historiques de la Perse: grammaire, anthologie, lexique. Paris, 1880, pp. xii, 351.
- HAUG, Martin A 1349  
Essay on the Pahlavi language. In Pahlavi-Pazend glossary, edited by Destur Hoshangji and M. Haug. Stuttgart, 1870, p. 152. Edited and enlarged by E. W. West, London, 1907.
- HAUG, M. A 1350  
An introductory essay on the Pahlavi language. Bombay, 1870.
- ITO, Gikyo A 1351  
Pahlavi *دست پاساخ*  
Irani M. V., pp. 106-114.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams A 1352  
On the Manichaean word *nōxvīr* in Turfan Pahlavi. J.A.O.S., 47, 1927, pp. 193-7.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 1353  
On Turfan Pahlavi *miyazdagtāčih*, as designating a Manichaean ceremonial offering. J.A.O.S., 49, 1929, pp. 34-9, +1 plate.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 1354  
Traces of Biblical influence in the Turfan Pahlavi fragment M. 173. J.A.O.S., 56, 1936, pp. 198-207.
- JAMASP ASA, Kaikhusroo A 1355  
Pahlavi *دست پاساخ* Rūrak. Unvala M. V., pp. 185-9.
- JAMASP-ASANA, Jamaspji Minochehrji A 1356  
Pahlavi, Gujarati and English dictionary. Bombay, 4 vols., 1877-.
- JAMASPJI, Destur Hoshangji A 1357  
An old Pahlavi-Pazend glossary, edited by Destur Hoshangji Jamaspji Asa; revised and enlarged, with an introductory essay on the Pahlavi language, by Martin Haug. Bombay, 1870, pp. xvi, 152, 268.
- JAMASPJI, Destur H. A 1358  
An old Zand-Pahlavi glossary; edited in the original characters with a transliteration in Roman letters, an English



- translation and an alphabetical index . . . ; revised with notes and introduction by Martin Haug. Bombay, 1867, pp. lvi, 132.
- JUNKER, Heinrich A 1359  
An "ich" in Turfānpahlavī. O.L.Z., 28, 1925, cols. 431-2.
- KANGA, E. M. F. A 1360  
Interpretation of some Pahlavi and Pāzand words and passages. A.I.O. Conf., 20, part 2 (ii), pp. 13-23.
- KIA, S. A 1361  
"cand vase as xosroz-e qabādān va ridaki", M.D.A., III/2, 1334/1956, pp. 22-31.
- KIA, S. A 1362  
"se vāze-ye pahlavi", M.D.A., II/4, 1334/1955, pp. 97-104.
- KIA, S. A 1363  
"sogde haft āsiyān", M.D.A., 11/3, 1334/1955, pp. 47-49.
- KIRSTE, Johann A 1365  
Das Pehlevisuffix 𐭪. W.Z.K.M., 3, 1889, pp. 313-22.
- KIRSTE, J. A 1366  
The Semitic verbs in Pehlevi. S.K.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1903, vol. 146, No. 9, p. 14.
- KIRSTE, J. A 1367  
Das semitische Verbum im Pehlevi. Ver. XIII In.-Or. Kon., pp. 113-14.
- KIRSTE, J. A 1368  
The transliteration of Pehlevi. Fest. Spiegel, pp. 169-73.
- KLIMA, Otakar A 1369  
Das pahlavische *hāmōkēn* und seine Nebenformen. A.O., 31, 1963, pp. 442-3.
- KLIMA, O. A 1370  
Šāhpuhr i mitrbōzanikān. A.O., 27, 1959, pp. 54-9.
- MACKENZIE, Duncan Neil A 1371  
The 'indirect affectee' in Pahlavi. Unvala M. V., pp. 45-8.
- MACKENZIE, D. N. A 1372  
'Sheep' and 'show': two Pahlavi ideograms. A.O., 30, 1966, Fest. Barr, pp. 151-7.
- MASHKOUR, Mohammad Javad A 1373  
The Huzvaresh dictionary. A collection of ideograms in Pahlavi writing. Teheran, 1968, pp. xxv, 306. Iranian Culture Foundation, Pahlavi Glossaries, 4.
- MEHERJIRANA, E.R.D.D. A 1374  
Some notes on a few important Pahlavi words and constructions. Jackson M. V., pp. 55-9.
- MEILLET, André A 1375  
Le pluriel pehlvi en -ēn. M.S.L.P., 22, 1922, p. 204.
- MEILLET, A. A 1376  
Le présent pehlvi patirēm. M.S.L.P., 20, 1918, p. 116.
- MENASCE, Jean Pierre de A 1377  
Formules juridiques et syntaze pehlevie. B.I.C.F., 1, 1969, pp. 9-20.
- MENASCE, J. P. de A 1378  
Some Pahlavi words in the original and in the Syriac translation of Išōbōxt's Corpus Juris. Unvala M. V., pp. 6-11.
- MILLS, Lawrence H. A 1379  
[ufyānī] and its pahlavi translations. Z.D.M.G., 52, 1898, pp. 436-46.
- MINOVI, Mojtaba A 1380  
"yeki az fārssi-yât-e Abu-Navās", M.D.A., I/3, 1333/1954, pp. 62-77.
- MIRZA, H. K. A 1381  
Pahlavi Astvidhātihā. A.I.O. Conf., 21, 1964, Vol. 2, pt. 2, pp. 12-14.
- MIRZA, H. K. A 1382  
The Pahlavi ideograms for dūr and dēr. Henning M. V., pp. 326-33.
- MIRZA, H. K. A 1383  
Pahlavi Vītvar. Unvala M. V., pp. 154-168.
- MIRZA, H. K. A 1384  
The Pahlavi word for 'monster'. A.I.O. Conf., 16, ii, pp. 46-51.
- MIRZA, H. K. A 1385  
The Pahlavi word 𐭪 sun. A.I.O. Conf., 17, pp. 241-2.
- MIRZA, H. K. A 1386  
Pahlavi YTK: YATAK: JATAK. A.I.O. Conf., 12, iii, pp. 679-86.
- MIRZA, H. K. A 1387  
Sogdian plural suffix in Pahlavi. In Proceedings of the XXVIth Int. Congr. of Orientalists, 1964, pp. 235-7.
- MIRZA, H. K. A 1388  
Some words and expressions in the Dāristān-i Dēnik. Unvala M. V., pp. 113-22.
- MIRZA, Hormazdiar P. A 1389  
Pahlavi Pād rōz. Irani M. V., pp. 137-45.
- MÜLLER, Friederich Max. A 1390  
Bemerkungen zum Pahlavi-Pazand Glossary von Hoshangji-Haug. W.Z.K.M., 6, 1892, pp. 76-86, 292-306, and 7, 1893, pp. 141-52.
- MÜLLER, F. M. A 1391  
Pahlavi "PWW", 𐭪. W.Z.K.M., 3, 1889, pp. 119-20.
- MÜLLER, F. M. A 1392  
Pahlavi 𐭪 and 𐭪 -Pahl. 𐭪 Pahl. 𐭪. [Rubin, Herbst, Schlange.] W.Z.K.M., 7, 1893, pp. 293-4.
- MÜLLER, F. M. A 1393  
Die semitischen Elemente der Pahlavi-

- Sprache. S.K.A.W. Wien, phil.-hist. Kl., 1897, 136, No. 10, pp. 12.
- MÜLLER, F. M. A 1394  
Zur Charakteristik des Pahlawī.  
W.Z.K.M., 2, 1888, pp. 147–50.
- MÜLLER, M. le Dr. A 1395  
Essai sur la langue pehlie. J.A., ser. 3,  
7, 1839, pp. 289–346.
- NEUSNER, Jacob A 1396  
Note on KMR. J.A.O.S., 82, 1962,  
pp. 372–3.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor A 1397  
Zur Pehlewi-Sprache und Münzkunde.  
Z.D.M.G., 33, 1879, pp. 687–93.
- NYBERG, Henrik Samuel A 1398  
Hilfsbuch des Pehlevi. I: Texte und  
Index der Pehlevi-Wörter; mit einer  
Einleitung über die Schrift . . .  
II: Glossar. Uppsala, 1931, 2 vols.  
2nd edition. A manual of Pahlavi. I;  
Texts, alphabets, index, paradigms,  
notes and an introduction. Wiesbaden,  
1964, pp. 24, 205, iv.
- OGDEN, Charles J. A 1399  
Three Turfan Pahlavi etymologies.  
HPŠYRD, ŠKRWST, MNWHMYD.  
J.A.O.S., 58, 1938, pp. 331–3.
- \*OLSHAUSEN, Justus A 1400  
Parthava and Pahlavi, Māda and Māh.  
Monatsbericht Ber. Ak. Wiss., 1876,  
pp. 727–.
- OLSHAUSEN, J. A 1401  
Zur Würdigung der Pahlavī-Glossare  
und ihrer Erklärung durch die Parsen.  
K.Z., 26, n.s. 6, 1883, pp. 521–69.
- PAGLIARO, Antonino A 1402  
Note di lessicografia pahlavica. R.S.O.,  
19, 1941, pp. 283–99.
- PAGLIARO, A. A 1403  
Note di lessicografia pahlavica. R.S.O.,  
26, 1951, pp. 47–56.
- PAGLIARO, A. A 1404  
Note di lessicografia pahlavica.  
Jackson M. V., pp. 103–24. Translated  
by J. M. Unvala, pp. 125–48.
- PAGLIARO, A. A 1405  
Pahlavī katas ‘canale’, gr. κῶδος. R.S.O.,  
17, 1938, pp. 72–83.
- PAHLAN, D. K. M. K. D. D. A 1406  
Pahlavi 𐭠𐭮𐭥𐭥 Anahst – Pāzand  
Anahest: ‘Untruth’, ‘Falsehood’.  
Jackson M. V., pp. 165–70.
- PAHLAN, D. K. M. K. D. D. A 1407  
Pahlavi folk-etymology and etymologi-  
cal curiosities. Irani M. V., pp. 173–7.
- PERIKHANIAN, Anahit A 1408  
On some Pahlavi legal terms. Henning  
M. V., pp. 349–57.
- SACHAU, Eduard A 1409  
Review of Justi’s Bundaheshn.  
Z.D.M.G., 23, 1869, pp. 501–11.
- SACHAU, E. A 1410  
Review of Haug-Jamasp Asa’s Pahlavi-  
Pazend Glossary. Z.D.M.G., 24, 1870,  
pp. 713–28.
- SALIM, A. A 1411  
“lugāt-e zand o pāzand (hozvāreḡ) dar  
borhān-e gāte, N.D.A.T., 17, 1344/  
1956, pp. 33–76.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1412  
Pahlavi words, derivation and signifi-  
cance. J.R.A.S., 1900, pp. 546–8.
- SANJANA, Peshotun Dustoor  
Behramjee A 1413  
A grammar of the Pahlvi language . . .  
and a glossary of words bearing affinity  
with the Semetic language. Bombay,  
1871, pp. 18, 459.
- SCHAEDER, Hans Heinrich A 1414  
Ein Terminus der achämenidischen  
Kanzeleipraxis im Alten Testament  
und im Mittelpersischen. In Iranische  
Beiträge I, von Hans Heinrich  
Schäeder, pp. 199–212.
- SPRENGLING, M. A 1415  
Pahlavi notes. A.J.S.L.L., 58, 1941,  
pp. 169–76.
- SPRENGLING, M. A 1416  
Pahlavi words, new and old. Jackson  
M. V., pp. 81–5.
- \*TAFAZZOLI, A. A 1417  
Pahlavica. A.O., 32, 1968.
- TAFAZZOLI, A. A 1418  
“absalan”, N.A.F.I.B., IV/1, 1345/  
1966, pp. 42–45.
- TAFAZZOLI, A. A 1419  
“Andarz Wehzad Farrox Peroz con-  
taining a Pahlavi poem, in praise of  
Wisdom”, Iran-Shenasi, II/2, 1971,  
pp. 45–60.
- TAFAZZOLI, A. A 1420  
“do vaze-ye pārti az deraxte-e āsuri va  
barābar-e ānhā dar fārsi”, M.D.A., 14,  
1345/1966, pp. 138–147.
- TAFAZZOLI, A. A 1421  
“gawsam gawasena (gosan)” Rāhnamāy-  
e ketāb, 11, 1347/1968, pp. 410–411.
- TAFAZZOLI, A. A 1422  
“naqd-i bar farhang-e hozvāreshā-ye  
pahlavi ta’lif-e M. Mashkoo. M.D.A.,  
17, 1348/1969, pp. 102–110.
- TAFAZZOLI, A. A 1423  
“Notes pehlevies I”, J.A., 258/3–4,  
1970, pp. 87–93.
- TAFAZZOLI, A. A 1424  
“Pahlavica I”, A.O., XXXIII, 1971,  
pp. 193–204.
- TAFAZZOLI, A. A 1425  
“seri dar ratā-e mar zaku”, Rāhnamāy-  
e ketāb, 10, 1346/1968, 577–579.

- TELEGDI, Sigismond A 1426  
Une note pehlevie (a propos de Kārnamak: I, 18). J.A., 224, 1934, pp. 319-20.
- UNVALA, J. M. A 1427  
Notes on Pahlavi lexicography - translated from the Italian of Prof. A. Pagliaro. Jackson M. V., pp. 125-48.
- WIDENGREN, Geo. A 1428  
Pahlavi and New Persian. Some inter-relations. Unvala M. V., pp. 66-75.
- ZAEHNER, Robert Charles A 1429  
Aparmand. J.R.A.S., 1940, pp. 35-128.
- c. Inscriptions*
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. A 1430  
The Pahlavi inscription on the crosses in Southern India. J.C.O.I., 39, 1958, pp. 64-107.
- AUTRAN, Charles A 1431  
Idéographes pehlevie et suméro-accadienne. M.S.L.P., 23, 1935, pp. 184-214.
- BENFEY, Theodor A 1432  
Ein persisches Amulett mit einer Pehlewi-Inschrift. Z.D.M.G., 12, 1858, pp. 567-83, +1 plate. Nachtrag, p. 676.
- BORÉ, Eugene A 1433  
Considérations sur les inscriptions pehlevies de Kirmanchâh traduites par de Sacy J.A., sér. iii, 11, 1841, pp. 640-73.
- BURNELL, Arthur Coke A 1434  
On some Pahlavi inscriptions in South India. I.A., 3, 1874, pp. 308-16.
- \*BURNELL, A. C. A 1435  
On some Pahlavi inscriptions in South India. Mangalore, 1873, p. 15 and plates.
- CARRATELLI, G. Pughese A 1436  
Ancora sulle "Res Gestae Divi Saporis". La Parola del Passato, 2, 1947, pp. 356-62.
- CARRATELLI, G. P. A 1437  
Res Gestae Divi Saporis. La Parola del Passato, 2, 1947, pp. 209-31.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1438  
Ancora su l'iscrizione pehlevica di Dublino. Actes du XII<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or. Rome, 1899, pp. 207-11.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1439  
Note on a pehlevi inscription in the Dublin Museum. Acts XI<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or., pp. 253-6.
- CHAUMONT, Marie-Louise A 1440  
A propos de quelques personnages féminins figurant dans l'inscription trilingue de Šāhpuhr I<sup>er</sup> à la "Ka'ba de Zoroastre". J.N.E.S., 22, 1963, pp. 194-9.
- CHAUMONT, M. L. A 1441  
L'inscription de Kartīr à la 'Ka'ba de Zoroastre'. (Texte, traduction, commentaire.) J.A., 248, 1960, pp. 339-380.
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur A 1442  
Qui est l'auteur de l'inscription du Ka'ba de Zoroastre? Jackson M. V., pp. 25-9.
- CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM IRANICARUM A 1443  
Part III. Pahlavi Inscriptions. Vol. II. Private inscriptions of the Classical period. ed. W. B. Henning. Plates. Portfolio II: Plates I-XXIV. The Inscription of Sar-Mašhad. London, 1955.
- CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM IRANICARUM A 1444  
Part III. Pahlavi Inscriptions. Vol. II. Private inscriptions of the Classical period. ed. W. B. Henning. Plates. Portfolio 2. Plates XXV-XLVIII. The Inscription of Naqš-i Rostam. London, 1957.
- CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM IRANICARUM A 1445  
Part III. Pahlavi Inscriptions. Vol. II. Private Inscriptions of the Classical period. ed. W. B. Henning. Plates. Portfolio 3. Plates XLIX-LXXXVIII. Minor inscriptions of Kartir, together with the end of Naqš-i Rostam. London, 1963.
- CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM IRANICARUM A 1446  
Part III. Pahlavi inscriptions. Vol. III. Dura-Europos, the Parthian and Middle Persian inscriptions. ed. R. N. Frye. Plates. Portfolio 1. Plates I-XXXIV. London, 1968.
- CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM IRANICARUM A 1447  
Part III. Pahlavi Inscriptions. Vol. IV. Ostraca and Vol. V. Papyri. ed. J. P. de Menasce. Ostraca and Papyri. Plates. Portfolio 1. Plates I-XXIV. London, 1957).
- CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM IRANICARUM A 1448  
Part III. Pahlavi Inscriptions. Vol. VI. Seals and coins, ed. A. D. H. Bivar. Plates. Portfolio 1. Plates I-XXX. Kushan and Kushano-Sasanian Seals and Kushano-Sasanian Coins: Sasanian seals in the British Museum. London, 1968.
- DORN, B. A 1449  
Über eine Pehlewy-Inschrift und die Bedeutung des Wortes Avesta. M.A.St.P., 3, 1857-9, pp. 506-31.



- \*DORN, B. A 1450  
Versuch einer Erklärung der auf einer  
Gemme im Besitze des Grafen  
S. Stroganow befindlichen Pehlewi-  
Inscription. St. Petersburg, 1881.
- DROUIN, E. A 1451  
Histoire de l'épigraphie sassanide.  
Muséon, 17, 1898, pp. 1-14, 108-121.  
[Memoire lu à la section iranienne du  
Congrès des Orientalistes tenu à Paris,  
Sept. 1897.]
- DUBEUX, L. A 1452  
Lettre à M. le redacteur du J.A. sur un  
article de M. E. Boré relatif aux inscrip-  
tions pehlevies de Kirmanschah traduites  
par M. de Sacy. J.A., sér. iv, 1, 1843,  
pp. 28-72.
- FRYE, Richard N. A 1453  
Funerary inscriptions in Pahlavi from  
Fars. Henning M. V., pp. 152-6.
- FRYE, R. N. A 1454  
Historical material from Middle  
Persian inscriptions. Akten 24. I.O.K.,  
pp. 460-2.
- FRYE, R. N. A 1455  
"Sand-nebeste-ye pârti-ye kale  
jangah", N.A.F.I.B., 1345/1966, pp.  
38-41.
- FRYE, R. N. A 1456  
The Middle Persian inscription at Sar  
Mashhad. H.T.R., 42, 1949, pp. 69-  
70.
- FRYE, R. N. A 1457  
The Persepolis Middle Persian inscrip-  
tions from the time of Shapur II.  
A.O., 30, 1966, pp. 83-93, Fest. Barr.
- GHARIB, B. A 1458  
"katibe-yi be xatte pahlavi dar cin",  
M.D.A., 14, 1345/1966, pp. 70-76.
- \*GHILAIN, A. A 1459  
Index de termes en moyen-iranien.  
Muséon, 50, 1937, pp. 367-95.
- GHIRSHMAN, Roman A 1460  
Inscription du monument de Châpour  
I<sup>er</sup> à Chapour. R.A.A., 10, iii, 1936,  
pp. 123-9, plate XLIV.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. A 1461  
Inscriptions pehlevi des plats sassanides  
du Musée de l'Ermitage. B.S.O.A.S.,  
13, 1949-51, pp. 916-9.
- GIGNOUX, P. A 1462  
Deux mots pehlevi de l'inscription de  
Kartir. J.A., 225, 1967, pp. 335-9.
- GIRON, N. Noël A 1463  
Notes épigraphiques [Cachet a  
l'inscription pehlevie, pp. 69-71]. J.A.,  
Jan.-Mars 1922, pp. 63-93.
- GORVALA, Ratanji Fardunji A 1464  
The Pahlavi inscription on the Kaḍa-  
maṭṭan cross. I.I., 8, 1955, pp. 15-16.
- GROPP, Gerd A 1465  
Die sasanidische Inschrift von Mish-  
kinshahr in Azarbaidjan. Arch. Mitt.  
aus Iran. Hrsg. von Deutschen Archäo-  
logischen Institut. Mitteilung Teheran.  
N.F. Bd. 1, Berlin, 1968, pp. 149-58,  
+2 plates.
- HARLEZ, Charles de A 1466  
Une curieuse inscription pehlevie  
transcrite et expliquée par le Dr. E.  
West. Muséon, 2, 1883, pp. 275-7.
- HARLEZ, C. de A 1467  
L'inscription pehlevie de la croix de  
Saint-Tomé. Actes XI<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or.,  
pp. 249-52.
- HAUG, Martin A 1468  
Über den Charakter der Pehlewi-  
Sprache mit besonderer Rücksicht auf  
die Inschriften. S.B.A.W., 1, 1869,  
85-118.
- HENNING, Walter B. A 1469  
A farewell to the Khagan of the Aq-  
Aqatārān. B.S.O.A.S., 14 (iii), 1952,  
[Fest. Minorsky], pp. 501-22.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1470  
The great inscription of Šāpūr I.  
B.S.O.A.S., 9, 1937-9, pp. 823-49.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1471  
The inscription of Firuzabad. A.M.,  
n.s. 4 (i), 1954, pp. 98-102.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1472  
New Pahlavi inscriptions on silver  
vessels. B.S.O.A.S., 22, 1959,  
pp. 132-4.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1473  
Notes on the Great Inscription of  
Šāpūr I. Jackson M.V., pp. 40-54.
- HERZFELD, Ernst A 1474  
Die Aufnahme des sasanidischen  
Denkmals von Paikūli. A.A.W.B., phil-  
hist. Kl., 1914, Abh. 1, pp. 29, +3  
plates.
- HERZFELD, E. A 1475  
New light on Persian history from  
Pahlavi inscriptions. J.C.O.I., 7, 1926,  
pp. 103-14.
- HERZFELD, E. A 1476  
Paikuli, monument and inscription of  
the early history of the Sassanian  
Empire. Berlin, 2 vols., 1924, Vol. 1,  
text, pp. 248, 42 figs., 2 maps; Vol. 2,  
plates 228. Forschungen zur Islam-  
ischen Kunst, 3.
- HERZFELD, E. A 1477  
Postsasanidische Inschriften. I: Mīl i  
Rādkañ. II: Die Inschriften der Silber-  
gefäße. A.M.I., 4, 1932, pp. 140-56.
- HONIGMANN, E. and MARICQ, André A 1478  
Recherches sur les Res Gestae Divi  
Saporis. Bruxelles, 1953, p. 201, +4

- plates, map. Académie Royale de Belgique. Classe des lettres et des sciences morales et politiques. Mémoires. XLVII, fasc. 4.
- JACKSON, A. V. William A 1479  
On a Pahlavi bowl-inscription deciphered by the late E. W. West. J.A.O.S., 29, 1907, pp. 345-8.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 1480  
A Sasanian seal with a Pahlavi inscription. In Aufsätze zur Kultur- und Sprachgeschichte vornehmlich des Orients. Ernst Kuhn . . . pp. 215-16.
- JUSTI, Ferdinand A 1481  
Beiträge zur Erklärung der Pehlewi-Siegelinschriften. Z.D.M.G., 46, 1892, pp. 280-90.
- KAM-BAKHSH FARD, S. A 1482  
"sang-nebesteha-yi dar atrâf-e Sabalan", Bâstân-senasi va honar-e iran, 1, 1347/1969, pp. 55-59.
- KIA, S. A 1483  
"katibe-ye kâl cangâl", Mehr., 8, 1331/1952, pp. 538-539.
- KIRSTE, Johann A 1484  
Gemmen mit Pehlvilegenden. W.Z.K.M., 2, 1888, pp. 114-23.
- KLIMA, Otakar A 1485  
Etliche Bemerkungen zur Interpretation der Inschriften von Hajjiabad. (I). Arch. Or., 36, 1968, pp. 19-23.
- KLIMA, O. A 1486  
Etliche Bemerkungen zur Interpretation der Inschriften von Hajjiabad. (II). Arch. Or., 37, 1969, pp. 194-8.
- KLIMA, O. A 1487  
Ke čihr hač yazatân. (Ein Beitrag zur Interpretation der Sassanideninschriften). Arc. Or., 24, 1956, pp. 292-3.
- MENASCE, J. P. de A 1488  
L'inscription funéraire pehlevie d'Istanbul. Iranica Antiqua, 7, 1967, [Fest. Ghirshman], pp. 59-71, 1 plate.
- \*MENASCE, Jean Paul de A 1489  
Une inscription pehlevie sur un sarcophage byzantin. Extrait de "Annual of the Archaeological Museums of Istanbul", No. 13-4, 1966.
- MENASCE, J. P. de A 1490  
Inscriptions pehlevies en écriture cursive. J.A., 244, 1956, pp. 423-31, +2 plates.
- MINORSKY, Vladimir A 1491  
Découverte d'inscriptions pehlevies à Derbend. J.A., 214, 1929, pp. 357-8.
- MÜLLER, Friederich Max A 1492  
Die Pahlawi-Inschriften von Hādžiābād. W.Z.K.M., 6, 1892, pp. 71-5.
- NYBERG, Henrik Samuel A 1493  
Hājjiābād-inskriftén. Fest. Christensen, pp. 62-74.
- NYBERG, H. S. A 1494  
L'inscription pehlevie d'Istanbul. Byzantion, 38, 1968, pp. 112-22, plate.
- NYBERG, H. S. A 1495  
The Pahlavi inscription at Mishkin. B.S.O.A.S., 33, 1, 1970, [Fest. Bailey], pp. 144-53.
- PAGLIARO, Antonino A 1496  
La datazione nelle iscrizioni pahlaviche nella Sinagoga di Dura-Europos. Atti XIX Con. Or., pp. 250-3.
- \*PAGLIARO, A. A 1497  
Le iscrizioni pahlaviche della Sinagoga di Dura-Europos. Atti dello Reale Accademia d'Italia, ser. vii, vol. II, fasc. 12, Roma, 1942, pp. 578-616.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, Mikhael Ivanovich A 1498  
Res Gestae Divi Saporis. and Dura. Berytus, 8, 1943, pp. 17-60, 2 plates.
- \*SACY, A. I. Silvestre de A 1499  
Lettre à M. le rédacteur du Journal Asiatique sur un article de M. Eugène Boré relatif aux inscriptions pehlevies de Kirmanschah traduites . . . J.A., ser. iv, 2, 1843.
- \*SACY, A. I. Silvestre de A 1500  
Mémoire sur les monuments et les inscriptions de Kirmanschah ou Bisoutoun, et sur divers autres monuments Sassanides. Mémoires de l'Institut Royal de France, classe d'histoire, 2, 1815, pp. 162-242.
- SANJANA, Dastur Darab Peshotan A 1501  
The Pahlavi inscription on the Mount Cross in Southern India. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 193-8.
- SPRENGLING, Martin A 1502  
A new Pahlavi inscription. A.J.S.L.L., 53, 1937, pp. 126-44.
- SPRENGLING, M. A 1503  
Zur Parsik-Inschrift an der 'Kaaba des Zoroaster'. Z.D.M.G., 91, N.F. 16, 1937, pp. 652-72, 1 plate.
- TORREY, Charles C. A 1504  
Pehlevi seal inscriptions from Yale collections. J.A.O.S., 52, 1932, pp. 201-7, +1 plate.
- WEST, Edward W. A 1505  
An engraved stone with Pahlavi inscription from Baghdad. I.A., Aug. 1882, 11, pp. 223-6.
- WEST, E. W. A 1506  
The Pahlavi inscriptions at Kanheri. I.A., 9, 1880, pp. 265-8.
- WEST, E. W. A 1507  
Sassanian inscriptions explained by the Pahlavi of the Parsis. J.R.A.S., New Series, 4, 1870, pp. 357-405.



- WEST, E. W. A 1508  
Sassanian inscriptions of Naqsh-i Rostam. I.A., 10, 1881, pp. 29–34.
- WINKWORTH, C. P. T. A 1509  
A new interpretation of the Pahlavi cross-inscriptions of Southern India. J.T.S., 30, 1929, pp. 237–44.
- WINKWORTH, C. P. T. A 1510  
A further note on the Pahlavi crosses. J.T.S., 31, 1929–30, pp. 47–8.
- YAR-SHATER, E. A 1511  
Review of B. Geiger, "The Middle Iranian texts", The Synagogue, The Excavation of Dura-Europos, Final Report, VIII. M.D.A., V/3, 1337/1958, pp. 96–101.
- YAR-SHATER, E. A 1512  
Review of W. B. Henning, "The inscription of Sar-Mashhed; The inscription of Naqs-e Rostam (Corpus inscriptionum Iranicarum): M.D.A., V, 1–2, 1336/1957, pp. 236–240.
- YAR-SHATER, E. A 1513  
Review of J. P. de Menasce, "Pahlavi Ostraca", M.D.A., V/4, 1337/1958, pp. 69–71.
- d. Text editions, textual criticism and translations*
- ABADANI, F. S. A 1514  
The Daraxt-i Āsūrik. J.C.O.I., 38, 1956, pp. 1–22.
- \*ANDREAS, F. C. A 1515  
The book of Mainyo-i Khard, also an old fragment of the Bundahesh, both in the original Pahlavi, being a facsimile of a manuscript brought from Persia by the late Prof. Westergaard and also preserved in the University Library of Copenhagen. Kiel, 1882.
- ANDREAS, F. C. A 1516  
Bruchstücke einer Pehlewi-Übersetzung der Psalmen aus der Sassanidenseit. S.P.A.W., phil.-hist. Kl., 41, 1910, ii, pp. 869–72.
- ANDREAS, F. C. A 1517  
Bruchstücke einer Pehlewi-Übersetzung der Psalmen. Von F. C. Andreas, aus dem Nachlass herausgegeben von Kaj Barr. S.P.A.W., phil.-hist. Kl., 1933, i. pp. 91–152, 11 plates.
- ANKLESARIA, Behramgore Tahmuras A 1518  
Dāstān-i Dīnī, Porsīšn 90. Irani M. V., pp. 232–54.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. A 1519  
A description and summary of the text of Darakht -i Asurik. J.C.O.I., 38, 1956, pp. 37–40.
- \*ANKLESARIA, B. T. A 1520  
Kārnāmak-i Artakhšīr-i Pāpakān; text and translation. Bombay, 1935.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. A 1521  
Pahlavi Vendidad (Zand-i Jvīst-Dēv-Dāt); transliteration and translation in English by Behramgore T. Anklesaria, edited by Dinshah D. Kapadia. Bombay, 1949, pp. xii, 404.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. A 1522  
Rivāyat-i Hēmit-ī Aṣavahistān. Vol. I: Pahlavi text. Bombay, 1962, pp. 4, 164.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. A 1523  
Vichitakiha-i Zatsparam; with text and introduction. Pt. I text and introduction. Bombay, 1964, pp. 3, cxxix, 166. Pahlavi Text Series, 9.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. A 1524  
Zand-Ākāsīh; Iranian or greater Bundahīšn, transliteration and translation in English. Bombay, 1956, pp. 11, 313.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. A 1525  
Zand-ī Vohūman Yasn, and two Pahlavi fragments. Drayisn-i Aharman o Divan and Gasan Awar Vitartakan Khānend; with text, transliteration, and translation in English. Bombay, 1919, pp. 134. 2nd ed., Bombay, 1957, pp. v, 134, (iii), viii.
- \*ANKLESARIA, Peshotan Kavasji A 1526  
A critical edition of the unedited portion of the Dādestān-i Dīnik. Thesis submitted to the University of London for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in the Faculty of Arts (Iranian Languages). May 1958. (Typewritten.)
- ANKLESARIA, P. K. A 1527  
Dādestān ī dīnik, Pursišn 89. Henning M. V., pp. 8–13.
- ANKLESARIA, P. K. A 1528  
Dādestān ī Dīnik 91. Unvala M. V., pp. 190–7.
- ANKLESARIA, Tahmuras Dinshaji A 1529  
The Būndahīšn; being a facsimile of the TD manuscript no. 2 . . . in the late Ervad Tahmuras' Library, edited by . . . Ervad Tahmuras Dinshaji Anklesaria, with an introduction by Behramgore Tahmuras Anklesaria. Bombay, 1908, pp. xxxvi, 84, 240. The Pahlavi Text Series, 3.
- \*ANKLESARIA, T. D. A 1530  
A compendium of the social code for the Parsees, in Pehlevi. Bombay, 1887.
- ANKLESARIA, T. D. A 1531  
Dānāk-u Mainyō-i Khard: Pahlavi Pazend and Sanskrit texts edited by Ervad Tehmuras Dinshaw Anklesaria,



- with an introduction by Jivanji Jamsedji Modi. Bombay, 1913, pp. 22, 188.
- ANKLESARIA, T. D. A 1532  
The Datistan-i Dink. Pahlavi text containing 92 questions asked by Mitr-Khurshit Atur-Mahan and others, to Manushchihar Goshn-Jam, leader of the Zoroastrians in Persia, about 881 A.D., and their answers . . . edited by Ervad Tehmuras Dinshaji Anklesaria. Part 1, Pursishn I-XL. Bombay, 1911, pp. 132.
- \*ANKLESARIA, T. D. A 1533  
The social code of the Parsis in Sassanian times, or Mâdigân-i Hazâr Dâdistân. Pt. II. Bombay, 1913.
- ÂNTIA, Edalji Kersâspji A 1534  
Kârnâmak-i Artakhshîr Pâpakân: the original Pahlavi text, with transliteration in Avesta characters, translations into English and Gujarati, and selections from the Shahnameh. Bombay, 1900, pp. 15, 46, [41, 54, 64], 61, [35].
- ASLI, Behram D. A 1535  
A glance at the Pahlavi commentaries. Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 111-15.
- ASMUSSEN, Jes P. A 1536  
Babai ben Lutf's jûdisch-persisches Elija-Lied. Fest. Eilers, pp. 131-5.
- ASMUSSEN, J. P. A 1537  
The list of fruits in the Bundahišn. Henning M. V., pp. 14-19.
- ASMUSSEN, J. P. A 1538  
The Pahlavi Psalm 122 in English. Unvala M. V., pp. 123-6.
- BAHAR, M. T. A 1539  
"gozares-e satrang". Mehr, 1, 1312/1933, pp. 537-544.
- BAHAR, M. T. A 1540  
"yâdegâr-e zarirân", Ta' lim o tarbiyat, 5, 1314/1935, pp. 113-120, 176-780, 257-264.
- \*BAILEY, Sir Harold W. A 1541  
Bundahišn; transliteration, translation, notes. n.d., typescript.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 1542  
To the Zâmâsp-Nâmak. B.S.O.A.S., 6, 1930-2, pp. 55-85, 581-600.
- BANG, Wilhelm A 1543  
Ein Beitrag zur Würdigung der Pahlavi-Gâthâs. Z.D.M.G., 44, 1890, pp. 363-70.
- BARTHÉLEMY, A. A 1544  
Artâ Vîrâf-Nâmak: ou, Livre d'Ardâ Vîrâf, traduction par . . . Paris, 1887, pp. liv, 193. Bibliothèque Orientale Elzévirienne, 54.
- BARTHÉLEMY, A. A 1545  
Gujastak Abalish: relation d'une conférence théologique présidée par le Calife Mâmoun; texte Pehlvi . . . avec traduction, commentaire et lexique. Paris, 1887, pp. 80. Bibliothèque de l'École des Hautes Etudes. Sciences philologiques et historiques, fasc. 69.
- \*BARTHÉLEMY, A. A 1546  
Une légende iranienne, traduite du Pahlavi (Yušt friyan). Paris, 1888.
- BENVENISTE, Emile A 1547  
Une apocalypse pehlevie, le Zamasp-Namak. R.H.R., 106, 1932, pp. 337-80.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 1548  
Le Mémorial de Zarēr; poème pehlevi mazdéen. J.A., 220, 1932, pp. 245-293.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 1549  
Le texte du Draxt Asūrîk et la versification pehlevie. J.A., 218, 1930, pp. 193-225.
- BLOCHET, E. A 1550  
Quelques notes à propos de l'Arda Viraf Nama. Fest Pavry, pp. 49-54.
- BLOCHET, E. A 1551  
Textes pehlvis inédits relatifs à la religion mazdéenne, publiés et traduits . . . R.H.R., 32, 1895, pp. 99-115, 217-41.
- BLOCHET, E. A 1552  
Textes religieux pehlvis. R.H.R., 31, 1895, pp. 241-53.
- BOLOGNESI, G. A 1553  
Osservazioni sul Draxt-i Asūrîk. R.S.O., 28, 1953, pp. 174-81.
- BOYCE, Mary A 1554  
The Indian fables in the 'Letter of Tansar'. Proc. XXIIIrd Int. Con. Or., pp. 164-5.
- BOYCE, M. A 1555  
The letter of Tansar, translated . . . Roma, 1968, pp. xiii, 79. Serie Orientale Roma, 38. Persian Heritage Series. Literary and Historical Texts from Iran, 1.
- \*BULSARA, Sohrab Jamshedjee A 1556  
A few legal points from the Mâdigân-i Hazâr Dâdistân. J.C.O.I., 22, 1932, pp. 7-14.
- \*BULSARA, S. J. A 1557  
The law of the ancient Persians as found in the Mâtikân ē hazâr dâstân or the digest of a thousand points of law. Translated with introduction, glossary and index. Bombay, 1937.
- \*CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1558  
Andarz-i Khusrav i Kavatan, transliterated and translated. B.O.Rec., 1, 1887, pp. 97-101.

- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1559  
Another discourse of king Chosrões, the Immortal-souled. B.O.Rec., 3, No. 10, 1889.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1560  
Le Dinkart et son age. A propos de: The Dinkard, the original Pehlevi text . . . By Peschotun Dustoor Behramjee Sunjana, Vol. iv, Bombay, 1883. Muséon, 3, 1884, pp. 567-73.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1561  
The Persian Dante. Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 259-73.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1562  
Un traité pehlevi sur la médecine. Muséon, 5, 1886, pp. 296-316, 531-58.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1563  
Traité de médecine mazdéenne, traduit du Pahlavi et commenté. Louvain, 1886. Reprint of the articles in Muséon, 1885-6.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. A 1564  
Two discourses of Chosrões the Immortal-souled. B.O.Rec., 2, No. 2, 1887, pp. 33-6.
- CHACHA, Homi F. A 1565  
Gajastak Abâlish: Pahlavi text with transliteration, English translation, notes and glossary. Bombay, 1936, pp. 10, 10a-d, 11-128.
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur A 1566  
On den historiske Romanlitteratur paa Pehlevi. Studier tilegenede Prof. Frants Buhl, København, 1925, pp. 24-34.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. A 1567  
La princesse sur la feuille de myrte et la princesse sur le pois. A.O., 14, 1936, pp. 241-57.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. A 1568  
Some notes on Persian melody names of the Sasanian period. Fest. Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 368-77.
- CORBIN, Henry A 1569  
Le livre des conseils de Zartusht, traduit du Pahlavi. Fest. Poure Davoud, p. 129.
- COWLEY, Arthur Ernest A 1570  
The Pahlavi documents from Avroman. J.R.A.S., 1919, pp. 147-54.
- DARMESTER, James A 1571  
Lettre de Tansar au roi de Tabaristan. J.A., sér. ix, 3, 1894, pp. 185-250, 502-55.
- \*DARMESTER, J. A 1572  
Textes Pehlevi relatifs au Judaïsme. R.E.J., 18, 1889, pp. 1-15, 41-56.
- DAVAR, Manekji Bamanji A 1573  
The Pahlavi version of Yasna IX; edited with the collation of MSS., a literal translation into English, explanatory and philological notes, and an introduction. Leipzig, 1904, pp. 64.
- DHABHAR, Bamanji Nasarvanji A 1574  
Andarj- Aōshnar-i Dānāk; text and English translation. Bombay, 1930, pp. xvi, 24. Pahlavi Text Series, 4, numbered '7' on title page.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1575  
Andarzihā-i-Peshinkān. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 73-4.
- \*DHABHAR, B. N. A 1576  
Letter of congratulation (in Pahlavi) from Iran. Essays on Iranian Subjects, Bombay, 1955.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1577  
Nāmakihā-i Mānūshchūhar: the epistles of Mānūshchūhar. Bombay, 1912, pp. 2, 99. Pahlavi Text Series, 4, numbered '1' on title page.
- DHABHAR, P. N. A 1578  
The Pahlavi Rivāyat; accompanying the Dādistan-i Dīnīk. Bombay, 1913, pp. 2, iv, 15, 211. Pahlavi Text Series, 5, numbered '2' on title page.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1579  
The Pahlavi text of Aogemadaechā. Fest. Sanjana, pp. 117-30. Also in Essays on Iranian Subjects, Bombay, 1955, pp. 42-62.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1580  
Pahlavi Yasna and Visperad, edited with an introduction and glossary of select terms. Bombay, 1949, pp. 18, 322, 208, 40. Pahlavi Text Series, 8.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1581  
A recipe for contentment. Fest. Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 193-5. Also in Essays on Iranian Subjects, pp. 39-42.
- DHABHAR, B. N. A 1582  
Zand-i Khūrtak Avistāk. Bombay, 1927, pp. vii, 35, 405. Pahlavi Text Series, 6, numbered '3' on title page. 2nd ed., Bombay, 1963, pp. 483.
- DHALLA, M. N. A 1583  
The Pahlavi text of the Ormazd Yasht. Fest. Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 378-91.
- DRESDEN, Mark J. A 1584  
Dēnkart: a Pahlavi text; facsimile edition of the manuscript B of the K.R. Cama Oriental Institute, Bombay. Wiesbaden, 1966, pp. 833.
- DRESDEN, M. J. A 1585  
Note on the "B" manuscript of the Dēnkart. Unvala M. V., pp. 198-268.
- FARAHVASHI, B. A 1586  
"cand andarz az dinkart". N.A.F.I.B., 1/2, 1342/1963, pp. 44-58.
- FORMICHI, Carlo A 1587  
Dente e la Persia. Nuova Antologia,



- 278, (7 serie, 1931), fasc. 1424, pp. 153-63.
- \*FORMICHI, C. A 1588  
Dante and Persia. Summary of an article entitled "Dante e la Persia". J.C.O.I., 23, 1932, pp. 12-17.
- FREIMAN, Alexander A 1589  
Pand-nāmak i Zaratušt; der Pahlavi-Text mit Übersetzung, kritischen und Erläuterungsnoten. W.Z.K.M., 20, 1906, pp. 149-66, 237-80.
- GEIGER, Bernhard A 1590  
Anmerkungen zum "Frahang i Pahlavik". W.Z.K.M., 26, 1912, pp. 294-306.
- GEIGER, Wilhelm A 1591  
Die Pehleviversion des ersten Capitels des Vendîdâd; herausgegeben nebst dem Versuch einer ersten Übersetzung und Erklärung. Erlangen, 1877, pp. vi, 66.
- GELDNER, K. F. A 1592  
Bruchstück eines Pehlevi-Glossars aus Turfan, Chinesisch Turkestân. S.K.P.A.W., 1904, (ii), pp. 1136-7.
- GIGNOUX, Ph. A 1593  
Notes sur la redaction de l'Ardâ Virâz Nāmāg: l'emploi de hamē et de bē. Z.D.M.G., 1969, Supplement 1, pt. 3, pp. 996-1002.
- GOBRECHT, Günter A 1594  
Das Artâ Virâz Nāmāg. Z.D.M.G., 117, 1967, pp. 382-409.
- GOETZE, Albrecht von. A 1595  
Zum Kâr-Nāmāg. Fest. Sanjana, pp. 249-52.
- GRIGMASCHI, Mario A 1596  
Quelques spécimens de la littérature sassanide conservés dans les bibliothèques d'Istanbul. Introduction et traduction des extraits du *Kâr-nāmāg* d'Ānūšīrwān. J.A., 254, 1966, pp. 1-142.
- HANSEN, Olaf A 1597  
Die mittelpersischen Papyri der Papyrussammlung der Staatlichen Museen zu Berlin. Hrsg. von Dr. Olaf Hansen, etc. A.P.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1937, No. 9, pp. 102, 24 plates. Berlin, 1938.
- HARLEZ, Charles de A 1598  
Le livre des conseils d'Aterpât i Mansarspendân. (Pand nāmāg i Aterpât i Mansarspendân.) Muséon, 6, 1887, pp. 66-78.
- HAUG, Martin A 1599  
The book of Arda Viraf; the Pahlavi text prepared by Destur Hoshangji Jamaspji Asa; revised and collated with further MSS, with an English translation and introduction, and an appendix containing the texts and translations of the Gosht-i Fryano and Hadokht-Nask, by Martin Haug, assisted by E. W. West. Bombay, 1872, pp. lxxxvii, 316.
- HAUG, M. A 1600  
Bundehesh liber Pehlivicus e vetustissimo codice Havniensi descripsit, duas inscriptiones regis Saporis primi adjecit N. L. Westergaard. G.G.A., 26th June, 1854, No. 101, pp. 1001-46.
- HAUG, M. A 1601  
The three Fargards of the Hadokht-Nask which are still extant, the Zand and Pahlavi texts with a transliteration of the Pahlavi . . . In *Ardâ-Virâf-Nāmāg*. The Book of Arda Viraf, 1872, pp. 262-316.
- HAUG, M. A 1602  
Über das Ardâi Virâf nāmeh (die Visionen des alten Pârsenpriester Arda Wirâf) und seinen angeblichen Zusammenhang mit dem christlichen Apocryphon 'die Himmelfahrt des Jesaja' betitelt. S.B.A.W., 1, 1870, pp. 327-64.
- HAUG, M. A 1603  
Über die Pehlewi-Sprache und der Bundehest. Göttingen, 1854. Separate impression of review of Westergaard's *Bundahesh* made in G.G.A., 1854.
- HAUG, M. and WEST, E. W. A 1604  
The book of Arda Viraf. The Pahlavi text prepared by Dastur Hoshang Jamaspji Asa. Revised and collated with further MSS. With an English translation and introduction and an appendix containing the texts and translations of the Gosht-i Fryan and Hadokht-Nask. Bombay-London, 1872, pp. lxxxvii, 316.
- HEDAYAT, S. A 1605  
"kâr-nāmeh-ye ardesir-e bâbakân". *Musiqi*, 1318/1939, pp. 25-36, 33-48, 21-28.
- HEDAYAT, S. A 1606  
"sahrestân-hâ-ye irân". *Mehr.*, 7, 1321/1942, pp. 47-55, 127-131, 169-175.
- HEDAYAT, S. A 1607  
"yâdegâr-e jâmasb", *Soxan*, 1, 1322/1943, pp. 217-220.
- HENNING, Walter B. A 1608  
An astronomical chapter of the *Bundahishn*. J.R.A.S., 1942, pp. 229-250.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1609  
A Pahlavi poem. B.S.O.A.S., 13, 1949-51, pp. 641-48.
- HORN, Paul A 1610  
Beiträge zur Erklärung des Pehlevi-vendidad. I. B.B.K.I.G.S., 17, 1891, pp. 257-67.



- HORN, P. A 1611  
Übersetzungen aus dem Pehlevi-  
Vendidad. Z.D.M.G., 43, 1889,  
pp. 30–52.
- HORN, P. A 1612  
Zur Entzifferung der Pehlevipapyrus.  
Z.D.M.G., 43, 1889, pp. 609–12.
- HOSHANG JAMASP, Dastur and  
HAUG, Martin A 1613  
An old Zand-Pahlavi glossary; edited  
in the original characters, with a trans-  
literation in Roman, and an old  
Pahlavi-Pazend glossary. Bombay, 1867.  
2nd ed. Bombay, 1870.
- \*IRANSHAH, Ibn Malikshah A 1614  
Magorum liber Sad-der Zoroastris  
praecepta et canones continens. Trans-  
lated into Latin from the Persian  
metrical paraphrases of Īrānshāh of the  
original Pehlevi. (v. Hyde, T., *Historia  
religionis veterum Persarum*, etc.)  
1700. 4°. 1760, 4°.
- JAMASP-ASA, Kaikhusru A 1615  
Andarj-i-Dastōbarān Val Vêh-Dīnān.  
M.J.V., 1914, pp. 84–8.
- JAMASP ASA, K. A 1616  
The day Khordād of the month  
Farvardin commonly called Khordādsāl:  
translated from the original Pahlavi  
text. Fest. Cama, pp. 122–9.
- JAMASP ASA, K. A 1617  
A new translation of two passages  
from the Bundahish. Fest. Spiegel,  
pp. 133–5.
- JAMASP ASA, K. A 1618  
On the symbolism of the Darun. Fest.  
Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 201–5.
- JAMASP ASA, K. A 1619  
The Pehlevi text of Viārīhā i Dēn i vēh i  
Mazdayasnān. Henning M. V., pp. 201–  
18.
- JAMASP ASA, K. A 1620  
Transcription, translation of Datastan-i  
Dēnik Pursišn LXVI, with explanatory  
notes on important words. A.I.O.Conf.  
21, 1964, Vol. 2, pt. 2, pp. 15–19.
- JAMASP ASA, Minocher A 1621  
The Bundahish and the Paradise Lost.  
Fest. Spiegel, pp. 136–42.
- JAMASP ASA, M. A 1622  
Gajastak Abalish. Fest. Hoshang  
Jamasp, pp. 161–4.
- JAMASP ASA, M. A 1623  
Madam matan-i-Shah Vahārām-i-  
Vārjavand. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 75–6.
- JAMASP ASA, M. A 1624  
Pahlavi texts. I: Ayībâtkâr-i Zarīrān,  
Shatunīhâ-Aērān, Awadih u sahīkīh i  
Sigastān, Khūs-rū-i Kavātān u rītāk-i  
Andarzhā-i Pēshīnīkān, Chitak  
andarz-i Poryōtakeshān. Bombay, 1897,  
p. 170.
- JUNKER, Heinrich F. J. A 1625  
Ein Bruchstück des Āfrīnaaghān-i  
Gāhānbār. Berichte über die Ver. der  
Sächs. Ak. Wiss., Phil.-hist. Kl., Bd.  
81, Heft 5, Leipzig, 1932, p. 38,  
10 plates.
- JUNKER, H. F. J. A 1626  
Collation and notes from Dēnkart,  
Bk. VI. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 106–15.
- JUNKER, H. F. J. A 1627  
The Farhang-i Pahlavik. Published with  
the assistance of the Heidelberg  
Academy of Science (Foundation  
Heinrich Lanz). Heidelberg, 1912,  
pp. xii, 128. [Pt. 1. The Prolegomena  
was published at Heidelberg in 1911 as  
Junker's thesis.]
- JUNKER, H. F. J. A 1628  
Das Frahang i pahlavīk; in zeichenge-  
mässer Anordnung. Heidelberg, 1912.  
and Leipzig, 1955, pp. 17\*, 37.  
Iranische Texte und Hilfsbücher, 1.
- JUNKER, H. F. J. A 1629  
Some remarks on the 'Dātastān i  
Mēnūk i Xrat'. Fest. Dastur Hoshang  
Jamasp, pp. 392–6.
- JUSTI, Ferdinand A 1630  
Der Bundahesh; zum ersten Mal heraus-  
gegeben, transcribirt, übersetzt und  
mit Glossar versehen. Leipzig, 1868,  
pp. xxiv, 288, 118, 83.
- \*KANGA, Kavasji Nusserwanji A 1631  
Khorda Avesta with its Pahlavi version,  
Bombay, 1859.
- \*KANGA, K. N. A 1632  
Pak Khordeh Avesta, with its Pahlavi  
meanings. Bombay, 1859.
- \*KANGA, Maneck Ferdunji A 1633  
Admonitions of the Sages to the  
Mazdyasniāns, or Handarż-i Dānākan  
O Mazdayasnān. Reprint from Sanj  
Vartmān Annual, 1947.
- \*KANGA, M. F. A 1634  
Cītak Handarż-i Poryokēšān, trans.  
into English with an introduction and  
notes. Reprinted from Iran League  
Quarterly, vol. XII, No. 4, pp. 81–6.,  
and XIV, pp. 37–45. Bombay, 1944.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1635  
Cītak Handarż i Pōryōtkēšān: a Pahlavi  
text; edited, transcribed and translated  
into English, with introduction and a  
critical glossary. Bombay, 1960,  
pp. xiii, 118.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1636  
A critical study of Chapter II of  
Epistle II of Manuščīhr. A.I.O.Conf.  
21, 1964, Vol. 2, Pt. 2, pp. 1–11.

- KANGA, M. F. A 1637  
Dātistān i Dēnik – Pūrsišn I. Fest.  
Morgenstierne, pp. 98–102.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1638  
Dātistān-i Dēnik – Pūrsišn II. Unvala  
M. V., pp. 127–40.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1639  
Dātistān i Dēnik, Pursišn XIV and XV:  
a critical study. Henning M. V.,  
pp. 219–27.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1640  
Dātistān i Dēnik – Pursišn XXX. I.L.,  
26, 1965, Fest. Sen., pp. 72–86.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1641  
Dātistān i Dēnik – Pursišn XL. I.L.,  
20, 1959, Fest. Turner, II, pp. 140–4.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1642  
Epistle I; Ch. IV of Manuscihr Gosnjan-  
ian: a critical study. I.L., 27, 1966,  
Fest. Meenakshisundaran, i, pp. 46–57.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1643  
The last chapter of Dēnkart book III.  
Apar Dēn Nipēk Dēnkart Nipēk. A.O.,  
30, 1966, Fest. Barr, pp. 117–27.
- \*KANGA, M. F. A 1644  
Māh-i Farvartēn Roz Khvardād. A  
Pahl. text translated into English.  
Bombay, 1946.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1645  
A note on the words Zirak Trimān in a  
Pahlavi text 'Apar matan i Shah  
Vahrām i Varehāvand'. A.I.O. Conf. 12,  
iii, pp. 687–91.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1646  
Pahlavi Version of Gāthā Ushtavaiti.  
Fest. Ross, pp. 179–91.
- \*KANGA, M. F. A 1647  
The Pahlavi version of the Khurtak  
Avistak. English translation. Bombay,  
1941.
- \*KANGA, M. F. A 1648  
Pahlavi version of Yašn I. Translated  
into English with notes. Bombay, 1945.
- \*KANGA, M. F. A 1649  
Pahlavi version of Yašts. Translated  
for the first time into English with  
copious notes and introduction.  
Bombay, 1941.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1650  
A study of the first two chapters of the  
first Epistle of Manušcihr Gōšn-Jamān.  
Proc. 26th Int. Congr. Or., 1964,  
pp. 218–25.
- KANGA, M. F. A 1651  
Transcription and translation of the  
first chapter of the second epistle of  
Manušcihr Gōšnjam. Proc. 23rd Int.  
Congr. Or., pp. 150–1.
- \*KANGA, M. F. A 1652  
The Vendidad translated into English  
from Pahlavi. (Darab Dastur Peshotān  
Sanjana's edition.) Bombay, 1899.
- KANGA, Sorabji Pestonji A 1653  
A metrical translation of the Nirangi-  
Kusti. Fest. Sanjana, pp. 209–12.
- KAPADIA, Dinshah D. A 1654  
Glossary of Pahlavi Vendidad. Bombay,  
1953, pp. xiv, 516, 9.
- KENNEDY, E. S. A 1655  
The Sasanian astronomical handbook  
Zij-i Shāh and the astrological doctrine  
of 'transit' (Mamarr). J.A.O.S., 78,  
1958, pp. 246–62.
- KHAREGAT, M. P. A 1656  
The Daryāi Nōrōz. Modi M.V.,  
pp. 118–30.
- KIA, S. and REZAI, J. A 1657  
"guzāres-e neversteha va peykarhā-ye  
kāl-cankal", Iran Kude, 14, 1331/  
1951, pp. 1ff.
- KIA, S. A 1658  
"māh-e farvardin ruz-e xordād", Iran-  
Kude, 18, 1331/1952, pp. 1ff.
- KIRSTE, J. A 1659  
Paonano Pao. W.Z.K.M., 12, 1888,  
pp. 237–44.
- KLIMA, Otakar A 1660  
Abrātān, DKS VII, 3, 21.14. Arc. O.,  
27, 1959, pp. 206–7.
- KLIMA, O. A 1661  
The Dārūk i xuansandih. In Yádnáme-  
ye Jan Rypka: collection of articles on  
Persian and Tajik literature, Prague,  
1967, pp. 37–9.
- KLIMA, O. A 1662  
Einige Bemerkungen zum dārūk i  
xuansandih. Ar. O., 36, 1968,  
pp. 567–76.
- KLIMA, O. A 1663  
Zum Artāk Virāz nāmak 88,2. Arc. O.,  
24, 1956, pp. 597–8.
- KLINGENSCHMITT, G. A 1664  
Die Pahlavī-Version des Avesta.  
Z.D.M.G., 1969, Supplement I, Pt. 3,  
pp. 991–5.
- KOHLER, Reinhold A 1665  
Die Pehlevi-Erzählung von Gōsht-i  
Fryānō und der kirgisische Bücher-  
gesang 'Die Lerche'. Z.D.M.G., 29,  
1876, pp. 633–6.
- KOTWAL, Firoze M. A 1666  
Editio Princeps of the Vaeθā with  
transcription of the Pahlavi version.  
Bombay, 1966.
- MACLER, Frédéric and BENVENISTE, E. A 1667  
Une apocalypse pehlevie. Paris, 1933, 8°.
- MADAN, Dhanjishah Meherjibhai A 1668  
The complete text of the Pahlavi  
Dinkard, published by the Society for



- the Promotion of Researches into the Zoroastrian Religion. Bombay, 1911, 2 vols.
- MADDOX, George A 1669  
The Ardai Viraf Nameh: or, The revelations of Ardai Viraf, the Persian saint; a rendering in prose-verse of a translation by T. A. Pope . . . with explanatory notes. Madras, 1904, pp. vi, 65.
- \*MELZER, Uto A 1670  
Zum Yātkār i Zarērān. Z.I.I., 2, 1923, pp. 55-9, 10, 1935-6, pp. 201-7.
- MENASCE, Jean Pierre de A 1671  
Une apologétique mazdéenne du IXe siècle: Škand-Gumānik Vičār; la solution décisive des doutes; texte pazand-pehlevi transcrit, traduit et commenté. Fribourg, 1945, pp. 301. Collectanea Friburgensis, nouvelle serie, fasc. 30.
- MENASCE, J. P. de A 1672  
Une encyclopédie mazdéenne; le Dēnkart; quatre conférences . . . Paris, 1958, pp. 117. Bibliothèque de l'École des Hautes Études, Section des Sciences Religieuses, 69.
- MENASCE, J. P. de. A 1673  
La "Rivāyat d'Ēmēt i Ašavahištan". R.H.R., 162, 1961, pp. 69-88.
- MENSACE, J. P. de A 1674  
Textes pehlevi sur les qanats. A.O., 30, 1966, [Fest. Barr], pp. 167-75.
- MESSINA, Giuseppe A 1675  
Libro apocalittico persiano: Ayātkār i Žāmāspik. I: Testo pehlevico; pārsi e pāzend restituito, tradotto e commentato. II: Lessico. Roma, 1939, pp. 155. Biblica et Orientalia, 9.
- \*MESSINA, G. A 1676  
Textus Pehlevici in usum scholae. Roma, 1933.
- MILLS, Lawrence H. A 1677  
Items from the Gāthic Pahlavi. A.J.P., 21, 1900, pp. 287-94.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1678  
The Mazdayasnian Confession of Faith, being the Pahlavi text of Yasna XIII (XII), as for the first time critically translated. Muséon, n.s. 5, 1904, pp. 76-84.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1679  
The Pahlavi text of the first chapter of the Yasne; edited with the collation of all the manuscripts together with their variants. Louvain, 1906, pp. 28.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1680  
The Pahlavi texts of the Srōš Yašt, being those of Yasna LV-LVI, edited with the collation of all the MSS. Z.D.M.G., 60, 1906, pp. 73-83.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1681  
The Pahlavi text of the Srōš Yašt with its introductions, being Yasna LV-LVI (in S.B.E. 31 LVI-LVII). J.R.A.S., 1905, pp. 451-70.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1682  
The Pahlavi texts of the Yasna Haptang-hāiti (Y. XXXV-XLI (XLII)). [tr.] J.R.A.S., 1905, pp. 55-78.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1683  
The Pahlavi texts of the Yasna Haptang-hāiti, Yasna XXXV-XLI (XLII), edited with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 59, 1905, pp. 105-15.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1684  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna I, for the first time edited with full collation of MSS. and now prepared from all the codices. Muséon, n.s. 7, 1906, pp. 161-188.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1685  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna I, for the first time critically translated. J.R.A.S., 1904, pp. 687-702.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1686  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna IX. 49-103, edited with the collation of all the MSS, also deciphered. J.A.O.S., 23, 1902, pp. 1-18.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1687  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna IX. 49-103, for the first time critically translated. J.A.O.S., 24, 1903, pp. 64-76.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1688  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasna X for the first time critically translated. J.R.A.S., 1903, pp. 495-513.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1689  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna XI, XII, for the first time critically translated. J.R.A.S., 1904, pp. 75-82.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1690  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasna XIV, XV, XVI, XX, XXI. tr. J.R.A.S., 1905, pp. 657-77.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1691  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna XVII, edited with all the MSS. collated. J.A.O.S., 26, 1905, pp. 68-78.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1692  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna XIX 12-58, for the first time critically translated. J.R.A.S., 1904, pp. 295-308.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1693  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna XIX. Ver. XIII In. Or. Kon., pp. 112-13.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1694  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna XIX, 1-11, with all the MSS. collated, also translated. Fest. Kern, pp. 145-7.



- MILLS, L. H. A 1695  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasna XX, XXI, XXII, edited with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 58, 1904, pp. 426-30.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1696  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasna XXII. [tr.] J.R.A.S., 1907, pp. 85-91.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1697  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasna LXV (Sp. LXIV) edited with the collation of all the MSS. Z.D.M.G., 61, 1907, pp. 370-8.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1698  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna LXV (so in S.B.E. XXI, otherwise LXIV). tr. J.R.A.S., 1906, pp. 825-43.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1699  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasnas LXVI (Sp. LXV) and LXVIII (Sp. LXVII). tr. J.R.A.S., 1907, pp. 583-97.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1700  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasna LVII-LXI (Sp.; in S.B.E. XXXI, LVIII-LXII), for the first time critically translated. J.R.A.S., 1906, pp. 53-78.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1701  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasna LVIII-LXII (Sp. LVII-LXI), edited with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 60, 1906, pp. 84-94.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1702  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasna LXVI, LXVIII (Sp. LXV, LXVII) with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 62, 1908, pp. 555-62.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1703  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna LXX (Sp. LXIX), edited with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 64, 1910, pp. 119-25.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1704  
The Pahlavi texts of Yasna LXX (Sp. LXIX). [tr.] J.R.A.S., 1908, pp. 39-44.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1705  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna LXXI (Sp. LXX), 39-71 as edited with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 64, 1910, pp. 130-8.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1706  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna LXXI (Sp. LXX), 1-38. [tr.] J.R.A.S., 1908, pp. 761-4.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1707  
The Pahlavi text of Yasna LXXI (Sp. LXX), 38-97. [tr.] J.R.A.S., 1909, pp. 77-88.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1708  
Pahlavi Yasna I. edited with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 57, 1903, pp. 766-70.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1709  
Pahlavi Yasna X with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 56, 1902, pp. 117-22.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1710  
Pahlavi Yasna XI, XII, XIII, with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 66, 1902, pp. 518-22.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1711  
Pahlavi Yasna XIV, XV, XVI with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 57, 1903, pp. 13-15.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1712  
Pahlavi Yasna XIX, 12-58, with all the MSS. collated. Z.D.M.G., 57, 1903, pp. 577-80.
- MILLS, L. H. A 1713  
Yasna XLIII, 1-10 with the Pahlavi text deciphered and translated. Z.D.M.G., 42, 1888, pp. 439-55.
- MINOVI, Mojtaba A 1714  
Tansar's epistle to Goshnasp; treating of the political, social and religious problems of the Sassanian times; originally composed in the Pahlavi language sometime between 557 and 570 A.D.; Persian text edited . . . Tehran, 1932, pp. [iv], [83, 38].
- MIRZA, Hormazdiar P. A 1715  
Allusions to Bōxt-Marī in Denkard. Irani M. V., pp. 123-8.
- MIRZA, H. A 1716  
The Frahang-i Pahlavik XXX. Jackson M. V., pp. 7-12.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji A 1717  
Aiyâdgar-i-Zarirân, Shatrôihâ-i-Airân, and Afdiya va Sahigiya-i-Sistân; translated with notes. Bombay, 1899, pp. xiv, 180, 1 map.
- \*MODI, J. J. A 1718  
A few notes on an old manuscript of the Persian Virafnameh, recently presented to the Cama Institute. J.C.O.I., 19, 1931, pp. 1-12.
- MODI, J. J. A 1719  
A few notes on the Pahlavi treatise of Drakht-i Asurik. J.C.O.I., 3, 1923, pp. 79-90.
- MODI, J. J. A 1720  
A few notes on the Pahlavi treatise of Darakht-i Asurik. J.C.O.I., 38, 1956, pp. 23-36.
- MODI, J. J. A 1721  
Mâdigân-i Hazâr dâdistân, a photo-zincographed facsimile of a MS. belonging to the Manockji Limji Hoshang Hâtariâ Library in the Zarthoshti Anjuman Atashbeharam. With an introduction. Published by the trustees of the Parsee Panchayat. Poona, 1901, pp. 17, 110, ii, xiv. Pahlavi Text Series, 2.

- MODI, J. J. A 1722  
Translation of a passage in the *Jāmāspi* or *Jāmāspnāme* relating to plague and famine. *Fest. Cama*, pp. 321–4.
- MODI, J. J. A 1723  
An untranslated chapter of the *Bundehesh*. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, 21, 1904, pp. 49–65. *Also in Asiatic papers*, 1905, pp. 217–34.
- MO'IN, M. A 1724  
“*Ardā-virāf-nāme*”, *yādnāme-ye Poordāvood*, Tehran, 1335/1956, pp. 150–213.
- MO'IN, M. A 1725  
“*Xosrow-e Qobādan va ridak-e vey*”, *Amuzes va parvares*, 14, 1323/1944, pp. 68–74, 145–148, 255–259, 426–429, 521–523.
- MOKRI, Mohammad K. A 1726  
“*dāstān-e pahlavi-ye yust i friyan*”, *Mehr*, 8, 1331/1952, pp. 348–352, 394–398.
- MOKRI, M. K. A 1727  
The Pahlavi text *Andarz-i Khosrow-i Kavastan*. Tehran, 1948, pp. 64.
- MÜLLER, Friederich A 1728  
Anfrage. [YW'WWS, *Arda-Viraf Nameh xxxii.*] *W.Z.K.M.*, 1, 1887, p. 250.
- MÜLLER, F. A 1729  
*Beiträge zur Textkritik und Erklärung des Andarz i Āturpāt i Maḥraspandan*. Mit einer deutschen Übersetzung dieses Tractats. *S.A.W.W.*, Bd. 136, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, 1897, *Abh. VIII*, p. 25.
- MÜLLER, F. A 1730  
*Beiträge zur Textkritik und Erklärung des Kārnamak i Artaxšīr i Pāpakān*. *S.A.W.W.*, *Abt. VI*, Bd. 136, 1897, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, pp. 25.
- MÜLLER, F. A 1731  
*Die Einleitung zum Ganjeshāyagān; aus dem Pahlawi ins Deutsche übersetzt*. *W.Z.K.M.*, 12, 1898, pp. 55–8.
- MÜLLER, F. A 1732  
*Über die Huzvaresch-Übersetzung des Vendidad II*, 22. *W.Z.K.M.*, 1, 1887, pp. 82. *Also Vendidad II*, 8–10, pp. 163–4. *Vendidad V*, 111–3, pp. 248–9.
- MÜLLER, F. A 1733  
*Zu Minoig Chart II*, 37. *W.Z.K.M.*, 10, 1896, p. 356.
- NAWABI, Y. M. A 1734  
“*andarzee abarbad-e mārespandān*”, *N.D.A.T.*, 11, 1338/1960, pp. 501–528.
- NAWABI, Y. M. A 1735  
“*andarz-e dānāyān be mazdayasnān*”, *N.D.A.T.*, 12, 1339/1960, 127, pp. 127–144.
- NAWABI, Y. M. A 1736  
“*cand matn-e kucek-e pahlavi*”, *N.D.A.T.*, 12, 1339/1960, pp. 245–265.
- NAWABI, Y. M. A 1737  
“*gozide-ye andarz-e poryotkesān*”, *N.D.A.T.*, 12, 1336/1960, pp. 513–535.
- NAWABI, Y. M. A 1738  
“*nokte-yi cand dar bāre-ye tashih va tarjome-he matn-e pahlavi-ye xusraw-e Qabādān va ridak*”, *N.D.A.T.*, 7.1, 1340/1961, pp.
- NAWABI, Y. M. A 1739  
“*vāze-yi cand ax ādarbād-e mārespandān*”, *N.D.A.T.*, 13, 1340/1961, pp. 11–30.
- NAWABI, Y. M. A 1740  
“*yādegār-e bozorgmihr*”, *N.D.A.T.*, 11, 1338/1959, pp. 302–332, +17.
- NEUSNER, Jacob A 1741  
*A Zoroastrian critique of Judaism: (Škand Gumanik Vičar, chapters thirteen and fourteen: a new translation and exposition)*. *J.A.O.S.*, 83, 1963, pp. 283–294.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor A 1742  
*Geschichte des Artaschir-i Pāpakān aus dem Pahlevi übersetzt mit Erläuterungen und einer Einleitung versehen*. *B.B.K.I.G.S.*, 4, 1879, pp. 22–69.
- NÖLDEKE, T. A 1743  
*Persische Studien (Ayatkar-i Zarērān) II*. *S.A.W.W.*, *Wien Phil.-hist.*, *Kl.*, Bd. CXXVI, 1892, pp. 46. [*Abh. XII.*]
- NOSHERWĀN, Kaikobād Adarbād Dastūr A 1744  
*Kārnamak-i Artakhshīr-i Pāpakām: Memoirs of King Ardashīr, the founder of the Sassanian dynasty; the Pehlvi text transliterated into Roman characters and translated into Gujrati*. (with English preface) with . . . account of his life . . . from the *Shah Nameh* . . . edited by Kaikobād Dastūr Noshervān. *Bombay*, 1896, p. x, (vi), 40, 23, (37), 36, 4.
- NOSHERWĀN, K. A. D. A 1745  
*The text of the Pahlvi Zand-i Vōhūman Yasht; with transliteration into Gujrāti and Gujrāti translation of the Pahlvi Mīnō-i-Khirad with notes*, by K. A. D. Noshervan. *Poona*, 1899, p. (x), 23, 28, (152).
- NOSHERWĀN, K. A. D. A 1746  
*Yūnān Dastūr's epistle to Khusrū Kavātān*. *Shams-ul-Ulama Sardar Dastur Kaikobād Adarbad Dastur Noshirwan*. *In Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 494–508.
- NYBERG, Henrik Samuel A 1747  
*The opening section of Dēnkart Book V*. *In Unvala Mem. Vol.*, 1964, pp. 99–112.



- NYBERG, H. S. A 1748  
The Pahlavi documents from Avroman. M.O., XVII, 1923, pp. 182–230.
- PAGLIARO, Antonino A 1749  
Osservazioni sul Kārnāmāk-i Artaxšīr-i Pāpakān. R.S.O., XI, 1926–28, pp. 176–186.
- \*PAGLIARO, A. A 1750  
Il Testo Pahlavico Ayātkār-i Zarērān. Rendiconti della R. Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei. Serie sesta, Vol. I. pp. 550–604, Roma, 1925.
- \*PESHOTANJI, Manekji A 1751  
The Yasna together with the Vispered and the Nirangs in Pehlevi translation. Bombay, 1850.
- POPE, J. A. A 1752  
The Ardai Viraf Nameh; or the revelations of Ardai Viraf. Translated from the Persian and Guzeratee versions. With notes and illustrations by J. A. Pope. London, 1816, pp. xv, 123.
- RANA, Sohrab Kavasji Dastur Meherji A 1753  
Denā Vājak i Aīchand i Atropāt Mārespandān: or, some of the sayings of Adarbad Marespand; transliteration and translations into English and Gujarati of the original Pahlavi text; with an introduction by Sohrab Dastur Meherji Rana. Bombay, 1930 pp. (iv), 25.
- REICHELT, Hans A 1754  
Der Frahang i oīm. (Zand-Pahlavi Glossary.) W.Z.K.M., XIV, 1900, pp. 177–213. XV, 1901, pp. 117–186.
- SACHAU, E. A 1755  
Fragmente von Pahlavī-Papyri aus Aegypten (mit Tafel VII & VIII). Z.A.S., XVI, 1878, pp. 114–16.
- SACHAU, E. A 1756  
Syrische Rechtsbücher. (Translation from Pahlavi of Išoboxt.) Berlin, 1914.
- SACRED BOOKS OF THE EAST A 1757  
(Pahlavi texts) V, see WEST, E. W. XVIII, see WEST, E. W. XXIV, see WEST, E. W. XXXVII, see WEST, E. W. XLVII, see WEST, E. W. (The Zend-Avesta) IV, see DARMESTETER, James. XXIII, see DARMESTETER, James. XXXI, see MILLS, L. H.
- \*SALEMANN, C. A 1758  
Mélanges asiatiques tirés du B.A.S.P., IX, 1887, pp. 222–42. (Čatrang Nāmāk.)
- SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1759  
The Dadistan-i-Dinik. Questions I–XV, with answers, being the Pahlavi text prescribed for the B.A. Examination of the University of Bombay. Bombay, 1897.
- \*SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1760  
The Dināi Mainu-i Khrat or the Religious Decisions of the Spirit of Wisdom. Edited with an introduction, critical notes, etc. Bombay, 1895.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1761  
The Extant Pahlavi Codices of the Nirangistan. (A paper read before the Bombay Branch of the R.A.S., 24th. Nov. 1893.) J.B.B.R.A.S., XIX, 1895–7, pp. 1–23. and Bombay, 1894.
- \*SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1762  
The introduction to the Pahlavi version of the Vendidad, containing an outline of the Avesta literature. Bombay, 1895.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1763  
The Kārnāmē ī Artakhshīr ī Pāpakān: being the oldest surviving records of the Zoroastrian emperor Ardashīr Bābakān, the founder of the Sāsānian dynasty in Irān; the original Pahlavi text edited . . . with a transliteration . . . translations into the English and Gujarati languages. New edition, revised and enlarged. Bombay, 1896, pp. iii, xxxv, 56, [44], 68, 16, [34].
- SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1764  
Nirangistan: a photozincographed facsimile of a MS . . . edited with an introduction and collation with an older Iranian MS . . . Bombay, 1894, pp. viii, 55, 389. Pahlavi Text Series, 1.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1765  
Observations on M. J. Darmesteter's theory regarding Tansar's letter to the King of Tabarestan and the date of the Avesta. Leipzig, 1898.
- \*SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1766  
The Pahlavi text of the Nirangistan, wanting in the Indian MSS, and found in the Iranian copy T.B. Bombay, 1894.
- \*SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1767  
The Pahlavi version of the Avesta Vendidad. Bombay, 1895.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1768  
Tanser's alleged Pahlavi letter to the King of Tabaristan, from the standpoint of M. J. Darmesteter. Leipzig, 1898.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. A 1769  
The Zand ī Javīt Shēda Dād: or, the Pahlavi version of the Avesta Vendidad: . . . edited, with an introduction, critical and philological notes, and appendices on the history of Avesta literature. Bombay, 1895, pp. xlix, 229.
- SANJANA, Peshotun Dustoor Behramji A 1770  
The Dinkard: the original Pehlwi text;



- the same transliterated in Zend characters, translations in Gujrati, and English, a new commentary and a glossary of select terms, by Peshotun Dustoor Behramjee Sunjana. Bombay, 1874–1928, Vol. I–XIX. (Vol. X ff. by D. D. P. Sanjana: slight variations in title throughout: numerous variations in imprint.)
- \*SANJANA, Peshotan Behramji A 1771  
Andarz-i Aturpat Mâraspand. The Pahlavi text ed., translated. Bombay, 1853.
- SANJANA, P. B. A 1772  
Ganjeshâyân, Andarze Áturpât Mâraspandân, Mádigâne Chatrang and Andarze Khusroe Kavátân, the original Pahlavi text, the same transliterated in Zend characters and translated into the Gujarati and English languages, a commentary and glossary of selected words. Bombay, 1885.
- SCARCIA, Gianroberto A 1773  
Nota al verso 2075b del Garšâspnâma (ed. Huart, p. 150). A.I.O. Napoli, 17, 1967, pp. 267–70.
- SHAKI, M. A 1774  
Dârûk i hōnsandih. Arc. Or., 36, 1968, pp. 429–31.
- SMITH, S. A 1775  
Draxt-i Asurik, notes on the Assyrian tree. [Represents the triumph of Zoroastrianism over pagan beliefs.] B.S.O.A.S., 4, i, 1926, pp. 69–76.
- \*SPIEGEL, Friedrich A 1776  
Arische Studien. 4. Heft: das dreisigste Capitel des Yaçna in Huzvâresch-übersetzung. Leipzig.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. A 1777  
Das einunddreissigste Capitel des Bundehesch. Das Ausland, 1857, pp. 433–5.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 1778  
Das erste Capitel des Bundahesch. Z.D.M.G., 11, 1857, pp. 98–110.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. A 1779  
Über das Vajarkart. G.G.A., [?] pp. 186–91 and 194–9.
- TARAPORE, Jamshed C. A 1780  
Pahlavi Andarz-Nâmak; containing Ch̄itak Andarz i Pōryōtkaēshan and five other Andarz texts; transliteration and translation into English and Gujarati of the original Pahlavi texts with an introduction. Bombay, 1933, pp. xxi, 94.
- \*TARAPORE, J. C. A 1781  
Vijārishn-i Chatrang or the explanation of Chatrang and other texts. Transliteration and translations into English and Gujarati of the original Pahlavi texts. With an introduction. Bombay, 1932.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. A 1782  
The Patmānak-i Katak – Xvatāih. Fest. Ross, pp. 400–3.
- TAVADIA, Jehangir C. A 1783  
A didactic poem in Pahlavi. Fest. Khareghat, pp. 271–5.
- TAVADIA, J. C. A 1784  
Pahlavī passages on fate and free will. Z.I.I., 8, 1931, pp. 119–32.
- TAVADIA, J. C. A 1785  
A Pahlavī text on communism. Mode M. V., pp. 479–87.
- TAVADIA, J. C. A 1786  
A rhymed ballad in Pahlavi. J.R.A.S., 1955, pp. 29–36.
- TAVADIA, J. C. A 1787  
Šāyast-nē-šāyast, a Pahlavi text on religious customs, ed., transliterated and translated with introduction and notes. Hamburg, 1930. Alt- und neu-Indische Studien, hrsg. vom Seminar für Kultur und Geschichte Indiens an der Hamburgischer Universität, 3.
- TAVADIA, J. C. A 1788  
Sūr Saxvan: or, a dinner speech in middle Persian; edited, transliterated and translated with introduction and commentary. J.C.O.I., 29, 1935, p. 99.
- TAVADIA, J. C. A 1789  
Zum Šahrastānihā i Ērānšahr. O.L.Z., 29, 1926, cols. 883–6.
- THONNELIER, Jules A 1790  
Vendidad-Sadé traduit en langue huwaresch ou pehlevie. J.A., ser. v, 11, 1858, pp. 282–8.
- THONNELIER, J. A 1791  
Vendidad Sadé, traduit en langue Huwaresch ou Pehlewie. Texte autographié d'après les manuscrits Zend-Pehlewis de la Bibliothèque Impériale de Paris, et publié pour la première fois . . . Paris, 1855–62, p. 140, in f.
- UNVALA, Jamshedji Maneckji A 1792  
Draxt i Asurik. B.S.O.A.S., 2, 1921–3, pp. 637–78.
- UNVALA, J. M. A 1793  
On the three parchments from Avroman in Kurdistan. B.S.O.A.S., 1, 1918, part 4, pp. 125–44.
- UNVALA, J. M. A 1794  
The Pahlavi text: 'King Husrav and his boy'; published with its transcription, translation and . . . notes . . . with an appendix and a complete glossary. Paris, n.d., p. 95.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. A 1795  
Der Pahlavi Text "Der König Husrav und sein Knabe", hrsg. umschreiben,

- übersetzt und erläutert. Wien, 1917.  
[Dissertation.]
- UNVALA, Maneckji Rustomji A 1796  
The Pahlavi Bundeshesh, lithographed  
... Bombay, 1897, pp. 96.
- UNVALA, M. R. A 1797  
The Pahlavi Dinkard Book VII. Litho-  
graphed by ... Bombay, 1904.
- VAHMAN, F. A 1798  
"dârû-ye Xorsandi", Farhang-e Iran  
zamin, 12, 1343/1946, pp. 198-217.
- \*VERRIER, E. A 1799  
La médecine dans l'Avesta ou traité  
de médecine mazdéenne traduit du  
Pahlavi. Journal de Médecine, 13,  
1888, pp. 141-52.
- WEST, Edward W. A 1800  
The book of the Mainyo-i-Khard: the  
Pazend and Sanskrit texts (in Roman  
characters), as arranged by Neriosengh  
Dhaval, in the fifteenth century. With  
an English translation, a glossary ...  
a sketch of Pazend grammar, and an  
introduction. Stuttgart and London,  
1871, pp. vii, 264.
- WEST, E. W. A 1801  
First series of the Pahlavi text of the  
selections of Zâdsparam, edited and  
transliterated. Fest. Sanjana, Appendix  
II, pp. xliii-iv.
- WEST, E. W. A 1802  
Glossary and index of the Pahlavi texts  
of the books of Arda Viraf, the tale of  
Gosht-i Fryano, the Hadokht Nask, and  
... extracts from the Din-Kard and  
Nirangistan; prepared from Destur  
Hoshangji Jamaspji Asa's Glossary to  
the Arda Viraf Namak, and from the  
original texts, with notes on Pahlavi  
grammar, by E. W. West, revised by  
Martin Haug. Bombay, 1874, pp. viii,  
350.
- WEST, E. W. A 1803  
Un manuscrit inexploré du Farhang  
sassanide; note sur un ancien manuscrit  
du Farhang sassanide, appartenant au  
Destour Jâmâspji Minocherji Jâmâsp  
Asânâ de Bombay. Muséon, 1, 1882,  
pp. 116-19.
- WEST, E. W. A 1804  
Note on the Catrang-Namak. J.R.A.S.,  
1898, pp. 398-90.
- WEST, E. W. A 1805  
Notes sur quelques petits textes  
Pehlevis. Muséon, 6, 1887, pp. 263-72.
- WEST, E. W. A 1806  
The Pahlavi Jâmâsp-Nâmak. Fest.  
Sanjana, pp. 97-116.
- WEST, E. W. A 1807  
Pahlavi texts, translated by E. W. West.  
Part I: the Bundahis, Bahman Yast,  
and Shâyast Lâ-Shâyast. Oxford, 1880,  
pp. lxxiv, 438. Sacred Books on the  
East, 5. Reprint, Delhi, 1965.
- WEST, E. W. A 1808  
Pahlavi texts, translated by E. W. West.  
Part II: the Dâdistân-i Dînk and the  
epistles of Mânûskîhar. Oxford, 1882,  
pp. xxxi, 484. Sacred Books of the  
East, 18. Reprint, Delhi, 1965.
- WEST, E. W. A 1809  
Pahlavi texts, translated by E. W. West.  
Part III: Dînâ-i Maînôg-i Khirad, Sikand-  
Gûmânîk Vigâr, Sad Dar. Oxford, 1885,  
pp. xlvi, 376. Sacred Books of the  
East, 24. Reprint, Delhi, 1965.
- WEST, E. W. A 1810  
Pahlavi Texts, translated by E. W. West.  
Part IV: contents of the Nasks. Oxford,  
1892, pp. 1, 506. Sacred Books of the  
East, 37.
- WEST, E. W. A 1811  
Pahlavi texts, translated by E. W. West.  
Part V: Marvels of Zoroastrianism.  
Oxford, 1897, pp. xlvi, 186. Sacred  
Books of the East, 47.
- WEST, E. W. A 1812  
Les textes du Mainyô-i-khard. Muséon,  
2, 1883, pp. 381-92.
- WEST, E. W. A 1813  
A transliteration and translation of the  
Pahlavi treatise "Wonders of Sagastân",  
(Sistân). J.A.O.S., 36, 1917, pp. 115-  
121.
- WEST, E. W. A 1814  
Transliteration and translation of the  
Pahlavi version of Yasna XXXII, the  
fifth chapter of the first Gâthâ. Fest.  
Sanjana, pp. 182-98.
- WEST, E. W. A 1815  
The Zend-Javî-Shêdâ-Dâd, or Pahlavi  
version of the Avesta Vendidad. Edited  
by Darab Dastur Peshotan Sanjara.  
Leipzig. J.R.A.S., 1896, pp. 826-8.
- \*WESTERGAARD, Niels Ludwig A 1816  
Bundahesh, liber Pehlivicus e vetustis-  
simo codice Havniensi descriptus, duas  
inscriptiones Regis Saporis primi  
adjecit ... Havniae, 1851.
- WIDENGREN, Geo. A 1817  
Zervanitische Texte aus dem "Avesta"  
in der Pahlavi-Überlieferung. Eine  
Untersuchung zu Zâtsparam und  
Bundahišn. Fest. Eilers, pp. 278-87.
- WINDISCHMANN, Friedrich Heinrich  
Hugo A 1818  
Bundehesh. Übersetzt. In Zoroastri-  
sche Studien, hrsg. von F. Spiegel, Berlin,  
1863.
- YASAMI, Gh. R. A 1819  
"andarz-e osnar-e danak", Mehr, 2,  
1313/1934, pp. 718-722, 839-842,  
937-942.



- YASAMI, Gh. R.** A 1820  
"Ardāvīrāf-Nāmeḥ", Mehr, 3,  
1314/1935, pp. 9-16, 149-156, 241-  
248, 365-372, 465-472.
- ZAEHNER, Robert Charles** A 1821  
Nāmāk-nipēsišnīh. B.S.O.A.S., 9,  
1937-9, pp. 93-109.
- ### 3. Pazend
- ÂNTIA, Edalji Kersâspji** A 1822  
Pâzend texts; collected and collated.  
Bombay, 1909, pp. xviii, 380, 2.
- BHARUCHA, Sheriarji Dadabhai** A 1823  
Pâzend and English versions of a  
chapter of the Pahlavi Dīnkard, relating  
to the solar and luni-solar years in the  
Zoroastrian religion. Fest. Cama,  
pp. 12-28.
- DARMESTER, J.** A 1824  
Les devoirs de l'Écolier. Text Pazend.  
J.A., sér. viii. 13, 1889, pp. 355-63.
- FREIMAN, Alexander** A 1825  
Andarz-i Kōtakân. Fest. Dastur  
Hoshang Jamaspji, pp. 482-9.
- JAMASPJI, Hoshang Dastur and  
WEST, E. W.** A 1826  
Shikand-Gumânīk Vijār: the Pâzend-  
Sanskrit text together with a fragment  
of the Pahlavi; edited, with a compara-  
tive vocabulary. Bombay, 1887,  
pp. xxxix, 275.
- JUNKER, Heinrich F. J.** A 1827  
Ein mittelpersisches Schulgespräch;  
Pâzandtext mit Übersetzung und  
Erläuterungen. S.B.A.W., Phil.-hist.  
Kl., Bd. III, 1912, 15. Abh., pp. 26.
- KATELI, Kharshedji Minocherji** A 1828  
Âdar and Âtash in the Pâzand writings.  
Fest. Cama, pp. 239-40.
- KATRAK, Jamshid Cawasji** A 1829  
The words "u" and "o" used distinctly  
throughout Pazend literature in the  
sense of "and" and "to", "at", "for",  
respectively. Iran. and Orient. Papers,  
Tehran, 1960, pp. 45-52.
- L.C.C.** A 1830  
Versions orientales du Pater Noster.  
Muséon, n.s. 1, 1900, pp. 253-4.
- MASANI, Phiroze Shapurji** A 1831  
Pazend prayers series No. 1, comprising  
all the seven Pazend Afrins or Benedic-  
tion-Prayers and 101 Names. Bombay,  
1916.
- MIRZA, Hormazdyar** A 1832  
Pazand Dawur and Dawar. A.I.O. Conf.  
13, Part 2, pp. 506-8.
- MIRZA, D. K. D. P.** A 1833  
The Pâzand text on Naorōz. Jackson  
M. V., pp. 162-4.
- SPIEGEL, Friedrich** A 1834  
Grammatik der Pârsisprache; nebst  
Sprachproben. Leipzig, 1851, pp. viii,  
209.
- WICKERHAUSER, Moritz** A 1835  
Über das Wort Pazend, aus einem  
Schrieben . . . Z.D.M.G., 17, 1863,  
pp. 708-10.
- ### 4. Parthian
- ALTHEIM, Franz and STIEHL, Ruth** A 1836  
Ostraka in Pâhlāwīk. In Franz Altheim  
and Ruth Stiehl, Das erste Auftreten  
der Hunnen . . . pp. 9-18, + plates  
1-6.
- ALTHEIM, F., and STIEHL, R.** A 1837  
Ein Ostrakon in Pârsīk. In Franz  
Altheim and Ruth Stiehl, Das erste  
Auftreten der Hunnen . . . pp. 19-23,  
+ plate 7.
- BENVENISTE, Emile** A 1838  
Éléments parthes en arménien. R.E.A.,  
n.s. 1, 1964, pp. 1-39.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1839  
Notes parthes et sogdiennes. J.A.,  
228, 1936, pp. 193-239.
- BICKELL.** A 1840  
Gairu. K.Z., 15, 1886, p. 80.
- BICKERMAN, Elias J.** A 1841  
The Parthian ostrakon No. 1760 from  
Nisa. B.O., 23, 1966, pp. 15-17.
- BOYCE, Mary** A 1842  
The Manichaean hymn-cycles in  
Parthian. London, 1954, pp. ix, 199,  
4 plates. London Oriental Series, 3.
- BOYCE, M.** A 1843  
The Parthian gosān and the Iranian  
minstrel tradition. J.R.A.S., 1957,  
pp. 10-45.
- \*BOYCE, M.** A 1844  
The Parthian versions of Mani's Psalms.  
[?]
- BOYCE, M.** A 1845  
Sadwēs und Pēsūs. B.S.O.A.S., 13,  
1949-51, pp. 908-15, +1 plate.
- BOYCE, M.** A 1846  
Some Middle Persian and Parthian con-  
structions with governed pronouns.  
Unvala M. V., pp. 49-56.
- BOYCE, M.** A 1847  
Some Parthian abecedarian hymns.  
B.S.O.A.S., 14, 1952 [Fest. Minorsky],  
pp. 435-50, +1 plate.
- BOYCE, M.** A 1848  
Some remarks on the unpublished  
Manichaean verse-texts in Parthian.  
Atti dell'VIII Cong. Int. di Storia delle



- Religioni, Rome, 1955 (Florence, 1956), pp. 221-3.
- \*GEIGER, B. A 1831  
The synagogue, the Middle Iranian text. The Excavation at Dura-Europos, Final report VIII, art. 1, 1936, pp. 283-317. Also separately printed with the same pagination.
- GER SHEVITCH, I. A 1850  
A Parthian title in the Hymn of the Soul. J.R.A.S., 1954, pp. 124-6.
- GHILAIN, A. A 1851  
Essai sur la langue parthe; son système verbal, d'après les textes manichéens du Turkestan oriental. Louvain, 1939, pp. viii, 155. Bibliothèque du Muséeon, 9.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. A 1852  
Un bas-relief d'Artaban V avec inscription en pehlvi arsacide. Monuments Piot, 64, 1950, pp. 97-107, plate 11.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. A 1853  
Un bas relief d'Artaban V avec inscription en pehlevi-arsacide. Actes XXI<sup>e</sup> Congr. Int. Or., pp. 153-5.
- GRAF, K. H. A 1854  
Wis und Râmîn. Z.D.M.G., 23, 1869, pp. 375-433.
- GROPP, Gerd A 1855  
Die parthische Inschrift von Sar-Pol-e-Zohâb. Z.D.M.G., 118, 1968, pp. 315-9.
- HENNING, Walter B. A 1856  
βεσῆχανα πόλις: ad B.S.O.A.S., xiv, 512, n.6. B.S.O.A.S., 15, 1953, pp. 392-3.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1857  
The monuments and inscriptions of Tang-i-Sarvak. A.M., 2, 1952, pp. 151-78.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1858  
A New Parthian inscription near Birjand, southern Khorasan. J.R.A.S., 1953, pp. 132-6.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1859  
Two Manichaean magical texts, with an excursus on the Parthian ending -ēndēh. B.S.O.A.S., 12, 1947-8, pp. 39-66, 2 plates.
- MASSE, Henri A 1860  
Gorgâni. Le roman de Wis et Râmîn, traduit . . . Paris, 1959, pp. 481. Collection UNESCO d'Oeuvres Représentatives, série persane. Traductions de Textes Persans . . . de l'Association Guillaume Budé.
- MEILLET, A. A 1861  
De l'influence parthe sur la langue arménienne. R.E.A., 1, 1920-1, pp. 9-14.
- MEILLET, A. A 1862  
De quelques mots parthes en arménien. R.E.A., 2, 1922, pp. 1-6.
- MEILLET, A. A 1963  
De quelques noms propres parthes. B.S.L.P., 21, 1919, pp. 24-5.
- MINNS, Ellis H. A 1864  
Parchments of the Parthian period from Avroman in Kurdistan. J.H.S., 35, 1915, pp. 22-65, 3 plates.
- MINORSKY, Vladimir A 1865  
Vis u Râmîn: a Parthian romance. I-IV. B.S.O.A.S., 11, 1943-6, pp. 741-63; 12, 1947-8, pp. 20-35; 16, 1954, pp. 91-2, 1 plate; 25, 1962, pp. 275-86. Revised edition - in Iranica: twenty articles, pp. 109-99.
- RAPP, Eugen Ludwig A 1866  
The date of the Judaeo-Persian inscription of Tang-i Azao in Central Afghanistan. East and West, n.s. 17 (i-ii), 1967, pp. 51-8.
- SCHAEDER, Hans Heinrich A 1867  
Ein parthischer Titel im Sogdischen. B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1937, pp. 737-50.
- SCHRADER, E. A 1868  
Die Datierung der babylonischen sogenannten Arsacideninschriften. S.P.A.W., Berlin, 1890, pp. 1319-32. Nachtrag in S.P.A.W., Berlin, 1891 (i), pp. 3-6.
- STACKELBERG, R. von A 1869  
Lexicalisches aus 'Wis ō Râmîn'. Z.D.M.G., 48, 1894, pp. 490-7.
- STRASSMAIER, J. N. A 1870  
Arsaciden-Inschriften. Z.A., 3, 1888, pp. 129-58.
- WARDROP, Oliver A 1871  
Visramiani; the story of the loves of Vis and Ramin: a romance of ancient Persia, translated from the Georgian version. London, 1914, pp. xii, 409. Oriental Translation Fund, n.s. 23.

## 5. Sogdian

- ANDREAS, F. C. A 1872  
Zwei soghdische Excursus zu Vilhelm Thomsen's: Ein Blatt in türkischer Runenschrift. S.K.P.A.W., 1910 (i), pp. 307-14.
- BELENICKIJ, A. M. A 1873  
Neue Denkmäler der vorislamischen monumentalen sogdischen Kunst. Akten 24. I.O.K., pp. 512-15.
- BENVENISTE, Emile A 1874  
Un emploi du mot "genou" en veul irlandais et en sogdien. B.S.L.P., 27, 1927, pp. 51-3.

- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1875  
Etudes sur quelques textes sogdiens chrétiens. J.A., 243, 1955, pp. 297-337; 247, 1959, pp. 115-36.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1876  
Fragments des Actes de Saint Georges en version sogdienne. J.A., 234, 1943-5, pp. 91-116.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1877  
Noms sogdiens dans un texte pehlevi de Turfan. J.A., 217, 1930, pp. 291-5.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1878  
Notes on manuscript remains in Sogdian. In Sir Aurel Stein, Innermost Asia . . . II, p. 1031.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1879  
Notes sogdiennes. M.S.L.P., 23, 1935, pp. 123-32.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1880  
Notes sogdiennes. B.S.O.A.S., 9, 1937-9, pp. 495-519, 3 plates.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1881  
Notes sogdiennes. J.A., 239, 1951, pp. 113-25.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1882  
Notes sur le fragment sogdien du *Buddhadhyānasamādhisāgarasūtra*, avec la collaboration de P. Demiéville. J.A., 223, 1933, pp. 193-248.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1883  
Notes sur les textes sogdien-bouddhiques du B.M. J.R.A.S., 1933, pp. 29-68.
- BENVENISTE, E.** 1884  
Notules sogdiennes. J.A., 231, 1939, pp. 275-7.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1885  
Sogdien βry'r. B.S.L.P., 28, 1928, pp. 7-8.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1886  
Textes sogdiens; édités, traduits et commentés. Paris, 1940, pp. ix, 284. Mission Pelliot en Asie Centrale. Série in-quarto, 3.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1887  
Le verbe iranien *nam-* en Sogdien. B.S.O.A.S., 30, 1967, pp. 505-11.
- BENVENISTE, E.** A 1888  
Vessantara Jātaka: texte sogdien édité, traduit et commenté. Paris, 1946, pp. 136. Mission Pelliot en Asie Centrale, 4.
- BIBLIOTHÈQUE NATIONALE, Paris** A 1889  
Codices sogdiani: manuscrits de la Bibliothèque Nationale (Mission Pelliot) reproduits en fac-similé, avec une introduction . . . Copenhague, 1940, pp. xiii, 215. Monumenta Linguarum Asiae Maioris, edidit K. Grønbech, 3.
- CLAUSON, Sir Gerard** A 1890  
Ak-Beshim-Suyab. XXV Int. Congr. Or. Moscow, 1960, Vol. 3, Section 10, pp. 126-7.
- CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM IRANICARUM** A 1891  
Part II. Inscriptions of the Seleucid and Parthian period and of eastern Iran and central Asia. Vol. III. Plates. Documents from Mt. Mugh, edited by I. A. Orbeli. Moscow, 1963, pp. 11, 64 plates.
- DONNER, Kai** A 1892  
Über soghdisch nōm "Gesetz" und Samojedisch nom "Himmel Gott". S.O., 1, 1925, pp. 1-8.
- EMMERICK, R. E.** A 1893  
"Old Age" in Sogdian. Fest. Pagliaro II, pp. 131-137.
- FREIMAN, A. A.** A 1894  
La découverte de documents sogdiens en Tadjikistan. In The millennium of Firdawsi, pp. 41-4.
- FRYE, Richard N.** A 1895  
*Jamūk*, Sogdian 'pearl'? J.A.O.S., 71, 1951, pp. 142-5.
- GAUTHIOT, Robert** A 1896  
De l'alphabet sogdien. J.A., ser. x, 17, 1911, pp. 81-95.
- GAUTHIOT, R.** A 1897  
Une version sogdienne du Vessantara Jātaka, publiée en transcription et avec traduction. J.A., sér. x, 19, 1912, pp. 163-93, 429-510.
- GAUTHIOT, R. and BENVENISTE, E.** A 1898  
Essai de grammaire sogdienne. 1e Partie: Phonétique, par Robert Gauthiot. 2e Partie: Morphologie, syntaxe et glossaire, par E. Benveniste. Paris, 1914-23, 1929, 2 vols. Mission Pelliot en Asie Centrale. Série petit in-octavo, 1, 3.
- GAUTHIOT, R. and PELLIOT, P.** A 1899  
Le Sūtra des causes et des effets du bien et du mal, édité et traduit d'après les textes sogdien, chinois et tibétain. Tome I: Fac-simile des textes sogdien et chinois. Tome II: Transcription, traduction, commentaire et index. Paris, 1920, plates 52, pp. xii, 101. Mission Pelliot en Asie Centrale, 2.
- GERSHEVITCH, Ilya** A 1900  
A grammar of Manichean Sogdian. Oxford, 1954, pp. xiv, 308. Publications of the Philological Society, 16. Originally Ph.D. Thesis, University of London, 1943.
- GERSHEVITCH, I.** A 1901  
On the Sogdian St. George Passion. J.R.A.S., 1946, pp. 179-84.



- GERSHEVITCH, I. A 1902  
 On the Sogdian Vessantara Jataka.  
 J.R.A.S., 1942, pp. 97-101.
- GERSHEVITCH, I. A 1903  
 Sogdian compounds. T.P.S., 1945,  
 pp. 137-49.
- GERSHEVITCH, I. A 1904  
 The Sogdian word for "advice", and  
 some Muy documents. C.A.J., 7, 1962,  
 pp. 77-95.
- GHARIB, B. A 1905  
 Some materials on Sogdiana. B.I.C.F.,  
 1, 1969, pp. 65-82.
- HAMP, E. P. A 1906  
 More on Sogdian 'rdyw. Arch. O., 37,  
 1969, pp. 339-40.
- HANSEN, Olaf A 1907  
 Berliner soghdische Texte. I. Bruch-  
 stücke einer soghdischen Version der  
 Georgspassion (cl). A.A.W.B., 1941,  
 Phil.-hist. Kl., Nr. 10, pp. 1-38.
- HANSEN, O. A 1908  
 Berliner soghdische Texte. II. Bruch-  
 stücke der grossen Sammelhandschrift  
 C2. A.A.W.M., 1954, Geistes.- Sozial-  
 wiss. Kl., Nr. 15, pp. 819-918, 1 plate.  
 [Mainz]
- HANSEN, O. A 1909  
 Die buddhistische und christliche  
 Literatur. In Handbüch der Oriental-  
 istik, I. Abt., IV. Band, 2. Abschn.,  
 Lfg. 1, 1968, pp. 77-99.
- HANSEN, O. A 1910  
 Die Sprache der christlich-soghdischen  
 Handschriften. Proc. XXIIIrd Int. Con.  
 Or., pp. 153-4.
- HANSEN, O. A 1911  
 Über die verschiedenen Quellen der  
 christlichen Literatur der Sogder. A.O.,  
 30, 1966, pp. 95-102. [Fest. Barr.]
- HANSEN, O. A 1912  
 Zum Wandel von soghd. *δr* in ž. Z.I.I.,  
 7, 1929, pp. 89-90.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1913  
 The date of the Sogdian Ancient  
 Letters. B.S.O.A.S., 12, 1947-8, Fest.  
 Barnett, pp. 601-15.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1914  
 The murder of the Magi. J.R.A.S.,  
 1944, pp. 133-44.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1915  
 A Sogdian fragment of the Manichaean  
 cosmogony. B.S.O.A.S., 12, 1947-8,  
 pp. 306-18.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1916  
 A Sogdian god. B.S.O.A.S., 28, 1965,  
 pp. 242-54.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1917  
 Sogdian loan-words in New Persian.  
 B.S.O.A.S., 10, 1940-2, pp. 93-106.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1918  
 Sogdian tales. B.S.O.A.S., 11, 1943-6,  
 pp. 465-87, 2 plates.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1919  
 The Sogdian texts of Paris. B.S.O.A.S.,  
 11, 1943-6, pp. 713-40.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1920  
 Sogdica. London, 1940, pp. viii, 67.  
 James G. Forlong Fund, 21.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1921  
 Soghdische Miscellen. B.S.O.A.S., 8,  
 1935-7 [Fest. Grierson], pp. 583-8.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1922  
 'Sulphur' in Sogdian. Corrigendum to  
 "A list of Middle-Persian and Parthian  
 words", B.S.O.A.S., 9, 1937-9, p. 90.  
 B.S.O.A.S., 10, 1940-2, p. 398.
- HENNING, W. B. A 1923  
 Zum soghdischen Kalender. *Orientalia*,  
 8, 1939, pp. 87-95.
- ANON. A 1924  
 Codices Sogdiani: manuscrits de la  
 Bibliothèque Nationale (Mission Pelliot);  
 reproduits en fac-similé avec une intro-  
 duction par E. Benveniste. Copenhagen,  
 1940, pp. xiii, 213. *Monumenta*  
*Linguarum Asiae Maioris*, 3.
- LE COQ, A. von A 1925  
 Inventory list of manuscript fragments  
 in Uighur, Mongol and Sogdian. In Sir  
 Aurel Stein, *Innermost Asia* . . .  
 Vol. II, pp. 1047-9.
- \*LEFORT, L. Th. A 1926  
 Un nouveau fonds sogdien. *Muséon*,  
 47, 1934, pp. 346-8.
- LIVSHITZ, V. A. A 1927  
 A Sogdian alphabet from Panjikant.  
 Henning M. V., pp. 256-63.
- MACKENZIE, Duncan Neil A 1928  
 Christian Sogdian notes. B.S.O.A.S.,  
 33 (i), 1970 [Fest. Bailey], pp. 116-24.
- MEHENDALE, M. A. A 1929  
 Two Sogdian etymologies. I.I.J., 3,  
 1959, pp. 142-3.
- MEILLET, A. A 1930  
 De quelques mots sogdiens. B.S.L.P.,  
 23, 1922, pp. 100-10.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. A 1931  
 Neutestamentliche Bruchstücke in  
 soghdischer Sprache. S.K.P.A.W.,  
 1907 (i), pp. 260-70, 2 plates.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. A 1932  
 Reste einer soghdischen Übersetzung  
 des Padmacintāmani-dharanī-sūtra.  
 S.P.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1, 1926,  
 pp. 2-8.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. A 1933  
 Eine soghdische Inschrift in Ladakh.  
 S.P.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., 31, 1925,  
 pp. 371-2.



- MÜLLER, F. W. K. A 1934  
Soghdische Texte. I. A.P.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1912, Abh. II, pp. 1-111.
- MÜLLER, F. K. W. A 1935  
Soghdische Texte II. Aus dem Nachlass herausgegeben von W. Lentz. S.P.A.W., 1934, Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 504-607.
- PELLIOT, Paul A 1936  
Un bilingue sogdien-chinois. Fest. Lévi, pp. 329-31.
- REICHELT, Hans A 1937  
Beiträge zur soghdischen Grammatik. Fest. Geiger, pp. 248-60.
- REICHELT, H. A 1938  
The Sogdian word for "to read". *Modi M. V.*, pp. 412-13.
- REICHELT, H. A 1939  
Die soghdischen Handschriftenreste des Britischen Museums; in Urschrift und mit Übersetzung. I Teil: Die buddhistischen Texte. II Teil: Die nicht-buddhistischen Texte. Heidelberg, 1928-31, 2 vols.
- REICHELT, H. A 1940  
Soghdisches II. *Z.I.I.*, 6, 1928, pp. 206-14.
- REICHELT, H. A 1941  
Soghdisches III: zum Sūtra von den Ursachen und Wirkungen. *Z.I.I.*, 7, 1929, pp. 140-51.
- ROSENBERG, Frederic A 1942  
Zu Reichelts Ausgabe der soghdischen Handschriftenreste des Britischen Museums, II. *D.L.K.*, 35, 1932, pp. 758-63.
- ROSS, E. Dennison and GAUTHIOT, Robert A 1943  
L'alphabet sogdien d'après un témoignage du XIII<sup>e</sup> siècle. *J.A.*, ser. xi., 11, 1912, pp. 521-33.
- SCHAEDER, Hans Heinrich A 1944  
Ein parthischer Titel im Sogdischen. *B.S.O.A.S.*, 8, 1937 [Fest. Grierson], pp. 737-50.
- SCHWENTNER, E. A 1945  
Soghdisch *χara* "Esel". *K.Z.*, 74, 1956, pp. 232.
- SMIRNOVA, O. I. A 1946  
La carte des régions du Haut Zerafchan d'après les documents du Mt. Mough. *Tr. 25th I.C.O.*, Vol. II, pp. 329-37.
- SZEMERENYI, Oswald A 1947  
Anhang II. Soghdicisms in the Avesta. In Franz Altheim, *Aus Spätantike und Christentum*, pp. 153-66.
- TEDESCO, Paul A 1948  
A propos du Vessantara jātaka sogdien. *B.S.L.P.*, 23, 1922, pp. 110-14.
- TEDESCO, P. A 1949  
Les rapports sogdo-saces. *B.S.L.P.*, 25, 1925, pp. 52-63.
- TEDESCO, P. A 1950  
Du traitement *hy > y* en sogdien. *B.S.L.P.*, 25, 1925, pp. 151-2.
- TELEGDI, S. A 1951  
Notes sur la grammaire du sogdien chrétien. *J.A.*, 230, 1938, pp. 205-33.
- TOMASCHEK, Wilhelm A 1952  
Centralasiatische Studien. I: Sogdiana. *S.K.A.W.*, Phil.-hist. Cl., 87, Heft 1, 1877, pp. 67-184, 3 maps.
- WAAG, Anatol A 1953  
Zum soghdischen Verbum. *Z.D.M.G.*, 90, N.F. 15, 1936, pp. 140-8.
- WELLER, Friedrich A 1954  
Bemerkungen zum soghdischen Dhyāna-Texte. *Monumenta Serica*, 2, ii, 1937, pp. 341-404; 3, i, 1938, pp. 78-129.
- WELLER, F. A 1955  
Bemerkungen zum soghdischen Dīrghanakhsutra. *A.M.*, 10 (ii), 1935, pp. 221-8.
- WELLER, F. A 1956  
Bemerkungen zur soghdischen Vajracchedikā. *A.O.*, 14, 1936, pp. 112-46.
- WELLER, F. A 1957  
Bemerkungen zum soghdischen Vimalakinirdesasutra. *Asia Major*, 10, 1935, pp. 314-364.
- WELLER, F. A 1958  
Zum soghdischen Vimdakērtinirdesa-sutra. *A.K.M.*, 22, Nr. 6, 1937, p. 87.
- YAR-SHATER, E. A 1959  
"rostaṃ dar zabān-e sogdi", *Mehr*, VIII/7, 1331/1952, pp. 406-411.

## 6. Saka languages

## a. General

- BAILEY, Sir Harold W. A 1960  
*Analecta Indo-scythica*, pt. I-II. *J.R.A.S.*, 1953, pp. 95-116; 1954, pp. 26-34.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 1961  
*Languages of the Saka*. *Handbuch der Orientalistik*, Abt. I, Band. IV, Abschn. I, Iranian Languages, pp. 131-54.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 1962  
Lyrical poems in the Sakas. In Unvala *M. V.*, pp. 1-5.
- BAILEY, H. W., A 1963  
The new Iranian materials from Turkestan. *J.C.O.I.*, 39, 1958, pp. 119-36.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 1964  
Saka miscellany. *Fest. Morgensterne*, pp. 8-12.

- BAILEY, H. W. A 1965  
Saka of Khotan and Wakhān. Fest. Kuiper, pp. 157-9.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 1966  
Saka śśandramata. Fest. Eilers, pp. 136-43.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 1967  
Saka studies. The ancient kingdom of Khotan. Iran, 8, 1970, pp. 65-72. (Bibl.).
- BAILEY, H. W. A 1968  
Ttāgutta. B.S.O.A.S., 10, 1940-2, pp. 599-605.
- BHANDARKAR, Devadatta Ramkrishna A 1969  
A Kushana stone inscription and the question about the origin of the Saka era. J.B.B.R.A.S., 20, 1898-1901, pp. 269-302.
- BLOCHET, E. A 1970  
Le nom des Turks dans le chapitre X de la Genèse. R.O.C., ser. 3, 8, 1931, pp. 203-8; 406-16.
- BRANDENSTEIN, W. A 1971  
Die Abstammungssagen der Skythen. W.Z.K.M., 52, 1953-5, pp. 183-211.
- BUSSAGLI, M. A 1972  
Cusanica et serica. R.S.O., 37, 1962, pp. 79-103.
- CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM IRANICARUM A 1973  
Part II. Inscriptions of the Seleucid and Parthian period and of Eastern Iran and Central Asia. Vol. V. Saka documents, ed. H. W. Bailey. Text volume. London, 1968, pp. vii, 129, 4°.
- CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM IRANICARUM A 1974  
Part II. Inscriptions of the Seleucid and Parthian period and of Eastern Iran and Central Asia. Vol. V. Saka documents, ed. H. W. Bailey. Plates. Portfolio 1: Plates I-XXIV. 2: Plates XXV-XLVIII. 3: Plates XLIX-LXXII. 4: Plates LXXIII-XCVI. London, 1960-7.
- DUMÉZIL, G. A 1975  
Caucasique du Nord-Ouest et parlers scythiques. A.I.O. Napoli, sez. ling., 4, 1962, pp. 5-18.
- EBEL, H. A 1976  
Skythische Namen. K.Z., 6, 1857, p. 400.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 1977  
Names from Central Asia. C.A.J., 12 (ii), 1968, pp. 88-91.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 1978  
Saka grammatical studies. London, 1968, pp. xvii, 367. London Oriental Series, 20.
- FLEET, John Faithfull A 1979  
Inscriptions of the early Gupta kings and their successors. Corpus Inscriptionum Indicarum, 3, Calcutta, 1888. Reprint: Varanasi, 1963.
- FORSSMAN, B. A 1980  
ἰππόκη, ein verkapptes skythisches Lehnwort im Griechischen. K.Z., 79, 1965, pp. 285-90.
- GEIGER, Wilhelm A 1981  
Über zwei scythische namen. K.Z., 27, n.s. 8, 1887, pp. 294-5.
- HANSEN, Olaf A 1982  
Sakische Etymologien. B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1935-7 [Fest. Grierson], pp. 579-81.
- HANSEN, O. A 1983  
Das sakische Praeverb ha-. O.L.Z., 38, 1935, cols. 350-5.
- HARMATTA, John A 1984  
The oldest Brāhmī inscription in Innermost Asia. A.O.H., 20, 1967, pp. 1-32.
- HARMATTA, J. A 1985  
Studies in the language of the Iranian tribes in South Russia. A.O.H., 1, 1950-2, pp. 261-314. Reprint: Budapest, 1952, pp. 59. Magyar-Görög Tanulmányok, 31.
- \*HOFFMANN-KUTSCHKE, A. A 1986  
Sakisches. Philologiae Navitates, 3, 1907, pp. 64-6.
- HUMBACH, Helmut A 1987  
Μαραθολί. Fest. Kuiper, pp. 154-6.
- \*HUMBACH, H. A 1988  
Skythische Sprachdenkmäler in griechischer Schrift. Innsbruck, 1962. II. Fachtagung für indogermanische und allgemeine Sprachwissenschaft, Innsbruck, 1961. Innsbrucker Beiträge zur Kulturwissenschaft, Sonderheft 13.
- \*HUMBACH, H. A 1989  
Scytho-Sarmatica. Die Welt der Slaven, 5, 1960, pp. 322-8.
- JACOBSON, H. A 1990  
Σκυθικά. K.Z., 54, 1927, pp. 254-86. Nachträge zu dem Aufsatz Σκυθικά. K.Z., 55, 1928, pp. 33-5.
- \*JUNGE, J. A 1991  
Saka-Studien. Leipzig, 1939, Klio, Beiheft 41.
- KONOW, Sten A 1992  
The Arapacana alphabet and the Sakas. A.O., 12, 1934, pp. 13-24.
- KONOW, S. A 1993  
The dates in Saka texts from Khotan and Tun-huang. A.O., 7, 1929, pp. 66-76.
- KONOW, S. A 1994  
Indoeuropäische sprog i det gamle Østturkestan. Fest. Christensen, pp. 44-9.

- KONOW, S. A 1995  
Indoskythische Beiträge. S.K.P.A.W.,  
1916 (ii), pp. 787–827.
- KONOW, S. A 1996  
The late Professor Leumann's edition  
of a new Saka text, I–II. N.T.S., 7,  
1934, pp. 5–55; 11, 1931, pp. 5–84.
- KONOW, S. A 1997  
Ein neuer Saka-Dialekt. S.P.A.W.,  
Phil.-hist. Kl., 1935, pp. 772–823,  
8 plates. New ed: N.T.S., 14, 1947.
- KONOW, S. A 1998  
A new Saka dialect. Atti XIX Con. Or.,  
pp. 231–2.
- KONOW, S. A 1999  
A Saka name of Mazār-Tāgh. Fest.  
Thomas, pp. 146–7.
- KONOW, S. A 2000  
Saka studies. Oslo, 1932, pp. vii, 198.  
Oslo Etnografiske Museum, Bulletin 5.
- KONOW, S. A 2001  
Saka versions of the Bhadrakalpikāsūtra.  
Avhandlingar utgitt av Det Norske  
Videnskaps-Akademi i Oslo, II. Hist-  
Filos, Klasse, 1929, no. 1, pp. 23.
- KONOW, S. A 2002  
Where was the Saka language reduced  
to writing? A.O., 10, 1932, pp. 67–80.
- \*LEUMANN, Ernst A 2003  
Die nordarischen Abschnitte der  
Adhyardhasatikā Prajñā-paramitā. [?]  
1930.
- LEUMANN, E. A 2004  
Zur nordarischen Sprache und  
Literatur. Vorbemerkungen und vier  
Aufsätze mit Glossar. Strassburg, 1912,  
pp. 147.
- LEUMANN, E. A 2005  
Über die einheimischen Sprachen von  
Ostturkestan im frühern Mittelalter.  
Z.D.M.G., 61, 1907, pp. 648–58; 62,  
1908, pp. 83–110.
- LEUMANN, E. and LEUMANN, M. A 2006  
Das nordarische (sakische) Lehrge-  
dicht des Buddhismus. A.K.M., 20,  
1933–6, Nr. 1, 2, 3, pp. 192, 359, 530.
- LEUMANN, Manu A 2007  
Sakische Handschriftproben. Privately  
printed. Zürich, 1934, pp. 16, 9 plates.
- LEWY, Ernst A 2008  
Sakische Miszellen. I.F., 56, 1938,  
pp. 34–6.
- \*LÜDERS, Heinrich A 2009  
Mathurā inscriptions. Edited by Klaus  
L. Janert. A.G.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., F.  
3, Nr. 47, 1961.
- LÜDERS, H. A 2010  
Die Śakas und die "nordarische"  
Sprache. S.P.K.A.W., 1913 (i), pp. 406-  
27.
- LÜDERS, H. A 2011  
Die Śakas und die "nordarische"  
Sprache. Fest. Lüders, pp. 236–55.  
and B.S.B., 1913, pp. 406–27.
- LÜDERS, H. A 2012  
Die sākischen Mūra. S.P.A.W., 39,  
1919, ii, pp. 734–66.
- LÜDERS, H. A 2013  
Die sākischen Mūra. Fest. Lüders,  
pp. 463–93. and B.S.B., 1919, ii,  
pp. 734–66.
- LÜDERS, H. A 2014  
Das Zeichen für 70 in den Inschriften  
von Mathurā aus der Saka- und Kuṣana-  
Zeit. Fest. Lüders, pp. 721–6. and  
A.O., 10, 1931, pp. 118–25.
- NORRIS, E. A 2015  
Memoir on the Scythic version of the  
Behistun Inscription. J.R.A.S., 15,  
1855, pp. 1–215. Add., p. 431.
- PELLIOT, P. A 2016  
Un fragment du Suvarṇaprabhāsa-sūtra  
en iranien oriental. Texte transcrit,  
traduction et commentaire. M.S.L.P.,  
18, 1914, pp. 89–125.
- SCHMITT, Rüdiger A 2017  
Ein sarmato-skythischer Eigenname in  
Galatien? Die Sprache, 14, 1968,  
pp. 32–6.
- THOMAS, F. W. A 2018  
Some words found in Central Asian  
documents. B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1935–7  
[Fest. Grierson], pp. 789–94.

### b. Khotanese

- ASMUSSEN, Jés Peter A 2019  
The Khotanese Bhadracaryādeśanā.  
Text, translation and glossary, together  
with the Buddhist Sanskrit original.  
Copenhagen, 1961, pp. 97, 15 plates.  
Historisk-filosofiske Meddeleser udgivet  
af der Kongelige Danske Videnska-  
bernes Selskab, Bind 39, nr. 2.
- BAILEY, Sir Harold W. A 2020  
Candra and Caṇḍa. J.R.A.S., 1949,  
pp. 2–4.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2021  
The colophon of the Jātaka-stava.  
J.G.I.S., 11, i, 1944, pp. 10–12.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2022  
Ariaca. 1. Humādam and Gara.  
2. (i) māṣṣa- 'Field for seed'. (ii) akri,  
agri. B.S.O.A.S., 15, 1953, pp. 531–40.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2023  
Arya. I–IV. B.S.O.A.S., 21, 1958,  
pp. 522–45; 23, 1960, pp. 13–39;  
24, 1961, pp. 470–83; 26, 1963,  
pp. 69–91.



- BAILEY, H. W. A 2024  
Handschriften aus Chotan und Tunhuang. Z.D.M.G., 90, N.F. 15, 1936, pp. 573-8.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2025  
Hvatanica. I-IV. B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1935-8, pp. 923-36, + plate vi; 9, 1937-9, pp. 521-43; 10, 1940-2, pp. 886-924.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2026  
Indago Ariaca. I.L., 21, 1960, pp. 17-22.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2027  
Indoscythian studies: being, Khotanese texts, edited . . . Vol. I entitled 'Khotanese texts I': Vol. IV subtitled 'Saka texts from Khotan in the Hedin Collection': Vol. VI subtitled 'Prolexis to the book of Zambasat'. Cambridge, 1945-67, 6 vols. New ed.: Vols. I-III in one, London, 1968, pp. 564.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2028  
Indo-Turcica. B.S.O.A.S., 9, 1937-9, pp. 289-302.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2029  
Iranian miṣṣa, Indian bīja. B.S.O.A.S., 18, 1956, pp. 32-42.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2030  
Iranian studies V. B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1935-7, pp. 117-42.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2031  
Irano-Indica, I-IV. B.S.O.A.S., 12, 1947-8, pp. 319-32; 13, 1949-51, pp. 121-39, 389-409, 920-38.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2032  
An itinerary in Khotanese Saka. A.O., 14, 1936, pp. 258-67, 2 plates.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2033  
Kaṇaṣka. J.R.A.S., 1942, pp. 15-28.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2034  
The Khotan Dharmapada. B.S.O.A.S., 11, 1943-6, pp. 488-512.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2035  
Khotanese Buddhistic texts. London, 1951, pp. ix, 157. Cambridge Oriental Series, 3.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2036  
Khotanese names. Fest. Thomas, pp. 1-3.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2037  
A Khotanese text concerning the Turks in Kantsou. A.M., n.s. 1, 1949, pp. 28-52.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2038  
Kusanica. B.S.O.A.S., 14, 1952 [Fest. Minorsky], pp. 420-34.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2039  
The preface to the Siddhasāra-Śāstra. Fest. Taqizadeh, pp. 31-8.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2040  
The present state of Khotanese studies. Actes XXI<sup>e</sup> Congr. Int. Or., pp. 166-7.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2041  
Rāma. I-II. B.S.O.A.S., 10, 1940-2, pp. 365-76, 559-98.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2042  
The Rāma story in Khotanese. J.A.O.S., 59, 1939, pp. 460-8.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2043  
Romantic literature in early Khotan. Mélanges Massé, pp. 17-20.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2044  
The seven princes. B.S.O.A.S., 12, 1947-8 [Fest. Barnett], pp. 616-24.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2045  
Śri Viśā Sūra and the Ta'uang. A.M., n.s. 10, 1963, pp. 1-26.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2046  
The Staël-Holstein miscellany. A.M., n.s. 2, 1952, pp. 1-45.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2047  
A Turkish-Khotanese vocabulary. B.S.O.A.S., 11, 1943-6, pp. 290-6.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2048  
Vajra-prajñā-pāramitā. Z.D.M.G., 92, N.F. 17, 1938, pp. 579-93.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2049  
Viśā Samgrāma. A.M., n.s. 11, 1965, pp. 101-19.
- BAILEY, H. W. and JOHNSTON, E. H. A 2050  
A fragment of the *Uttaratantra* in Sanskrit. B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1935-7, pp. 77-89, 1 plate.
- \*DRESDEN, Mark J. A 2051  
The Jātakastava or "Praise of the Buddha's former births"; Indo-Scythian (Khotanese) text, English translation, grammatical notes and glossaries. T.A.P.S., n.s. 45, part 5, 1955, pp. 397-508.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 2052  
A Khotanese verb list. A.O., 31, 1968, pp. 21-45.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 2053  
Some Khotanese past participles. B.S.O.A.S., 29, 1966, pp. 612-17.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 2054  
'Speak' and 'prosper' in Khotanese. Henning M. V., pp. 143-51.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 2055  
Syntax of the cases in Khotanese. B.S.O.A.S., 28, 1965, pp. 24-33.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 2056  
The ten New Folios of Khotanese. A.M., n.s. 13, 1966, pp. 1-47.
- EMMERICK, R. E. A 2057  
Tibetan texts concerning Khotan.

- London, 1967, pp. xiii, 160. London Oriental Series, 19.
- GRØNBECH, K. *ed.* A 2058  
Monumenta linguarum Asiae Maioris. Vol. II: Codices Khotanenses India Office Library Ch. ii.002, Ch. ii 003, Ch. 00274. Copenhagen, 1938.
- HOERNLE, A. F. Rudolf A 2059  
A bilingual fragment in Chinese-Khotanese; Hoernle MSS., Nos. 142 and 143. [*and* Ed. Chavannes and Sylvain Lévi on the Chinese text.] *In* Manuscript remains of Buddhist literature found in Eastern Turkestan . . . by A. F. Rudolf Hoernle, pp. 387-99.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R. A 2060  
A bilingual fragment in Tibetan-Khotanese; Hoernle MS., No. 143a. [*and* Lionel D. Barnett editing the Tibetan text.] *In* Manuscript remains of Buddhist literature found in Eastern Turkestan . . . by A. F. Rudolf Hoernle, pp. 400-4, + Plate XVII, no. 2.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R. A 2061  
Inventory list of manuscripts in Sanskrit, Khotanese and Kuchean. *In* Serindia . . . by Aurel Stein, Vol. III, pp. 1432-59.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R. A 2062  
Khotanese vocabulary. *In* Manuscript remains of Buddhist literature found in Eastern Turkestan . . . by A. F. R. Hoernle, pp. 405-9.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R. A 2063  
Manuscript remains of Buddhist literature found in Eastern Turkestan; facsimiles with transcripts, translations and notes, edited in conjunction with other scholars. Vol. I. Oxford, 1916, pp. xxxvi, 412, 22 plates.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R. A 2064  
A note on the British Collection of Central Asian antiquities. *Actes du XII<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or., Rome 1899,* pp. 151-85.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R. A 2065  
On an ancient block-print from Khotan. *J.R.A.S., 1900,* pp. 321-33.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R. A 2066  
A report on the British Collection of antiquities from Central Asia. II. *J.R.A.S., 70, i, 1901,* pp. 31, 7, 13 plates, 3 tables, 6 woodcuts.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R. A 2067  
Three further collections of ancient manuscripts from Central Asia. *J.B.B.R.A.S., 1897,* pp. 213-60, plates VII-XXX.
- KONOW, Sten A 2068  
Inventory lists of manuscript remains in Sanskrit, Khotanese and Kuchean prepared by Sten Konow. (Appendix F.) *In* Innermost Asia . . . by Sir Aurel Stein, II, pp. 1026-8.
- KONOW, S. A 2069  
The Aparimitāyuh Sūtra: the old Khotanese version together with the Sanskrit text and the Tibetan translation; Stein MS., Ch. xlvi.0013.b. *In* Manuscript remains of Buddhist literature found in eastern Turkestan . . . by A. F. Rudolf Hoernle, pp. 289-329, + plates XIV-XVII.
- \*KONOW, S. A 2070  
Central Asian fragments of the Ashtadasahasrika. *Mem. Arch. Survey India, 69, 1942.*
- KONOW, S. A 2071  
Khotanese Āriyāmata. *A.O., 20, 1948,* pp. 77-80.
- KONOW, S. A 2072  
The Khotanese text of the Staël-Holstein scroll, new edition. *A.O., 20, 1948,* pp. 133-60.
- \*KONOW, S. A 2073  
Khotansakische Grammatik. Leipzig, 1941.
- KONOW, S. A 2074  
A medical text in Khotanese: Ch. II, 003 of the India Office Library; with a translation and vocabulary. *Avhandling utgitt av Det Norske Videnskaps-Akademi i Oslo, II. Hist.-filos. Klasse, 1940, No. 4,* pp. 104.
- KONOW, S. A 2075  
Note on Khotanī Saka and the central Asian Prakrit. *A.O., 14, 1936,* pp. 231-40.
- KONOW, S. A 2076  
Note on the neuter gender in Khotanī Saka. *Fest. Geiger,* pp. 261-6.
- KONOW, S. A 2077  
Notes concerning Khotanese. *N.T.S., 13, 1945,* pp. 199-224.
- KONOW, S. A 2078  
Notes on Khotanese Saka. *N.T.S., 14, 1947,* pp. 29-37.
- KONOW, S. A 2079  
Notes on the Sakas. *I.C., 2, 1935-6,* pp. 189-98.
- KONOW, S. A 2080  
The oldest dialect of Khotanese Saka. *N.T.S., 14, 1947,* pp. 156-90.
- KONOW, S. A 2081  
Primer of Khotanese Saka: grammatical sketch, chrestomathy, vocabulary, bibliography. *N.T.S., 15, 1949,* pp. 5-136.
- \*KONOW, S. and THOMAS, F. W. A 2082  
Two medieval documents from Tunhuang. 1929.

- KONOW, S. A 2083  
The Vajracchedikā in the old Khotanese version of eastern Turkestan; Stein M., Ch. 000275. *In* Manuscript remains of Buddhist literature found in Eastern Turkestan . . . by A. F. Rudolf Hoernle, pp. 214–88, + plates V–XIV.
- KONOW, S. A 2084  
Vocabulary of Vajracchedikā and Aparimitāyuh Sūtra. *In* manuscript remains of Buddhist literature found in Eastern Turkestan . . . by A. F. Rudolf Hoernle, pp. 330–56.
- KONOW, S. A 2085  
Zwölf Blätter einer Handschrift des Suvarṇabhāṣasūtra in Khotan-Sakisch. Sonderausgabe aus den S.P.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl. XVIII, 1935, pp. 61.
- LEUMANN, Ernst A 2086  
Buddhistische Literatur: nordarisch und deutsch. I Teil: Nebenstücke. Leipzig, 1920, pp. x, 179. A.K.M., 15, 2.
- LEUMANN, E. A 2087  
Angoka, der Name eines Grosskönigs von Khotan. Z.I.I., 6, 1928, pp. 184–6.
- LEUMANN, Manu A 2088  
Neue Fragmente des altkhotanischen "Lehrgedichts". Z.D.M.G., 117, 1967, pp. 366–75.
- LEUMANN, M. A 2089  
Zu zwei khotansakischen Fragmenten. Z.D.M.G., 113, 1963, pp. 80–6.
- PULLEYBLANK, E. G. A 2090  
The date of the Staël-Holstein Roll. A.M., n.s. 4 (i), 1954, pp. 90–7.
- SHAFER, Robert A 2091  
Languages of ancient Khotan. Arc. O., 29, 1961, pp. 35–52.
- STEIN, Sir Aurel A 2092  
A "Persian Bodhisattva". Fest. Geiger, pp. 267–73.
- THOMAS, F. W. A 2093  
The language of ancient Khotan. A.M., 2, 1925, pp. 251–71.
- THOMAS, F. W. A 2094  
Notes in consideration of Professor Bailey's critical observations. Z.D.M.G., 92, N.F. 17, 1938, pp. 594–604.
- VAN WINDEKENS, A. J. A 2095  
Les noms des Saces et des Scythes. Beiträge zur Namenforschung, 1, 1949, pp. 98–102.
- VAN WINDEKENS, A. J. A 2096  
Encore les noms des Saces et des Scythes. Beiträge zur Namenforschung, 4, 1953, pp. 89–94.
- VAN WINDEKENS, A. J. A 2097  
Tocharisch B *āst*- 'Knochen', ein sakisches Lehnwort. Z.D.M.G., 110, N.F. 35, 1961, pp. 314–16.
- VASMER, Max A 2098  
Iranisches aus Südrussland. Fest. Streitberg, pp. 367–75.
- WÜST, Walther A 2099  
Ein weiterer irano-skythischer Eigennamen im R̥gveda. Fest. Geiger, pp. 185–212.
- ZGUSTA, Ladislav A 2100  
The Iranian names from the north coast of the Black Sea. A.O.H., 4, 1954, pp. 245–9.
- ZGUSTA, L. A 2101  
Die Personennamen griechischer Städte der nördlichen Schwarzmeerküste; die ethnischen Verhältnisse, namentlich das Verhältnis der Skythen und Sarmaten, im Lichte der Namensforschung. Praha, 1955, pp. 467, map. Ceskoslovenska Akademie Ved. Monografie Orientalního Ustavu, sv. 16.
- ZGUSTA, L. A 2102  
Skythisch *διόρπατα* "ἀνδροκτονοί". A.I.O. Napoli, sez. ling. 1, i, 1959, pp. 151–6.
- ZGUSTA, L. A 2103  
Zwei skythische Götternamen: *ΚΑΙΙΙΟΣ* und *ΑΙΙΙ*. Arc. O., 21, 1953, pp. 270–1.
- c. Tumshuq*
- BAILEY, Sir Harold W. A 2104  
The Tumshuq Karmavācanā. B.S.O.A.S., 13, 1949–51, pp. 649–70, 1 plate.
- KONOW, Sten A 2105  
Note sur une nouvelle forme aberrante du khotanais. J.A., 233, 1941–2, pp. 83–104, 1 plate. New ed. N.T.S., 14, 1947.
7. Khwarezmian
- ALTHEIM, Franz and STIEHL, Ruth A 2106  
Chwarezmische Inschriften. B.O., 22, 1965, pp. 140–4.
- HENNING, W. B. A 2107  
The Choresmian documents. A.M., n.s. 10, 1963, pp. 166–79.
- HENNING, W. B. A 2108  
The structure of the Khwarezmian verb. Proc. XXIIIrd Int. Con. Or., p. 166. *and* A.M., n.s. 5, 1955–6, pp. 43–9.
- YAR-SHATER, E. A 2109  
"ātār-e bāzyāfte-ye zabān-e Xārazmi (Khwarezmian)", Mehr, VIII/10, 1331/1952, pp. 564–588.



YAR-SHATER, E. A 2110  
"cand nokte dar bâre-ye zabân-e  
xarazmi (= khwarezmian), M.D.A., 1/2,  
1332/1955, pp. 41-49.

## 8. Kharosthi

BAILEY, Sir Harold W. A 2111  
A problem of the Kharoṣṭhī script.  
Fest. Cook, pp. 121-3.

BURROW, T. A 2112  
Iranian words in the Kharoṣṭhī docu-  
ments from Chinese Turkestan.  
B.S.O.A.S., 7, 1933-5, pp. 509-16,  
779-90.

BURROW, T. A 2113  
The term 'Agiśala' in two Kharoṣṭhī  
inscriptions. J.G.I.S., 11, i, 1944,  
pp. 13-16.

EGGERMONT, P. H. L. A 2114  
Kaniška, die Śaka-Aera und die  
Kharoṣṭhī-Inschriften. Z.D.M.G., 113,  
1963, pp. 559-64.

HALEVY, J. A 2115  
Un dernier mot sur le Kharosthi. R.S.,  
3, 1895, pp. 327-89.

HARMATTA, Janos A 2116  
The oldest Kharoṣṭhī inscription in  
Inner Asia. A.O.H., 19, 1966, pp. 1-12.

HUMBACH, Helmut A 2117  
*Puṣpapura* = Peshāwar? M.S.S.W., 23,  
1968, pp. 45-8.

KONOW, Sten A 2118  
Charsadda Kharoṣṭhī inscription of  
the year 303. A.O., 20, 1948, pp. 107-  
119.

KONOW, S. A 2119  
Kharoṣṭhī inscriptions; with the  
exception of those of Aśoka. Calcutta,  
1929, pp. cxxvii, 195, + 36 plates, map.  
Corpus Inscriptionum Indicarum, II,  
pt. 1.

KONOW, S. A 2120  
Notes on a Kharoṣṭhī Akṣara.  
B.S.O.A.S., 6, 1930-2, pp. 405-9.

KONOW, Sten A 2121  
Remarks on a Kharoṣṭhī inscription  
from the Kurram valley. Fest. Lanman,  
pp. 53-67.

LÜDERS, Heinrich A 2122  
Bemerkungen zu dem Kharoṣṭhī  
Manuscript des Dhammapada (MS.  
Dutreuil de Rhins). N.G.W.G., 1899,  
pp. 474-94.

LÜDERS, H. A 2123  
Zu und aus den Kharoṣṭhī-Urkunden.  
A.O., 18, 1940, pp. 15-49.

LÜDERS, H. A 2124  
Zur Schrift und Sprache der

Kharoṣṭhī-Dokumente. B.S.O.A.S., 8,  
1935-7 [Fest. Grierson], pp. 637-56.

MULLER, F. W. K. A 2125  
Toḡri und Kūišan (Kūšān). S.K.P.A.W.,  
1918 (i), pp. 566-86, 2 plates.

NOBLE, Peter S. A 2126  
A Kharoṣṭhī inscription from Endere.  
B.S.O.A.S., 6, 1930-2 [Fest. Rapson],  
pp. 445-55.

RAPSON, E. J. *et al.* A 2127  
Kharoṣṭhī inscriptions discovered by  
Sir Aurel Stein in Chinese Turkestan ...  
transcribed and edited by A. M. Boyer,  
E. J. Rapson and E. Senart. Oxford,  
1920-9, 3 vols.

RAPSON, E. J. A 2128  
On the alphabet of the Kharoṣṭhī  
documents discovered by Dr. Stein at  
Nuja in Chinese Turkestan. Actes XIV<sup>e</sup>  
Con. Int. Or., Vols. 1-2, pp. 210-21.

THOMAS, F. W. A 2129  
Some notes on Central-Asian Kharoṣṭhī  
documents. B.S.O.A.S., 11, 1943-6,  
pp. 513-49.

THOMAS, F. W. A 2130  
Some notes on the Kharoṣṭhī docu-  
ments from Chinese Turkestan. 4:  
Relations with Khotan. A.O., 12, 1934,  
pp. 41-54.

## III. General

### 1. Philological studies

ABAYEV, V. I. A 2131  
The names of the months in Ossetic.  
Henning M. V., pp. 1-7.

ABAYEV, V. A 2132  
Osse 'dawaeg/idawaeg'. Traduit du  
russe par Charles Hyart. Fest. Dumézil,  
pp. 1-8.

ANDREAS, F. C. A 2133  
Vier persische Etymologien. N.G.W.G.,  
1916, Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 1-6.

ANKLESARIA, B. T. A 2134  
The Iranian words introduced into  
Arabic and the Arabic words taken in  
Sanskrit. A.I.O. Conf. 8, pp. 81-132.

ANWAR, Manohar Sahai A 2135  
Indo-Iranian philology. Indo-Iranica,  
10 (4), 1957, pp. 23-32.

ASMUSSEN, Jes P. A 2136  
Iranica. A.O., 31, 1968, pp. 9-20.

ASMUSSEN, J. P. A 2137  
Das iranische Lehnwort *naḥsīr* in der  
Kriegsrolle von Qumrān (IQM). A.O.,  
26, 1962, pp. 3-20.

BACHER, W. A 2138  
Ein bisher nicht erkanntes persisches

- Lehnwort im babylonischen Talmud. Z.D.M.G., 67, 1913, pp. 268-70.
- BAILEY, Sir Harold W. A 2139  
Adversaria Indoiranica. B.S.O.A.S., 19, 1957, pp. 49-57.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2140  
Ambages Indoiranicae. A.I.O. Napoli, sez. ling., 1 (i), 1959, pp. 113-46.
- \*BAILEY, H. W. A 2141  
Analecta Indoiranica. Fest. Belvalker, pp. 1-12.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2142  
Ariana. O.S., 4, 1955, pp. 3-18.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2143  
Armeno-Indoiranica. T.P.S., 1956, pp. 88-126.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2144  
Asica. T.P.S., 1945, pp. 1-38.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2145  
Supplementary note to Asica. T.P.S., 1946, pp. 202-6.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2146  
Dvārā Matīnam. B.S.O.A.S., 20, 1957 [Fest. Turner], pp. 41-59.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2147  
Hārahūna. Fest. Weller, pp. 12-21.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2148  
Indagatio indo-iranica. T.P.S., 1960, pp. 62-86.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2149  
Indica et Iranica. Indian Linguistics, 16, 1955 [Fest. Chatterji], pp. 114-19.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2150  
Indo-Iranian studies - I. T.P.S., 1953, pp. 21-42.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2151  
Indo-Iranian studies - II. T.P.S., 1954, pp. 129-56.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2152  
Indo-Iranian studies - III. T.P.S., 1955, pp. 55-82.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2153  
Indo-Iranica. T.P.S., 1936, pp. 95-101.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2154  
Iranian arya- and daha-. T.P.S., 1959, pp. 71-115.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2155  
Iranian arya- and daha-, supplementary note. T.P.S., 1960, pp. 87-8.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2156  
Iranian in Armenian. R.E.A., 2, n.s., 1965, pp. 1-3.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2157  
Miṣṣa supplementum. B.S.O.A.S., 21, 1958, pp. 40-7.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2158  
Iranian rapanak. Fest. Pisani, pp. 91-6.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2159  
Iranian studies, I-IV. B.S.O.A.S., 6, 1930-2, pp. 945-55; 7, 1933-5, pp. 69-86, 275-98, 755-78.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2160  
Iranian studies, V. B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1935-7, pp. 117-42.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2161  
Iranian verbs in -m and -p. Fest. Pavry, pp. 21-5.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2162  
Iranica, I. J.R.A.S., 1930, pp. 11-20.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2163  
Iranica, II. J.R.A.S., 1934, pp. 505-17.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2164  
Iranica. B.S.O.A.S., 11, 1943-6, pp. 1-5.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2165  
Iranica et Vedica. I.I.J., 2, 1958, pp. 149-57.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2166  
A range of Iranica. Henning M. V., pp. 20-36.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2167  
Rigvedica. Fest. Dumézil, pp. 9-13.
- BAILEY, W. H. A 2168  
Six Indo-Iranian Notes. T.P.S., 1952, pp. 55-64.
- BAILEY, H. W. A 2169  
Vāsta. A.O., 30, 1966 [Fest. Barr], pp. 25-43.
- BAILEY, H. W. and ROSS, Alan S. C. A 2170  
Path. T.P.S., 1961, pp. 107-42. [See also Th. Bynon.]
- BANG, W. A 2171  
Iranica. B.B.K.I.G.S., 17, 1891, pp. 267-71.
- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian A 2172  
Arica. K.Z., 29, n.s. 9, 1888, pp. 271-92.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2173  
Arica, I-XIX. I, Ig.F., 1, 1892, pp. 178-94. II, Ig.F., 1, 1892, pp. 485-500. III, Ig.F., 2, 1893, pp. 260-84. IV, Ig.F., 3, 1894, pp. 100-10. V, Ig.F., 4, 1894, pp. 121-131. VI, Ig.F., 5, 1895, pp. 215-30. VII, Ig.F., 5, 1895, pp. 355-72. VIII, Ig.F., 7, 1897, pp. 223-33. IX, Ig.F., 8, 1898, pp. 229-54. X, Ig.F., 9, 1898, pp. 252-83. XI, Ig.F., 10, 1899, pp. 1-20. XII, Ig.F., 11, 1899, pp. 189-204. XIII, Ig.F., 11, 1900, pp. 112-44. XIV, Ig.F., 12, 1901, pp. 92-150. XV, Ig.F., 21, 1907, pp. 347-54. XVI, Ig.F., 25, 1909, pp. 167-76. XVII, Ig.F., 38, 1917-20, pp. 1-26. XVIII, Ig.F., 38, 1917-1920, pp. 26-48. XIX, Ig.F., 42, 1924, pp. 133-42.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2174  
Arische Forschungen. Heft 1, 1882,

- Yasht I and XIX. Heft 2, 1886, Yasna 30, 28, 44. Heft 3, 1887, Yasna 29. Halle, 1882-7. 8°.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2175  
Arisches I-II. Z.D.M.G., 43, 1889, pp. 664-70; 46, 1892, pp. 291-310.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2176  
Arisches. B.B.K.I.G.S., 15, 1889, pp. 1-43, 185-247.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2177  
Der indogermanische Name der Plejaden. Ig.F., 31, 1912-13, pp. 35-48.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2178  
Iranisch ar - indisch ir, ur. K.Z., 27, n.s. 7, 1885, pp. 204-6.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2179  
Zu den arischen Wörtern für 'der erste' und 'der zweite'. Ig.F., 22, 1907-8, pp. 95-116; 23, 1908, pp. 43-92, 313-36.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2180  
Zur Etymologie und Wortbildung der indogermanischen Sprachen. S.H.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., Jahrgang 1919, Abh. 10, pp. 50. 8°.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. A 2181  
Zur Flexion der nt- Partizipien. B.B.K.I.G.S., 16, 1890, pp. 261-79.
- BELARDI, Walter A 2182  
"Axš-aini-", "axš-ina-", o "a-xšai-na-"? A.I.O. Napoli, sez. ling., 3, 1961, pp. 1-40.
- BELARDI, W. A 2183  
Greco *μωυιόκγς* tra Celtico e Iranico. Fest. Paliar
- BELARDI, W. A 2184  
Iranico "spara-", armeno "sark". A.I.O. Napoli, sez. ling. 2, 1960, pp. 51-70.
- BENDER, Harold H. A 2185  
Notes on Indo-Iranian -vant. I.F., 30, 1912, pp. 137-8.
- BENIGNY, Julius. A 2186  
Die Namen der Eltern im Indoiranischen und im Gotischen. K.Z., 48, 1918, pp. 230-6.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2187  
Les adjectifs latins en -cundus. B.S.L.P., 34, 1933, pp. 186-90.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2188  
Afghan *ōspana* "fer". M.S.L.P., 23, 1935, pp. 132-3.
- \*BENVENISTE, E. A 2189  
Une corrélation slavo-iranienne. Fest. Vasmer, pp. 70-3.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2190  
Une correspondance irano-slave. M.S.L.P., 23, 1935, pp. 403-5.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2191  
Deux notes iraniennes. 1. Avestique \*vīvitay-. 2. Un nom de centaine en moyen-perse. B.S.L.P., 32, 1931, pp. 86-91.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2192  
Les diminutifs persans en -ō. Modi M. V., pp. 556-8.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2193  
Etudes iraniennes. 1. Notes sur les inscriptions de Darius. 2. Noms propres perses en transcription grecque. 3. Emprunts iraniens en arménien. T.P.S., 1945, pp. 39-78.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2194  
Expression de "pouvoir" en iranien. B.S.L.P., 50, 1954, pp. 56-67.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2195  
Manth- en iranien. I.I.J., 7, 1963-4, pp. 307-9.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2196  
Les noms de l'"oiseau" en iranien. Fest. Lommel, pp. 15-21.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2197  
Persan *umēd* "espoir". M.S.L.P., 23, 1935, pp. 133-4.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2198  
Persica. I. Nouvelles inscriptions achéménides. II. Formules de datation. III. *Aurā*. IV. *Handugā*. B.S.L.P., 30, 1929, pp. 58-74.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2199  
Persica II. V. Formes pronominales enclitiques. VI. *Artavardiya*. VII. *Ašnaiy* . . . etc. B.S.L.P., 31, 1931, pp. 63-79.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2200  
La racine *yat-* en indo-iranien. Fest. Morgenstierne, pp. 21-7.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2201  
'Repentir' en iranien. B.S.L.P., 34, 1933, pp. 28-31.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2202  
Le sens du mot persan 'shâdurvân'. Fest. Massé, pp. 31-7.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2203  
'Sommeil' en iranien. B.S.L.P., 30, 1929, pp. 75-9.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2204  
Sur la terminologie iranienne du sacrifice. J.A., 252, 1964, 45-58.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2205  
Le terme iranien *mazdayasna*. B.S.O.A.S., 33 (i), 1970 [Fest. Bailey], pp. 5-9.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2206  
Titres iraniens en arménien. R.E.A., 9, 1929, pp. 5-10.
- BENVENISTE, E. A 2207  
Le verbe *stā-* comme auxiliaire en iranien. A.O., 30, 1966 [Fest. Barr], pp. 45-9.



- BLAU, O. A 2208  
Uber -karta, -kerta in Ortsnamen.  
Z.D.M.G., 31, 1877, pp. 495-505.
- BLOCHET, E. A 2209  
Note sur l'arabisation des mots persans.  
R.S., 4, 1896, pp. 266-72.
- BREAL, Michel Jules Alfred A 2210  
De Persicis nominibus apud scriptores  
graecos . . . Thesim proponebat M.  
Bréal. Lutetiae Parisiorum, 1863,  
pp. 50, 8°.
- BROUGH, John A 2211  
Nugae Indo-Sericae. Henning M. V.,  
pp. 81-8.
- BRUGMANN, Karl A 2212  
Der indoiranische Feminintypus *nār-ī*.  
Ig.F., 12, 1901, pp. 1-3.
- BUGGE, S. A 2213  
Zur etymologischen Wortforschung.  
K.Z., 20, 1872, pp. 1-50.
- BURROW, T. A 2214  
Notes on some rare words in Sanskrit and  
and their etymology. B.S.O.A.S., 33,  
1970 [Fest. Bailey], pp. 46-54.
- BURROW, T. A 2215  
Sanskrit *jālāṣa*. Henning M. V., pp. 89-  
97.
- \*BURROW, T. A 2216  
Sanskrit *kava-* and related words. Fest.  
Chatterji, pp. 187-93.
- BYNON, Theodora A 2217  
Concerning the etymology of English  
'Path'. T.P.S., 1966, pp. 67-87.
- CARDONA, Giorgio Raimondo A 2218  
Sull'origine iranica dell'armeno *čār*  
'discorso, omelia'. A.I.O. Napoli, n.s. 17,  
1967, pp. 164-6.
- CARNOY, A. A 2219  
Le nom des mages. Muséon, n.s. 9,  
1908, pp. 121-58.
- \*CASARTELLI, L. C. A 2220  
Etymology of the name "Zarathustra".  
The Academy, 31, 1887, pp. 257.
- CHARENCEY, Comte de A 2221  
Origine iranienne de quelques noms de  
végétaux. J.A., sér. x, 15, 1910,  
pp. 572-4.
- CHARPENTIER, Jarl A 2222  
Beiträge zur indoiranischen Etymologie.  
Fest. Pavry, pp. 76-85.
- CHARPENTIER, J. A 2223  
Der Name Kambyzes (Kanbūjiya).  
Z.I.I., 2, 1923, pp. 140-52.
- CHARPENTIER, J. A 2224  
Zur arischen Wortkunde. K.Z., 40,  
1907, pp. 425-77; 43, 1910, pp. 161-  
168; 1914, pp. 26-46.
- CHATTERJI, Suniti Kumar A 2225  
Some Iranian loan-words in Indo-Aryan.  
Indian Linguistics, 9 (i), 1944-5, pp. 7-9.
- CHURCHILL, S. J. A. A 2226  
An origin for the Biblical name Rhages.  
I.A., 17, 1888, p. 329.
- CLARK, Walter Eugene A 2227  
The alleged Indo-Iranian names in  
cuneiform inscriptions. A.J.S.L.L., 33,  
1916-17, pp. 261-82.
- DARMESTETER, James A 2228  
Iranica, 1-3. M.S.L.P., 3, 1878,  
pp. 302-21; 4, 1881, pp. 210-26; 5,  
1885, pp. 67-80.
- \*DARMESTETER, J. A 2229  
Notes de philologie iranienne.  
M.S.L.P., 4, 1881, pp. 300-17.
- DEBRUNNER, A. A 2230  
Indo-iranisches. Ig.F., 56, 1938,  
pp. 171-7.
- DERVISCHJAN, Seraphin A 2231  
Armeniaca. 1. Das alt-armenische  
Ein Beitrag zur indo-europäischen Laut-  
lehre. Anhang: Altarmenischbaktrische  
Etymologien. Wien, 1877, pp. xi, 117.  
8°.
- DRESDEN, M. J. A 2232  
Indo-Iranian notes: 1. Avestan *raṵō*.  
*fraoθman-* 2. Avestan *Uzgaštō*.  
3. Iranian optative forms. Henning  
M. W., pp. 134-9.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 2233  
Autres miettes. 1. Encore pahl. *gōspand*  
'mouton'. 2. Sogd. *'ynč-h* 'femme'.  
A.O., 30, 1966 [Fest. Barr], pp. 73-4.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 2234  
Hittite *kessar* "main", indo-iranien  
\**zhasta* et leurs correspondants.  
B.S.L.P., 39, 1938, pp. 211-21.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 2235  
Indo-Iranica. B.S.O.A.S., 10, 1940-2,  
pp. 925-31.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 2236  
Le nom de la Chorasmie. Jackson M. V.,  
pp. 37-9.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 2237  
Les noms des eunuques d'Assuérus.  
Muséon, 66, 1953, pp. 105-8.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. A 2238  
Pers. *Dōsizā* "jeune fille, vierge" et ses  
parallèles. Muséon, 59, 1946, pp. 571-5.
- DUMÉZIL, Georges A 2239  
*ari*, *Aryamán*: à propos de Paul Thieme,  
'ari, Fremder'. Z.D.M.G., 117, pp. 96-  
104. J.A., 246, 1958, pp. 67-84.  
Addendum - J.A. 247, 1959,  
pp. 171-3.
- DUMEZIL, G. A 2240  
Le nom des "Arya". R.H.R., 104,  
1941, pp. 36-59.
- DUTT, Chinmay A 2241  
A note on Iranian nominal compounds.  
Indian Linguistics, 14, 1954 [Bloch  
M. V.], pp. 95-103.

- EDGERTON, Franklin A 2242  
The k-suffixes of Indo-Iranian. Part I:  
the k-suffixes in the Veda and Avesta.  
J.A.O.S., 31, 1911, pp. 93-150,  
296-342.
- EDGERTON, F. A 2243  
Origin and development of elliptic  
dual and of dvandva compounds. K.Z.,  
43, 1910, pp. 110-20.
- EILERS, W. A 2245  
Iranisches Lehngut im arabischen  
Lexikon: über einige Berufsnamen und  
Titel. I.I.J., 5, 1962, pp. 203-32.
- EILERS, W. A 2246  
Kyros. Beiträge zur Namenforschung,  
15, 1964, pp. 180-236.
- EILERS, W. A 2247  
Der Name Demawend. Arc.O., 22,  
1954, pp. 267-374; 24, 1956,  
pp. 183-224.
- EILERS, W. A 2248  
Index zu W. Eilers, Demawend Arc.O.,  
22, 1954; 24, 1956. Arc.O., 37, 1968,  
pp. 416-48.
- EMENEAU, M. B. A 2249  
Indo-Iranian words for 'Wormwood' -  
an IE etymology. Indian Linguistics,  
26, 1965 [Fest. Sen], pp. 45-8.
- ERMAN, Konrad Bessel A 2250  
Faliskisch 'efiles'. 'Αρτεμβάρης.  
Von K. B. Erman. Mit einem Nachwort  
von W. Schulze. Z.V.S., 48, 1917,  
pp. 158-160.
- ERNOU, A. A 2251  
Skr. *çradhā*, lat. *credo*, irl. *cretum*.  
Fest. Lévi, pp. 85-9.
- FAY, Edwin W. A 2252  
Indo-Iranian word studies. J.A.O.S.,  
31, 1911, pp. 403-13; 34, 1915,  
pp. 329-43.
- FAY, E. W. A 2253  
Indo-Iranica. J.A.O.S., 40, 1920,  
pp. 121-5.
- FAY, E. W. A 2254  
Notes on Indo-Iranian words. J.A.O.S.,  
39, 1919, pp. 206-7.
- FERRAND, Gabriel. A 2255  
Iranica. Fest. Pavry, pp. 123-6.
- FICK, A. A 2256  
Etymologische Beiträge. K.Z., 21,  
n.s. 1, 1873, pp. 1-16. Also 22, 1874,  
pp. 94-111.
- FIERLINGER, Julius V. A 2257  
Miscellen. 1. *Varena caθrugaoša*.  
2. *aind. dvar-dur*. 3. 'Ωκεανός. 4. *slaw.*  
*Visla*. Zu Seite 191. K.Z., 27, n.s. 7,  
1885, pp. 474-81.
- FOY, W. A 2258  
Iranica. Z.D.M.G., 50, 1896, pp. 129-  
138.
- FOY, W. A 2259  
Zur Syntax von *ai. nāma*, *av. nama*, *ap.*  
*nāmā* usw. Ig.F., 12, 1901, pp. 172-8.
- FREIMANN, A. A 2260  
The name of the Black Sea in pre-  
Muhammadan Persia. J.C.O.I., 22,  
1932, pp. 26-31.
- FRIŠ, Oldřich A 2261  
Etymologische Forschungen. Arc.O.,  
21, 1943, pp. 175-81.
- FRIŠ, O. A 2262  
Indo-Iranica. Arc.O., 18, 3, 1950  
[Fest. Hrozny], pp. 73-9.
- FRYE, Richard N. A 2263  
Some early Iranian titles. Oriens, 15,  
1962, pp. 352-9.
- GAUTHIOT, Robert A 2264  
A propos du nom de Zoroastre.  
M.S.L.P., 16, 1910-11, pp. 318-20.
- GAUTHIOT, R. A 2265  
De la reduction de la flexion nominale  
en iranien. M.S.L.P., 20, 1916-18,  
pp. 61-70.
- GAUTHIOT, R. A 2266  
Du pluriel persan en -ha. M.S.L.P., 20,  
1916-18, pp. 71-6.
- GAUTHIOT, R. A 2267  
Iranica. M.S.L.P., 19, 1916, pp. 125-  
132.
- GEIGER, Bernhard A 2268  
Indo-Iranian *rū-*, *lū-*, 'to pluck'. Fest.  
Taqizadeh, pp. 70-5.
- GEIGER, Wilhelm A 2269  
The name of the river Hilmend. Modi  
M. V., pp. 240-43.
- GEIGER, W. and KUHN, Ernst A 2270  
Grundriss der Iranischen Philologie.  
Zwei Bände. Strassburg, 1895-1901.
- GEORGIEV, Vladimir A 2271  
Griech. *βραβενς* ein persisches Lehn-  
wort. Ig.F., 60 (ii), 1950, pp. 171-4.
- GERSHEVITCH, Ilya A 2272  
Agricultural terms in Iranian. Tr. 25th  
I.C.O., Vol. II, p. 293.
- GERSHEVITCH, I. A 2273  
Ancient survivals in Ossetic. B.S.O.A.S.,  
14, 1952 [Fest. Minorsky], pp. 483-  
495.
- GERSHEVITCH, I. A 2274  
Etymological notes on Persian *mih*,  
*naxšir*, *bēgāne* and *bimār*. Unvala M. V.,  
pp. 89-94.
- GERSHEVITCH, I. A 2275  
Iranian notes. T.P.S., 1948, pp. 61-8.
- GERSHEVITCH, I. A 2276  
Outdoor terms in Iranian. Fest.  
Taqizadeh, pp. 76-84.
- GERSHEVITCH, I. A 2277  
Sissoo at Susa (Ops. *yakā* = *Dalbergia*

- sissoo* Roxb.). B.S.O.A.S., 19, 1957, pp. 317–20, 1 plate.
- GER SHEVITCH, I. A 2278  
Ad 'Sissoo at Susa', B.S.O.S., xix (1957), 317, 1.5. B.S.O.A.S., 21, 1958, p. 174.
- GER SHEVITCH, I. A 2279  
Word and spirit in Ossetic. Proc. 23rd Int. Con. Or., pp. 151–2.
- GONDA, J. A 2280  
Semantisches zu idg. *rēg-* "König" und zur Wurzel *rēg* ("sich aus) strecken". K.Z., 73, 1956, pp. 151–67.
- GONDA, J. A 2281  
Some riddles connected with Royal Titles in Ancient Iran. B.I.C.F., 1, 1969, pp. 29–46.
- GRAY, Louis H. A 2282  
Certain parallel developments in Pali and New Persian. J.A.O.S., 20, 1899, pp. 229–33.
- GRAY, L. H. A 2283  
Deux étymologies mithraïques: 1. *caut\** et *cautopat\**. 2. *Navarz\**, *nabarz\**. Muséon, ser. iii, 1, 1915–16, pp. 189–192.
- GRAY, L. H. A 2284  
Four Indo-Iranian etymologies. Language, 25, 1949, pp. 375–8.
- HALEVY, Joseph A 2285  
Ahuramazda. B.S.L.P., 1, 1871–2, pp. 144–6.
- HARMATTA, Janos A 2286  
Three Iranian words for "bread". A.O.H., 3, 1953, pp. 245–83.
- HENNING, W. B. A 2287  
Argi and the 'Tokharians'. B.S.O.A.S., 9, 1937–9, pp. 545–71.
- HENNING, W. B. A 2288  
Brāhman. T.P.S., 1944, pp. 108–18.
- HENNING, W. B. A 2289  
Coriander. A.M., n.s. 10, 1963, pp. 195–99.
- HENNING, W. B. A 2290  
A grain of mustard. A.I.O. Napoli, sez. ling., 5, 1963, pp. 29–47.
- HENNING, W. B. A 2291  
The Kurdish Elm. A.M., n.s. 10, 1963, pp. 68–72.
- HENNING, W. B. A 2292  
The survival of an ancient term. Fest. Morgensterne, pp. 95–7.
- HENNING, W. B. A 2293  
Two Central Asian words. T.P.S., 1945, pp. 150–62.
- HERZFELD, Ernst A 2294  
Uša – Eos. Extrait de l'Annuaire de l'Institut de Philologie et d'Histoire Orientales et Slaves, 4, 1936 [Mélanges Cumont], pp. 731–53.
- HOFFMAN-KUTSCHKE, Arthur. A 2295  
Iranica. Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 556–68.
- HOFFMAN-KUTSCHKE, A. A 2295a  
Persische Eigennamen. O.L.Z., 20, 1906, cols. 439–44, 604–6.
- HORN, Paul A 2296  
Bemerkungen zu Fr. Müllers neupersischen und pehleviety-mologien im fünften Bande der WZKM. B.B.K.I.G.S., 18, 1892, pp. 296–301.
- HORN, P. A 2297  
Erklärung. Z.D.M.G., 48, 1894, pp. 169–70.
- HORN, P. A 2298  
Grundriss der neupersischen Etymologie. Strassburg, 1893, pp. xxv, 386. Sammlung Indogermanischer Wörterbücher, 4.
- HORN, P. A 2299  
Neopersica. 1. Die neupersische Lautverschiebung. 2. idg. *k<sub>3</sub>* und *k<sub>2s</sub>* im Neupersischen. 3. Np. anlautendes *y > idg y?* 4. Np. *ž*. 5. Die Reste der ablautsreihen im Neupersischen. 6. Etymologien. K.Z., 33, n.s. 13, 1895, pp. 432–44.
- HORROWITZ, E. P. A 2300  
Indo-Iranian philology: a study of semantic etymology. J.C.O.I., 13, 1928, pp. 1–66. Reprint: K. R. Cama Oriental Institute Publications, 2. 1929.
- HÜBSCHMANN, Heinrich A 2301  
Arisches und Armenisches. Ig.F., 4, 1894, pp. 112–20.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2302  
Armeniaca. K.Z., 23, n.s. 3, 1877, pp. 400–7.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2303  
Armenische Grammatik. I. Theil, armenische Etymologie. 1. Die persischen und arabischen Lehnwörter im Altarmenischen. Leipzig, 1895, 1897, pp. xxiii, 575. 8°. [No more published.]
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2304  
*g'*, *gh'* in Sanskrit und Iranischen. K.Z., 23, n.s. 3, 1877, pp. 385–400.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2305  
Indoiranisch *ūl* = idg. *l*-Vocal. Z.D.M.G., 39, 1885, pp. 91–4.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2306  
Iranica. 1. Skr. *lōpaça* und zd. *kahrkaša*. 2. *Ζωροαστρης*. 3. Suffix *ana* und *na*. 4. zd. *Vourukša*. 5. zd. *bibda*. 6. idg. *ési du bist*. 7. zd. *gaða*. 8. der vogel *vārayna*. K.Z., 26, n.s. 6, 1883, pp. 603–9.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2307  
Iranica. 1. zd. *maðaχā*. 2. zd. *kahvareða*. 3. Ein "gemein"-altiranisches Laut-

137948



- gesetz. 4. zd.  $\chi\check{s}va\check{s}$ . 5. zd.  $\chi\check{s}vi$ .  
6. Der r-vocal im altpersischen. K.Z.,  
27, n.s. 7, 1885, pp. 103–12.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2308  
Iranica. Z.D.M.G., 38, 1884, pp. 423–  
432.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2309  
Iranica. Z.D.M.G., 47, 1893, pp. 622–5.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2310  
Iranisch-armenische Namen auf *karta*,  
*kert*, *gird*. Z.D.M.G., 30, 1876,  
pp. 138–41.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2311  
Iranische Studien. K.Z., 24, n.s. 4,  
1879, pp. 323–415.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2312  
Persische Studien. 1. Theil: Beiträge zu  
Horn's Grundriss der neupersischen  
Etymologie. 2. Theil: Neupersische  
Lautlehre. Strassbourg, 1895, pp. 288.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2313  
Die Umschreibung der iranischen  
Sprachen und des Armenischen.  
Leipzig, 1882, pp. 44. 8°.
- HÜBSCHMANN, H. A 2314  
Zur persischen Lautlehre. K.Z., 36, n.s.  
16, 1900, pp. 153–78.
- HÜSING, Georg A 2315  
Anmerkungen zur iranischen Namen-  
kunde. Z.D.M.G., 54, 1900, pp. 125–9.
- HÜSING, G. A 2316  
Die Sattagunden. O.L.Z., 17, 1914,  
cols. 299–301.
- HÜSING, G. A 2317  
Zur persischen Lautlehre. K.Z., 36,  
n.s. 16, 1900, pp. 568–71.
- IVANOW, W. A 2318  
Four short papers on Iranian subjects  
by A. Freimann. J.C.O.I., 22, 1932,  
pp. 32–7.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams A 2319  
Indo-Iranian contributions. J.A.O.S.,  
20, 1899 (1st half), pp. 54–7.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 2320  
Indo-Iranian notes. Ig.F., 25, 1909,  
pp. 177–84.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. A 2321  
Three Indo-Iranian notes. Fest. Lanman,  
pp. 255–8.
- JACOBSON, H. A 2322  
Religiöse Termini des Arischen in den  
ostfinnischen Sprachen. K.Z., 54,  
1927, pp. 191–212.
- JOHANSSON, K. F. A 2323  
Arische Beiträge. Ig.F., 14, 1903,  
pp. 265–339.
- JOHANSSON, K. F. A 2324  
Arische Beiträge. Ig.F., 19, 1906,  
pp. 112–39.
- JOKL, Norbert. A 2325  
Albanisch-iranische Berührungen.  
W.Z.K.M., 34, 1927, pp. 30–50.
- JUNKER, Heinrich A 2326  
Iranica. 1. Die Krone der Anāhita.  
2. Zur Lesung der hephthaliten-  
Münzen. 3. Iranische Lehnwörter im  
Türkischen. O.L.Z., 29, 1926,  
cols. 876–8.
- JUNKER, H. F. J. A 2327  
Iranische Parerga. W.Z.K.M., 28, 1914,  
pp. 46–53.
- JUNKER, H. F. J. A 2328  
Türkisch Sīmnū "Ahriman".  
Ungarische Jahrbücher, 5, 1925,  
pp. 49–55.
- JUSTI, Ferdinand. A 2329  
Iranisches Namenbuch. Marburg,  
1895, pp. xxviii, 526. new ed.-  
Hildesheim, 1963, pp. xxviii, 526, 4°.
- JUSTI, F. A 2330  
Miscellen zur iranischen Namenkunde.  
Z.D.M.G., 49, 1895, pp. 681–91.
- KELLER, Otto A 2331  
Die nasalpräsentia der arischen  
Sprachen. K.Z., 39, n.s. 19, 1906,  
pp. 137–205.
- KENT, Roland G. A 2332  
The chronology of certain Indo-Iranian  
sound-changes. J.A.O.S., 33, 1913,  
pp. 159–62.
- KENT, R. G. A 2333  
The name Ahuramazda. Fest. Pavry,  
pp. 200–8.
- KENT, R. G. A 2334  
The name Hystaspes. Language, 21,  
1945, pp. 55–8.
- KLIMA, Otakar A 2335  
Iranica. Arc.O., 27, 1959, pp. 413–14.
- KLIMA, O. A 2336  
Iranische Miszellen. Arc.O., 26, 1958,  
pp. 603–16; 28, 1960, pp. 457–66;  
30, 1962, pp. 487–93.
- KLIMA, O. A 2337  
Über den Eigennamen Mazdak.  
Z.D.M.G., 1969, Supplement 1, pt. 3,  
pp. 1003–8.
- KLINGENSCMITT, Gert A 2338  
 $\sqrt{krd}$  'harzen' im Indoiranischen.  
M.S.S.W., 18, 1965, pp. 29–33.
- KLJAŠTORNYJ, S. G. A 2339  
'λαξάρης – Sīr-darja. C.A.J., 6, 1961,  
pp. 24–6.
- KLUGE, Theodor A 2340  
Die griechischen, armenischen und  
persischen Lehnwörter im Georgischen.  
W.Z.K.M., 30, 1917–18, pp. 109–20.
- KRAUSE, W. A 2341  
Iranica. K.Z., 56, 1929, pp. 288–308.

- KUIPER, F. B. J. A 2342  
The etymology of Greek *ἀνίη* 'Grief, sorrow, distress, trouble'. A.I.O. Napoli, sez. ling., 1 (i), 1959, pp. 157-64.
- KUIPER, F. B. J. A 2343  
Indoiranica. Arc. O., 16, 1938, pp. 203-20; 17, 1939, pp. 17-64.
- KUIPER, F. B. J. A 2344  
Zur Geschichte der indoiranischen s-Präsentia. A.O., 12, 1934, pp. 190-306.
- \*KURYLOWICZ, Jerzy A 2345  
L'accentuation des langues indo-européennes. Polska Umiejtnosci, Prace Komisji Jezykowej, Nr. 37. Karakau, 1952, pp. 438-51. 2., Auflage, 1958.
- KURYLOWICZ, J. A 2346  
Un archaïsme de la conjugaison indo-iranienne. Actes XVIII<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or., pp. 117-18.
- KURYLOWICZ, J. A 2347  
Le degré long en indo-iranien. B.S.L.P., 44, 1947-8, pp. 42-63.
- \*LAGARDE, Paul de A 2349  
Armenische Studien. Göttingen, 1877.
- LAGARDE, P. de A 2350  
Einige Bemerkungen über êrânische Sprachen ausserhalb Êrâns. 1. Kapadokier mit Askaniern Rhebantiern Teuthraniern und Paphlagoniern. 2. Karer, Lyder and Mysier. 3. Thrakier, Phrygier und Armenier. G.S., 1866, pp. 243-95.
- LAGARDE, P. de A 2351  
Indische, persische und armenische Wörter im Skythischen. G.S., 1866, pp. 1-84.
- LAGARDE, P. de A 2352  
Die persischen Glossen der Alten  
1. Glossen, welche sich auf die Religion beziehen. 2. Glossen, welche sich auf politische Verhältnisse beziehen. 3. Aus dem bürgerlichen Leben. 4. Geographisches. 5. Naturgeschichtliches, soweit es nicht schon behandelt ist. 6. Glossen, welche in den vorigen Kapiteln nicht unterzubringen waren. 7. Kinder, welche für ihre Urgrossväter gehalten sind. 8. Irrwische zur Gessellschaft für die oben verjagten. Register. G.S., 1866, pp. 147-242.
- \*LAGARDE, P. de A 2353  
Persische Studien. Göttingen, 1884.
- \*LENTZ, W. A 2354  
Die nordiranischen Elemente in der Neupersischen Literatursprache bei Firdosi. Z.I.I., 4, 1926, pp. 251-316.
- LESNÝ, V. A 2355  
Der ursprüngliche Sinn des Augmentes. Arc. O., 7, 1935, pp. 197-9.
- LEUMANN, Ernst A 2356  
Eine arische Femininbildungsregel. K.Z., 32, n.s. 12, 1893, pp. 294-310.
- LIDEN, Evald A 2357  
Zur alten tieranatomischen Terminologie. K.Z., 61, 1934, pp. 14-28.
- LIDEN, E. A 2358  
Zur indogermanischen Terminologie der Milchwirtschaft. K.Z., 61, 1934, pp. 1-13.
- LIDEN, E. A 2359  
Zur iranischen Etymologie. Ig.F., 19, 1906, pp. 316-34.
- LIEBERT, Gösta A 2360  
Analogie oder Erweiterung? Zur Flexion der nominalen  $\bar{A}$ -Stämme im Indoiranischen. Studia Linguistica, 14, 1960, pp. 95-113.
- LIEBERT, G. A 2361  
Indoiranica. O.S., 11, 1962, pp. 126-154.
- LIEBERT, G. A 2362  
Indoiranica 2. O.S., 13, 1964, pp. 136-40.
- LOMMEL, Herman A 2363  
Klein- und Grossvieh. K.Z., 46, 1914, pp. 46-54.
- LOMMEL, H. A 2364  
Kleine Beiträge zur arischen Sprachkunde. Zunge, Ohr, Nase. Aw. suwra. Lit. raeθ- "mischen". Arisch bhrînāti. K.Z., 50, 1922, pp. 260-75.
- LOMMEL, H. A 2365  
Lit. triszeti. K.Z., 46, 1914, p. 127.
- MAENCHEN-HELFEN, Otto J. A 2366  
Archaistic names of the Hiung-nu. C.A.J., 6, 1961, pp. 249-61.
- MAENCHEN-HELFEN, O. J. A 2367  
Germanic and Hunnic names of Iranian origin. Oriens, 10, 1957, pp. 280-3.
- MAENCHEN-HELFEN, O. J. A 2368  
Iranian names of Huns. Henning M. V., pp. 272-5.
- MAYRHOFER, Manfred A 2369  
Das angebliche iranische Etymon des Amazonen-Namens. Fest. Pisani II, pp. 661-6.
- MAYRHOFER, M. A 2370  
Katu- "Kampf" im Iranischen? K.Z., 71, 1954, p. 240.
- MAYRHOFER, M. A 2371  
Über Kontaminationen der indoiranischen Sippen von ai. takš-tvaks-, \*tvars-. Fest. Morgenstierne, pp. 141-8.

- MAYRHOFER, M. A 2372  
Zur kritischen Sichtung vorderasiatischer Personnamen. *Ig.F.*, 70 (ii), 1965, pp. 146-63.
- MEILLET, André A 2373  
A propos du groupe -ns-. *Ig.F.*, 10, 1899, pp. 61-70.
- MEILLET, A. A 2374  
D'une action de l'iranien sur l'arménien. *M.S.L.P.*, 21, 1920, pp. 187-8.
- MEILLET, A. A 2375  
La déclinaison et l'accent d'intensité en Perse. *J.A.*, ser. ix, 15, 1900, pp. 254-277.
- MEILLET, A. A 2376  
Deux notes sur le traitement et  $\delta$  en indo-iranien. *M.S.L.P.*, 14, 1906-8, pp. 190-2.
- MEILLET, A. A 2377  
La finale -ah de skr. pitúh, viduh, etc. *Mélanges Lévi*, pp. 17-33.
- MEILLET, A. A 2378  
Indo-Iranica. *M.S.L.P.*, 9, 1896, pp. 365-80.
- MEILLET, A. A 2379  
Latin interdīcō. *B.S.L.P.*, 25, 1925, p. 104.
- MEILLET, A. A 2380  
Notes Iraniennes. *M.S.L.P.*, 22, 1922, pp. 219-27.
- MEILLET, A. A 2381  
Notes sur quelques faits de morphologie: - 9, sur quelques formes anomales de thèmes zends en -ā. *M.S.L.P.*, 11, 1900, pp. 19-21.
- MEILLET, A. A 2382  
Persica. *M.S.L.P.*, 16, 1910-11, pp. 306-17; 1911-12, pp. 352-6; 19, 1914, pp. 49-59.
- MEILLET, A. A 2383  
Le relatif en perse. *M.S.L.P.*, 18, 1914, pp. 242-4.
- MEILLET, A. A 2384  
Sur certains noms de l'année. *M.S.L.P.*, 23, 1935, pp. 146-7.
- MEILLET, A. A 2385  
Sur l'aoriste sigmatique. *Fest. Saussure*, pp. 79-106.
- MEILLET, A. A 2386  
Sur le rôle et l'origine des noms d'action indo-européens en ti-. *B.S.L.P.*, 25, 1925, pp. 123-45.
- MEILLET, A. A 2387  
Sur les correspondants du mot sanskrit pātih. *Wörter und Sachen*, 12, 1929, pp. 17-19.
- MEILLET, A. A 2388  
Sur les mots iraniens empruntés par l'arménien. *M.S.L.P.*, 17, 1911-2, pp. 242-50.
- MEILLET, A. A 2389  
Sur les termes religieux iraniens en arménien. *R.E.A.*, 1, 1920-1, pp. 233-6.
- MEILLET, A. A 2390  
Sur un flottement phonétique en perse. *M.S.L.P.*, 20, 1918, pp. 112-14.
- MEILLET, A. A 2391  
Traitement de  $\eta$  en indo-iranien. *M.S.L.P.*, 16, 1910-11, pp. 67-8.
- MENASCE, J. P. de A 2392  
Iranian naxčir. *Vetus Testamentum*, 6, 1956, pp. 213-14.
- MENASCE, J. P. de A 2393  
Notes iraniennes. *J.A.*, 237, 1949, pp. 1-6.
- MINORSKY, Vladimir A 2394  
Les Tsiganes Lulī et les Lurs persans. *J.A.*, 218, 1931, pp. 281-305.
- \*MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji A 2394  
The derivation of the Gujarati word: (Karanjo or Kāranjo). *J.C.O.I.*, 20, 1932, pp. 207-9.
- MODI, J. J. A 2395  
The etymology of a few towns of Central and Western Asia as given by Eastern writers. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, 20, 1898-1901, pp. 217-33.
- MOGH DAM, M. A 2397  
A Persian-Arabic phonetic equation (gh). *Unvala M. V.*, pp. 76-9.
- MO'IN, M. A 2398  
Havarqelyā. *Akten 24. I.O.K.*, pp. 477-479.
- MO'IN, M. A 2399  
Huraxš. *Tr. 25th I.C.O.*, Vol. II, pp. 326-8.
- MO'IN, M. A 2400  
Hūraxš. *Fest. Taqizadeh*, pp. 197-202.
- \*MOLÉ, Marijan A 2401  
Iranian notes. *In Lingua Posnaniensis*, 1, Poznan, 1949, pp. 244-51.
- MÖLLER, Hermann A 2402  
Der indogermanisch-semitische Name der Plejaden. (*Zu O.L.Z. XVI, Sp. 13f.*) *O.L.Z.*, 17, 1914, cols. 62-5.
- MORDTMANN, A. D. A 2403  
Über die Endung *kart, kert, gird* in Städtenamen. *Z.D.M.G.*, 32, 1878, pp. 724-8.
- MORGENSTIERNE, Georg A 2404  
An ancient Indo-Iranian word for "Dragon". *Unvala M. V.*, pp. 95-8.
- MORGENSTIERNE, G. A 2405  
The development of Iranian R+ consonant in the Shughni group. *Henning M. V.*, pp. 334-42.
- MORGENSTIERNE, G. A 2406  
The development of R+ sibilant in some Eastern Iranian languages. *T.P.S.*, 1948, pp. 70-80.



- MOULTON, James Hope A 2407  
Excursus: foreign forms of Zoroastrian names. *In* Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . by James Hope Moulton, pp. 422-37.
- MÜLLER, F. A 2408  
Awestische, pahlawi, neupersische und armenische Etymologien – Zur armenischen Schrift – Talmudisch – Zur Erklärung der Inschrift von Behistan II, 73, and II, 83. *W.Z.K.M.*, 8, 1894, pp. 272-86.
- MÜLLER, F. A 2409  
Awestische und Neupersische Etymologien. *W.Z.K.M.*, 6, 1892, pp. 182-91; 9, 1895, pp. 166-75.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. A 2410  
Beitrag zur genaueren Bestimmung der unbekanntenen Sprachen Mittelasiens. *S.K.P.A.W.*, 1907 (II), pp. 958-60, 1 plate.
- MÜLLER, F. A 2411  
Kleine Mittheilungen: Pahlawi – Neupersisch – Avestisch – Armenisch – Geschichte Alexanders – Bundahishn. *W.Z.K.M.*, 5, 1891, pp. 63-76.
- MÜLLER, F. A 2412  
Neupersische, armenische und pahlawi Etymologien. *W.Z.K.M.*, 9, 1895, pp. 285-300.
- MÜLLER, F. A 2413  
Kleine Mittheilungen. Pahlawi, neupersische und armenische Etymologien. *W.Z.K.M.*, 7, 1893, pp. 366-82.
- MÜLLER, F. A 2414  
Kleine Mittheilungen. Pahlawi und neupersische Etymologien. *W.Z.K.M.*, 8, 1894, pp. 90-100, 180-92.
- MÜLLER, F. A 2415  
Die "persischen" Kalenderausdrücke im chinesischen Tripitaka. *S.K.P.A.W.*, 1907 (i), pp. 458-65, 1 plate.
- MÜLLER, F. A 2416  
Zu Artāi-wirāf nāmak – Der Ausdruck "Awesta" – Awestische, pahlawi, neupersische und armenische Etymologien. *W.Z.K.M.*, 10, 1896, pp. 174-84.
- MÜLLER, F. Max A 2417  
Aryan words occurring in Zend but not in Sanskrit. *In* Selected essays on language, mythology and religion, by F. Max Müller, Vol. I, pp. 225-8.
- MÜLLER, F. M. A 2418  
Aryan words occurring in Zend but not in Sanskrit. *In* Chips from a German workshop, Vol. III, Essays on language and literature, pp. 225-8. [Collected works, VII.]
- MÜLLER, F. M. A 2419  
The last result of the Persian researches in comparative philology, reported . . . *In* Outlines of the philosophy of universal history, applied to language and religion, by Christian Charles Josias Bunsen, Vol. I, pp. 110-127.
- MÜLLER, F. M. A 2420  
Note A: on the final dental of the pronominal stem *tad*. *In* Selected essays on language, mythology and religion, by F. Max Müller, Vol. I, pp. 152-4.
- NEHRING, Alphonse A 2421  
A neglected heteroclitic noun. *Language*, 16, 1940, pp. 1-11.
- NIKITINE, B. A 2422  
Notes sur le Kurde. *Fest. Pavry*, pp. 305-35.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor A 2423  
Persische Studien. *S.A.W.W.*, 116, 1888, pp. 387-423.
- NÖLDEKE, T. A 2424  
Über iranische Ortsnamen auf *kert* und andere Endungen. *Z.D.M.G.*, 33, 1879, pp. 143-56.
- NYBERG, H. S. A 2425  
Contribution à l'histoire de la flexion verbale iranien. *M.O.*, 31, 1937, pp. 63-86.
- NYBERG, H. S. A 2426  
Einige Bemerkungen zur iranischen Lautlehre. *Fest. W. Geiger*, pp. 213-18.
- NYBERG, H. S. A 2427  
Ein iranisches Wort in Buche Daniel. *M.O.*, 25, 1931, pp. 178-204.
- NYBERG, H. S. A 2428  
Un pseudo-verbe iranien et son équivalent grec. *Fest. Danielsson*, pp. 237-61.
- \*ORTERE, W. A 2429  
Beiträge zur vergleichenden Kasuslehre des Zend und Sanskrit. München, 1873.
- PAGLIARO, Antonio A 2430  
Etimologie iraniche. *Fest. Gabrieli*, pp. 189-93.
- PAGLIARO, A. A 2431  
I precendenti iranici di ar. *falak* 'cielo'. *Fest. Levi della Vida*, II, pp. 252-78.
- PERIKHANIAN, Anahit. A 2432  
Notes sur le lexique iranien et arménien. *R.E.A.*, n.s. 6, 1968, pp. 9-30.
- PICTET, Adolphe A 2433  
Les origines indo-européennes; ou les Aryas primitifs: essai de paléontologie linguistique. Paris, 1859-63, 2 vols.
- PINES, Shlomo A 2434  
The Iranian name for Christians and the 'God-fearers'. *Proceedings of the Israeli Academy of Sciences and Humanities*, 2, 1968, pp. 143-52.

- PISANI, Vittore A 2435  
Indo-iranica. R.S.O., 18, 1940, pp. 91–115.
- PISANI, V. A 2436  
Indo-iranische Miscellen. Z.D.M.G., 107, N.F. 32, 1957, pp. 551–3.
- PISANI, V. A 2437  
Neupersisch sarv. (Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der idg. Palatale.) Ig.F., 56, 1938, pp. 285–9.
- PISANI, V. A 2438  
Zum Wandel s–h im Iranischen und im Griechischen. Die Sprache, 13 (ii), 1967, pp. 206–7.
- \*PIZZI, Italo A 2439  
Paralleli indo-iranici. G.S.A.I., 7, 1893, pp. 197–242.
- POKORNY, Julius A 2440  
Die Flexion der ā-Stämme im Indo-iranischen und Armenischen. K.Z., 46, 1914, pp. 287–92.
- POKORNY, J. A 2441  
Indogermanisches etymologisches Wörterbuch. Bern, 1959.
- POUCHA, Pavel A 2442  
Zur mittelasiatischen Lehnwortkunde. Arc.O., 4, 1932, pp. 79–91.
- REICHELT, Hans A 2443  
Die indo-iran. Benennungen des Salzes. Fest. Streitberg, pp. 295–8.
- REICHELT, H. A 2444  
Iranisch. In Die Erforschungen der indogermanischen Sprachen, Band 4, 2. Hälfte, pp. 1–84. Berlin and Leipzig, 1927. Grundriss der Indogermanischen Sprach- und Altertumskunde. Geschichte der indogermanischen Sprachwissenschaft. II.
- \*RING, Maximilien de A 2445  
Du surnom de Cantapates donné a Mithra sur une inscription nouvellement decouverte a Friedberg (avril 1853). Paris, 1833, 8°.
- RUNDGREN, Frithiof A 2446  
Über einige iranische Lehnwörter im Lateinischen und Griechischen. O.S., 6, 1957, pp. 31–65.
- \*SALEMANN, C. A 2447  
Eranica 1–4. B.A.S.P., vi ser., 8, 1914, pp. 795–808.
- SANJANA, Jehangir E. A 2448  
'Varāhamihira': an Iranian name. Irani M. V., pp. 115–22.
- SAPIR, Edward A 2449  
On the etymology of Sanskrit áśru, Avestan áśru, Greek dakru. Fest. Spiegel, pp. 156–9.
- SCARCIA, Gianroberto A 2450  
Zunbīl or zanbīl. Fest. Rypka, pp. 41–5.
- \*SCHAEEDER, Hans Heinrich A 2451  
Iranica. 1. Das Auge des Königs. 2. Fu-lin von Berlin, 1934. A.G.W.G., Phil.-hist. Kl., 3 Folge, Nr. 10, 1934.
- \*SCHAEEDER, H. H. A 2452  
Iranische Beiträge 1. Schriften der Königsberger Gelehrten Gesellschaft, Geisteswiss. Klasse VI, fasc. 5, 1930.
- SCHAEEDER, H. H. A 2453  
Ein iranisches Lehnwort in den Inschriften von Mānikīāla. Z.D.M.G., 97, N.F. 22, 1943, pp. 330–2.
- SCHAEEDER, H. H. A 2454  
Zandik-Zindiq. In Iranische Beiträge I, pp. 274–91.
- SCHEEL, Helmuth A 2455  
Iranische Turfanica. Akten 24 I.O.K., pp. 438–40.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. A 2456  
Idg. zgh in den Einzelsprachen. K.Z., 54, 1927, pp. 224–53.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. A 2457  
Iranische Etymologien. W.Z.K.M., 34, 1927, pp. 216–29.
- SCHLERATH, Bernfried A 2458  
Altindisch asu-, awestisch ahu- und ähnlich klingende Wörter. Fest. Kuiper, pp. 142–53.
- SCHMID, Wolfgang P. A 2459  
Indisch-iranisch Appellativa und alteuropäische Gewässernamen. Henning M. V., pp. 376–84.
- SCHMID, W. P. A 2460  
Indo-iranisch 'nam-' "schlagen". Ig.F., 64 (II), 1959, pp. 113–18.
- \*SCHMID, W. P. A 2461  
Untersuchungen zur Stelling der Nasalpraesentia im indo-iranischen Verbal-system. Dissertation Tübingen, 1955. (Maschinschreib.)
- SCHMID, W. P. A 2462  
Zum Problem krnóti – karoti. Ig.F., 65 (II), 1960, pp. 235–48.
- SCHMIDT, Johannes A 2463  
Indogermanisches ō aus ōi in der Nominalflexion. Mit excurs: Zur Bildung des nominativus singularis. K.Z., 27, n.s. 7, 1885, pp. 369–97.
- SCHMITT, Rüdiger. A 2464  
Griechisch *μανιάκης* – ein iranisches Lehnwort. Die Sprache, 13 (i), 1967, pp. 61–4.
- SCHMITT, R. A 2465  
Zwei Bemerkungen zum Augment. K.Z., 81, 1967, pp. 63–7.
- SCHMITT, R. A 2466  
Ein neuer iranischer Bergname in Kleinasien. Beiträge zur Namenforschung, 15, 1964, pp. 297–8.



- \*SCHOEPS A 2467  
Iranisches in den Pseudoklementinen.  
Zeitschrift für die Neutestamentliche  
Wissenschaft, 1960, pp. 1—
- SCHULTZ, Wolfgang A 2468  
Iranisches bei Berossos. O.L.Z., 21,  
1918, cols. 227—36, 257—64.
- SCHULZE, Wilhelm A 2469  
Ἀρταξέρης. λίτρα. K.Z., 33, n.s. 13,  
1895, pp. 214—24.
- SCHWARTZ, Martin A 2470  
Miscellanea Iranica. Henning M. V.,  
pp. 385—94.
- SCHWEIZER-SIDLER, H. A 2471  
Die neuern arbeiten von Ascoli in  
Mailand: Studj Iráni. Articolo primo.  
Sfaldature dell'antica aspirata. —  
Frammenti linguistici. III θεος, θεός-  
(θέσφατος, ecc.) IV Realtà, bontà,  
verità — Saggi Italici. I. Le figure latine  
del detivatore originario di nomi  
d'istrumento (-TRA). Angezeigt von . . .  
K.Z., 17, 1868, pp. 135—50.
- SCHWENTNER, E. A 2472  
Eine indoiranische Bezeichnung des  
Esels. K.Z., 72, 1955, p. 197.
- SCHWYZER, Eduard A 2473  
Iranisches. Z.I.I., 6, 1928, pp. 226—43.
- SEN, Sukumar A 2474  
An Iranian trait in Indo-Aryan  
phonology. Indo-Iranica, 10 (i), 1957,  
p. 14.
- SMITH, Maria Wilkins A 2475  
Darius oder Dareus? Ig.F., 35, 1915,  
pp. 289—92.
- SMITH, M. W. A 2476  
The IE root \*meik-: \*Meiǵ- and  
Avestan Mizān. Language, 4, 1928,  
pp. 178—80.
- SOMMER, Ferdinand A 2477  
Das Femininum der u- und i- Adjektiva  
im R̥gveda und im Altiranischen. Ig.F.,  
36, 1916, pp. 165—232.
- SPECHT, Fr. A 2478  
Zur indogermanischen Sprache und  
Kultur. K.Z., 64, 1937, pp. 1—23.
- \*SPIEGEL, Friedrich von A 2479  
Beiträge zur iranischen Sprachkunde.  
Heft 1. Erlangen, 185?
- SPIEGEL, F. A 2480  
Le vocabulaire de l'unité linguistique  
aryaque. Muséon, 1, 1882, pp. 161—72.
- SPIEGEL, F. A 2481  
Zend und Zendik. Z.D.M.G., 7, 1853,  
pp. 103—4.
- STACKELBERG, R. von A 2482  
Beiträge zur persischen Lexicographie.  
W.Z.K.M., 17, 1903, pp. 47—59.
- STACKELBERG, R. von A 2483  
Iranica. Z.D.M.G., 45, 1891, pp. 620—8.
- STACKELBERG, R. von A 2484  
Persische Miscellen. Ig.F., 4, 1894,  
pp. 147—52.
- STERN, Samuel M. A 2485  
Arabico-persica. Henning M. V.,  
pp. 409—16.
- STONECIPHER, Alvin H. M. A 2486  
Graeco-Persian names. New York, 1918,  
pp. viii, 86. Vanderbilt Oriental  
Series, 9.
- STURTEVANT, E. H. A 2487  
The Indo-Hittite laryngeals. Philadel-  
phia: Linguistic Society of America,  
1942, pp. 103.
- SZEMERÉNYI, Oswald A 2488  
Contributions to Iranian lexicography.  
J.A.O.S., 70, 1950, pp. 226—36.
- SZEMERÉNYI, O. A 2489  
Greek γάλα and the Indo-European  
term for "milk". K.Z., 75, 1958,  
pp. 170—90.
- SZEMERÉNYI, O. A 2490  
Iranian studies I. K.Z., 76, 1960,  
pp. 60—77.
- SZEMERÉNYI, O. A 2491  
Iranica. Z.D.M.G., 101, N.F. 26, 1951,  
pp. 197—219.
- SZEMERÉNYI, O. A 2492  
Iranica II. Die Sprache, 12 (ii), 1966,  
pp. 190—226.
- SZEMERÉNYI, O. A 2493  
Iranica III. Henning M. V., pp. 417—26.
- SZEMERÉNYI, O. A 2494  
Vištaspā. Beiträge zur Namenforschung,  
2, 1950—1, pp. 165—77.
- TARAPOREWALA, Irach J. S. A 2495  
The word ahura in Sanskrit and the  
Gobhilas. Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.),  
pp. 143—8.
- TEDESCO, Paul A 2496  
a-Stämme und aya-Stämme im Irani-  
schen. Z.I.I., 2, 1923, pp. 281—315.
- TEDESCO, P. A 2497  
Iranica. Z.I.I., 2, 1923, pp. 34—54.
- TEDESCO, P. A 2498  
The modern Persian Yāzdeh, from the  
German of Prof. Paul Tedesco, trans-  
lated by Dr. Irach J. S. Taraporewala.  
J.C.O.I., 7, 1926, pp. 1—6.
- TEDESCO, P. A 2499  
Mots indo-iraniens communs dans les  
dialects indo-iraniens postérieurs.  
B.S.L.P., 23, 1922, pp. 114—16.
- TEDESCO, P. A 2500  
Neu-persisch yāzdāh. J.A.O.S., 42,  
1922, pp. 295—300.
- TEDESCO, P. A 2501  
Persan bānbišn. B.S.L.P., 26, 1926,  
pp. 64—6.



- TEDESCO, P. A 2502  
Persian *čiz* and Sanskrit *kī m.* Language, 21, 1945, pp. 128-41.
- TEDESCO, P. A 2503  
La racine *sed-* en indo-iranien. B.S.L.P., 24, 1923, pp. 197-204.
- TEDESCO, P. A 2504  
Slavic *lozà* and Persian *rāz*, both 'vine'. J.A.O.S., 63, 1943, pp. 149-55.
- THIEME, Paul A 2505  
Ein iranisches Kulturlehnwort in der vedischen Prosa? Z.D.M.G., 92, N.F. 17, 1938, pp. 47-52.
- THIEME, P. A 2506  
Über einige persische Wörter im Sanskrit. Z.D.M.G., 91, N.F. 16, 1937, pp. 88-146.
- TOLMAN, H. C. A 2507  
An erroneous etymology of New Persian *pādsāh*, in relation to the pr. n. *παρσιειθης* (Hdt. 3. 61). J.A.O.S., 40, 1920, pp. 200-1.
- TURNER, R. L. A 2508  
Early shortening of geminates with contemporary lengthening in Indo-Aryan. B.S.O.A.S., 53 (i), 1970 [Fest. Bailey], pp. 171-3.
- TURNER, R. L. A 2509  
Indo-Arica. II. B.S.O.A.S., 12, 1947-8, pp. 641-4.
- UNVALA, J. M. A 2510  
Iranian notes. A.I.O. Conf. XX, part 2 (ii), pp. 5-12.
- UNVALA, J. M. A 2511  
Translation of an extract from "Mafātih al 'Ulum'" of al-Khvārazmi. J.C.O.I., 11, 1928, pp. 76-110.
- VENDRYES, J. A 2512  
Les correspondances entre l'indo-iranien et l'italo-celtique. M.S.L.P., 20, 1918, pp. 265-85.
- VENDRYES, J. A 2513  
Le type verbal en \*-sk<sup>e</sup>/o- de l'indo-iranien. Mélanges Lévi, pp. 173-82.
- VULLERS, Ioannes Augustus A 2514  
Lexicon persico-latinum etymologicum, cum linguis maxime cognatis Sanscrita et Zendica et Pehlevica comparatum... accedit appendix vocum dialecti antiquioris, Zend et Pazend dictae. Bonnæ ad Rhenum, 1855-64, 2 vols, + supplement.
- WACKERNAGEL, Jacob A 2515  
Akzentstudien 1-3. N.G.W.G., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1909, pp. 50-63; 1914, pp. 20-51, 97-130.
- WACKERNAGEL, J. A 2516  
Indoiranica. K.Z., 43, 1910, pp. 277-298; 46, 1914, pp. 266-80, 55, 1928, pp. 104-12; 59, 1932, pp. 19-30; 61, 1934, pp. 190-208; 67, 1942, pp. 154-82. In Kleine Schriften, I, pp. 262-98, 331-98.
- WACKERNAGEL, J. A 2517  
Indoiranisches. S.K.P.A.W., 1918 (i), pp. 380-411.
- WACKERNAGEL, J. A 2518  
Indoiranisches. S.B.B.A., 1918, pp. 380-411. Also in Kleine Schriften, I, pp. 299-330.
- WACKERNAGEL, J. A 2519  
Mythologische Etymologika. In Aufsätze zur Kultur- und Sprachgeschichte vornehmlich des Orients. Ernst Kuhn... pp. 158-61. and Kleine Schriften, I, pp. 448-51.
- WEBER, Albrecht A 2520  
Über alt-iranischen Sternnamen. S.B.A.W., 1888, pp. 5-14.
- WEBER, Dieter A 2521  
*κερπατης*. Die Sprache, 13, 1967, pp. 65-6.
- WEBER, D. A 2522  
Zwei pontisch-iranische Personennamen. Die Sprache, 12, 1966, pp. 90-3.
- WIKANDER, Stig. A 2523  
A Central Asian loanword in Arthasāstra. Fest. Kuiper, pp. 270-4.
- WIKANDER, S. A 2524  
Problèmes irano-arméniens. Studia Linguistica, 2, 1948, pp. 48-53.
- WIKANDER, S. A 2525  
Védique KSAITA - avestique KSHAĒTA. Essai de sémantique structurale. Studia Linguistica, 5, 1951, pp. 89-94.
- \*WILHELM, Eugen A 2526  
De infinitivi linguarum sanacritae, bactricae, persicae, graecae, oscae, umbricae, latinae, goticae forma et usu. Isenaci, 1873.
- \*WILHELM, E. A 2527  
De infinitivi vi et usu. Programmabhandlung des Gymnasiums zu Eisenach, 1869.
- WILHELM, E. A 2528  
Iranica. Sonderabdruck aus den Verhandlungen des IX Internationalen Orientalisten-Congress in London und Oxford. 1892, Arische Section 8, pp. 530-9.
- WILHELM, E. A 2529  
Iranica. Actes XI<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or., pp. 261-74.
- \*WILHELM, E. A 2530  
Iranica. Sonderabdruck aus der Festschrift des Jenaer Gymnasiums zur 350 jährigen Jubelfeier des Eisenaches Gymnasiums am 18 Oct. 1894. pp. 12.

- WILHELM, E. A 2531  
Iranica. Sonderabdruck aus dem 12te  
Band der BZKIGS. B.B.K.I.G.S., 12,  
1887, pp. 101-9.
- WILHELM, E. A 2532  
Zum Übergang von der unthematischen  
in die thematische Konjugation.  
B.B.K.I.G.S., 10, 1886, pp. 314-18.
- WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. de A 2533  
La phrase en indo-iranien (d'après les  
textes védiques, vieux-perses, et  
avestiques). Actes II Con. Int. des  
Linguistes, Geneva 1931, pp. 217-18.
- WINDEKENS, A. J. Van A 2534  
Études iraniennes et tokhariennes.  
I,I: Observations sur le parthe mani-  
chéen. I,II: Les dialectes iraniens,  
orientaux du groupe 'scythique' et le  
tokharien. I,III: Quelques mots  
tokhariens d'aspect iranien. II,I: Sur  
le sens de quelques composés avestiques.  
II,II: Relations lexicologiques irano-  
tokhariennes. Muséon, 62, 1949,  
pp. 125-50, 261-74.
- WOLFF, Fritz A 2535  
Die infinitive des Indischen und  
Iranischen. 1. Theil: Die ablativisch-  
genetivischen und die accusativischen  
infinitive. Gütersloh, 1905, pp. 111.
- WOLFF, F. A 2536  
Die infinitive des Indischen und  
Iranischen. K.Z., 40, 1907, pp. 1-111.
- WRIGHT, John Clifford A 2537  
Vedic *bhūṣ-*; Iranian *būš-*, *bauš-*,  
B.S.O.A.S., 25, 1962, pp. 287-305.
- ZGUSTA, Ladislav A 2538  
Iranian names in Lydian inscriptions.  
Charisteria Orientalia; . . . Rypka,  
pp. 397-400.

### I. General (Including the very early Period)

- ALLCHIN, F. R. B 1  
The Culture Sequence of Bactria. Afghanistan, XV, i, 1960, pp. 1-20.
- ALTMAN, V. B 2  
Ancient Khorezmian Civilization in the light of the latest archaeological discoveries (1937-1945). J.A.O.S., 67, 1947, pp. 81-85.
- ANDREAS, F. C. B 3  
Über einige Fragen der ältesten Persischen Geschichte. Ver. XIII, Int. Or. Kon., pp. 93-9.
- ARUMAA, P. B 4  
Baltes et Iraniens. Fest. Pisani I, 1969, pp. 73-90.
- AYMARD, André and AUBOYER, Jeannine B 5  
L'Orient et la Grèce antique. 2nd. rev. ed. Paris: 1955. (Histoire générale des civilisations, No. I.)
- BALSARA, P. P. B 6  
Ancient Iran. Its contribution to human progress, I.L.Q. III, iii, 1933, pp. 171-179. III, iv, 1933, pp. 264-271. IV, i, 1933, pp. 55-64. IV, ii-iii, 1934, pp. 159-170. and Bombay: The Iran League, 1936, pp. ix, 125. (The Iran League Propaganda Publication. 18).
- BALSARA, P. P. B 7  
Some proofs of Persian Influence on Ancient India. Islamic Culture, IX, 1935, pp. 167-171.
- BALSARA, S. J. B 8  
Iran and India. A.I.O. Conf. 9, pp. 210-221.
- BARBEYRAC, Jean B 9  
Histoire des anciens traitez; ou, Recueil historique et chronologique des traitez répandus dans les auteurs grecs et latins et autres monuments de l'antiquité; depuis les temps les plus reculez jusques à l'Empereur Charlemagne, par Barbeyrac. Amsterdam: 1739, 2 vols. I: Qui va jusqu'à la naissance de Jesus-Christ. II: Qui contient tous le temps depuis Jesus-Christ, jusqu'à la mort de Charlemagne.
- BATLIVALA, S. H. A B 10  
Intellectual movements of Iranian in relation to non-Iranian cultural influences. Indo-Iranica, XIV, iii, 1961, pp. 25-39.
- BAUSANI, A. B 11  
Continuity and break in the literary and cultural tradition of Iran. Proc. of the XXVIth Int. Cong. of Orientalists, 1964, pp. 186-9.
- BAUSANI, A. B 12  
I fondamentali culturali dell'Iran moderno, Muhammad o Dario? A.I.O. Napoli, n.s. 9, 1959, pp. 31-50.
- BAUSANI, A. B 13  
Die Perser von den Anfängen bis zur Gegenwart. Stuttgart, 1965, pp. 191.
- \*BEAUMONT, F. M. M. de B 14  
Beautés de l'histoire de la Perse. Depuis Cyrus jusqu'à nos jours. 1st. ed. 1820, 2 vols. pp. 344, 391, Paris. 2nd. ed. 1825, 2 vols, pp. 322, 338. 12 engravings.
- BELVALKAR, S. K. B 15  
The controversy over the original home of the Aryans. J.C.O.I., 2, 1923, pp. 89-100.
- BENJAMIN, S. G. W. B 16  
Persia. London, 1888, pp. xiv, 304, + plate, 2 maps. (The Story of the Nations, 17.)
- BENVENISTE, Emile B 17  
Les classes sociales dans la tradition avestique. J.A. CCXXI, 1932, pp. 117-134.
- BENVENISTE, E. B 18  
L'Ērān-vēž et l'origine légendaire des Iraniens. B.S.O.S., VII, 1933-1935, pp. 265-274.
- BENVENISTE, E. B 19  
Les Mages dans l'ancien Iran. Paris: Maisonneuve, 1938, p. 31. (Publica-



- tions de la Société des Etudes Iraniennes 15.) S.O.A.S.
- BENVENISTE, E.** B 20  
Traditions indo-iraniennes sur les classes sociales. J.A. CCXXX, 1958, pp. 529-549.
- BERTIN, G.** B 21  
Herodotus on the Magians. J.R.A.S., 22, 1890, pp. 821-2.
- BEVERIDGE, H.** B 22  
India's debt to Persia. Festschrift Spiegel, pp. 20-22.
- BHARUCHA, S. D.** B 23  
The original abode of the Kayaniâns. In Festschrift Spiegel, pp. 18-19.
- AL-BIRUNI** B 24  
The chronology of ancient nations. Trans. by C. E. Sachau. London, 1879, pp. 464.
- BLOCH, Theodor** B 25  
Zum Postwesen der alten Perser und Inder. Wörter und Sachen, 3, 1912, pp. 135-6.
- BODE, Framroze Ardeshir** B 26  
The influence of Ancient Iran on India. J.C.O.I., 40, 1960, pp. 120-142.
- BONVALOT, A. F.** B 27  
Révolutions de la Perse ancienne et moderne. 2nd. ed. Paris, 1834, pp. 104, 12°. [1st ed. Paris, 1833.]
- \*BORK, Ferdinand** B 28  
Elam Studien. Mitteilungen der altorientalischen Gesellschaft, VII, iii.
- BOSCAWEN, W. St. C.** B 29  
The Elamite origin of Chinese Civilization. B.O.Rec. VII, No. 1, pp. 17-18.
- \*BOUVAT, L.** B 30  
Essai sur les rapports de la Perse avec l'Europe, de l'antiquité au commencement du XIX<sup>e</sup> siècle. Revue du monde Musulman: 1918, XXXVI, pp. 58-101. 1921, XLVI, pp. 23-101.
- \*BRADKE, Peter von** B 31  
Einige Bemerkungen über die arische Urzeit. Fest. Böhlingk, pp. 4-9.
- BRENTJES, Burchard** B 32  
Die iranische Welt vor Mohammed. Heidelberg, 1967, pp. 304 (including 123 plates & map).
- BRIGGS, George W.** B 33  
Brief outline of Indo-Iranian contacts. In Festschrift Pavry, pp. 55-60.
- BRIGHT, John** B 34  
A history of Israel. London, 1960. XVI maps, pp. 500.
- BROWN, T. Burton** B 35  
Azerbaijan Ancient and Modern. J.R.Cen. As. S. XXXVI, 1949, pp. 168-177.
- BROWNE, Edward Granville** B 36  
A Literary History of Persia from the earliest times until Firdawsî. Book I: On the origins and general history of the people, languages and literatures of Persia and book II: On the history of Persia from the rise of the Sásanian to the fall of the Umayyad dynasty, (A.D. 226-750). London, T. Fisher Unwin, 1902 [pp. 1-247].
- BRUNNHOFER, Hermann** B 37  
Iran and Turan: historisch-geographische und ethnologische Untersuchungen über den ältesten Schauplatz der Indischen Urgeschichte. Leipzig: Wilhelm Friedrich, 1889, pp. xxvii, 250. (Einzelbeiträge zur allgemeinen und vergleichenden Sprachwissenschaft. Heft. V.)
- BRUNNHOFER, Hermann** B 38  
Urgeschichte der Arier in Vorder- und Central-asien. Historisch geographische Untersuchungen über den ältesten Schauplatz des Rigveda und Avesta. Band I: Iran and Turan, pp. xxvii, 250 (1889). II: Vom Pontus bis zum Indus, pp. xxiii, 223 (1890). III: Vom Aral bis zur Gangâ, pp. xxv, 245 (1892). Leipzig: 1893, 3 Bde.
- CAMERON, G.** B 39  
History of Early Iran. Chicago, Univ. Press, 1936, pp. xvi, 260.
- CAMERON, G.** B 40  
Histoire de l'Iran antique [tr. E. J. Lévy]. Paris, 1937. [Originally History of Early Iran, Chicago U.P., 1936.]
- \*CAPITAN, L.** B 41  
L'histoire de l'Elam d'après les derniers travaux de la mission de Morgan: étude des séries exposées. Rev. Ecole d'Anthrop., Paris, 1902, No. 6.
- CARRÉ, Léon** B 42  
L'ancien Orient. Etudes historiques, religieuses et philosophiques sur l'Egypte, la Chine, l'Inde, la Perse... depuis les temps les plus reculés, [vol. 4, Persia]. Paris, Michel Lévy, 1874-5, 4v.
- CAUSSIN DE PERCEVAL, A. P.** B 43  
Essai sur l'histoire des Arabes avant l'Islamisme, etc. 3v. 1847-8, Nouvelle éd. 1902.
- CAVANIOL, H.** B 44  
Nidintabel. La Perse ancienne [a novel], Paris, 1862 and 1868, pp. ii, 342.
- \*CHAMPOLLION-FIGEAC, J. J.** B 45  
Histoire de la Perse. Paris, 1859, pp. 446 avec pl. color.
- CHAMPOLLION-FIGEAC, J. J.** B 46  
Histoire des peuples anciens et modernes, Asie Orientale, la Perse.

- (Illustrée de quarante peintures à l'aquarelle.) Lagny, 1857, pp. 446.
- CHAND, Tara B 47  
Ancient Iran and India. *Indo-Iranica*, XII, iv, 1959, pp. 1-17.
- CHAND, Tara B 48  
Iran and India. *Indo-Iranica*, XXII, i-ii, 1869, pp. 48-52.
- \*CHANDA B 49  
A lecture on the question of the Zoroastrian period of Indian history. *Statesman of Calcutta*, March 11th, 1916.
- CHAUMONT, Marie-Louise B 50  
Recherches sur les institutions de l'Iran ancien et de l'Arménie. I: les fonctions d'intronisateur royal et de chef de la cavalerie chez les Arsacides et les Sassanides. II: le titre et la fonction d'Argapat et de Dizpat. *J.A. CCXLIX*, 1961, pp. 297-320. *CCL*, 1962, pp. 11-22.
- \*CHILDE, V. G. B 51  
L'Orient préhistorique. Trad. E. J. Lévy, Préface du Dr. Contenau.) Paris, 1935, 298p. XXXII pl. map, 102 figs.
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur B 52  
Le premier chapitre du Vendidad et l'histoire primitive des tribus Iraniennes. København: I Kommission Hos Ejnar Munksgaard, 1943, p. 92. (Det Kgl. Danske Videnskabernes Selskab. historisk-filologiske Meddelelser. XXIX, Nr. 4.)
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur B 53  
L'Iran ancien: nouvelles recherches. *Acta Orientalia*, XII, 1934, pp. 6-12.
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur B 54  
Die Iranier. In *Kulturgeschichte des Alten Orients*, von A. Alt *et al.* 3. Abschnitt, 1. Lieferung. München: C. H. Beck'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung, 1933, pp. 201-309, 8\*-11\*, + 8 plates (illus. No's. 22-37), folding map. *Handbuch der Altertumswissenschaft*. 3. Abt., 1. Teil, 3. Band.)
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur B 55  
Les Kayanides. København: Andr. Fred Høst & Søn, 1932, pp. 166. (Det Kgl. Danske Videnskabernes Selskab. Historisk-filologiske Meddelelser XIX, 2.)
- LA CIVILISATION IRANIENNE B 56  
La Civilisation Iranienne (Perse, Afghanistan, Iran extérieur), préface de Henri Massé, introduction de René Grousset. Paris, Payot, 1952, p. 346. (Bibliothèque Historique.)
- CONTENAU, G. B 57  
La civilisation de l'Iran au IV<sup>e</sup> millénaire avant notre ère . . . Paris, Maisonneuve, 1936, p. 51. (Publications de la Société des Etudes Iraniennes et de l'Art Persan, 13.)
- COOK, J. M. B 58  
The Greeks in Ionia and the East. London, 1962, pp. 268, pl. 76, figs. 53 (7 maps).
- CUYLER-YOUNG, T. (Jr.) B 59  
The Iranian migration into the Zagros. *Iran*, V, 1967, pp. 11-34.
- A., D. A. B 60  
"Feraidoun". *Afghanistan*, 9, ii, 1954, pp. 51-53.
- DAICHES, S. B 61  
Sumerer in der Perserzeit. *Z.A.*, XXII, 1909, pp. 199-201.
- DARKÓ, E. B 62  
Influences touraniennes sur l'évolution de l'art militaire des Grecs, des Romains et des Byzantins. *Byzan.* X, 1935, pp. 443-69. XII, 1937, pp. 119-147.
- DARKÓ, E. B 63  
Le rôle des peuples nomades cavaliers dans la transformation de l'empire romain aux premiers siècles du moyen âge. *Byzan.* XVIII, 1948, pp. 85-97.
- DARMESTER, James B 64  
Coup d'oeil sur l'histoire de la Perse; leçon d'ouverture du cours de langues et littératures de la Perse fait au Collège de France le 16 Avril, 1885. Paris, Leroux, 1885, p. 67. (Bibliothèque Orientale Elzévirienne, XLIV.)
- DARMESTER, James B 65  
Persia: a historical and literary sketch, by James Darmesteter, translated from the French by G. K. Nariman. In *The religion of the Iranian peoples*, by C. P. Tiele . . . translated by G. K. Nariman. Bombay: 'The Parsi' Publishing Co., 1912, pp. 187-210. In *Persia and Parsis. Part I* (by G. K. Nariman). Bombay: The Iran League, 1925, pp. 1-38.
- DAS GUPTA, T. C. B 66  
Glimpses of ancient Indo-Iranian political and cultural affinities in the near and middle East. *Indo-Iranica*, IV, ii-iii, 1950-51, pp. 25-37.
- DAVAR, F. C. B 67  
Iran and India through the ages. Asia Publishing House: Bombay, 1963, pp. xv, 312.
- DELAPORTE, Louis Joseph B 68  
L'Iran antique (Elam et Perse) et la civilisation Iranienne. pp. xxxi, 516, pl. 8, 3 maps. (Nouvelle éd. révisée de 'La Perse antique'.) *L'Évolution de l'Humanité* No. 24, 1943. avec 3 cartes et 16 hors-texte. Albin Michel.
- DE MEYER, L. B 69  
Une famille susienne du temps des



- sukkalmahhu. *Iranica Antiqua*, I, 1961, pp. 8-19.
- DE MOOR, F. B 70  
Etude sur les plus vieilles époques de la Chaldée, de l'Élam et de l'Assyrie. *Mus.* IV, n.s. 1903, pp. 91-110.
- DE MOOR, F. B 71  
Les juifs captifs dans l'empire chaldéen depuis l'avènement de Nabuchodonosor jusqu'après la mort de Darius le Mède. *Mus.* XV, 1896, pp. 19-26; 153-174; 233-247; 321-341.
- DESAI, Palanji B. B 72  
A revised list of the Kaianian Kings. *Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 24-26.
- \*DHORME, Paul B 73  
Les Aryens avant Cyrus. *Conférences de Saint Etienne*, 1910-1911.
- \*DIEZ, Ernst B 74  
Les anciens mondes de l'Asie. [Fr. tr. of *Entschleiertes Asien*.] [?]
- DIEZ, Ernst B 75  
The ancient worlds of Asia; from Mesopotamia to the Yellow River. (Translated by W. C. Darwell from the French version by Louis Mézeray.) London, Macdonald, 1961, pp. 240.
- \*DIEZ, Ernst B 76  
*Entschleiertes Asien*. [?]
- DIN MOHAMMAD B 77  
Ancient Iran and Education. *Indo-Iranica*, I, iv, 1947, pp. 17-21.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. B 78  
Heraclitus and Iran. *History of Religions*, III, i, 1963, pp. 34-49.
- DUMÉZIL, Georges B 79  
La préhistoire indo-iranienne des castes. *J.A.* CCXVI, 1930, pp. 109-130.
- DUNCKER, M. B 80  
*Geschichte des Alterthums*. 4 Bd. Leipzig, 1877, 4 Aufl.
- \*DUPONT-SOMMER, André B 81  
Les araméens. Paris, 1949.
- FISCHEL, Walter J. B 82  
Pre-Islamic Iran - as described by Ibn Khaldun. *In Proc. of the XXVth. Int. Cong. of Orientalists*, 1964, pp. 204-208.
- FLANDIN, Eugène and COSTE, Pascal B 83  
*Perse ancienne*. Paris, 1841, Planches 4v, texte 1v, fol.
- FONAHN, Adolf B 84  
*Zur Quellenkunde der Persischen Medizin*. Leipzig: J. J. Barth, 1910, pp. vi, 152.
- FONTANE, Marius B 85  
*Histoire universelle: II. Les Iraniens*, Zoroastre (de 2500 à 800 av. J.-C.) Paris, 1881, pp. 447.
- FONTANE, Marius B 86  
*Histoire universelle: IV. les Asiatiques* (4000-550), p. 513, 2 maps. V. la Grèce (1300-480), pp. 487, 7 maps. Paris, 1881-1910.
- FORBES, Robert B 87  
*Bitumen and petroleum in antiquity*. Leiden. 1936, 6 tables, 2 maps, 54 figs.
- \*FORSTER, Charles B 88  
*Monuments of Assyria, Babylonia and Persia, with a new key for the recovery of the lost ten tribes*. London, 1859.
- FOUCHER, A. *et al.* B 89  
*L'Iran extérieur* (A. Foucher, R. Grousset, G. Dumézil). *In La civilisation iranienne*. Chapitre X, pp. 321-341.
- \*FOUGERES, Gustave, CONTENAU, Georges, JOUGUET, Pierre, GROUSSET, René et LESQUIER, Jean B 90  
*Les premières civilisations*. Paris, Alcan, 1929, pp. 477, 3 cartes.
- FRASER, J. B. B 91  
An historical and descriptive account of Persia from the earliest ages to the present time. Chapt. III: ancient history of Persia. Chapt. IV: ancient religion of Persia. Chapt. V: antiquities of Persia. Edinburgh: Oliver and Boyd, 1834 [pp. 98-208]. (Edinburgh Cabinet Library, XV.)
- FRYE, R. N. B 92  
*The Charisma of Kingship in ancient Iran*. *In Proc. of the XXVth. Int. Cong. of Orientalists*, 1964, pp. 209-210.
- FRYE, R. N. B 93  
*The Charisma of Kingship in ancient Iran*. *Iranica Antiqua*, IV, 1964, pp. 36-54.
- FRYE, R. N. B 94  
*The Heritage of Persia*, pp. 349, pl. 126. (First published 1963, New York. Published as Mentor paperback 1966, New York.)
- \*FRYE, R. N. B 95  
*De Erfenis der Perzen*. Amsterdam: Meulenhoff, 1963, pp. 254, pl. 60.
- FRYE, R. N. B 96  
*Iran and Israel*. *Fest. Eilers*, 1967, pp. 74-84.
- \*FRYE, R. N. B 97  
*Persia*. Rev. ed. London, 1968, pp. 128.
- \*FRYE, R. N. B 98  
*La Persia pre-Islamica* (trad. di Q. Maffi). Milano, 1963.
- \*FRYE, R. N. B 99  
*Persien*. Darmstadt, 1965, pp. 575, 4 Farbtafeln, 8 Schwarz-weiss Abb.



- FRYE, R. N. B 100  
Remarks on Baluchi history. C.A.J., VI, 1961, pp. 44–50.
- FRYE, R. N. B 101  
Sughd and the Sogdians: a comparison of archaeological discoveries with Arabic sources. J.A.O.S., 63, 1943, pp. 14–16.
- \*GABRIELLI, Francesco B 102  
Un passo di Erodoto e uno del Marzbān-nāmēh. R.S.O., XVII, 1937, pp. 111–113.
- GAERTE, W. B 103  
Das Weltbild der protoelamischen Kultur. Anthropos, XIV–XV, 1919–1920, pp. 1–15.
- \*GAGNOL, P. B 104  
Histoire ancienne (temps préhistoriques: Égyptiens; Chaldéens; Juifs; Perses; Grecs). Paris: 2nd. ed. 1904.
- GALLING, K. B 105  
Die Politik der Perser und die Heimkehr aus Babel (summary). Proc. XXII Con. Or., p. 583.
- GEIGER, Bernhard B 106  
Zum Postwesen der Perser. W.Z.K.M., XXIX, 1915, pp. 309–314.
- GEIGER, W. B 107  
Civilization of the eastern Irānians in ancient times; with an introduction on the Avesta religion by Dr. Wilhelm Geiger . . . translated from the German by Darab Dastur Peshotan Sanjana. I: ethnography and social life. II: The old Iranian polity and the age of the Avesta. London, Henry Frowde, 1885–6, 2v. Vol. I, pp. lxiii, 252, Vol. 2, pp. 295.
- GEIGER, W. B 108  
Ostīrānische Kultur im Altertum. Erlangen: Andreas Deichert, 1882, pp. viii, 520, + folding map.
- \*GHAVAMI, Assad B 109  
De la médecine Persane au cours des âges et en particulier l'hygiène dans la Perse antique. Paris, 1937, pp. 71, 8<sup>o</sup>.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. B 110  
Invasions des nomades sur le Plateau Iranien aux premiers siècles du 1er. millénaire avant J.-C. In Mellink, 'Dark Age and Nomads', pp. 3–8.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. B 111  
L'Iran: des origines à l'Islam. Paris: Payot, 1951, p. 330. (Bibliothèque Historique)
- GHIRSHMAN, R. B 112  
Iran from the earliest times to the Islamic conquest. (Harmondsworth): Penguin, 1954, pp. 368, +48 pl. [Pelican books, A 239]
- \*GHIRSHMAN, R. B 113  
Iran. Protoiranier, Meder und Achämeniden. München: C. H. Beck, 1964.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. B 114  
Persia from the origins to Alexander the Great. Translated by Stuart Gilbert and James Emmons. London: Thames and Hudson, 1964, pp. 440, 2 maps.
- GHOSH, Batakrishna B 115  
Pre-Zoroastrian Iran. Indo-Iranica, II, i, 1947, pp. 21–28.
- GNOLI, Gherardo B 116  
Ricerche storiche sul Sīstān antico. Roma: Is. M.E.O., 1967, pp. xviii, 155, pl. VIII. (Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente. Centro studi e scavi archeologici in Asia. Reports and memoirs 10.)
- GOBINEAU, le Comte de B 117  
Histoire des Perses d'après les auteurs orientaux, grec et latins, et particulièrement d'après les manuscrits orientaux inédits. Paris, Henri Plon, 1869, 2v.
- GOBINEAU, le Comte de B 118  
Persische Studien, I: Die Wanderstämme Persiens, pp. 689–699. Z.D.M.G., II, 1857, pp. 689–707, 2 pl. Druckfehler, p. 744.
- GOREKAR, N. S. B 119  
Cultural relations between India and Iran. Indo-Iranica, XIX, i, 1966, pp. 5–16.
- \*GOSHAL, U. N. B 120  
The alleged Achaemenid and Hellenistic influences upon the administration of the Maurya Empire. Fest. Banerjea, pp. 76–85.
- GRAY, Louis H. B 121  
Formal peace negotiations and peace treaties between pre-Muhammadan Persia and other states. Modi M. V. pp. 136–153.
- GRAY, L. H. B 122  
The kings of early Irān according to the Sidrā Rabbā. Z.A. XIX, 1905–6, pp. 272–287.
- GROUSSET, René B 123  
Les civilisations de l'Orient. Vol. I: Chapt. IV, la civilisation Perse. pp. 95–142. Paris: G. Cres, 1929, 4v.
- GROUSSET, R. B 124  
An outline of the history of Persia by René Grousset, translated by Phyllis Ackerman. In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, Vol. 1., Chapt. 3, pp. 59–105.

- GROUSSET, R. B 125  
 Persian pre-Islamic civilization. *In* The civilisation of the East, by René Grousset, translated from the French by Catherine Alison Phillips. Vol. I: The Near and Middle East. London: Hamish Hamilton, 1931, pp. 112–162.
- GUENOT, L. B 126  
 La Perse ancienne et nouvelle; mœurs, coutumes, religion, finances, gouvernement, configuration géographique, suivie de notes. Paris: 1862, pp. 47 (brochure).
- GUNE, P. D. B 127  
 The Indo-Iranian migrations in the light of the Mitani records. *J.C.O.I.*, I, 1922, pp. 1–7.
- GÜNTERT, Hermann B 128  
 Der arische Weltkönig und Heiland: Bedeutungsgeschichtliche Untersuchungen zur indo-iranischen Religionsgeschichte und Altertumskunde. Halle: Max Niemeyer, 1923, pp. x, 439.
- HĀDĪ ḤASAN B 129  
 A history of Persian navigation, by Hādi Ḥasan, with a foreword by Sir Muḥammad Iqbāl. London: Methuen, 1928, pp. xiv, 176, + 11 pl.
- HĀDĪ ḤASAN B 130  
 Persian navigation in legendary times. *In* A history of Persian navigations, by Hādi Ḥasan. London: Methuen, 1928, pp. 3–13.
- HALEVY, Joseph B 131  
 The Nation of the Mards. The Babylonian and Oriental Record, IV, No. 4. 1890.
- HALEVY, J. B 132  
 Traces d'influences indo-parsie en Abyssinie. *Rev. Sém.* IV, 1896, pp. 258–65.
- HALL, Harry Reginald B 133  
 Babylon and the Medes and Persians: from the fall of Nineveh to the defeat of Xerxes (606–479 B.C.). *In* The ancient history of the Near East, from the earliest times to the battle of the Salamis by H. R. Hall. London: Methuen, 1913, pp. 543–587, 33 pl. 1 map.
- \*HARLEZ, Charles de B 134  
 Les aryas et leur première patrie. *Revue de Linguistique et de Philologie Comparée.* Reprint? – Paris, 1880.
- HEICHELHEIM, F. M. B 135  
 Geschichte Kleinasiens von der Eroberung durch Kyros II. bis zum Tode des Heraklios I. (547v. Chr.–641n. Chr.) *In* Handbuch der Orientalistik. I. Abt., II. Band, 4. Abschn., Lfg. I (1966), pp. 32–98.
- HEICHELHEIM, F. M. B 136  
 Geschichte Syriens und Palästinas von der Eroberung durch Kyros II. bis zur Besitznahme durch den Islam. (547v. Chr. – 641/2n. Chr.) *In* Handbuch der Orientalistik. I. Abt., II. Band, 4. Abschn., Lfg. 1. (1966), pp. 99–290.
- HERTEL, Johannes B 137  
 Die Methode der arischen Forschung. Leipzig: H. Haessel, 1926, p. 80. (Sächsische Forschungsinstitut in Leipzig. Forschungsinstitut für Indogermanistik, indische Abteilung, 5. Indo-iranische Quellen und Forschung für Indogermanistik en. Beiheft zu Heft VI).
- HERTZ, Amelia B 138  
 Die Kultur um den Persischen Golf und ihre Ausbreitung. *From Klio*, Beiheft XX, N.F., Heft VII, pp. 152, Leipzig, 1930. Aalen, 1963.
- HERZFELD, Ernst B 139  
 Early historical contacts between the Old-Iranian empire and India. *Festschrift Vogel*, pp. 180–184.
- HERZFELD, E. B 140  
 Old Iranian 'Peership'. *B.S.O.A.S.*, VIII, 1935–7, pp. 937–45.
- \*HERZFELD, E. B 141  
 The Persian Empire. Studies in geography, history and ethnography of the ancient Near East. *From the posthumous papers of E. Herzfeld*, 1968, ed by G. Walser.
- HINZ, Walter B 142  
 Aufstieg und Untergang des Perserreiches. *B.I.C.F.* I, 1969, pp. 121–138.
- HINZ, W. B 143  
 Iran: Politik und Kultur von Kyros bis Rezā Schah. Leipzig: Bibliographisches Institut, 1938, pp. 140, +16 plates. (Meyers Kleine Handbücher, II.)
- HINZ, W. B 144  
 Persia c. 2400–1800 B.C. *In* C.A.H., Vol. I, Chapt. 23. Cambridge U.P., 1963.
- HINZ, W. B 145  
 Persia c. 1800–1500 B.C. *In* C.A.H., Vol. 2, Chapt. 7. Cambridge U.P., 1964.
- HINZ, W. B 146  
 Das Reich Elam. Stuttgart: Kohlhammer, 1964, p. 159 [16]. (Urban-Bücher. Die Wissenschaftliche Taschenbuchreihe, 82.)
- \*HOFFMANN-KUTSCHKE, Arthur B 147  
 Die Wahrheit über Kyros, Darius und Zarathuschtra: Beiträge zur Erforschung der älteren arischen Geschichte der Perser zur Zeit des Darius I, nach



- Zarathushtra Spitama und ihre Bedeutung für die Weltgeschichte. Berlin, 1910.
- HOMJI, N. D. Minochehr B 148  
The Iranian Civilization. *Indo-Iranica*, XV, ii, 1962, pp. 34-7.
- HOROVITZ, J. B 149  
Hebrew-Iranian synchronisms. *In Festschrift Pavry*, pp. 151-55.
- \*HOVELACQUE, Abel B 150  
Observations sur un passage d'Hérodote concernant certaines institutions Perses. Paris, 1875, pp. 28.
- HUART, Clément. B 151  
Ancient Persia and Iranian civilization. [English translation by C. K. Ogden.] London: Kegan Paul, Trench, Trubner, 1927, pp. xix, 249. (The History of Civilizations.)
- HUART, Clément and DELAPORTE, Louis B 152  
La Perse antique et la civilisation iranienne. Paris: La Renaissance du livre, 1925, pp. xv, 294, 4 pl. and 1 folding map. (L'Évolution de l'Humanité, synthèse collective, XXIV.) Nouvelle éd. — L'Iran antique: Élam et Perse et la civilisation iranienne . . . par C. Huart et L. Delaporte. Paris: Éditions Albin Michel, 1943, pp. xxx, 516, +16 pl. and 3 folding maps. Reprint: avec une postface et une bibliographie complémentaire de Paul Masson-Oursel, 1952, pp. xxx, 528.
- HUOT, Jean Louis B 153  
Persia. Vol. I., from the origins to the Achaemenids. Geneva, 1965, pp. 220, 91 illus, 62 in colour, and maps. (English translation by H. S. B. Harrison.)
- HYDE, Thomas B 154  
Veterum Persarum et Parthorum et Medorum Religionis Historia; autor est Thomas Hyde (inner title reads: Historia Religionis Veterum Persarum, eorumque Magorum). Oxford, 1700. 2nd. ed. Oxonii: E Typographeo Clarendoniano, 1760, pp. [xlv], 580, +18 plates.
- ILIFFE, J. H. B 155  
Persia and the ancient world. *In The legacy of Persia*, edited by A. J. Arberry, pp. 1-38. Oxford, 1953.
- INOSTRANCEV, C. B 156  
Note sur un point de l'histoire ancienne de Khârezm. *J.A.*, X<sup>e</sup>. série, 15, 1910, pp. 141-5.
- ISHIDA, Mikinosuke B 157  
The *Hu-chi*, mainly Iranian girls, found in China during the T'ang period. *M.R.D.T.B.*, 1961, 20, pp. 35-40.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. B 158  
Persia past and present: a book of travel and research. New York, 1906.
- JAMGERCHINOV, B. D., KOZHEM-YAKO, P., AITBAEV, M. T., KOZHEMBERDIEV, E. and VINNIK, D. F. B 159  
The history of cultural relations of Kirghizstan with some countries of Asia in connection with the latest archaeological data. 25th. Int. Cong. Or., Moscow, 1960, Vol. III, sect. X, pp. 5-15.
- JEAN, Charles F B 160  
Le milieu biblique avant Jésus-Christ. Tome I (seul), *Histoire et Civilisation*. Paris, 1922, pp. xxi, 359.
- \*JONES, Sir William B 161  
Anniversary discourse on the Persians. 1789.
- JORET, Charles B 162  
Les plantes dans l'antiquité et au moyen âge. *Histoire, usages et symbolisme*. 1re partie (1897), Égypte, Chaldée, Assyrie, Judée, Phénicie. 2e partie (1904), l'Iran et l'Inde. Paris, 1897-1903.
- JUSTI, Ferdinand B 163  
Geschichte der orientalischen Völker im Altertum. Berlin, 1884, pp. 547. [Flathe, T., *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte*, Band I.]
- JUSTI, F. B 164  
Geschichte Irans von den ältesten Zeiten bis zum Ausgang der Sāsāniden. *Gr. Ir. Phil.* Bd. II, Abschnitt III, Nr. 2 (Geschichte und Kultur), pp. 395-550.
- \*KAPADIA, Jamshedji Palanji B 165  
History of the rise and fall of the Parsi Empire from the remotest times up to its subversion by the Arabs in the middle of the seventh century. Bombay, 1906-9, 2V.
- KAPPERS, C. U. Ariëns B 166  
An introduction to the anthropology of the Near East in ancient and recent times, by C. U. Ariëns Kappers with a chapter on Near Eastern bloodgroups by Leland W. Parr, p. 196. Amsterdam: Noord-Hollandische Uitgeversmaatschappij, 1934.
- KATRAK, J. C. B 167  
Civilization and culture of ancient Iran. *Indo-Iranica*, XXI, iii, 1968, pp. 11-26.
- KATRAK, J. C. B 168  
Friendly relations between Iran and India from ancient times. I.O.P., Tehran, 1960, pp. 20-23.
- \*KAZEMAINI, K. and BABYAN, Samuel S. B 169



- Zoor Khanek. Iranian ancient athletic exercises. Tehran, 1964.
- \*KEITH, Arthur Berriedale B 170  
The early history of the Indo-Iranians. Fest Bhandarkar, pp. 81-92.
- KEITH, A. B. B 171  
The home of the Indo-Europeans. In Fest. Pavry, pp. 189-199.
- KEITH, A. B. B 172  
Mitanni, Iran and India. Modi M. V., pp. 81-94.
- \*KERGLIGER, R. B 173  
Les primitifs, L'Egypte, l'Inde et la Perse. Bruxelles, 1919.
- KERSHASP, P. B 174  
Studies in ancient Persian history. London, 1905, pp. x, 186.
- KHACHAYAR, Ali-Asghar B 175  
Le culte d'état chez la nation iranienne (démontré à travers les âges en vue de la paix). Paris, 1936, pp. ii, 217.
- KINCAID, C. A. B 176  
An ancient Persian house The kings of Pontus. Modi M. V., pp. 45-61.
- KING, L. W. B 177  
On the origin of the province of Kommagene. J.H.S., XXXIII, 1913, pp. 356-359.
- KLIMA, O. B 178  
Wie sah die persische Geschichtsschreibung in der vorislamischen Periode aus? Ar. Or. 36, 1968, pp. 213-232.
- KLJAŠTORNYJ, S. G. B 179  
Sur les colonies sogdiennes de la Haute Asie. Ural-Altäische Jahrbücher, 33, 1961, 1961, pp. 95-7 [Fest. Gabain].
- KÖNIG, Frederich Wilhelm B 180  
Der persische Grosskönig Uša. (Zur Technik der Fälschungen.) O.L.Z., XLI, 1938, pp. 487-8.
- KORNEMANN, Ernest B 181  
Der Kampf um Arabien und Indien im Altertum. Int. Mon. Wiss. Kunst und Technik, XV, 1921, pp. 449-474.
- KRAMERS, J. H. B 182  
De historische rol van Elam. (Analecta Orientalia) I, pp. 255-264.
- KRAMERS, J. H. B 183  
The earliest period of Iranian history, assured data and problems. Analecta Orientalia I, pp. 232-254.
- KRAMERS, J. H. B 184  
L'Iran dans l'histoire et dans la légende. Analecta Orientalia I, pp. 275-291.
- KUKA, Mehrjibhai Noshervanji B 185  
Prehistoric relations between Iran and Egypt. In Fest. Spiegel, pp. 31-39.
- LABAT, René B 186  
Elam and western Persia c. 1200-1000 B.C., In CAH., Vol. II, chapt. 32. New ed. 1964, fasc. no. 23, p. 31.
- LABAT, R. B 187  
Elam c. 1600-1200 B.C. In CAH., Vol. II, chapt. 29. Cambridge, 1963.
- LACOUPERIE, Terrien de B 188  
From ancient Chaldea and Elam to early China: A historical loan of culture. BO. Rec. V, 2, 3, 4, 12, 1891.
- LACOUPERIE, T. de B 189  
Origins from Babylonia and Elam of the early Chinese civilization: A summary of the proofs. BO. Rec. III, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10, 1889.
- LACOUPERIE, T. de B 190  
Origins of the early Chinese civilization from Babylonia, Elam and later Western sources. A summary of the proofs (contd.). BO. Rec. VI, 2, 1892.
- LAUFER, Berthold B 191  
Sino-Iranica: Chinese contributions to the history of civilization in ancient Iran; with special reference to the history of cultivated plants and products. (The Blackstone Expedition.) Chicago, 1919, (Field Museum of Natural History Publication, 201. Anthropological Series XV, 3, pp. iv, 185-630.) E.U.L., reprint: Tapei, 1967.
- LAW, B. C. B 192  
Early Iranian and Indian culture and civilization. Indo-Iranica, XX, ii, 1967, pp. 1-10.
- LEHMANN, C. F. B 193  
Die Einwanderung der Armenier im Zusammenhang mit den Wanderungen der Thrakier und Iranier. Ver. XIII. In. Or. Kon., pp. 130-140.
- \*LINDINGER, Johann Simon B 194  
... très humble invitation de J. S. Lindinger, recteur du gymnase réformé, accompagnée d'un mémoire sur les anciens Perses, à un exercice oratoire qui aura lieu le 18 Octobre 1756, à deux heures de l'après midi. Halle (s.d.), in-4°.
- LLOYD, Seton B 195  
Twin rivers: a brief history of Iraq from the earliest times to the present day. [Chapts. IV-VII, Achaemenian Persians; Alexander and the Seleucid Greeks; Parthian Persians; Sassanian Persians.] Bombay, 1943. 2nd. ed. Bombay, 1947, pp. 78-139.
- LOCKHART, Laurence B 196  
Iranian petroleum in ancient and medieval times. J.I.P., 25, no. 183, 1939, pp. 1-18.

- LOCKHART, L. B 197  
Persian petroleum in ancient and medieval times. II<sup>e</sup>. Cong. mon. du Pétrole, Paris, juin, 1937, pp. 1-9, map.
- LOCKHART, L. B 198  
Persia as seen by the West. I: The Achaemenian Empire. II: The Persian Period (249 B.C.—A.D. 226). III: The Sassanian period (A.D. 226-641). In *The legacy of Persia*, ed. A. J. Arberry, pp. 318-38.
- MADANI, Mir Hamid B 199  
Die gesellschaftlichen Zustände im iranischen Altertum; dargestellt nach den iranischen Heldensagen; Inaugural Dissertation. Tübingen, 1967 (photocopy of typewritten copy).
- MALCOLM, Sir John B 200  
History of Persia from the most early period to the present time. London, 1815, 2V.
- MALLOWAN, M. E. L. B 201  
Early Mesopotamia and Iran. London, 1965, pp. 142, illus. (43 of them coloured).
- \*MALLOWAN, M. E. L. B 202  
Mesopotamië en Iran. Amsterdam, 1966, pp. 144, 142 pl. [= De vroegste beschavingen.]
- MARKHAM, Clements R. B 203  
A general sketch of the history of Persia. London, 1874, pp. xxxviii, 565, + folding map.
- MARKWART, Josef B 204  
Beiträge zur Geschichte und Sage von Iran. Z.D.M.G., 49, 1895, pp. 628-672.
- MARKWART, J. B 205  
Die Sogdiana des Ptolemaios. *Orientalia*, nova ser. 15, 1946, pp. 123-149, 286-323.
- MARKWART, J. B 206  
Untersuchungen zur Geschichte von Eran. Heft I: Göttingen: Dieterich'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung, 1896. (Reprint from *Philologus*, LIV, pp. 489-527 and LV, pp. 212-240. Heft II: Leipzig: Dieterich'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung 1905, rep. from *Philologus* supp. Band X, Heft I.
- MASANI, Rustom P. B 207  
Organization of society in ancient India and Iran. *Indo-Iranica*, IV, ii-iii, 1950-1, pp. 1-8.
- MASPERO, G. C. C. B 208  
Histoire ancienne des peuples de l'Orient. Paris, various eds.
- MASSÉ, H. et al. B 209  
Données permanentes de l'histoire iranienne, In *La civilisation iranienne*, pp. 32-41, chapt. II.
- \*MAUNDER, Annie S. D. B 210  
Iranian migrations before history. *Scientia*, 1913, pp. 113-124.
- MAYER, Rudolf B 211  
Die Bedeutung Elams in der Geschichte des alten Orients. *Saeculum* VII, 1956, pp. 198-220.
- MAYRHOFER, M. B 212  
Die Indo-Arier im Alten Vorderasien. Mit einer analytischen Bibliographie, 1966, Wiesbaden, p. 160, 2 Tafeln, 1 Karte.
- MAZAHERI, A. B 213  
La famille iranienne aux temps anté-islamiques. Paris, 1938, pp. 301, +2p supplement (errata).
- MEHTA, N. C. B 214  
Ancient Iranian education. *A.I.O.*, XII, iii, pp. 706-8.
- MEYER, Eduard B 215  
Die ältesten datierten Zeugnisse der iranischen Sprache und der zoroastri-schen Religion. *K.Z.*, 42, 1909, pp. 1-27.
- MEYER, E. B 216  
Die Entstehung des Judenthums. Eine historische Untersuchung. Halle, 1896, pp. v, 243.
- MEYER, E. B 217  
Das erste Auftreten der Arier in der Geschichte. *S.K.P.A.W.*, i, 1908, pp. 14-19.
- MEYER, E. B 218  
Geschichte des Alterthums. I Bd. Stuttgart, 1884, pp. 501-10.
- MEYER, E. B 219  
Die iranischen Stämme, die Restaura-tionszeit und die Begründung des Perserreichs. In *Geschichte des Alterthums. I: Geschichte des Orients bis zur Begründung des Perserreichs*. 6. Buch. Stuttgart, 1884-1902, 5 vols. (Vol. I, 1884, pp. 497-619.)
- MILLAR, Fergus B 220  
The Roman Empire and its neighbours. London, 1967, 1970, pp. xii, 362.
- MILTNER, Franz B 221  
Der Okeanos der persischen Weltreich-sidee. *Saeculum*, 3, 1952, pp. 522-555.
- MINORSKY, Vladimir B 222  
Les origines des Kurdes. *Actes XX<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or.*, pp. 143-152.
- MINORSKY, V. B 223  
Roman and Byzantine campaigns in Atropatene. *B.S.O.S.*, XI, 1943-46, pp. 243-265, + pl. I & II. And in: *Iranica*; twenty articles by V. Minorsky, pp. 86-108.
- MIRKHOND B 224  
History of the early kings of Persia from Kaiomars, the first of the



- Peshdadian dynasty to the conquest of Iran by Alexander the Great. Translated from the original Persian of Mirkhond, with notes and illustrations by David Shea. London, 1932, pp. iv, 441.
- MIRONOV, N. D. B 225  
Aryan vestiges in the Near East of the second millenium B.C. *Acta Orientalia*, XI, 1933, pp. 140-217.
- MITCHELL, B. M. B 226  
Cyrene and Persia. *J. Hell. S.*, 86, 1966, pp. 99-113.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji B 227  
The bas-relief of Beharâm Gour at Naksh-i-Rustam, and the horse in ancient Irân; two papers read by J. J. Modi, before the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society and the Bombay Anthropological Society. Bombay, 1895, p. 33.
- MODI, J. J. B 228  
Cashmere and the ancient Persians. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XIX, 1895-7, pp. 237-248.
- MODI, J. J. B 229  
Education among the ancient Irânians. Bombay, 1905, pp. viii, 58.
- MODI, J. J. B 230  
A few materials for a chapter in the early history of Bactria, collected from some Iranian sources. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XXIV, 1917, pp. 1-13.
- MODI, J. J. B 231  
The rat problem and the ancients. *Anthrop. Papers*, I, Bombay, 1911, pp. 355-65.
- MODI, J. J. B 232  
The physical character of the Arabs; their relations with the ancient Persians. *Anthrop. papers*, III, pp. 8-51.
- MODI, J. J. B 233  
The physical character of the Arabs; their relations with Ancient Persians. *J.A.S.*, Bombay, XI, 1917-21, pp. 724-768.
- MODI, J. J. B 234  
The influence of Iran on other countries. Bombay, 1954, *K.R. Ca. Or. Inst.*, pp. x, 177.
- MODI, J. J. B 235  
The Persian origin of the Kurds and the Tajiks. *Anthrop. Papers*, II, pp. 40-6.
- MODI, J. J. B 236  
Wine among the ancient Persians, a lecture delivered on 2nd. June 1888. *Asiatic papers*, III, Bombay 1927, pp. 231-46.
- MOHAMMAD ALI B 237  
Aryana or ancient Afghanistan. Afghanistan, X, iv, 1965, pp. 22-40. XI, i, 1956, pp. 25-40. XI, ii, 1956, pp. 21-40. XI, iii, 1956, pp. 21-40. XI, iv, 1956, pp. 25-40. XII, i, 1957, pp. 29-57.
- MOHL, Jules B 238  
Extraits du Modjmel al-Tewarikh: relatifs à l'histoire de la Perse, traduits par J. Mohl. *JA. série III*, XI, 1841, pp. 136-181, intro., chapt. VII. chapt. 9, section I. pp. 258-301, intro., chapt. VII (cont.). chapt. 9, section II. pp. 320-361, intro., chapt. VII (cont.). chapt 9, section II (cont.). xii (1841), pp. 497-536, chapt. 9, section II. xiv (1842), pp. 113-152, chapt. 9, section III, serie IV, i (1843), pp. 385-432.
- MO'IN, M. B 239  
sâhân-e kiyani va haxâmanesi dar atar-al-baqiya, Amuzes va parvares, 15/1, 8, 9, 1324/1945, pp. 23-52.
- MOLÉ, Marijan B 240  
Les implications historiques du prologue du livre d'Artâ Virâz. *R.H.R.*, 139, 1951, pp. 36-44.
- MOLÉ, M. B 241  
L'Iran ancienne. Paris, 1965, p. 119. (Religions du monde.)
- MORGAN, Jacques de B 242  
L'industrie néolithique et le Proche Orient. *Syria*, IV, 1923, pp. 23-37.
- MORGAN, J. de B 243  
Des origines des Sémites et de celles des Indo-Européens. *Rev. de Synthèse Historique*, XXXIV, 1922, pp. 7-34.
- \*MORGAN, J. de B 242  
La féodalité en Perse, son origine, son développement, son état actuel. *Rev. Ethnog, Soc. Paris*, 1912, pp. 169-90.
- MORGAN, J. de B 245  
Le monde oriental avant l'histoire. *L'Asie antérieure et l'Egypte. L'Anthropologie*, XXXIV, 1924, pp. 17-56, 229-53.
- NAFICY, Abbas B 246  
La période anté-islamique. *In La médecine en Perse des origines à nos jours*. Paris, 1933 [I, Partie: Aperçu sommaire sur l'histoire de la médecine en Perse. I chapt., pp. 11-23.]
- NAG, Kalidas B 247  
Iran's pre-historic civilization and after. *Indo-Iranica*, 7, iii, 1954, pp. 23-30.
- NEUSNER, Jacob B 248  
A history of the Jews in Babylonia. I: The Parthian period. II: The early Sasanian period. III: From Shapur I to Shapur II. Leiden, 1965-68, 3V. (*Studia Post-Biblica*, IX, XI, XII.)



- \*NIKBI, IBN MASUD B 249  
Histoire des Rois de Perse, des Khalifes, de plusieurs dynasties, par M. Silvestre de Sacy. Acad. des Inscriptions, etc. Paris, 1797, II, pp. 315-385.
- NISSEN, H. J. B 250  
Südbabylonien in parthischer und sasanidischer Zeit. Z.D.M.G., 1969, supp. 1, pt. 3, pp. 1034-
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor B 251  
Aufsätze zur persischen Geschichte. Leipzig, 1887, pp. vii, 158.
- NÖLDEKE, T. B 252  
Études historiques sur la Perse ancienne. Traduction par Oswald Wirth. Paris, 1896, pp. iii, 243. (Bibliothèque d'Histoire Orientale.)
- NÖLDEKE, T. B 253  
Die Ghassânischen Fürsten aus dem Hause Gafnâ's. A.A.W.B., 1887, Phil.-hist. Kl. Abh. II, pp. 1-63.
- OLMSTEAD, A. T. B 254  
The new history of ancient Persia. B.A.I.P.A.A., IV, iii, 1936, pp. 115-119.
- OPPERT, Jules B 255  
Commentaire historique et philologique du livre d'Esther d'après la lecture des inscriptions perses. A.P.C., IX, 1864, pp. 7-28.
- OSTEN, H. von der B 256  
Die Welt der Perser. Stuttgart, 1956, pp. 299, + folding map.
- OUSELEY, W. B 257  
Epitome of the ancient history of Persia: extracted and translated from the Jehan Ara, a Persian manuscript, by W. Ouseley. London, 1799, pp. xxxvi, 92, +2 folding plates.
- PALOU, Christiane et PALOU, Jean B 258  
La Perse Antique. Paris, 1962, pp. 128, 2 figs. ('Que sais-je?' no. 979.)
- PAPER, Herbert H. B 259  
Notice of a posthumous manuscript of Ernst Herzfeld. J.A.O.S., 76, 1956, pp. 31-33.
- PATEL, Manilal B 260  
Civilization in ancient Iran. V-B.Q. Aug. 1935, pp. 1-7.
- PEETERS, Paul B 261  
Recherches d'histoire et de philologie orientales. Bruxelles, 1951, 2V. (Subsidia Hagiographica, 27.)
- PERROT, George B 262  
Les rapports de la Perse et de la Grèce. R.E.G., 1889, II, pp. 113-23.
- \*LA PERSIA E IL MONDO GRECO-ROMANO B 263  
(Roma 11-14 aprile 1965) Roma, 1966, pp. 616, illus. = Problemi Attuali di Scienza e di cultura, No. 76.
- \*PEZARD, Maurice B 264  
Importance de la civilisation de la Perse, depuis les Achéménides jusqu'aux Sassanides. Cong. Hist. de l'Art. Paris, 1921, I, p. 235.
- PIGULEVSKAYA, N. B 265  
Les villes de l'état iranien aux époques parthe et sassanide: contribution à l'histoire sociale de la Basse Antiquité. Paris, 1963, pp. viii, 266, + folding map. (École Pratique des Hautes Études, Sorbonne. VIe section.) (Documents et Recherches sur l'économie des pays byzantins, islamiques et slaves et leurs relations commerciales au moyen âge. VI.)
- POUR-E DAVOUD B 266  
A brief review of Iranian history. (Government research Fellowship Lectures.) J.C.O.I., 28, 1935, pp. 116-136.
- POUR-E DAVOUD B 267  
Persia and India. Ir. L. Q. III, iv, 1933, pp. 246-257.
- POUR-E DAVOUD B 268  
Turan. (Government Research Fellowship Lectures.) J.C.O.I., 28, 1935, pp. 21-45.
- \*RAFFENEL, T. C. B 269  
Resumé de l'histoire de la Perse depuis l'origine de l'empire des Perses jusqu'à ce jour. Paris, 1825.
- RAGOZIN, Zenaïde Alexeïevna B 270  
The story of Media, Babylonia and Persia, including a study of the Zend-Avesta or religion of Zoroaster, from the fall of Nineveh to the Persian war. (Contd. from: "The Story of Assyria".) New York, 1886. (The Story of the Nations.)
- RAO, S. R. B 271  
Contacts between Lothal and Susa. In Proc. XXVIth. Int. Cong. Or. 1964, pp. 35-7, four plates.
- RAWLINSON, H. C. B 272  
Foreign influence in the civilization of ancient India, 900 B.C. - 400 A.D. J.B.B.R.A.S., XXIII, 1914, pp. 217-238.
- REHATSEK, E. B 273  
Contact of the Jews with the Assyrians, Babylonians, and Persians from the division of the Hebrew Monarchy into two Kingdoms (B.C. 975) till the entrance of Alexander the Great into Jerusalem (B.C. 333) and a view of Jewish civilization. J.B.B.R.A.S., XII, 1876, pp. 219-299.
- REINAUD B 274  
Relations politiques et commerciales

- de l'empire romain avec l'Asie orientale (l'Hyrcanie, l'Inde, la Bactriane et la Chine), pendant les cinq premiers siècles de l'ère chrétienne, d'après les témoignages latins, grecs, arabes persans, indiens, et chinois. *JA.*, Sér. VI, 1, 1863, pp. 93-234, 297-441, +4 folding maps.
- ROGERS, Robert William B 275  
A history of ancient Persia; from its earliest beginnings to the death of Alexander the Great. New York, 1929, pp. xv, 393.
- ROLLIN, C. B 276  
Histoire ancienne par Rollin, accompagnée d'observations et d'éclaircissements historiques par M. Letronne, 10 Vols. Paris, 1846, 2e. ed. Une autre édition: Paris, 1826, avec des notes de F. Guizot.
- ROSS, E. Dennison B 277  
The Persians. Oxford, 1931, pp. 142, + 16 pl., folding map.
- \*ROUSSEAU, J. B. B 278  
Notice historique sur la Perse ancienne et moderne et sur ses peuples en général; suivie de plusieurs tables relatives à la géographie et à la chronologie de cet empire. Marseille, 1818.
- \*ROUSSEL, Pierre; CLOCHE, Paul et GROUSSET, René B 279  
La Grèce et l'Orient des guerres médiques à la conquête Romain. Paris, 1928, pp. 556, 2 cartes.
- ROY, Brajdeo Prasad B 280  
Iran as known to Kálidásá. *Indo-Iranica*, 19, ii, 1966, pp. 23-28.
- RUMPF, Walter B 281  
West-östlicher Kulturaustausch im Spiegel der neueren Forschung. *G.-R.M.*, XXII, 1934, pp. 31-44.
- \*SACHAU, Eduard B 282  
Zur Geschichte und Chronologie von Khwârizm. Wien: 1873. (S.B.W.A. Phil.-hist. Klasse, LXXIII.)
- SADRE, M. K. B 283  
Relations de l'Iran avec l'Europe de l'Antiquité, du moyen âge et la France des origines à la Révolution de 1789. Preface: A. de la Pradelle. Les Editions internationales, 1938, p. 287.
- SAFA, Dh. B 284  
"pezeski dar iran-e pisaz eslâm", *Salname-ye kesvar-e iran*, 5, 1329/1950, pp. 44-60.
- \*SALES, Delisle de B 285  
Histoire d'Assyrie . . . avec des vues sur la population de l'Asie. Paris, 1780.
- \*SANGUELEH, Azami B 286  
Le Pétrole en Perse. Paris. [?]
- \*SANJANA, Dastur Dârâb Peshotan B 287  
Civilization of the Eastern Iranians. [?]
- SANJANA, D. D. P. B 288  
Eastern Iranian civilization in Avesta times. *Coll. works*, 1932, pp. 81-333.
- SANKALIA, H. D. B 289  
New light on the Indo-Iranian or Western Asiatic relations between 1700 B.C. - 1200 B.C. *Artibus Asiae* 26, 1963, pp. 312-332.
- SAYCE, A. H. B 290  
Indians in Western Asia in the fifteenth century B.C. *In Fest. Pavry*, pp. 399-402.
- SCHAEDEER, H. H. B 291  
Der Mensch in Orient und Okzident: Grundzüge einer eurasiatischen Geschichte; herausgegeben von Grete Schaefer. München, 1960, pp. 428. Sammlung Piper: Probleme und Ergebnisse der Modernen Wissenschaft.
- SCHAEFER, Hermann B 292  
Im Lande der Könige: Streifzüge durch Persian. Düsseldorf, 1966, p. 280.
- \*SEIGNOBOS, Charles B 293  
Histoire des anciens peuples de l'Orient Paris, 1897, pp. 436, 110 figs., 5 cartes.
- SHAMASATRY, R. B 294  
India under the Iranians. *J.C.O.I.*, 1, 1922, pp. 75-84.
- SITARAM, K. N. B 295  
Iranian influence on Indian Culture. *J.C.O.I.*, 2, 1923, pp. 1-88.
- SMITH, Vincent A. B 296  
On the question of the Zoroastrian period of Indian History. *J.R.A.S.*, 1915, pp. 800-2.
- \*SPIEGEL, Friedrich B 297  
Die auswärtigen Beziehungen Persiens. Das Ausland, 1863-6.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. B 298  
Zwei ethnographische Fragen. I: Erân und Turân. II: Erân und die Semiten. Das Ausland, 1872.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. B 299  
Sprachvergleichung und Urgeschichte. *Deutsche Revue*, 1882.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. B 300  
Ktesias als Geschichtsschreiber. 1. Kenntnisse und Charakter des Ktesias. 2. Die königlichen Annalen der Perser. 3. Die Darstellung der assyrischen Geschichte. 4. Die Geschichte der medischen Dynastie. 5. Die Geschichte der Perser. Das Ausland, 1877.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. B 301  
Die kulturhistorische Stellung des alten Erân - Die Arier und die arische



- Einwanderung in Indien. Das Ausland, 1860.
- SPIEGEL, F. B 302  
Érân: das Land zwischen dem Indus und Tigris; Beiträge zur Kenntniss des Landes und seiner Geschichte. Berlin, 1863, pp. vii, 384.
- SPIEGEL, F. B 303  
Éran und Irân. B.B.K.I.G.S., IX, 1885, pp. 189-92.
- SPIEGEL, F. B 304  
Érânische Alterthumskunde. I: Geographie, Ethnographie und älteste Geschichte. II: Religion. Geschichte bis zum Tode Alexanders des Grossen. III: Geschichte, Staats- und Familienleben, Wissenschaft und Kunst. Leipzig: Wilhelm Engelmann, 1871-8, 3V.
- SPIEGEL, F. B 305  
Vistâspa oder Hystaspes und das Reich von Baktra. S.H.Z., pp. 1-21, Band 44, 1880 (N.F.8.).
- SPOONER, D. B. B 306  
The Zoroastrian period of Indian history. J.R.A.S., 1915, pp. 63-89, 405-455, with note by V. A. Smith, pp. 800-802; also in Bengali. *And Bengali of Calcutta*, 11th March, 1916.
- SUNDERLAND, E. B 307  
Early man in Iran. *In* The Cambridge History of Iran. Vol. 1, Chapt. 12, pp. 395-408. Cambridge, 1968.
- SWIATKOWSKI, Witold B 308  
Studia nad dawna obyczejojoscia Iranu. (Les Etudes sur les moeurs anciennes de l'Iran.) Etudes Iraniennes, (Studia Iranskie), III, 1945, pp. 29-112.
- SYKES, P. M. B 309  
A history of Persia. Vol. I. London, 1915, pp. xxvi, 544, + 83 pl. and folding map in pocket. 2nd ed. 1921, 3rd ed. 1930 (reissued 1969).
- TOPOROV, V. N. B 310  
Parallels to ancient Indo-Iranian social and mythological concepts. Fest. Kuiper, pp. 108-120.
- UFFORD, Quarles van B 311  
De geschiedenis van Noord-West Iran in in de Voor-Achaemenidische tijd. Persica, I, 1963-4, pp. 1-7.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 312  
Political and cultural relations between Iran and India. A.B.O.R.I., XXVIII, 1947, pp. 165-189.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 313  
Religious and commercial history of Susa. Indo-Iranica, V, ii, 1951, pp. 1-15.
- VADET, J. C. B 314  
Le souvenir de l'ancienne Perse chez le philosophe Abu-l-Hasan al-Amiri. (m.381 H) Arabica, XI, 1964, pp. 257-271.
- VAUX, W. S. W. B 315  
Persia from the earliest period to the Arab conquest. London n.d. pp. 192. (Ancient History from the Monuments.)
- \*VERBRUGGEN, Hendrick B 316  
Zoeklicht op Oud-Perzië. Hasselt, Heideiland, 1964, pp. 119, 16 pl.
- \*VORDERASIEN B 317  
(Hethiter, Babylonier, Perser, Nabataer und Kalifen.) Hrsg. von U. Mann, M. Lindner, V. F. Hell, F. Wiesner. Ludwigsburg, Württemberg, pp. 88, illus.
- WACHTSMUTH, Friedrich B 318  
Zur Altersbestimmung der vorgeschichtlichen Kulturen des Zweistromlandes. A.O., 1939-41, 15, pp. 194-203.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von B 319  
The title 'King of Kings'. Fest. Pavry, pp. 488-490.
- WIDENGREN, Geo. B 320  
Recherches sur le féodalisme iranien. Or. Suec., V, 1956, pp. 79-182, map.
- \*WIDENGREN, Geo. B 321  
Feudalismus im alten Iran. *In*: Studia Ethnographica Upsaliensia, Vols. 1-5.
- WIKANDER, Stig B 322  
Der arische Männerbund. Lund, 1946, pp. 111.
- WILSON, H. H. B 323  
Ariana antiqua: a descriptive account of the antiquities and coins of Afghanistan. London, 1841, pp. xvi, 452, 25 pl. + folding map.
- WILSON, Robert Dick B 324  
The title 'King of Kings' in the scripture. P.T.R., Jan. 1917, XV, pp. 90-145.
- WRIGHT, Edwin M. B 325  
The eighth campaign of Sargon II of Assyria 714 B.C. J.N.E.S., II, 1943, pp. 173-186.
- YAR-SHATER, E. B 326  
Review of A. Ghirshman, "Iran from the Earliest times to the Islamic Conquest", M.D.A., V/3, 1337/1958, pp. 96-101.
- YAR-SHATER, E. B 327  
Review of E. Poor-Davood, "horzmazd-nâme", Soxan, IV/4, 1332/1953, pp. 344-346.
- \*ZABOROWSKI, S. B 328  
Les peuples aryens d'Asie et d'Europe; leurs origines en Europe: la civilisation proto-aryenne. Encyclopédie Scientifique, Paris, 1908.



## II. The Medes

- ALFRINK, B. B 329  
Darius Medus, *Biblica*, IX, 1928,  
pp. 316-40.
- AUCHINCLOSS, W. S. B 330  
Darius the Median. *Bibliotheca Sacra*,  
66, 1909, pp. 536-8.
- DAS AUSLAND B 331  
Chronologie der medischnen Könige.  
Das Ausland, XXIX, 1856, p. 672.
- BARNETT, Richard D. B 332  
Xenophon and the wall of Media.  
*J. Hell. S.*, 83, 1963, pp. 1-26.
- BOSANQUET, J. W. B 333  
Chronology of the Medes, from the  
reign of Deioces to the reign of Darius,  
the son of Hystaspes, or Darius the  
Mede. *J.R.A.S.*, XVII, 1860, pp. 39-  
69.
- CAVAIGNAC, E. B 334  
À propos du début de l'histoire des  
Mèdes. *J.A.*, 249, 1961, pp. 153-162.
- CULICAN, William B 335  
The Medes and the Persians. London,  
1965, pp. 260. (Ancient peoples and  
places, 42.)
- DELATTRE, A. B 336  
*Medica. Mus.* III, 1884, pp. 320-4.
- DE MOOR, Fl. B 337  
Agonie et fin de l'empire d'Assyrie.  
*Mus.* XIII, 1894, pp. 239-253. XIV,  
1895, pp. 57-62.
- DE MOOR, Fl. B 338  
La dynastie déjocide. Une contribu-  
tion à l'histoire de Médie. *Mus.* XVIII,  
1899, pp. 1-26.
- HALEVY, Joseph B 339  
Balthasar et Darius le Mède. *R.S.*, II,  
1894, pp. 186-91.
- \*HARLEZ, Charles de B 340  
The Medic origin of Zoroastrianism.  
*The Academy*, 18, 1880, pp. 155-
- HORNER, Joseph B 341  
Daniel, Darius the Median, Cyrus the  
Great: a chronological historical study.  
Based on results of recent researches  
and from sources Hebrew, Greek,  
cuneiform etc., Pittsburg, 1901,  
pp. 142.
- HÜSING, Georg B 342  
*Amuhitá. O.L.Z.*, XVIII, 1915,  
pp. 232-5.
- HÜSING, G. B 343  
*Arbaka. O.L.Z.*, XVIII, 1915, pp. 327-  
331.
- HÜSING, G. B 344  
*Artöstá. O.L.Z.*, XIX, 1916, pp. 41-45.
- HÜSING, G. B 345  
*Assurbānapar. O.L.Z.*, XVI, 1913,  
pp. 438-440.
- HÜSING, G. B 346  
*Aštuwega. O.L.Z.*, XVI, 1913, pp. 97-  
101.
- HÜSING, G. B 347  
*Aštuwega II*, 553-550. *O.L.Z.*, XVII,  
1914, pp. 60-62.
- HÜSING, G. B 348  
*Hwahšatara I*, pp. 33-7. *Hwahšatara II*,  
pp. 111-113. *O.L.Z.*, XVIII, 1915.
- \*KONIG, F. W. B 349  
*Älteste Geschichte der Meder und  
Perser.* Leipzig, 1934.
- LABAT, René B 350  
*Kastariti, Phraorte, et les débuts de  
l'histoire mède. J.A.*, 249, 1961,  
pp. 1-12.
- LENORMANT, François and BABELON,  
Ernest B 351  
*Livre VII: Les Mèdes et les Perses. In  
Histoire ancienne de l'Orient jusqu'aux  
guerres médiques, par François  
Lenormant . . . continuée par Ernest  
Babelon. 9me. ed. - Paris, 1881-1888,  
6 vols. Vol. V, 1887, pp. 351-499 and  
Appendix 6, p. 504; Vol. VI, 1888,  
pp. 1-102.*
- LENORMANT, F. and CHEVALLIER, E. B 352  
*The Medes and Persians. In: The  
students manual of Oriental history: a  
manual of the ancient history of the  
East to the commencement of the  
Median wars. London, 1869-1870,  
2 vols. Vol. II, 1870, pp. 1-142,  
Book V.*
- OPPERT, Julius B 353  
*On the Median dynasty, its nationality  
and its chronology. Tr. 2nd. Int. Cong.  
Or. 1874, pp. 35-45.*
- OPPERT, J. B 354  
*Le peuple et la langue des Mèdes. Paris,  
1879, pp. xi, 296.*
- PRZYLUSKI, J. B 355  
*Les Mages et les Mèdes. R.H.R.*, 102,  
1940, pp. 85-101.
- RAWLINSON, G. B 356  
*The third Monarchy: Media. [With  
Appendix: translation of the first  
Fargard of the Vendidad, pp. 238-  
240.] In The five great monarchies of  
the ancient Eastern World: or, the  
history, geography and antiquities of  
Chaldea, Assyria, Babylon, Media and  
Persia. London, 1862-7, 4 vols., Vol.  
III, 1865, pp. 1-240, + folding map.*
- ROWLEY, H. H. B 357  
*Darius the Mede and the four world  
empires in the book of Daniel: a  
historical study of contemporary  
theories. Cardiff, 1935, pp. xxxiv,  
195.*

- \*SPIEGEL, Friedrich B 358  
Dejokes und die Anfänge der medischen Herrschaft. Das Ausland, 1858.
- SPIEGEL, F. B 359  
Das Volk der Meder und seine Geschichte nach den neuesten Forschungen. Das Ausland, LIII, 1880, pp. 581-587.
- TORREY, Charles C. B 360  
Medes and Persians. J.A.O.S., 66, 1946, pp. 1-15.
- WATSON, C. F. B 361  
Darius the Median identified: or, the true chronology of the ancient monarchies recovered. London, 1885, pp. 249.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von B 362  
Die Meder und Ostiran. Actes XVIIIe. Cong. Int. Or., pp. 99-100.
- WILSON, R. Dick. B 363  
Darius the Mede. P.T.R., XX, 1922, pp. 177-211.
- ### III. The Achaemenids
- ABBOTT, Jacob B 364  
History of Cyrus the Great. New York, 1850, pp. vii, 11-289.
- ABBOTT, J. B 365  
History of Darius the Great. New York, 1850, pp. vi, 286; London, 1850, pp. 219.
- ABBOTT, J. B 366  
History of Xerxes the Great. New York, 1850, pp. vii, 302; London, 1851 and 1854. BM.
- ACKROYD, Peter R. B 367  
Two Old Testament historical problems of the Early Persian Period. J.N.E.S., XVII, 1958, pp. 13-27.
- AFRICA, Thomas W. B 368  
Herodotus and Diodorus on Egypt. J.N.E.S., 22, 1963, pp. 254-8.
- \*AHL, Augustus William B 369  
Outline of Persian history based on the Cuneiform inscriptions. (Studies in philology and history, ed. H. C. Tolman & W. L. Fleming.) New York, 1922.
- ALFÖLDI, A. B 370  
Königsweihe und Männerbund bei den Achämeniden. In Heimat und Humanität. Fest. für Karl Meuli, Basel, 1957, pp. 11-16.
- ALFRINK, Bern. B 371  
Der letzte König von Babylon. Biblica, IX, 1928, pp. 187-205.
- \*AMIAUD, A. B 372  
Cyrus, roi de Perse. Mélanges Renier, Recueil de travaux publiés par l'École pratique des Hautes Études. Paris, 1886, pp. 241-60.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. B 373  
The names of the Achaemenians in Alberuni. A.I.O. Conf., XII, iii, pp. 692-702.
- ARKWRIGHT, W. B 374  
The Cabalians of Herodotus. J. Hell. S. 34, 1914, pp. 64-5.
- ASMUSSEN, Jes Peter B 375  
The death of Cambyses D. B. 1, 43 uvamarsiyus. B.I.C.F., I, 1969, pp. 21-28.
- ASMUSSEN, J. P. B 376  
Historiske tekster fra Achaemenideten, oversat. Munksgaard, 1960, pp. 152. (Selskabet til historiske Kildeskrieters Oversaettelse. XIII, ii.)
- ATKINSON, Kathleen Mary Tyrer (previously, CHRIMES) B 377  
The legitimacy of Cambyses and Darius as Kings of Egypt. J.A.O.S., 76, 1956, pp. 167-177.
- AUSTIN, R. P. B 378  
Athens and the Satraps' Revolt. J. Hell. S. 64, 1944, pp. 98-100.
- BABELON B 379  
La chronologie des vois de Citium: étude sur quelques points de l'histoire de Chypre sous la domination des perses achéménides. Mus. XI, 1892, pp. 220-238 & 289-306.
- BABELON, E. B 380  
Nouvelles remarques sur l'histoire de Cyrus. A.P.C., n.s. IV, 1881, pp. 674-683.
- BANG, Wilhelm B 381  
Zur Religion der Achaemeniden. Z.D.M.G., 43, 1889, p. 674.
- BARNES, W. E. B 382  
The two servants of Jehova, the Conqueror and the Sufferer in Deutero-Isaiah. E.T., VIII, 1896-7, pp. 28-31.
- \*BARNETT, H. Villiers B 383  
Les Persans à Monaco. Étude sur l'origine du nom de lieu Gaumatâ-Monaco. 1916, pp. 26, + figs.
- \*BENGTSON, H. B 384  
Griechen und Perser. Die Mittelmeerwelt im Altertum. I. Frankfurt, 1965, pp. 424, 24 plates.
- BENGTSON, Hermann B 385  
The Greeks and the Persians, from the 6th. to the 4th. centuries, pp. 478, 8 maps, 37 pl. and figs. Weidenfeld & Nicholson Universal History. V. London, 1968-9.
- BEWER, Julius A. B 386  
The Gap between Ezra, chs. 1 & 2. A.J.S.L.L., 36, 1919-20, pp. 18-26.



- BLOCHET, E. B 387  
Les slaves sujet de Darius. *Rev. de l'or. Chr.* 4, 3e. ser. 1924-5, pp. 430-5.
- BÖHL, F. M. T. de Liagre B 388  
Die Babylonischen Prätendenten zur Anfangszeit de Darius (Dareios) I. *Bibl. Or.*, XXV, 1968, pp. 150-153.
- BÖHL, F. M. T. de Liagre B 389  
Die babylonischen Prätenden zur Zeit Xerxes. *Bibl. Or.* XIX, 1962, pp. 110-114.
- BOISSIER, A. B 390  
Pacorus ou Xerxès? *Z.A.*, 11, 1896, pp. 83-4.
- BOVON, Anne B 391  
La representation des guerriers perses et la notion de barbare dans la lèfe moitié du Ve. siècle. *B.C.H.*, 87, 1963, pp. 579-602.
- \*BOVON, Eugène B 392  
Les Juifs sous la domination perse. Étude historique présentée à la Faculté de théologie de l'Eglise évangélique libre du Canton de Vaud par Eugène Bovon. Lausanne, 1885, pp. 159, 1 map.
- \*BRISSON, Barnabé B 393  
De Regio Persarum principatu. *Libri tres. Ex aduersariis V.C., B.B.S.P.P.* (i.e. B. Brisson). Strasburg, 1710, pp. 16, 488, 1590, 8°.
- \*BRUNNER, Gottfried B 394  
Der Nabuchodonosor des Buches Judith. Berlin, 1940.
- BURN, Andrew Robert B 395  
Persia and the Greeks, the defence of the West, c.546-478 B.C. London, 1962, XVI, + 386 pp. 15 maps.
- CAMERON, George G. B 396  
Ancient Persia. *In* The idea of history in the ancient Near East, by Roland H. Bainton *et al.* New Haven, 1955, pp. 77-97. American Oriental Series, 38.
- CAMERON, G. G. B 397  
Darius and Xerxes in Babylonia. *A.J.S.L.*, LVIII, 1941, pp. 314-325.
- CAMERON, G. G. B 398  
Darius' daughter and the Persepolis inscriptions. *J.N.E.S.*, I, 1942, pp. 214-218.
- CAMERON, G. G. B 399  
Darius, Egypt and the 'Lands beyond the Sea'. *J.N.E.S.*, II, 1943, pp. 307-313.
- CARY, M. B 400  
The Peace of Callias. *C.Q.*, XXXIX, 1945, pp. 87-91.
- CASPARI, M. O. B. B 401  
Stray notes on the Persian Wars. *J. Hell. S.*, 31, 1911, pp. 100-109.
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur B 402  
Sur la question des sources de la "Cyropédie" de Xénophon. *Atti XIX Con. Or.*, pp. 248-9.
- CLAY, Albert T. B 403  
Gobryas: governor of Babylonia. *J.A.O.S.*, 41, 1922, pp. 466-467.
- CONTENAU, G. *et al.* B 404  
L'Iran antique: les Achéménides. (G. Contenau, E. Benveniste, A. Aymard, A. Godard, R. Ghirshman, G. Dumézil, P. J. de Menasce, J. Filiozat, A. Dupont-Sommer.) *In* La civilisation iranienne. Chapt. III, pp. 42-74.
- COX, G. W. B 405  
The Greeks and the Persians. 9th. ed. London, 1893, pp. xx, 211, 5 maps. Epochs of Ancient History.
- DADACHANJI, R. K. B 406  
On the Cyropaedia. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XXI, 1904, pp. 552-561.
- DANDAMAYEV, Muhammad A. B 407  
Forneg slaves on the estates of the Achaemenid kings and their nobles. *Tr. 25th Int. Cong. Or.*, II, pp. 147-154.
- DANDAMAYEV, M. A. B 408  
Die Lehnsbeziehungen in Babylonien unter den ersten Achämeniden. *Fest. Eilers*, 1967, pp. 37-42.
- DEICHGRÄBER, K. B 409  
Die Perser des Aischylos. *N.G.W.G.*, 1941, Nr. 8, *Phil.-hist. Kl.* (F.G. 1, N.F. Bd. 4, Nr. 5), pp. 155-202.
- DELATTRE, A. B 410  
Cyrus, d'après une nouvelle méthode historique. *Mus.* II, 1883, pp. 442-459 and 599-600.
- DELATTRE, A. B 411  
Cyrus dans les monuments assyriens. *Mus.*, VII, 1888, pp. 236-243.
- DELATTRE, A. B 412  
Encore un mot sur la prétendue origine susienne de Cyrus. *Mus.*, II, 1883, p. 53.
- DELATTRE, A. B 413  
L'Exactitude et la critique en histoire d'après un Assyriologue. (Réponse à M. Sayce.) *Mus.*, VII, 1888, pp. 573-583.
- DEMAREST, Irving C. B 414  
Persian allusions in Pausanias. *In* *Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 514-519.
- DE MOOR, L'Abbé Fl. B 415  
Étude exégétique sur le passage de Daniel, ix, 23-26. *R.B.*, I, 1892, pp. 65-79.
- DE MOOR, Fl. B 416  
Le Temple reconstruit par Zorobabel. *Mus.*, VIII, 1889, pp. 364-371, 467-473, 541-551. IX, 1890, pp. 1-15.



- DESAI, Palanji Barjorji B 417  
The ostracism of the Achaemenides from the Pahlavi works and the Shah Nameh. *In* Fest. K. R. Cama, 1900, pp. 29–39.
- \*DHORME, E. B 418  
La religion des Achéménides. R.B., n.s. XII, 1915, pp. 15–
- DIEZ, Ernst B 419  
King Darayavaush proclaims . . . *In* Ernst Diez. The Ancient worlds of Asia . . . pp. 78–86.
- DUBBERSTEIN, Waldo H. B 420  
Critical note: the chronology of Cyrus and Cambyses. A.J.S.L.L., LV, 1938, pp. 417–19.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques B 421  
Religion et politique de Cyrus à Xerxès. Persica, III, 1967–8, pp. 1–9.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. B 422  
Religion et politique de Cyrus à Xerxès. B.I.C.F., I, 1969, pp. 53–64.
- EHTÉCHAM, Mortéza B 423  
L'Iran sous les Achéménides: contribution à l'étude de l'organisation sociale et politique du premier Empire des Perses. Fribourg, 1946, pp. 197. (Université de Lausanne. École des Sciences Sociales et Politiques.)
- ERBT, W. B 424  
Esra und Nehemia. O.L.Z., 1909, XII, pp. 154–161.
- EVERS B 425  
Das Emporkommen der persischen Macht unter Cyrus (nach den neuentdeckten Inschriften). Programm des Königstadts Realgymnasiums. Berlin, 1884, pp. 40, 1 map.
- FARELL, W. J. B 426  
The Route of Cyrus the Younger through Syria. J. Hell. S., 81, 1961, pp. 153–5.
- FOUCHER, A. B 427  
Données de l'histoire de l'Afghanistan jusqu'à l'Islam: les satrapies orientales des Achéménides. *In* La civilisation iranienne, Chapt. VIII, pp. 243–6.
- \*FOUCHER, A. B 428  
Les satrapies orientales de l'empire achéménide. Compte rendu de l'Acad. des. Inscr. et B. — Lettres. Paris, 1938, pp. 336.
- FRIEDRICH, Johannes B 429  
Zur Glaubwürdigkeit Herodots — Das angebliche Reiterdenkmal des Dareios und seine urartäische Parallele. Die Welt als Geschichte, II, 1936, pp. 107–116.
- GALLING, Kurt B 430  
Studien zur Geschichte Israels im persischen Zeitalter. Tübingen, 1964, pp. vii, 222, 2 maps.
- \*GALLING, Kurt B 431  
Syrien in der Politik der Achämeniden bis zum Aufstand des Megabyzos 448 v chr. Der Alte Orient, 36, 1937, pp. 51–
- GHIRSHMAN, Roman B 432  
La civilisation achéménide et l'Urartu. *In* A locust's leg: studies in honour of S. H. Taqizadeh. London, 1962, pp. 85–88.
- GNOLI, Gherardo B 433  
Considerazioni sulla religione degli Achemenidi alla luce di una recente teoria. S.M.S.R., XXXV, 1964, pp. 239–250.
- GOW, A. S. F. B 434  
Notes on the 'Persae' of Aeschylus. J. Hell. S. 48, 1928, pp. 133–158.
- GRUNDY, G. B. B 435  
The Account of Salamis in Herodotus. J. Hell. S. 17, 1897, pp. 230–240.
- GRUNDY, G. B. B 436  
Artemisium. J. Hell. S., 17, 1897, pp. 212–229.
- GRUNDY, G. B. B 437  
The Great Persian War and its preliminaries; a study of the evidence, literary and topographical . . . with illus. London, 1901, pp. xiii, 591.
- HĀDĪ HASAN B 438  
Achaemenian navigation. *In* A history of Persian navigation. London, 1928, pp. 17–41.
- HALEVY, Joseph B 439  
Cyrus et l'origine des Achéménides, Mus., II, 1883, pp. 43–52 and 247–260.
- \*HALEVY, J. B 440  
Cyrus et le retour de l'exil. R.E.J., 1880, p. 171.
- HALEVY, J. B 441  
Note sur quelques points controverses de l'histoire de Cyrus. Annales de Phil. chrétienne, n.s. III, 1880, pp. 568–576.
- HALEVY, J. B 442  
Le royaume héréditaire de Cyrus. 8th Int. Or. Cong., 1889 (Stockholm). Sect. Sémitique B., pp. 153–163.
- \*HALEVY, J. and WILHELM, E. B 443  
Le royaume héréditaire de Cyrus. R.E.J., XXXVIII, 1889, pp. 161–78.
- HALLER, M. B 444  
Die Kyros-Lieder Deuterojesajas. *In* EUXAPIETHPION vor Hermann Gunkel, Vol. I, pp. 261–277.
- HALLOCK, Richard T. B 445  
Darius I, the King of the Persepolis

- Tablets. J.N.E.S., I, 1942, pp. 230-2.
- HAMMOND, N. G. L. B 446  
The Battle of Salamis. J. Hell. S. 76, 1956, pp. 32-54.
- HARLEZ, Charles de B 447  
L'âge de Néhémie et d'Esdras. Mus., XI, 1892, pp. 83-6.
- HARLEZ, C. de B 448  
Conclusion. (Cyrus et l'origine des Achéménides.) Mus., II, 1883, pp. 261-268.
- HARLEZ, C. de B 449  
Cyrus était-il roi de Perse ou de Susiane? Mus., I, 1882, pp. 280-288 and 557-570. (Sayces reply, pp. 548-556.)
- HARLEZ, C. de B 450  
La religion persane sous les Achéménides. Mus., XIV, 1895, pp. 362-374.
- HERTEL, Johannes B 451  
Achaemeniden und Kayaniden: ein Beitrag zur Geschichte Irans. Leipzig, 1924, pp. 104, + 4 folding tables. (Indo-Iranische Quellen und Forschungen, V.)
- HERZFELD, Ernst B 452  
Dareios Soter. A.M.I., III, 1931, pp. 1-11.
- HERZFELD, Ernst B 453  
Die Religion der Achaemeniden. R.H.R., 113, 1936, pp. 21-41.
- HERZFELD, Ernst B 454  
The Iranian religion at the time of Darius and Xerxes. Religions, 15, 1936, pp. 20-8.
- \*HERZFELD, Ernst B 455  
Smerdis und Pseudosmerdis. A.M.I., V, Berlin, 1933, pp. 125-42.
- HERZFELD, Ernst B 456  
Der Tod des Kambyses: hvāmršyuš amryatā. B.S.O.A.S., VIII, 1935-7, pp. 589-97. [Grierson Fest.]
- HERZFELD, Ernst B 457  
Aufsätze zur altorientalischen Archäologie. IV: Xerxes Areios: Beitrag zur medischen Geschichte und zum achaemenidischen Heerwesen. A.M.I., VII, 1935, pp. 82-137, + 6 pl.
- HIGNETT, C. B 458  
Xerxes' invasion of Greece. Oxford, 1963, pp. xvi, 496, + 1 map.
- HINZ, Walther B 459  
Das erste Jahr des Grosskönigs Dareios. Z.D.M.G., 92, N.F. 17, 1938, pp. 136-173.
- HINZ, W. B 460  
Zur achämenidischen Hofverwaltung; nach den Funden im Schatzhaus von Persepolis. Z.D.M.G., 108, N.F. 33, 1958, pp. 126-132.
- HIRSCHY, Noah Calvin B 461  
Artaxerxes III Ochus and his reign, with special considerations of the Old Testament sources bearing upon the period. Chicago, 1909, pp. v, 85.
- HOONACKER, A. van B 462  
Néhémie et Esdras. Une nouvelle hypothèse sur la chronologie de l'époque de la restauration. Mus. IX, 1890, pp. 151-184, 317-351, 389-401.
- HOONACKER, A. van B 463  
Zorobabel et le second temple. Mus. X, 1891, pp. 72-96, 232-260, 379-397, 488-515, 634-44.
- HOW, W. W. B 464  
Arms, tactics and strategy in the Persian war. J. Hell. S. XLIII, 1923, pp. 117-132.
- HÜBNER, A. B 465  
Zum Tod des Kambyses. K.Z., 68, 1944, pp. 57.
- \*HÜSING, Georg B 466  
Porušatiš und das achämenidische Lehenswesen. Wien, 1933. (Bausteine zur Geschichte, Völkerkunde und Mythenkunde. Ergänzungsheft 2.)
- IMBERT, J. B 467  
Pharnabazus and Tissaphernes mentioned on the Great Stela of Xanthus. B.O.R., IV, No. 7, 1890.
- IMBERT, J. B 468  
Le temple reconstruit par Zorobabel. Étude chronologique des six premiers chapitres d'Esdras. Mus., VII, 1888, pp. 77-87, 221-235, 302-314, 584-592. VIII, 1889, pp. 51-66. Errata, pp. 520-521.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams B 469  
The religion of the Achaemenian Kings. First series:— The religion according to the inscriptions. J.A.O.S., XXI, 1900, 2nd half, pp. 160-84.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. B 470  
The religion of the Achaemenids from the German of Prof. A. V. Williams-Jackson (tr. D. Mackichan). Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.), 1925, pp. 31-59.
- JAMPEL, Sigmund B 471  
Die Wiederherstellung Israels unter den Achämeniden. Monatsschrift für Geschichte und Wissenschaften des Judenthums. Bd. 46, Heft 3-12; Bd. 47, Heft 1-12. Breslau, 1902-3.
- JUDEICH, Walter B 472  
La Perse et l'Égypte au IVe. siècle avant notre ère. S.l. n.d.
- JUNGE, J. B 473  
Dareios I: König der Perser., Leipzig, 1944, pp. viii, 208, + 8 pl.



- \*JUNGE, J. B 474  
*Hazarapatiš: Zur Stellung des Chiliarchen der königl. Leibgarde im Achämenidenstaat. Klio, XXXIII, 1940, pp. 13-38.*
- \*JURIEN DE LA GRAVIERE, J. P. E. B 475  
*Heritage de Darius. R.D.M., XLIX, 1882, pp. 328- and L, pp. 135-*
- JUSTI, Ferdinand B 476  
*Der Chiliarch des Dareios. Z.D.M.G., 50, 1896, pp. 659-664.*
- JUSTI, Ferdinand B 477  
*Empire of the Persians. In History of all Nations, II. Philadelphia, 1905.*
- JUSTI, Ferdinand B 478  
*Ein Tag aus dem Leben des Königs Darius. Berlin, 1873, p. 32. (Sammlung gemeinverständlicher wissenschaftlicher Vorträge. VIII. serie, pp. 365-396. Heft 178.)*
- KEITH, A. Berriedale B 479  
*The Achaemenids and Zoroaster. In Irani Memorial Volume, 1943, pp. 20-26.*
- \*KIESSLING, Max B 480  
*Zur Geschichte der ersten Regierungsjahre des Darius Hystaspes. Leipzig. (?)*
- KITTEL, R. B 481  
*Cyrus und Deuterocesaja. Z.A.W., 18, 1898, pp. 149-162.*
- \*KLASENS, A. B 482  
*Cambyses en Egypte. J.E.O.L., X, 1945-48, pp. 339-49.*
- \*KLÍMA, Otakar B 483  
*Gaumāta der Magier. Arc. O., 31, 1963, pp. 119-121.*
- KNIGHT, W. F. J. B 484  
*The defence of the acropolis and the panic before Salamis. J. Hell. S., 51, 1931, pp. 174-8.*
- KOHUT, Alexander B 485  
*Antiparsische Aussprüche im Deuterocesajas. Z.D.M.G., 30, 1876, pp. 709-722.*
- KÖNIG, Friedrich Wilhelm B 486  
*Der falsche Bardija: Dareios der Grosse und die Lügenkönige. Wien, 1938, pp. 388, +1 map. (Klotho. Historische Studien zur feudalen und vorfeudalen Welt. Band 4.)*
- KÖNIG, Friedrich Wilhelm B 487  
*Naboned und Kuraš. Archiv für Orientforschung, VII, 1931-2, pp. 178-182.*
- \*KOUTORGA B 488  
*Mémoire sur le parti persan dans la Grèce ancienne. Académie des inscriptions et Belles-Lettres de l'Institut de France, Paris, 1860, T.6.*
- KRETSCHMER, Paul B 489  
*Xerxes und Artaxerxes. K.Z., 37, n.s. 17, 1904, pp. 140-146.*
- LACOUPERIE, Terrien de B 490  
*Did Cyrus introduce writing into India? B.O.R., I, No. 4, 1887, pp. 58-64.*
- LAMB, Harold B 491  
*Cyrus the Great. London, 1961, pp. 224.*
- LEHMANN, C. F. B 492  
*Zu Nabonids Bericht über die Besiegung des Astyages durch Kyros. Z.A., V, 1890, pp. 81-4.*
- LESNY, V. B 493  
*On the date of Xerxes' accession. A.O., X, 1938, pp. 433-436.*
- LEUZE, Oscar B 494  
*Die Satrapieneinteilung in Syrien und im Zweistromlande von 520-320. Halle, 1935, pp. 157-476. Schriften der Königsberger Gelehrten Gesellschaft. Geisteswissenschaftliche Klass. 11, Jahr, Heft 4.*
- LLOYD, W. Watkins B 495  
*The Battle of Marathon. J. Hell. S. II, 1881, pp. 380-395.*
- McGREGOR, Malcolm F. B 496  
*The Pro-Persian party at Athens from 510-480 B.C. Harvard Studies in Classical Philology, Suppl. Vol. 1, 1940, pp. 71-95.*
- \*MAGO, Umberto B 497  
*Osservazioni sul riassunto dato da Fozio dei περσικά di Ctesia. Atti R. Accademia delle sc. Torino. XL, pp. 327-37.*
- \*MALLET, Dominique B 498  
*Les rapports des Grecs avec l'Egypte (de la Conquête de Cambyse 522, à celle d'Alexandre 331). M.M.F.C., 1922, T. 48, pp. 200.*
- \*MASPERO, Gaston Camille Charles B 499  
*La Colonie juive d'Eléphantine sous la domination persane. Paris, 1912.*
- MAURICE, F. B 500  
*The campaign of Marathon. J. Hell. S., 52, 1932, pp. 13-24.*
- MAURICE, F. B 501  
*The size of the army of Xerxes, 480 B.C. J. Hell. S. 50, 1930, pp. 210-235.*
- MEISSNER, Bruno B 502  
*Die Achämenidenkönige und das Judentum. S.P.A.W., 1938, Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 6-26.*
- \*MENANT, Joachim B 503  
*Les Achéménides et les inscriptions de la Perse. Paris, 1870 & 1872.*
- MENANT, L. B 504  
*Les rois historiens de la Perse. R.C., XIII, n.s. 1860, pp. 444-456.*



- MEYER, Eduard B 505  
Chronologische Untersuchungen: die Regierungszeiten der persischen und der spartanischen Könige. *In* Forschungen zur alten Geschichte, von Eduard Meyer. II: Zur Geschichte des fünften Jahrhunderts. v. Chr. Halle, 1899, Vol. II, pp. 437–511.
- MEYER, Eduard B 506  
Der Orient unter der Herrschaft der Perser (pp. 1–233) [and] Das Zeitalter der Perserkriege (pp. 235–691). *In* Geschichte des Alterthums, III: Das Perserreich und die Griechen. 1. Buch [and] 2. Buch. Stuttgart, 1884–1902, 5 vols., v. III, 1901, pp. xv, 691, + folding map.
- MEYER, Eduard B 507  
Vorläufer des Weltkriegs im Altertum. S.K.P.A.W., 1918 (i), pp. 18–43.
- MO'IN, M. B 508  
"Sâhân-e kiyâni va haxâmanesi dar âtar-al-baqiya, Amuzes va parvares, 15/1, 8, 9, 1324/1945, 23–52.
- MUNRO, J. A. R. B 509  
Some Remarks on the Persian Wars. 1. The Campaigne of Marathon. J.H.S., 19, 1899, pp. 185–197. 2) The Campaigne of Xerxes. J.H.S., 22, 1902, pp. 294–332. 3. The Campaigne of Plataea. J.H.S., 24, 1904, pp. 144–165.
- NÖLDEKE, Th. B 510  
Atropatene. Z.D.M.G., 34, 1880, pp. 692–697.
- OGDEN, Charles, J. B 511  
The rise of Cyrus the Great, as described by Nicolaus Damascenus. *In* Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 465–481.
- OGDEN, Charles J. B 512  
Story of Cambyses and the Magus, as told in the Fragments of Ctesias. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 232–240.
- OLMSTEAD, A. T. B 513  
Critical Note: Darius as Lawgiver. A.J.S.L.L., 51, 1934–5, pp. 247–9.
- OLMSTEAD, A. T. B 514  
Darius and his Behistun inscription. A.J.S.L.L., 55, 1938, pp. 392–416.
- OLMSTEAD, A. T. B 515  
History of the Persian Empire (Achaemenid period). Chicago, 1948, pp. xix, 576, + 70 pl.
- OLMSTEAD, A. T. B 516  
A Persian letter in Thucydides. A.J.S.L.L., XLIX, 1932–5, pp. 154–161.
- OPPERT, J. B 517  
Sogdianus, König der Perser. Z.A., 16, 1902, pp. 1–14.
- PARKER, Richard A. B 518  
Darius and his Egyptian campaign. A.J.S.L.L., LVIII, 1941, pp. 373–7.
- PERNETTI, Jacques B 519  
Le repos de Cyrus; ou l'histoire de sa vie depuis sa seizième jusqu'à sa quarantième année. Paris, 1732, 3 tom.
- \*PETTAZZONI, R. B 520  
Paralleli e riscontri, 3:– Gli Incas e gli Achemenidi. S.M.S.R., I, pp. 224–5.
- \*PICARD B 521  
Xerxès, les Ioniens révoltés et l'Acropole d'Athènes. R.A., II [?], 1939, pp. 226–
- POEBEL, Arno B 522  
Chronology of Darius' first year of reign. (Chronology of the Bisutûn inscription.) A.J.S.L.L., LV, 1938, pp. 142–65, 285–314.
- POEBEL, A. B 523  
The duration of the reign of Smerdis, the Magian and the reigns of Nebuchadnezzar III, and Nebuchadnezzar IV. A.J.S.L.L., LVI, 1939, pp. 121–45.
- POEBEL, A. B 524  
Critical note: the king of the Persepolis tablets: the nineteenth year of Artaxerxes I. A.J.S.L.L., LVI, 1939, pp. 301–4.
- POSENER, G. B 525  
La première domination perse en Égypte: recueil d'inscriptions hiéroglyphiques. Cairo, 1936, pp. xvi, 206, 17 pl. (Inst. Français d'Archéologie Orientale. Bibliothèque d'étude, Tome 11.)
- PRÁŠEK, Justin B 526  
Dareios I. Der Alte Orient, XIV, 1914, No. 4, pp. 36.
- \*PRÁŠEK, J. B 527  
Die ersten Jahre Dareios' des Hystaspiden und der altpersische Kalender. Beiträge zur alten Geschichte. Bd. I, Heft I, pp. 26–50. Leipzig, 1901.
- PRÁŠEK, J. B 528  
Geschichte der Meder und Perser bis zur makedonischen Eroberung. I: Geschichte der Meder und des Reichs der Länder. II: Die Blütezeit und der Verfall des Reiches der Achämeniden. Gotha, 1906–1910, 2 Vols. (Handbücher der alten Geschichte. I ser. 5. Abteilung.) (Photographic reprint Stuttgart, 1968, 2 vols. in 1.)
- PRÁŠEK, J. B 529  
Kambyses. Der Alte Orient, XIV, 1912, No. 2, pp. 31.
- PRÁŠEK, J. B 530  
Kyros der Grosse. (Mit 7 Abbildungen) Der Alte Orient, XIII, 1911/12, No. 3, pp. 32.

- \*PRITCHETT, W. Kendrick B 531  
Herodotus and the Themistocles  
decree. *A.J.A.*, 66, Jan 1962, pp. 43–  
47.
- \*PRITCHETT, W. B 532  
Towards a restudy of the battle of  
Salamis. *A.J.A.*, 63, 1959, pp. 251–  
262.
- QUACKENBOS, G. Payn B 533  
Greek and Latin allusions to the  
religion of Xerxes. *In Fest. Dastur  
Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 289–305.
- \*RADET, G. B 534  
La première incorporation de l'Égypte  
à L'Empire Perse. *R.E.Anciennes*,  
1909, pp. 201–11.
- \*RADET, G. B 535  
Sur le passage d'Hérodote relatif aux  
divisions administratives de l'Empire  
Perse. Rome, 1905.
- RAMSAY, Andrew Michael B 536  
Les voyages de Cyrus; avec un discours  
sur la théologie et la mythologie des  
païens. Traduit par J.E.G.M. de la  
Grange. Philadelphia, 2 V., 1796 (en  
français et en anglais).
- RAWLINSON, George B 537  
The fifth monarchy: Persia. *In The  
five great monarchies of the ancient  
Eastern world: or, the history,  
geographies and antiquities of Chaldea,  
Assyria, Babylon, Media and Persia* by  
G. Rawlinson. London, 1867, Vol. IV,  
pp. vi, 603, + 2 folding maps.
- RAWLINSON, G. B 538  
History of Persia from the accession  
of Cyrus to the destruction of the  
Empire by Alexander; from 558–330  
B.C. *In A manual of ancient history  
from the earliest times to the fall of the  
western Empire* by G. Rawlinson.  
Oxford, 1869, Book II, pp. 84–105.
- \*REINACH, Salomon B 539  
Xerxès et l'Hellespont. Paris, 1905.
- REYNOLDS, P. K. Baillie B 540  
The shield signal at the Battle of  
Marathon. *J. Hell. S.*, 49, 1929,  
pp. 100–105.
- ROBINSON, E. S. G. B 541  
Aspeisas, Satrap of Susiana. *N.C. fifth  
Ser. vol. I–II*, 1921, pp. 37–8.
- SAYCE, A. H. B 542  
Cyrus était-il roi de Perse ou de  
Susiane? *Mus. I*, 1882, pp. 548–556.  
[Answer to de Harlez' articles,  
pp. 280–288, 557–70.]
- SAYCE, A. H. B 543  
Le pays natal de Cyrus. *Mus. II*, 1883,  
pp. 596–598 [599–600, réponse de  
A. Delattre].
- SAYCE, A. H. B 544  
Le royaume de Cyrus. *Mus. VII*, 1888,  
pp. 546–8.
- SCERRATO, Umberto B 545  
A probable Achaemenid Zone in Persian  
Sistan. *East and West*, n.s. 13, ii–iii,  
1962, pp. 187–201.
- \*SCHAEEDER, Hans Heinrich B 546  
Das Persische Weltreich. Breslau, 1941,  
pp. 39. (Vortrage der Friedrich-Wilhelm-  
Universität zu Breslau.)
- SCHAEEDER, Hans Heinrich B 547  
Esra der Schreiber. Tübingen, 1930,  
pp. 77.
- SCHAEEDER, H. H. B 548  
Die Komposition von Esra 4–6. *In  
Iranische Beiträge I*, von H. H. Schaeeder,  
pp. 212–24.
- \*SCHAEEDER, H. H. B 549  
Die Ionier in der Bauinschrift des  
Dareios von Susa. *Archäologische  
Anzeiger. Beiblatt zum Jahrbuch des  
Deutschen Archäologischen Instituts.*  
Band 47, 1932, pp. 269–74.
- SCHEDL, Claus B 550  
Nabuchodonosor, Arpakšad und Darius.  
*Z.D.M.G.*, 115, 1965, pp. 242–254.
- SCHEIL, V. B 551  
Prise de Babylon par Cyrus. *R.B.*, 1,  
1892, pp. 250–6.
- SCHULZE, W. B 552  
Der Tod des Kambyses. *S.K.P.A.W.*,  
XXXVII, 1912, pp. 685–703.
- SELBIE, J. A. B 553  
Cyrus and Deutero-Isaiah. *E.T.*, IX,  
1898, pp. 407–8.
- SETHE, Kurt B 554  
Spuren der Perserherrschaft in der  
späteren ägyptischen Sprache. *N.G.W.G.*,  
1916, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, pp. 112–113.
- SIMCOX, Caroll E. B 555  
The rôle of Cyrus in Deutero-Isaiah.  
*J.A.O.S.*, 57, 1937, pp. 158–171.
- SIX, Mons. J.P. B 556  
Le Satrape Mazaïos. *N.C.*, Third Series,  
IV, 1884, pp. 97–159.
- SMITH, Morton B 557  
II Isaiah and the Persians. *J.A.O.S.*, 83,  
1963, pp. 415–421.
- SMITH, Sidney B 558  
Babylonian historical texts relating to  
the capture and downfall of Babylon,  
translated by Sidney Smith. London,  
1924, pp. xii, 164.
- SMITH, S. B 559  
Isaiah Chapters XL–LV; literary  
criticism and history. *The Schweich  
Lecture of the British Academy*, 1940.  
London, 1944, pp. xi, 204, 1 pl.,  
3 maps.



- \*SPIEGEL, F. B 560  
Über die Nationalität des Cyrus. Das Ausland, 1880.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. B 561  
Die Regierung des Darius nach den Keilinschriften. Das Ausland, 1858.
- STROUVÉ, V. V. B 562  
The religion of the Achaemenids and Zoroastrianism. C.H.M., V, 1959-60, pp. 529-545.
- \*STRUVÉ, W. [Strouvé, V. V.] B 563  
Reforma pismennosti pri Darii I. Vestnik Drevneystori, 81, 1951, pp. 186-91.
- SYKES, Sir Percy B 564  
Cyrus the Great, Darius, Xerxes and their contact with Hellas. J.R.C.A.S., XX, iv, 1933, pp. 544-9.
- TARN, W. W. B 565  
The fleet of Xerxes. J. Hell. S., XXVIII, 1908, pp. 202-233.
- THOMSON, Andrew B 566  
An inquiry concerning the books of Ezra and Nehemiah. A.J.S.L.L., XLVIII, 1931-2, pp. 99-132.
- TIELE, C. P. B 567  
Cyrus de Groote en de godsdienst van Babel. Fest. de Harlez, pp. 307-312.
- TORREY, Charles C. B 568  
The Chronicler's History of the Return under Cyrus. A.J.S.L.L., 37, 1921, pp. 81-100.
- TORREY, C. C. B 569  
The Ezra Story in its original sequence. A.J.S.L.L., 25, 1908-9, pp. 276-311.
- TORREY, C. C. B 570  
The first chapter of Ezra in its original form and setting. A.J.S.L.L., 24, 1907-8, pp. 7-33.
- TORREY, C. C. B 571  
The two Persian officers named Bagoas. (Critical Note) A.J.S.L.L., 56, 1939, pp. 300-1.
- TOSTIVINT, D. Précisel. B 572  
Esdras et Nehémie. (Essai de chronologie) Mus., n.s. I, 1900, pp. 191-224.
- TOSTIVINT, D. P. B 573  
Recherches Exégétiques: les 70 ans de Jérémie XXV: 11 et les 70 semaines de Daniel IX: 24-27. Rapports intimes qui existent entre les deux prophètes-identité d'interprétation. Mus., IV, n.s. 1903, pp. 240-305, 353-374.
- TOUZARD, J. B 574  
Les juifs au temps de la période persane. R.B., n.s. XII, 1915, pp. 59-133.
- UNDERHILL, G. E. B 575  
Theopompus (or Cratippus), Hellenica. J. Hell. S. 28, 1908, pp. 277-290.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. B 576  
The Religion of the Achaemenids. (Reprinted from Sanj Vartaman Annual, Bombay, 1949.)
- UNVALA, J. M. B 577  
Two new historical documents of the great Achaemenian King Darius Hystaspes. (522-486 B.C.) J.C.O.I., X, 1927, pp. 1-3.
- \*VANDERPOOL, Eugene B 578  
A monument to the Battle of Marathon. Hesperia, XXXV, 1966, pp. 93-106.
- VAN HOONACKER, A. B 579  
Les troubles d'Éléphantine en 411 av. J.C. d'après les papyrus Euting et Sachau. Z.A., 23, 1909, pp. 187-196.
- VAN HOONACKER, A. B 580  
The Return of the Jews under Cyrus. E.T., VIII, 1896, pp. 351-4.
- WADE-GERY, H. T. B 581  
The Peace of Kallias. Harvard Studies in Classical Philology, supp. Vol. I, 1940, pp. 121-156.
- \*WALSER, Gerald B 582  
Die Völkerschaften auf den Reliefs von Persepolis; historische Studien über den sogenannten Tributzug an der Apadanatreppe. Berlin, 1966. (Teheraner Forschungen, 2.)
- WARDMAN, A. E. B 583  
Herodotus on the cause of the Greco-Persian Wars. (Herod. I, 5) A.J.P., 82, 1961, pp. 133-150.
- WEIDNER, E. F. B 584  
Die älteste Nachricht über das persische Königshaus Kyros I: ein Zeitgenosse Aššurbânâplis. Archiv für Orientforschung, VII, 1931-2, pp. 1-7.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. B 585  
Zur Chronologie des falschen Smerdis und das Darius Hystaspis. Z.D.M.G., 51, 1897, pp. 509-523.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. B 586  
Zur Chronologie des Kambyses. Z.D.M.G., 51, 1897, pp. 661-665.
- WELLS, J. B 587  
The Persian Friends of Herodotus. J. Hell. S. 27, 1907, pp. 37-47.
- WESTLAKE, H. D. B 588  
The Medism of Thessaly. J. Hell. S. 56, 1936, pp. 12-24.
- WHEATLEY, N. B 589  
On the possibility of reconstructing Marathon and other ancient battles. J. Hell. S., 84, 1954, pp. 119-139.
- WILHELM, E. B 590  
La patrie et l'origine de Cyrus. Mus., VIII, 1889, pp. 37-50.



- WOLSKI, Józef B 591  
Les Achéménides et les Arsacides.  
Syria, 43, 1966, pp. 65-89.
- WOODHOUSE, W. J. B 592  
The Greeks at Plataiai. J. Hell. S. 18,  
1898, pp. 33-59.
- #### IV. The Hellenistic Period
- ALTHEIM, Franz B 593  
Alexander und Asien: Geschichte eines  
geistigen Erbes. Tübingen, 1953,  
pp. 320, + 2 folding maps.
- ALTHEIM, F. B 594  
Alexandre et l'Asie: histoire d'un legs  
spirituel, trad. de H. E. Del Medico.  
Paris, 1954, pp. 421. (Bibliothèque  
Historique.)
- ALTHEIM, F. B 595  
Der Hellenismus in Mittelasiien. (Mit ein  
Zeichnung.) Saeculum, I, 1950,  
pp. 280-305.
- ANDREOTTI, Roberto B 596  
Die Weltmonarchie Alexanders des  
Grossen in Überlieferung und geschicht-  
licher Wirklichkeit. Saeculum, VIII,  
1957, pp. 120-166.
- AYMARD, André *et al.* B 597  
L'Iran séleucide et parthe. (A. Aymard,  
H. Puech, R. Grousset, W. Seston,  
P. J. de Menasce, A. Godard.) *In* La  
civilisation iranienne. Chapt. IV,  
pp. 75-119.
- BACHHOFER, Ludwig B 598  
On Greeks and Śakas in India. J.A.O.S.,  
61, 1941, pp. 223-250.
- BADIAN, E. B 599  
Harpalus. J. Hell. S., 81, 1961, pp. 16-  
43.
- BANJERJI, J. N. B 600  
Sophytes. Saubhuli. J.N.S.I., VII,  
1945, pp. 23-26.
- BELLINGER, Alfred R. B 601  
Seleucid Dura. Berytus, IX, 1948,  
pp. 51-67.
- BENGTSON, H. B 602  
Die Bedeutung der Eingeborenenbevöl-  
kerung in den hellenistischen Ost-  
staaten. Die Welt als Geschichte  
(Stuttgart), 11, 1957, pp. 135-142.
- BEVAN, Edwin Robert B 603  
Antiochus III and his title 'Great -  
King'. J. Hell. S., 22, 1902, pp. 241-  
244.
- BEVAN, E. R. B 604  
The house of Seleucus. London, 1902,  
2 V.
- BIKERMAN, E. B 605  
Les institutions des Séleucides. Paris,  
1938, pp. 268.
- BOUCHÉ-LECLERCQ, Auguste B 606  
Histoire des Séleucides. (323-64 av.  
J.C.) Paris, 1913, pp. iv, 485.
- BURN, A. R. B 607  
Notes on Alexander's campaigns, 332  
330. J. Hell. S., 72, 1952, pp. 81-91.
- CAVAIGNAC, F. B 608  
A propos de la bataille d'Alexandre  
contre Porus. J.A., CCIII, 1923,  
pp. 332-334.
- CHARPENTIER, Jarl B 609  
Antiochus, King of the Yavanas.  
B.S.O.S., VI, 1930-32, pp. 303-321.  
[Fest. Rapson]
- CHAUSSARD, P. B 610  
Histoire des expéditions d'Alexandre  
(Arrian). Trad. nouvelle par P. Chau-  
sard. Paris, 1802, 3V.
- COURT, M. A. B 611  
Collection of facts which may be use-  
ful for the comprehension of  
Alexander the Great's exploits on the  
Western Banks of the Indus. J.A.S.,  
Bengal, VIII, i, 1839, pp. 304-313.
- \*CROSS, Frank M. B 612  
Aspects of Samaritan and Jewish  
history in the late Persian and  
Hellenistic times. Harvard Theol. Rev.,  
pp. 201-11.
- \*DROUIN, Edmé Alphonse B 613  
Notice géographique et historique sur  
la Bactriane. Paris, 1887, pp. 27.
- DROUIN, E. B 614  
Notice historique et géographique sur  
la Characène. Mus., 1890, IX, pp. 129-  
150.
- EGGERMONT, P. H. L. B 615  
Indië en de Hellenistische Rijken.  
J.E.O.L., VIII, 1942, pp. 736-746.
- FOUCHER, A. B 616  
Données de l'histoire de l'Afghanistan  
jusqu'à l'Islam: les satrapes grecs de  
Bactriane. *In* La civilisation iranienne.  
Chapt. VIII, pp. 255-8.
- FOUCHER, A. B 617  
Données de l'histoire de l'Afghanistan  
jusqu'à l'Islam: les Séleucides en Iran  
Oriental. *In* La civilisation iranienne,  
Chapt. VIII, pp. 252-5.
- FOUCHER, A. B 618  
Données de l'histoire de l'Afghanistan  
jusqu'à l'Islam: sur les pas d'Alexandre  
en Afghanistan. *In* La civilisation  
iranienne. Chapt. VIII, pp. 246-51.
- FOY-VALLIANT, Jean B 619  
Seleucidarum imperium, sive historia  
regum Syriae, ad fidem numismatum  
accommodata. 2. editio, nitidior et  
emendatior - Hagae-Comitum: P. Gosse  
et J. Neaulme, 1732, pp. xvi, 274.

- FRYE, Richard N. B 620  
Zurvanism again. H.T.R., 1959,  
pp. 61-73.
- FRYE, R. N. B 621  
"pârt dar zamâne ardavân-e sevvom",  
N.A.F.I.B., IV, 1345/1966, pp. 35-37.
- GRIFFITH, G. T. B 622  
Alexander's generalship at Gaugamela.  
J. Hell. S., 67, 1947, pp. 77-89.
- GRIFFITH, G. T. B 623  
A Note on the Hipparchies of Alexander.  
J. Hell. S., 83, 1963, pp. 68-74.
- HANSMAN, John B 624  
Charax and the Karkheh. Iranica  
Antiqua, VII, 1967, pp. 21-58, + 4 pl.  
[Fest. Ghirshman]
- HOWORTH, H. H. B 625  
The Eastern Capital of the Seleucidae.  
N.C., third ser., VIII, 1888, pp. 293-9.
- JONES, A. H. M. B 626  
The Greek city from Alexander to  
Justinian, Oxford, 1940.
- JURIEN DE LA GRAVIERE, Jean Pierre  
Eduard B 627  
Les campagnes d'Alexandre. L'héritage  
de Darius, avec une carte de la Perse  
orientale. Paris, 1883-4, 5V.
- KINCAID, Charles A. B 628  
A Persian prince - Antiochus Epi-  
phanes. In Fest. Pavry, pp. 209-219.
- KOHZAD, Ahmad Ali B 629  
Alexandrie d'Egypte et les Alexandries  
d'Afghanistan. Afghanistan, X, ii,  
1955, pp. 17-21.
- MODI, J. J. B 630  
Alexander the Great and the devasta-  
tion of the ancient literature of the  
Parsis at his hands (summary). A.I.O.  
Conf. 2, pp. 101-107.
- MOHAMMED ALI B 631  
The development of Greco-Bactrian  
culture. Afghanistan, XVIII, iii, 1963,  
pp. 1-11.
- NARAIN, Awadh Kishore B 632  
The Indo-Greeks. Oxford, 1957,  
pp. xvi, 201, 6 pl., 3 maps.
- NODELMAN, Sheldon Arthur B 633  
A preliminary history of Characene.  
Berytus, XIII, 1960, pp. 83-121.
- OERTEL, F. B 634  
Alexander der Grosse in neuer Sicht.  
O.L.Z., LII, 1957, pp. 101-8.
- REHATSEK, E. B 635  
The Alexander myth of the Persians.  
J.B.B.R.A.S., 1881-82, 15, pp. 57-64.
- REINAUD B 636  
Mémoire sur le commencement et la  
fin du royaume de la Mésène et de la  
Kharacène. J.A., Ve. ser., 17, 1861,  
pp. 161-262.
- RICHTER, G. M. A. B 637  
Greeks in Persia. A.J.A., L, 1946,  
No. 1, pp. 15-30 (reprint).
- ROBINSON, C. A. Jr. B 638  
When did Alexander reach the Hindu  
Kush? A.J.P., LI, 1930, pp. 22-31.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. I. B 639  
The social and economic history of the  
hellenistic world. Oxford, 1941, 3V.,  
lithographic reprint, 1953.
- SAINT-MARTIN, Jean Antoine B 640  
Recherches sur l'histoire et la  
géographie de la Mésène et de la  
Characène . . . Ouvrage posthume etc.  
[edited by F. Lajard]. Paris, 1838.
- SALLET, Alfred von B 641  
Die Nachfolger Alexanders des Grossen  
in Bactrien und Indien. Berlin, 1879,  
pp. iv, 232, pl. 7.
- SAYCE, A. H. B 642  
Two Notes on Hellenic Asia. J. Hell. S.,  
39, 1919, pp. 202-205.
- SIMONETTA, A. M. B 643  
A new essay on the Indo-Greeks, the  
Śakas and the Pahlavas. East and West,  
n.s., 9, iii, 1958, pp. 154-83.
- SIMONETTA, Alberto M. B 644  
Some hypotheses on the military and  
political structure of the Indo-Greek  
Kingdom. J.N.S.I., XXII, 1960,  
pp. 56-62.
- SPIEGEL, F. B 645  
Die alte Kultur Mesopotamiens:— 3,  
Die Kulturzustände nach Alexander  
den Grossen. Das Ausland, 1856,  
(No. 50, December), XXIX, pp. 2077-  
2080.
- TARN, W. W. B 646  
The Greeks in Bactria and India.  
Cambridge, 1938, pp. xxiii, 539, +1 pl.,  
3 folding maps, 1 folding table. 2nd.  
ed. reprint, Cambridge, 1966.
- TARN, W. W. B 647  
Hellenistic military and naval develop-  
ments. Cambridge, 1930, pp. vii, 170.
- TARN, W. W. B 648  
The Hellenistic Ruler cult and the  
Daemon. J. Hell. S., 48, 1928, pp. 206-  
219, also note p. 81, v. 49, 1929.
- TARN, W. W. B 649  
Notes on Hellenism in Bactria and  
India. J. Hell. S., 22, 1902, pp. 268-  
293.
- TARN, W. W. B 650  
Patrocles and the Oxo-Caspian Trade  
Route. J. Hell. S., 21, 1901, pp. 10-  
29.
- TARN, W. W. B 651  
Seleucid-Parthian Studies. London,  
1930, pp. 33. (From Proc. of the British  
Acad. XVI.)



- TARN, W. W. B 652  
Two notes on Seleucid history. *J. Hell. S.*, 60, 1940, pp. 84-94.
- TARN, W. W. and GRIFFITH, G. T. B 653  
Hellenistic civilisation. London, 1952, pp. 334.
- TAYLOR, L. R. B 654  
The Daimon of the Persian King. *J. Hell. S.*, 48, 1928, p. 6.
- TAYLOR, L. R. B 655  
The 'proskynesis' and the Hellenistic ruler cult. *J. Hell. S.*, 47, 1927, pp. 53-62.
- TONDRIAU, J. B 656  
Souverains et souveraines séleucides en divinités. *Mus.*, LXI, 1948, pp. 171-181.
- TORREY, Charles C. B 657  
"Yāwān" and "Hellas" as designations of the Seleucid empire. *J.A.O.S.*, 25, 1904, pp. 302-311.
- VISSER, Elizabeth B 658  
The divinity of Alexander and the Proskynesis. VIII Int. Con. Hist. Rel. Roma, 1955, pp. 321-2.
- WHEELER, M. B 659  
Flames over Persepolis. Turning point in history. 1968, 180 pp., 111 illus., 15 in colour, 4°.
- WHEELER, M. B 660  
Impact and imprint: Greeks and Romans beyond the Himalayas. Newcastle-Upon-Tyne, 1959, pp. 16. (Earl Grey Memorial Lecture. 39)
- WILCKEN, Ulrich B 661  
Die letzten Pläne Alexanders des Grossen. *S.P.A.W.*, 1937, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, pp. 192-207.
- WILHELM, Eugen B 662  
L'expédition de Ninos et des Assyriens contre un roi de la Bactrie. *Mus. X*, 1891, pp. 556-574.
- WOLSKI, J. B 663  
The decay of the Iranian empire of the Seleucids and the chronology of Parthian beginnings. *Berytus*, XII, i, 1956-7, pp. 35-52.
- WOOLSEY, Theodore D. B 664  
Notice of a life of Alexander the Great; translated from the Syriac by Justin Perkins; with extracts from the same by T. D. Woolsey. *J.A.O.S.*, IV, 1853-1854, pp. 357-440.
- BLAU, O. B 666  
Ueber Mirchond's Arsacidenchronik: Beiträge zur Textkritik ueber Ursprung und Echtheit der sogenannten zweiten Königsreihe. *Z.D.M.G.*, 18, 1864, pp. 680-690.
- BRECK, Joseph B 667  
The Ctesiphon expedition. *B.M.M.A.*, 1931, 26, pp. 229-230.
- CHAUMONT, M. -L. B 668  
L'ordre des présences à la cour des Arsacides d'Arménie. *J.A.*, CCIV, 1966, pp. 471-497.
- COLLEDGE, Malcolm A. R. B 669  
The Parthians. London, 1967, pp. 243. (Ancient peoples and places. 59)
- COLPE, C. B 670  
Überlegungen zur Bezeichnung "iranisch" für die Religion der Partherzeit. *Z.D.M.G.*, 1969, suppl. 1, pt. 3, pp. 1009-1018.
- DARMESTER, J. B 671  
Les Parthes à Jérusalem. *J.A.*, 1894, pp. 43-54.
- DEBEVOISE, Neilson C. B 672  
Parthian problems. *A.J.S.L.L.*, 47, 1930-31, pp. 73-82.
- DEBEVOISE, N. C. B 673  
A political history of Parthia. Chicago, 1938, pp. xliii, 303, +1 folding map.
- DOBIÁŠ, Josef B 674  
Les premiers rapports des Romains avec les Parthes et l'occupation de la Syrie. *Arc. O.*, III, 1931, pp. 215-256.
- DODD, C. Harold B 675  
Chronology of the Eastern campaigns of the Emperor Lucius Verus. *N.C.*, fourth ser., XI, 1911, pp. 209-267.
- DOERNER, F. K. and GOELL, T. B 676  
Arsameia am Nymphaios. Berlin, 1963, pp. xix, 340, pl. 80, + 12 folding maps and plans.
- DROWER, E. S. B 677  
Hibil-Ziwa and the Parthian Prince. *J.R.A.S.*, 1954, pp. 152-6.
- FOUCHER, A. B 678  
Données de l'histoire de l'Afghanistan jusqu'à l'Islam: Sakas et Parthes en Iran oriental. *In La civilisation iranienne*. Chapt. VIII, pp. 261-5.
- FOY-VAILLANT, Jean B 679  
Arsacidarum imperium sive regum Parthorum historia ad fidem numismatum accommodata. (Vol. 2 entitled: Achaemenidarum imperium sive regum Ponti, Bosphori et Bithyniae historia ad fidem numismatum accomodata.) Parisiis, 1725, 2 vols.
- GARDTHAUSEN, V. B 680  
Die Parther in griechisch-romanischen Inschriften. *In Orientalische Studien*.

## V. The Arsacids

- ALTHEIM, F. B 665  
Der Einbruch der Parther. *Atti. XIX Con. Or.*, pp. 224-5.



- Theodor Nöldeke . . . Vol. II, pp. 839–859.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. B 681  
Iran, Parthians and Sassanians. Translated by S. Gilbert and J. Emmons. London, 1962, pp. 347.
- \*GHIRSHMAN, Roman B 682  
Iran, Parther and Sassaniden. München, 1962, pp. x, 409, 449. Abb. 5 Karten & Frontispiece.
- \*GUEY, J. B 683  
Essai sur la guerre parthique de Trajan. Bibliothèque d'Istros. Bucharest, 1937, II, pp. 114–117.
- HAMMER, J. von B 684  
Beiträge zur Topographie und Geschichte Parthiens. F.G.O., III, 1813–14, pp. 317–327.
- HERAS, P. H. B 685  
The origins of the Pallavas. Atti. XIX Cong. Or., pp. 401–8.
- JUNKER, Heinrich B 686  
Asien und Rom. O.L.Z., L, 1955, pp. 5–12.
- KAHRSTEDT, U. B 687  
Artabanos III. und seine Erben. Bernae, 1950, pp. 89, + 2 maps. (Dissertationes Bernenses. ser. 1, fasc. 2.)
- LEPPER, F. A. B 688  
Trajan's Parthian War. London, 1948, pp. xv, 224, +1 folding map. (Oxford Philosophical and Classical Monographs.)
- LINDSAY, John B 689  
A view of the history and coinage of the Parthians, with descriptive catalogues and tables, illustrated with engravings of coins by J. Lindsay. Cork, 1852, pp. vii, 251, + 12 pl.
- \*LONGDEN, R. P. B 690  
Notes on the Parthian campaigns of Trajan. J.R.S., XXI, 1931, pp. 1.
- LOZINSKI, B. Philip B 691  
The original homeland of the Parthians. 'S-Gravenhage: 1959, pp. 55.
- MACDOWALL, David W. B 692  
The Dynasty of the Later Indo-Parthians. N.C., seventh ser., V, 1965, pp. 137–48.
- MARICQ, André B 693  
Classica et Orientalia. 2. les dernières années de Hatra: l'alliance romaine, pp. 288–296. 3. la chronologie des dernières années de Caracalla. pp. 297–302. Syria, 34, 1957.
- MARICQ, A. B 694  
Classica et Orientalia. 5. Res Gestae divi Saporis. Syria, 35, 1958, pp. 295–360.
- MARICQ, A. B 695  
Classica et Orientalia. 6. La province d'"Assyrie" créée par Trajan. A propos de la guerre parthique de Trajan. 7. Vologésias, l'emporium de Ctésiphon. Syria, 36, 1959, pp. 254–276.
- MOMMSEN, T. B 696  
The Euphrates frontier and the Parthians. In The provinces of the Roman empire from Caesar to Diocletian. Translated, with the author's additions by William P. Dickson. London, 1886, Vol. II, Chapt. IX, pp. 1–115.
- MÜHLAU, F. and GUTSCHMID, A. von B 697  
Zur Geschichte der Arsakiden. I: Geschichte der Arsakiden aus Mirchond übersetzt. II. Über Quellen und Glaubwürdigkeit von Mirkhond's Geschichte der Ashkânischen Könige. Z.D.M.G., N.F. XV, 1961, pp. 664–689.
- NEUSNER, Jacob B 698  
Parthian political ideology. Iranica Antiqua, III, 1963, pp. 40–59.
- \*PERKINS, J. B. Ward. B 699  
The Roman West and the Parthian East. P.B.A., LI, 1965, pp. 175–99.
- PETERSEN, Hans B 700  
New evidence for the Relations between Romans and Parthians. Berytus, XVI, 1966, pp. 61–9, 1 pl.
- RAWLINSON, George B 701  
History of Parthia. In A manual of ancient history from the earliest times to the fall of the Western Empire. Oxford, 1869, Book V, pt. II, pp. 549–568 and genealogical tables, pp. 579–580.
- RAWLINSON, G. B 702  
Parthia. London, 1893, pp. xx, 432, + pl., folding map. (The Story of the Nations. 34)
- RAWLINSON, G. B 703  
The sixth great oriental monarchy: or, the geography, history and antiquities of Parthia. London, 1873, pp. xv, 458, + pl., 2 folding maps.
- SAINT-MARTIN, Jean Antoine B 704  
Discours sur l'origine et l'histoire des Arsacides, (1). J.A., ser. I, i, 1822, pp. 65–77.
- SAINT-MARTIN, J. A. B 705  
Fragments d'une histoire des Arsacides; ouvrage posthume de J. Saint-Martin. Paris, 1850, 2V.
- SAINT-MARTIN, J. A. B 706  
Histoire des révolutions d'Arménie, sous le règne d'Arsace II. J. A., 2e. ser., IV, 1829, pp. 401–451; V, 1830, pp. 161–207 and 336–74.

- SANFORD, Eva Matthews B 707  
Roman avarice in Asia. *J.N.E.S.*, 9,  
1950, pp. 28-36.
- SANJANA, R. E. D. P. B 708  
The Parthians. *In Fest. Dastur Hoshang  
Jamasp*, pp. 317-329.
- SMITH, Vincent A. B 709  
The Indo-Parthian dynasties, from  
about 120 B.C. to 100 A.D. *Z.D.M.G.*,  
60, 1906, pp. 49-72.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. B 710  
Persis - Parthien. *Das Ausland*, 1861.
- TARN, W. W. B 711  
The Parthians. *C.A.H.*, IX, 1932,  
ch. 14, pp. 574-613, 1 map.
- UNVALA, Jamshedji Maneckji B 712  
Observations sur la religion des  
Parthes, basées sur les matériaux  
historiques, numismatiques et épigraph-  
iques appartenant aux temps des  
Arsacides. Bombay, 1925, pp. 44.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 713  
Observations on the religion of the  
Parthians; or a collection of notes on  
the origin, civilisation, religious beliefs  
and manners and customs of the  
Parthians, based on historic, numismatic  
and epigraphic materials pertaining to  
the Arsacide period. Bombay, 1925,  
pp. xii, 40.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 714  
The Religion of the Parthians. *Sir  
J. J. Z. Madressa Jubilee Volume*,  
Bombay, 1914, pp. 1-10.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von B 715  
Zur Verwandtenehe bei den Arsakiden.  
*A.R.W.*, XXX, 1933, pp. 383-8.
- WHEELER, M. B 716  
Asia. *In Rome beyond the imperial  
frontiers*, by Sir Mortimer Wheeler.  
London, 1954, pp. 115-181, Plates  
xix-xxxviii.
- WIDENGREN, Geo. B 717  
Iranisch-semitische Kulturbegegnung  
in parthischer Zeit. Köln, 1960, p. 163.  
(Arbeitsgemeinschaft für Forschung des  
Landes Nordrhein-Westfalen. Geistes-  
Wissenschaften. Heft 70.)
- WIDENGREN, G. B 718  
Quelques rapports entre Juifs et  
Iraniens à l'époque des Parthes. *V.T.*,  
suppl. iv, 1957, pp. 197-241.
- WILHELM, Eugen B 719  
Die Parther. *In Fest. Sanajana*, 1904,  
pp. 83-96.
- WOLSKI, Józef B 720  
Les Achéménides et les Arsacides.  
Contribution à l'histoire de la forma-  
tion des traditions iraniennes. *Syria*,  
43, 1966, pp. 65-89.
- WOLSKI, J. B 721  
L'aristocratie Parthe et les commence-  
ments du féodalisme en Iran. *Iranica  
Antiqua*, VII, 1967, pp. 133-144.  
[Fest. Ghirshman]
- \*WOLSKI, J. B 722  
Remarques critiques sur les institutions  
des Arsacides. *Eos*, 46, 1954, pp. 59-  
82.
- WOLSKI, J. B 723  
Le rôle et l'importance des mercenaires  
dans l'état Parthe. *Iranica Antiqua*, V,  
1965, pp. 103-115.
- YERETZIAN, Beatrice B 724  
Roma e un grande re Armeno. Un  
equivoco che rompe per un momento  
l'alleanza armeno-romana. *Atti del IV  
Con. Naz. di Studi Romani*, Rome,  
1938, XVI.
- ZIEGLER, K. H. B 725  
Die Beziehungen zwischen Rom und  
dem Partherreich: ein Beitrag zur  
Geschichte des Völkerrechts.  
Wiesbaden, 1964, pp. xx, 158.

## VI. The Sasanians

- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 726  
The extent of the Sassanian political  
domination in India. *Fest. Khareghat*,  
pp. 213-20.
- ALTHEIM, Franz and STIEHL, Ruth B 727  
Mazdak und Porphyrios. *La Nouvelle  
Clio*, 5, 1953, pp. 356-76.
- ALTHEIM, F. and STIEHL, R. B 728  
Ein asiatischer Staat: Feudalismus  
unter den Sasaniden und ihren Nach-  
barn . . . mit einem Beitrag von  
Robert Göbl ['Aufbau der Münz-  
prägung', pp. 51-128]. Wiesbaden,  
1954, pp. ii, 298, 12 tables and 11  
diagrams.
- ALTHEIM, F. and STIEHL, R. B 729  
Asien und Rom: neue Urkunden aus  
sasanidischer Frühzeit. Tübingen,  
1952, pp. 87.
- ALTHEIM, F. and STIEHL, R. B 730  
Mohammeds Geburtsjahr. *La Nouvelle  
Clio*, 7-9, pp. 113-22, 1955-7.
- ALTHEIM, F. and STIEHL, R. B 731  
Staatshaushalt der Sasaniden. *La  
nouvelle Clio*, 5, 1953, pp. 267-321.
- AVDALL, Johannes B 732  
Singular narrative of the Armenian  
king Arsaces and his contemporary  
Sapor, king of Persia, extracted from  
the Armenian chronicles. *J.A.S.*  
*Bengal*, 6 (i), 1837, pp. 81-7.



- BAHAR, M. T. B 733  
"dovvomin maleke-ye irāni", Mehr.,  
7, 1321/1942, pp. 18-26, 73-81.
- BATLIVALA, Sohrab H. B 734  
Religious temperament and activities  
of the Sassanians. Fest. Pour-e Davoud,  
pp. 161-88.
- BHANDARKAR, D. R. B 735  
Parasikas. Fest. Khareghat, pp. 196-203.
- BRATKE, E., ed. B 736  
Das sogenannte Religionsgespräch am  
Hof der Sasaniden. Leipzig, 1899,  
pp. vi, 305. Texte und Untersuchungen  
zur Geschichte der Altchristlichen  
Literatur, Band XIX (N.F. Band IV),  
Heft 3.
- BROWNE, Edward Granville B 737  
Some account of the Arabic work  
entitled Nihāyatu'l-irab fī akhbārī'l-  
Furs wa'l-Arab, particularly of that  
part which treats of the Persian kings.  
J.R.A.S., 1900, p. 195.
- CAQUOT, André and PIRENNE,  
Jacqueline B 738  
Classica et Orientalia, 10: cachet  
administratif sassanide. Syria, 39, 1962,  
pp. 104-5.
- CHAUMONT, M. L. B 739  
Un astabad (magister officiorum) à la  
cour des Sassanides au III<sup>e</sup> siècle? Le  
Muséon, 81, 1968, pp. 231-40.
- CHAUMONT, M. L. B 740  
Le culte d'Anāhitā à Staxr et les  
premiers Sassanides. R.H.R., 153,  
1958, pp. 154-75.
- CHAUMONT, M. L. B 741  
Le culte de la déesse Anāhitā (Anahit)  
dans la religion des monarques d'Iran  
et d'Arménie au 1<sup>er</sup> siècle de notre ère.  
J.A., 253, 1965, pp. 167-81.
- CHAUMONT, M. L. B 742  
Les grands rois sassanides d'Arménie.  
Fest. Ghirshman, 3, pp. 81-93. Iranica  
Antiqua 8, 1968.
- CHAUMONT, M. L. B 743  
Où les rois sassanides étaient-ils cour-  
onnés? J.A., 252, 1964, 59-75.
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur B 744  
L'empire des Sassanides: le peuple,  
l'état, la cour, København, 1907,  
pp. 120. Det Kgl. Danske Videnska-  
bernes Selskabs Skrifter, 7. Række,  
historisk og filosofisk Afd., I, 1.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. B 745  
L'Iran sous les Sassanides. Copenhagen,  
1936, pp. 559, +1 map. 2e. édition  
revue et augmentée. Copenhagen,  
1944, pp. 560, +1 map.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. B 746  
La légende du sage Buzurjmihr. A.O.,  
8, 1930, pp. 81-128.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. B 747  
Notes and queries. (Kavaḍ). B.S.O.A.S.,  
7, 1933-5, pp. 483-5.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. B 748  
Le regne du roi Kāwādh I et le com-  
munisme Mazdakite. København, 1925,  
pp. 127. Det Kgl. Danske Videnska-  
bernes Selskab. Historisk-filologiske  
meddelelser., IX, 6.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. B 749  
Romanen om Bahrām Tschōbīn; et  
Rekonstruktionsforsøg. København,  
1907, pp. 108. Studier fra Sprog- og  
Oldtidsforskning. Udgivne af det  
Philologisk-historiske Samfund, 75.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. B 750  
La sagesse religieuse et morale de la  
Perse sous Khusrau i Anōsharvān.  
Actes V<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. d'Hist. des Religions  
à Lund, 27-29 Août 1929, Lund,  
1930, pp. 250-3.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. B 751  
Two versions of the History of Mazdak.  
Modi M. V., pp. 321-30.
- COURET, Comte de B 752  
La prise de Jérusalem par les Perses en  
614. Trois documents nouveaux.  
Orleans, 1896. (Mémoires de l'Acad. de  
Sainte-Croix.) Extrait de la Revue de  
l'Orient chrétien. Paris, 1897, pp. 40,  
8<sup>o</sup>.
- COURET, Comte de B 753  
La prise de Jérusalem par les Perses en  
614. R.O.C., 2, 1897, pp. 125-64.
- COYAJEE, Jehangir C. B 754  
The house of Sāsān: the last phase.  
J.C.O.I., 35, 1942, pp. 43-51.
- COYAJEE, J. C. B 755  
Spāhbad Rustam bin Farrukh-Hormazd.  
In Irani M. V., pp. 57-74.
- CUMONT, Franz B 756  
A letter of Artaban III to the city of  
Susa. J.C.O.I., 27, 1934, pp. 66-74.
- DARMESTER, James B 575  
La reine Shasyān Dōkht. 8th Int. Conf  
Congr. Or. (Stockholm) 1889. Part III  
Section Aryenne, pp. 191-8.
- DARUWALLA, P. N. B 758  
Artakshir Bapak, founder of the  
Sasanian Zoroastrian Empire of Iran.  
A.I.O. Conf., 3, pp. 103-8.
- DAUDPOTA, U. M. B 759  
"The Annals of Hamzah al-Isfahānī"  
tr. from the Arabic. J.C.O.I., 22, 1932,  
pp. 58-120.
- DAUDPOTA, U. M. B 760  
Some glimpses into the public and  
private life of Sāsānian kings. In Irani  
M. V., pp. 91-105.
- \*DE SACY, A. I. Silvestre B 761  
Mémoire où l'on examine l'autorité



- des synchronismes établis par Hamza Isfahani entre les rois de Perse, d'une part, et, de l'autre, les rois arabes du Yemen et de Hira. *Mémoires d'histoire et de littérature orientales* . . . Paris, 1832, pp. 178-206.
- DE SACY, A. I. S. B 762  
Mémoires sur diverses antiquités de la Perse, et sur les médailles des rois de la dynastie des Sassanides, suivies de l'histoire de cette dynastie traduite du persan de Mirkhond. Paris, 1793, pp. xvi, 431, 18, 7. New edition, Paris, 1940.
- \*DE SACY, A. I. S. B 763  
Observations sur quelques-unes des inscriptions expliquées dans les "Mémoires sur diverses antiquités de la Perse de la dynastie des Sassanides". Extrait du *Journal des Savants*, Paris.
- DIEZ, Ernst B 764  
The court of the Sassanians. In Ernst Diez; *The ancient worlds of Asia* . . . pp. 87-99.
- DOWSETT, C. J. F. B 765  
The name and the role of ΣΑΡΑΒΛΑΓΓΑΣ or Šahrāplakan. *Byzantion*, 21, 1951, pp. 309-21.
- DROUIN, E. B 766  
Mémoire sur les Huns Ephthalites dans leurs rapports avec les rois perses sassanides. *Muséon*, 14, 1895, pp. 73-84, 141-61, 232-47, 277-88.
- EICHHORN, Hrn. Hofrath J. E. B 767  
Abhandlung über das Reich Hira. *F.G.O.*, 3, 1813-14, pp. 21-40.
- EICHHORN, J. G. B 768  
Über das Reich Hira. *F.G.O.*, 2, 1811, pp. 359-74.
- ELISÉE, Vartabed B 769  
Histoire de la guerre des Arméniens soutenue contre les Perses, sous la conduite de Vartān (Armenian). Saint-Lazare de Venise, 1828.
- ELISÉE, V. B 770  
Soulèvement national de l'Arménie chrétienne au V<sup>e</sup> siècle contre la loi de Zoroastre, tr. par Abbé Grégoire Karabagy Garabed. Paris, 1844, pp. xix, 358, map.
- ENSSLIN, Wilhelm B 771  
Zu den Kriegen des sassaniden Schapur I. *S.B.A.W.*, Phil.-hist. Kl., 1947, Heft 5, pp. 115.
- FRYE, R. N. B 772  
Notes on the early Sassanian state and church. In *Studi Orientalistici in onore di Giorgio Levi della Vida*, I, pp. 314-335.
- GABRIELI, F. B 773  
Etichetta di corte e costumi sāsānidi nel 'Kitāb ahlāq al-mulūk' di al-Gābiz. *R.S.O.*, 11, 1926-8, pp. 292-305.
- GAGÉ, Jean B 774  
Comment Sapor a-t-il "triomphé" de Valérien? *Syria*, 42, 1965, pp. 343-88.
- GAGÉ, J. B 775  
La montée des Sassanides et l'heure de Palmyre. Vue d'ensemble par Jean Gagé . . . Textes de Sapor I<sup>er</sup> [and others], etc. [with a map]. Paris, 1964, pp. 398. Collection. *Le Memorial des Siècles*, 1964, Vol. 5.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. B 776  
Le triomphe de Chāpour I. *M.I.O.D.A.W.*, 11, i, 1965, pp. 3-6.
- GÖBL, R. B 777  
Münzprägung und Aussenpolitik des Sassanidenstaates unter Šāpūr II. *Akten* 24. *I.O.K.*, pp. 515-17.
- GOUBERT, Paul B 778  
Arméniens et Géorgiens à la fin de VI<sup>e</sup> siècle. *Actes XXI<sup>e</sup> Cong. Int. Or.*, pp. 344-6.
- \*GOUBERT, P. B 779  
Byzance avant l'Islam. Paris, 1950, 2 tomes.
- GOUBERT, P. B 780  
Les rapports de Khosrau II, roi des rois sassanide, avec l'empereur Maurice. *Byzantion*, 19, 1949, pp. 79-98.
- GUIDI, Ignazio B 781  
Un nuovo testo siriano sulla storia degli ultimi Sassanidi. 8th Int. Or. Congr., 1889 (Stockholm), Section sémitique (B), pp. 1-36.
- HĀDĪ ḤASAN B 782  
Sāsānian navigation. In *Hādī Ḥasan. A history of Persian navigation*. London, 1928, pp. 59-92.
- HERZFELD, Ernst B 783  
Khusrau Parwēz und der Ṭaq ī Vastan. *A.M.I.*, 9, 1938, pp. 91-158, + 12 plates.
- HIGGINS, Martin J. B 784  
Aphraates' dates for Persian persecution. *B.Z.*, 44, 1951 (Fest. Dölger), pp. 265-71.
- HIGGINS, M. J. B 785  
The Persian war of the Emperor Maurice (582-602); Part I; the chronology, with a brief history of the Persian calendar. Washington, D.C., 1939, pp. xii, 85. *The Catholic University of America Byzantine Studies*, I.
- HORI, Kentok B 786  
A Chinese account of Persia in the sixth century. *Fest. Spiegel*, pp. 246-250.
- INOSTRANZEV, K. B 787  
Études sassanides (en russe, avec un

- résumé en français). St. Petersburg, 1909, pp. vi, 140, 8°.
- INOSTRANCEV, C. A. B 788  
The Sasanian military theory, from the Russian of Prof. C. A. Inostrancev, tr. by L. Bogdanov. J.C.O.I., 7, 1926, pp. 7-52.
- \*JHABVALA, S. H. B 789  
Zoroastrianism in Sassanian times. Bombay, 1952.
- KLÍMA, Otakar B 790  
Mazdak: Geschichte einer sozialen Bewegung im sassanidischen Persien. Praha, 1957, p. 317.
- KLÍMA, O. B 791  
Mazdak und die Juden. Arc.O., 24, 1956, pp. 420-31.
- KLÍMA, O. B 792  
Über das Datum von Mazdaks Tod (ein Beitrag zur Chronologie der mazdakistischen Bewegung). In Charisteria Orientalia . . . Rypka, pp. 135-41.
- KRAMERS, J. H. B 793  
The military colonization of the Caucasus and Armenia under the Sassanids. B.S.O.A.S., 8, 1935-7 (Grierson Fest.), pp. 613-18.
- LITTMANN, Enno B 794  
Die Erwähnung eines Perserkrieges in den Safā-Inschriften. Z.A., 17, 1903, pp. 379-85.
- MACKENZIE, Duncan N. B 795  
A Zoroastrian master of ceremonies. Henning M. V., pp. 264-71.
- MARICQ, André B 796  
Les débuts de la prédication de Mani et l'avènement de Sahpuhr 1<sup>er</sup>. Annales de l'Institut de Phil. et Hist. Or. et Slaves, 11, 1951 (Mélanges Henri Grégoire, 3), pp. 245-68.
- MASSE, H. et al. B 797  
L'Iran sassanide. In La civilisation iranienne, Chapitre, V, pp. 120-67.
- MENASCE, R. P. de B 798  
L'église mazdéenne dans l'Empire sassanide. C.H.M., 2, iii, 1955, pp. 554-565.
- MENASCE, Jean de B 799  
Le protecteur des pauvres dans l'Iran sassanide. Mélanges Henri Massé, Tehran, 1963, pp. 282-87.
- MLAKER, K. B 800  
Die Herkunft der Mamikonier und der Titel Čenbakur. W.Z.K.M., 39, 1932, pp. 133-45.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedi B 801  
Eighteen remarkable things or events of the reign (593-628 A.C.) of Khusru Parviz (Chosroes II) of Persia. J.B.B.R.A.S., N.S. 2, 1926, pp. 111-137.
- MODI, J. J. B 802  
A visit to the Great Wall of China, a similar wall of King Noshirwan (Chosroes I) of Persia. J.B.B.R.A.S., 26, 1924, pp. 265-84.
- MODI, J. J. B 803  
The years of the reigns of the later Irânian kings according to Jámáspi. In Fest. Cama, pp. 284-6.
- MODI, J. J. B 804  
Mazdak: the Iranian socialist. In Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 116-31.
- MODI, J. J. B 805  
The Mobadán Mobad Omīd bin Ashavast, referred to by Hamzā Isphahāni. Who was he? Fest. Geiger, pp. 274-88.
- MORDTMANN, A. B 806  
Auszüge aus Briefen des Dr. Mordtmann in Constantinopel an den Etatsrath Prof. Olshausen in Kiel. Z.D.M.G., 2, 1848, pp. 108-16.
- NAFISI, S. B 807  
"yazdegerd-e sevvom", Mehr, 1, 1312/1933, pp. 197-206, 265-273.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodore B 808  
Geschichte des Artachsir i Pâpakân. B.K.I.S., 1878, 4, pp. 22-69.
- NÖLDEKE, T. B 809  
Geschichte der Perser und Araber zur Zeit der Sasaniden. Aus der arabischen Chronik des Tabari, übersetzt und mit ausführlichen Erläuterungen und Ergänzungen versehen. Leiden, 1879, pp. x, 503.
- NYBERG, H. S. B 810  
Sassanid Mazdaism according to Moslem sources. J.C.O.I., 39, 1958, pp. 1-63.
- PATKANIAN, K. B 811  
Essai d'une histoire de la dynastie des Sassanides, d'après les renseignements fournis par les historiens arméniens, . . . traduit du russe par Evariste Prud'homme. J.A., ser. vi, 7, 1866, pp. 101-238.
- PEETERS, Paul B 812  
Un nouveau manuscrit arabe du récit de la prise de Jérusalem par les Perses en 614. A. Boll., 38, 1920, pp. 137-147.
- PEETERS, P. B 813  
La prise de Jérusalem par les Perses. Mélanges de l'Université Saint-Joseph, 9, 1923-4, pp. 3-42. and in Recherches d'histoire et de philologie orientales, par Paul Peeters, I, pp. 78-116.
- PIGULEVSKAYA, N. B 814  
Mar Aba l'une d'histoire de la civilisation au VI<sup>e</sup> siècle de l'ère nouvelle. Mélanges Massé, pp. 327-36.

- RAWLINSON, George** B 815  
The seventh great oriental monarchy: or, the geography, history and antiquities of the Sassanian or New Persian empire. London, 1876, pp. xxi, 691, + 19 plates.
- REHATSEK, E.** B 816  
The Bāw and Gāobārah Sepahbuds along the Southern Caspian shores. J.B.B.R.A.S., 12, 1876, pp. 410-45.
- RICE, David Talbot** B 817  
Hira. J.R.C.A.S., 19 (ii), 1932, pp. 254-68.
- RICE, David Talbot** B 818  
Persia and Byzantium, i: The Sassanian period. In The legacy of Persia, edited by A. J. Arberry, pp. 39-50.
- ROTHSTEIN, Gustav** B 819  
Die Dynastie der Lahmiden in Hira. Ein Versuch zur Arabischpersischen Geschichte zur Zeit der Sassaniden. Reprint, 1967, pp. 152, 8°. [1st ed. 1899]
- \*SESTON, W.** B 820  
Le roi sassanide Narsès, les arabes et le Manichéisme. Bibl. Archéologique et Historique, XXX, Mélanges Syriens offerts à M. René Dussaud, 1, Paris, 1931, pp. 227-34.
- SIASSI, A. A.** B 821  
L'université de Gond-i Shâpûr et l'étendue de son rayonnement. Mélanges Massé, pp. 366-74.
- SMITH, Vincent A.** B 822  
Invasion of the Panjāb by Ardešīr Pāpakān (Bābagān), the first Sasanian King of Persia, A.D. 226-41. J.R.A.S., 1920, pp. 221-7.
- SPRENGLING, M.** B 823  
From Kartīr to Shahpuhr I. A.J.S.L.L., 57, 1940, pp. 330-40.
- SPRENGLING, M.** B 824  
Kartir founder of Sasanian Zoroastrianism. A.J.S.L.L., 57, 1940, pp. 197-228.
- SPRENGLING, M.** B 825  
Shahpuhr I the Great on the Kaabah of Zoroaster (K.Z.). A.J.S.L.L., 57, 1940, pp. 341-420, 9 plates.
- SPRENGLING, M.** B 826  
Third century Iran, Sapor and Kartir. Chicago, 1953, pp. vii, 114, + 28 plates (typescript).
- STEIN, Ernest** B 827  
Perse sassanide. Muséon, 53, 1940, pp. 123-33.
- SUNDERMANN, Werner** B 828  
Zur Proskynesis im sāsānidischen Iran. M.I.O.D.A.W., 10, ii-iii, 1964, pp. 275-86.
- SYKES, Sir Percy** B 829  
The Emperor Heraclius and sea-power. J.R.C.A.S., 23 (iii), 1936, pp. 486-91.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H.** B 830  
The early Sassanians: some chronological points open for a possible revision. A.O., 18, 1940, pp. 258-311.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H.** B 831  
The early Sasanians: some chronological points which possibly call for revision. B.S.O.A.S., 11, 1943-6, pp. 6-51.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H.** B 832  
Some chronological data relating to the Sasanian period. B.S.O.A.S., 9, 1937-1939, pp. 125-39.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H.** B 833  
Zur Chronologie der Sassaniden. Z.D.M.G., 91, N.F. 16, 1937, pp. 673-679.
- THOMAS, E.** B 834  
Early Sassanian inscriptions, seals and coins, illustrating the early history of the Sassanian dynasty, containing proclamations of Ardešīr Babak, Sapor I, and his successors. With a critical examination and explanation of the celebrated inscription in the Hajiabad cave demonstrating that Sapor the conqueror of Valerian was a professing Christian. London, 1869.
- TREVER, Camilla** B 835  
À propos des temples de la déesse Anahita en Iran sassanide. Iranica Antiqua, 7, 1967, pp. 121-32, + 6 plates. [Fest. Ghirshmann]
- UNVALA, J. M.** B 836  
The date of the death of Yazdagard III. All India Oriental Conference, 16th Session, Lucknow 1951, part II, pp. 57-9.
- VAILHE, S.** B 837  
La prise de Jérusalem par les Perses en 614. R.O.C., 6, 1901, pp. 643-9.
- WIDENGREN, Georg** B 838  
The status of the Jews in the Sassanian Empire. Iranica Antiqua, 1, 1961, pp. 117-62.
- WIDENGREN, G.** B 839  
Xosrau Anōšurvān, les Hephtalites et les peuples turcs. O.S., 1, 1952, pp. 69-94.
- WIRTH, Albrecht** B 840  
Aus orientalischen Chroniken. Religionsgespräch am Hof der Sassaniden. Frankfurt, 1894, pp. lxvi, 276, 4°.
- YOHANNAN, Abraham** B 841  
A notice of Manichaean persecution by the Sasanian king Kawad in the fifth Christian century. I.I.S.S., London-Leipzig, 1925, pp. 189-91.



## VII The Arab Conquest

- BROWN, John P. B 842  
Et-Tabary's Conquest of Persia by the Arabs, translated from the Turkish by John P. Brown. J.A.O.S., 1, 1843-9, pp. 435-507; 2, 1850-1, pp. 207-22.
- DARMESTER, James B 843  
Zendik. J.A., ser. viii, 3, 1884, pp. 562-5.
- DAVAR, F. C. B 844  
A glimpse into Iran after the Arab conquest. Jackson M. V., pp. 149-61.
- FITTER, Kaikhosrow Ardeshir B 845  
The post-Sassanian Parsi immigration into India: a historical survey. Fest. Pour Davoud, pp. 117-28.
- FRYE, R. N. B 846  
Factors influencing the development of modern literary "Darri" Persian in Khorassan and Transoxiana in the tenth and eleventh centuries A.D. Afghanistan, 13, iii, 1958, pp. 1-7.
- HIDAYET HOSAIN, M. B 847  
The Old Persian literature and the Musalmans. I.C., 1, 1927, pp. 623-31.
- INOSTRANZEV, K. A. B 848  
Iranian influence on Moslem literature. Bombay, 1918, pp. 204.
- KRAMERS, J. H. B 849  
Die Feuerempel in Fars in islamischer Zeit. Analecta Orientalia, I, pp. 364-5.
- LEVY, Reuben B 850  
Persia and the Arabs. In The legacy of Persia, edited by A. J. Arberry. pp. 60-88.
- MENASCE, J. P. de B 851  
L'Iran musulman du VIIe au XVe siècle: résistance et survivance du Mazdéisme. In La civilisation iranienne. Chapitre VI, pp. 170-4.
- MENASCE, J. P. de B 852  
Problèmes des Mazdéens dans l'Iran musulman. Fest. Eilers, pp. 220-30.
- MENASCE, J. P. de B 853  
Le témoignage de Jayhāni sur le mazdéisme. O.S., 3, 1954, pp. 50-9. [Fest. Nyberg.]
- NARIMAN, G. K. B 854  
Islam and Parsis. I.C., 1, 1927, pp. 632-9.
- NARIMAN, G. K. B 855  
Was it religious persecution which compelled the Parsis to migrate from Persia into India? I.C., 7, 1933, pp. 277-80.
- NYBERG, H. S. B 856  
Zum Kampf zwischen Islam und Manichäismus. O.L.Z., 32, 1929, cols. 425-44.
- OSZTERN, S. P. B 857  
Zum Problem: Islam und Parsismus. Arc. O., 6, 1934, pp. 150-60, 342-52.
- OSZTERN, S. P. B 858  
Neue Beiträge zum Problem: Pársismus und Islām. (Erste Serie: der Koran.) Actes XVIII<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or., pp. 103-5.
- REHATSEK, E. B 859  
The subjugation of Persia by the Moslems and the extinction of the Sāsānian dynasty. J.B.B.R.A.S., 11, 1875, pp. 147-218.
- SADIGHI, G. H. B 860  
Les mouvements religieux iraniens au II<sup>e</sup> et au III<sup>e</sup> siècle de l'hégire. Paris, 1938.
- SPULER, Berthold B 861  
Iran in frühislamischer Zeit. Wiesbaden, 1952.
- SPULER, B. B 862  
Iranische Einflüsse auf die islamische Staatsauffassung bis ins 11. Jh. n. Chr. In Charisteria Orientalia . . . Rypka, pp. 321-8.
- \*VAJDA, G. B 863  
Les zindigs en pays d'Islam au début de la période abbaside. R.S.O., 17, 1937-8, pp. 173-229.
- VASMER, R. B 864  
Die Eroberung Tabaristāns durch die Araber zur Zeit des Chalifen al-Mansūr. (Mit einer Karte.) Islamica, 3, 1927, pp. 86-150.
- YŪSUF, S. M. B 865  
The battle of al-Qādisiyya. I.C., 19, 1945, pp. 1-28.

## VIII. Sakas, Huns, and Nomadic Peoples of Central Asia

- ALTHEIM, Franz. B 866  
Aus Spätantike und Christentum. Tübingen, 1951, pp. 169, 10 plates, 8<sup>o</sup>.
- ALTHEIM, F. B 867  
Geschichte der Hunnen. Berlin, 1959-1962, 5 volumes.
- ALTHEIM, F. B 868  
Hunnen und Hephthaliten. O.L.Z., 64, 1969, cols. 117-27.
- ALTHEIM, F. B 869  
Hunnische Runen. Halle, 1948, p. 31. Hallische Monographien, 1.
- ALTHEIM, F. B 870  
Die Wanderung der Hunnen. N. Clio, 1-2, 1949-50, pp. 71-86.
- ALTHEIM, Franz and STIEHL, Ruth B 871  
Das erste Auftreten der Hunnen. Das Alter der Jesaja-Rolle: neue Urkunden

- aus Dura-Europos. Baden-Baden, 1953, pp. 90, + 15 plates.
- ALTHEIM, F. and STIEHL, R. B 872  
Zeit und Sprache Kaniska's. In  
Geschichte der Hunnen, V.
- ASMUSSEN, Jes Peter B 873  
Die Iranier in Zentralasien: kultur-  
und religionshistorische Bemerkungen.  
A.O., 17, 1963, pp. 119-27.
- BAILEY, Sir Harold W. B 874  
Vijaya Sangrāma. A.M., N.S. 7, 1959,  
pp. 11-24.
- BANERJI, R. D. B 875  
The Scythian period of Indian history.  
I.A., 37, 1908, pp. 25-75.
- BASHAM, A. L. B 876  
A new study of the Śaka-Kuṣāṇa  
period. B.S.O.A.S., 15, 1953, pp. 80-  
97.
- BASHAM, A. L. B 877  
The succession of the line of Kaniska.  
B.S.O.A.S., 20, 1957, pp. 77-88.  
[Fest. Turner.]
- BIVAR, A. D. H. B 878  
Hārīti and the chronology of the  
Kuṣāṇas. B.S.O.A.S., 33, 1970 [Fest.  
Bailey], pp. 10-24.
- BIVAR, A. D. H. B 879  
The Kaniska dating from Surkh Kotal.  
B.S.O.A.S., 26, 1963, pp. 498-502,  
+ 1 plate.
- BONNELL, Ernst B 880  
Einige Nachrichten der alten griech-  
ischen und römischer Schriftsteller  
über die Skythen, etc. 3<sup>e</sup> Congr. Int.  
Or., 1876, II, pp. 371-87.
- BUSSAGLI, Mario B 881  
Attila and the Huns. East and West, 41,  
iii, 1953, pp. 191-7.
- \*BUSSAGLI, M. B 882  
Un particolare aspetto religioso della  
regalità presso i Kuṣāṇa. S.M.S.R.,  
24-5, pp. 93-110.
- CHAVANNES, Edouard B 883  
Notes additionnelles sur les Tou-kiue  
(Turcs) occidentaux. T'oung Pao, 5,  
1904, pp. 1-110.
- CZEGLEDY, K. B 884  
Notes on some problems of the early  
Khazar history. XXV Int. Congr. Or.  
Moscow, 1960, III, Section I, pp. 336-  
338.
- DAFFINÀ, Paolo B 885  
L'immigrazione dei Sakà nella  
Drangiana. Roma, 1967, pp. 126, + map.  
Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed  
Estremo Oriente. Reports and  
Memoirs, 9.
- DUMÉZIL, G. B 886  
La société scythique avait-elle des  
classes fonctionnelles? I.I.J., 5, 1962,  
pp. 187-202.
- EBERT, Max B 887  
Südrussland im Altertum. Bonn, 1921,  
pp. xiii, 436. Bücherei der Kultur und  
Geschichte . . . Band 12.)
- ELIADE, M. B 888  
Les Daces et les loups. Numen, 6,  
1959, pp. 15-31.
- \*ENOKI, Kazuo B 889  
On the nationality of the Ephthalites.  
Memoirs of the Research Department  
of the Toyo Bunko. (The Oriental  
Library), 18, 1959, pp. 1-58.
- ENOKI, K. B 890  
The origin of the White Huns or  
Hephthalites. East and West, 6 (iii),  
1955, pp. 231-7.
- FERENC, Zajti B 891  
The ancient history of the Hun-Magyars  
from the remotest period to their  
settlement. J.C.O.I., 36, 1943,  
pp. 1-46.
- FRANKE, Otto B 892  
Beiträge aus chinesischen Quellen zur  
Kenntniss der Türkvolker und Skythen  
Centralasiens. A.A.W.B., 1904, Abh. I,  
Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 1-111.
- FRANKE, O. B 893  
Eine chinesische Tempelinschrift aus  
Idikutšahri bei Turfan (Turkistan).  
(Mit 1 Tafel.) A.A.W.B., 1904, Phil.-  
hist. Kl., Abh. I, pp. 1-92.
- FRYE, Richard N. B 894  
Kushans and other Iranians in Central  
Asia. Fest. Arat., pp. 244-7.
- FRYE, R. N. B 895  
Notes on the history of Transoxiana.  
H.J.A.S., 19, 1956, pp. 106-125.
- FRYE, R. N. B 896  
Tarxūn-Türxūn and Central Asian  
history. H.J.A.S., 14, 1951, pp. 105-  
129.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. B 897  
Le Problème de la chronologie des  
Kouchans. C.H.M., 3 (ii), 1957,  
pp. 689-722.
- GLASER, Otto B 898  
Skythenkönige als Wächter beim  
heiligen Golde. (Herodot IV 7). A.R.W.,  
34, 1938, pp. 277-93.
- GÖBL, Robert B 899  
Dokumente zur Geschichte der  
iranischen Hunnen in Baktrien und  
Indien. 4 vols. Band I: Katalog.  
Band II: Kommentare. Band III:  
98 Fototafeln. Band IV: 48 Zeichen-  
tafeln. Wiesbaden, 1967.
- GÖBL, R. B 900  
Vasiška II: ein bisher unbekannter  
König der späteren Kusan. Graz, 1966.

- \*GÖBL, R. B 901  
Zwei neue Termini für ein zentrales Datum der alten Geschichte Mittelasiens, das Jahr I des Kusankönigs Kaniska. A.O.A.W., 1964, pp. 137-151.
- GROUSSET, René B 902  
L'empire des steppes. Attila, Gengis-Khan, Tamerlan. Paris, 1939. Avec 30 cartes et 20 figures dans le texte. pp. 639, 8°. 4<sup>e</sup> ed. Paris, 1952.
- HANNESTAD, K. B 903  
Les relations de Byzance avec la Transcaucasie et l'Asie Centrale aux 5<sup>e</sup> et 6<sup>e</sup> siècles. Byzantion, 25-7, 1955-7, pp. 421-56.
- HAUSSIG, H. W. B 904  
Probleme der Westwanderung der Hunnen. Z.D.M.G., 1969, Supplement 1, pt. 2, pp. 772-82.
- HAUSSIG, J. B 905  
Theophylakts Exkurs über die skythischen Völker. Byzantion, 23, 1953, pp. 275-462.
- HERRMANN, Albert B 906  
Die Saken und der Skythenzug des Dareios. In Fest. Oppenheim, pp. 157-169.
- HERZFELD, E. E. B 907  
Sakastan: geschichtliche Untersuchungen zu den Ausgrabungen am Kūh i Khwādja. A.M.I., 4, 1932, pp. 1-116.
- HOWORTH, Henry H. B 908  
Some notes on the Huns. 6th Int. Congr. Or. Leiden, 1885, pt. IV, pp. 177-95.
- HUMBACH, H. B 909  
Kušan und Hephthaliten. München, 1961. Münchener Studien sur Sprachwissenschaften. Beiheft C.
- HUNTINGFORD, G. W. B. B 910  
Who were the Scythians? Anthropos, 30, 1935, pp. 785-95, 1 map.
- HYATT, J. Philip B 911  
The date and background of Zephaniah. J.N.E.S., 7, 1948, pp. 25-9.
- KALMYKOW, A. B 912  
Iranians and Slavs in South Russia. J.A.O.S., 45, 1925, pp. 68-71.
- KLAATSCH, H. B 913  
Morphologische Studien zur Rassen-diagnostik der Turfanschädel (mit 4 Tafeln). A.A.W.B., 1912, pp. 1-52. Physikalisch-Mathematische Cl. Abh. III (Anhang).
- KOHZAD, Ahmad Ali B 914  
Recherche sur l'étymologie et les origines des Ephthalites. Afghanistan, VII, iii, 1952, pp. 1-5.
- KONOW, Sten B 915  
On the nationality of the Kuşanas. Z.D.M.G., 68, 1914, pp. 85-100.
- KONOW, S. B 916  
A note on the Sakas and Zoroastrianism. In Fest. Pavry, pp. 220-222.
- KONOW, S. B 917  
White Huns and Tokharian. In Fest. til Olaf Broch, pp. 77-82. Oslo, 1947.
- LATHAM, J. D. B 918  
The archers of the Middle-East: the Turco-Iranian background. Iran, VIII, 1970, pp. 97-103.
- LENORMANT, François B 919  
Magog. Fragments d'une étude sur l'ethnographie du chapitre X de la Genèse. Mus., I, i, 1882, pp. 9-48.
- LÉVI, Sylvain B 920  
Notes on the Indo-Scythians by Sylvain Lévi (extracted and rendered into English by W. R. Philipps). I.A., 32, 1903, pp. 381-389; 417-426. 33, 1904, pp. 10-16; 110-116.
- LÜDERS, Heinrich B 921  
Weitere Beiträge zur Geschichte und Geographie von Ostturkestan. S.P.A.W., 1930, Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 7-64.
- LÜDERS, H. B 922  
Zur Geschichte und Geographie Ostturkestans. S.P.A.W., 1922, Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 243-61, pl. 1 & 2.
- McGOVERN, William Montgomery B 923  
The Early Empires of Central Asia. Chapel Hill, 1939, pp. xii, 529.
- MAENCHEN-HELFEN, Otto B 924  
Huns and Hsuing-Nu. Byzantion, 17, 1944, pp. 222-243.
- MAENCHEN-HELFEN, O. B 925  
The legend of the origin of the Huns. Byzantion, 17, 1944, pp. 244-251.
- MAENCHEN-HELFEN, O. B 926  
The Yüeh-chih problem re-examined. J.A.O.S., 65, 1945, pp. 71-81.
- MARSHALL, John B 927  
Greeks and Sakas in India. J.R.A.S., 1947, pp. 3-32.
- MEIER, Fritz B 928  
Das Volk der Reimenbeinler. Fest. Eilers, 1967, pp. 341-367.
- MINNS, Ellis H. B 929  
Scythians and Greeks: a survey of the ancient history and archaeology on the north coast of the Euxine from the Danube to the Caucasus. Cambridge, 1913, pp. xi, 720, 9 pl., 9 maps (some folding).
- MIRCHANDANI, B. D. B 930  
Sind and the White Huns. J.B.B.R.A.S., 39-40, n.s., 1964-5, pp. 61-94. [José Gerson da Cunha Memorial Volume.]



- \*MODI, Jivanji Jamshelji B 931  
Hūnas in the Avesta and Pahlavi. Fest.  
Bhandarkar, pp. 65–80.
- MODI, J. J. B 932  
The Hunas in Avesta and Pahlavi.  
Memorial Papers, Bombay, 1922,  
pp. 127–39.
- MODI, J. J. B 933  
The Huns who invaded India; what  
was their religion? A.I.O. Conf., 3,  
pp. 655–682.
- MODI, J. J. B 934  
A summary of the first two chapters  
of Sir Herbert Risley's 'People of  
India'. Anthropol. Papers 5, pp. 176–225.
- NÈVE, F. B 935  
De la monarchie des Indo-Scythes  
établie au centre de l'Asie, dans les  
premières années de l'ère chrétienne;  
étude sur le règne de Kanischka, con-  
temporain d'Auguste. A.P.C., Ve. sér.,  
XVI, 1867, pp. 367–75; 421–33.
- \*PELLIOT, Paul B 936  
Des influences iraniennes en Asie  
Centrale et en Extrême-Orient.  
R.H.L.R., 1912, n.s. 3, pp. 97–119.  
and Paris, 1911.
- PHILLIPS, E. D. B 937  
The Argippaei of Herodotus. *Artibus  
Asiae*, 23, 1960, pp. 124–128.
- PHILLIPS, E. D. B 938  
Les nomades de la steppe. (Traduit de  
l'anglais par A. Zundel-Bernard.)  
Bruxelles, 1966.
- PHILLIPS, E. D. B 939  
The Royal Hordes. Nomad peoples of  
the Steppes. London, 1965, pp. 144.
- PIOTROVSKY, B. B. B 940  
Ourartou, Neapolis des Scythes,  
Kharezmi. (Traduit du russe par  
A. Belkind.) Paris, 1954. (L'Orient  
ancien illustré.)
- PISANI, Vittore B 941  
Sauromatae, Sauraratae. *Beiträge zur  
Namenforschung* 3, 1952, pp. 212–13.
- PORTRATZ, H. A. B 942  
Die Skythen und Vorderasien.  
*Orientalia*, n.s. 28, 1959, pp. 57–73,  
pl. I-XXIV.
- PRŮŠEK, J. B 943  
Early Nomads and the Book of Karl  
Jettmar. *O.L.Z.*, 1967, LXII, pp. 325–  
346.
- PULLEYBLANK, E. G. B 944  
The Wu-sun and Sakas and the Yüeh-  
chih migration. *B.S.O.A.S.*, 33 (i),  
1970 [Fest. Bailey], pp. 154–60.
- \*ROSTOVTZEFF, M. I. B 945  
Études sur l'histoire de la Scythie et  
du Bosphore. T.1. Sources. T.2.  
Histoire politique. T.3. Religion et  
art. [?]
- \*ROSTOVTZEFF, M. I. B 946  
Les Grecs et les Iraniens au sud de la  
Russie. Petrograd, 1918.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. I. B 947  
Iranians and Greeks in South Russia.  
Oxford, 1922, pp. xvi, 260, + 32 plates,  
folding map.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. I. B 948  
Skythien und der Bosphorus. I: kritische  
Übersicht der schriftlichen und  
archäologischen Quellen. . . Überset-  
zung aus dem Russischen; neu bear-  
beitet für Deutschland und mit neuem  
Kartenmaterial versehen. Berlin, 1931,  
pp. xi, 651.
- SHIRATORI, Kurakichi B 949  
A study of Su-t'è, or Soq'diana.  
*M.R.D.T.B.*, 1928, 1, pp. 81–145.
- SMITH, Vincent A. B 950  
The Śakas in northern India. *Z.D.M.G.*,  
61, 1907, pp. 403–21.
- STEIN, M. Aurel B 951  
White Huns and kindred tribes in the  
history of the Indian North-West  
frontier. *I.A.*, 34, 1905, pp. 73–87.
- STRZYGOWSKI, Josef B 952  
Altai-Iran und Völkerwanderung:  
ziergeschichtliche Untersuchungen  
über den Eintritt der Wander- und  
Nordvölker in die Treibhäuser  
geistigen Lebens. Leipzig, 1917,  
pp. xii, 319, + 10 plates. *Arbeiten des  
Kunsthistorischen Instituts der  
K. K. Universität. Wien, V.*
- TAKÁCS, Zoltán de B 953  
Huns et Chinois. *Turan*, 1918, pp. 273–  
285.
- THOMAS, F. W. B 954  
Notes on "The Scythian Period".  
*J.R.A.S.*, 1952, pp. 108–16.
- THOMAS, F. W. B 955  
Sakastana. *J.R.A.S.*, 1906 (i), pp. 181–  
216, 460–4 (notes).
- THOMASSON, T. W. B 956  
The origin of the Huns. *J. Man. E.O.S.*,  
13, 1927, pp. 51–9.
- TOLSTOV, Sergei P. B 957  
Les Scythes de l'Aral et le Khorezm.  
*Iranica Antiqua*, 1, 1961, pp. 42–92,  
+ 8 plates, map.
- TOLSTOV, S. P. B 958  
Scythians of the Aral Sea area and  
Khorezm. XXV int. Congr. Or Moscow,  
1960, Vol. III, Section X, pp. 147–69.
- VAN LOHUIZEN-DE LEEUW, J. E. B 959  
The 'Scythian' period: an approach to  
the history, art, epigraphy and palaeo-  
graphy of North India from the 1st

- century A.D. Leiden, 1949, pp. xi, 435, + 50 plates.
- VERNADSKY, George B 960  
The Eurasian Nomads and their art in the history of civilization. *Saeculum*, 1, 1950, pp. 74-86.
- VERNADSKY, G. B 961  
Der sarmatische Hintergrund der germanischen Völkerwanderung. *Saeculum*, 2, 1951, pp. 340-92.
- ZAJTI, Ferenc B 962  
The Huns in the Avesta literature. *J.C.O.I.*, 10, 1927, pp. 24-42.
- ## IX. Auxiliary Studies
- ### 1. Numismatics
- AGRAWAL, Ratan Chandra B 963  
Numismatic data in the Kharoshthi documents from Chinese Turkestan. *J.N.S.I.*, 14 (i), 1952, pp. 103-6.
- AGRAWALA, V. S. B 964  
A Kushana coin-mould from Rohtak. *J.N.S.I.*, 15 (i), 1953, pp. 68-9.
- ALLAN, John B 965  
The coinage of the Sāsānians; A: types. *In* A survey of Persian art from pre-historic times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London, 1938, Vol. I, chap. 37, pp. 816-18. New edition vol. 2, pp. 816-818.
- ALLAN, J. B 966  
Inventory list of coins found or obtained, prepared from notes by J. Allan. (Appendix B). *In* Serindia . . . by Aurel Stein, vol. III, pp. 1340-50.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, Francois Maurice B 967  
L'alphabet aramaeo-sogdien sur les monnaies anciennes de la sogdiane. *J.A.*, 202, 1923, pp. 163-9.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 968  
Etude sur la numismatique de la Perside. *In* Corolla numismatica: . . . in honour of Barclay V. Head, pp. 63-97, + Plate III, 1 table of inscriptions.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 969  
Imitations de la drachme de Varahran V frappée à Merv. *N.C.*, 5th Series, 7, 1927, pp. 156-86.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 970  
Inventaire de monnaies trouvées à Susa. Première partie. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse*, 25, Paris, 1934, pp. 1-38.
- \*ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 971  
Une monnaie incertaine au nom d'Artavasde. *Extrait de la R.N.*, pp. 153ff, 1914, *and* Paris, 1914, pp. 19, 8°.
- \*ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 972  
Monnaies arsacides de la collection Petrowicz. *R.N.*, 1905, pp. 129-69.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 973  
Monnaies arsacides surfrappées. *Extrait de la R.N.*, p. 174ff, 1904, *and* Paris, 1904, pp. 25, +1 plate. 8°.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 974  
Monnaies de l'Elymaïde. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse*, 8, sér. 3, 1905, pp. 177-243 with plates X-XIV. Chartres.
- \*ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 975  
Nouveau classement des monnaies arsacides d'après le catalogue du Brit. Mus. *R.N.*, 1905.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 976  
Numismatique: inventaire des monnaies trouvées a Suse; monnaies recueillies a Suse. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse*, 20, 1928, pp. 1-63, 65-75, 3 plates.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 977  
La numismatique sassanide d'après un ouvrage récent. *Aréthuse*, Juillet 1925, fasc. 8, pp. 89-94.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 978  
Observations sur la numismatique de la Perside. *J.A.*, X<sup>e</sup> ser., 8, 1906, pp. 517-31.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. B 979  
L'oiseau légendaire des monnaies de la Perside. *Aréthuse*, Juillet 1926, fasc. 12, pp. 103-6.
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, F. M. *et al.* B 980  
Archéologie, métrologie et numismatique susienness. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse*, 25, 1934.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 981  
Buddha on Indo-Scythian coins. *J.N.S.I.*, 14 (i), 1952, pp. 52-3.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 982  
Buxar hoard of Kushāna coins. *J.N.S.I.*, 12 (ii), 1950, pp. 121-3.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 983  
A golden amulet imitating a coin of Huvishka. *J.N.S.I.*, 20 (i), 1958, pp. 1-3.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 984  
A Kanishka coin of Arooaspo type. *J.N.S.I.*, 8 (i), 1946, p. 60.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 985  
A Kshaharāta (?) copper coin. *J.N.S.I.*, 12 (i), 1950, pp. 5-7.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 896  
A new didrachm of Nikias. *J.N.S.I.*, 9 (i), 1947, pp. 24-5.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 987  
A new specimen of the Bow-in-Bow-case type of Maues. *J.N.S.I.*, 9 (i), 1947, pp. 11-13.

- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 988  
Origin and early history of coinage in Ancient India. *J.N.S.I.*, 15 (i), 1953, pp. 1-26.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 989  
Some new Hermaios-Kujula Kadphises coins. *J.N.S.I.*, 9 (i), 1947, pp. 6-10.
- \*ALTEKAR, A. S. B 990  
Some rare and interesting Indo-Bactrian and Indo-Scythian coins. *J.N.S.I.*, 6 (i), 1944, pp. 11-13.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 991  
Some rare and interesting Indo-Bactrian coins. *J.N.S.I.*, 9 (i), 1947, pp. 16-23.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 992  
Some rare Indo-Bactrian coins. *J.N.S.I.*, 8 (i), 1946, pp. 51-9.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 993  
Twelve forged silver coins of the Kushānas. *J.N.S.I.*, 14 (i), 1952, pp. 39-40.
- ALTEKAR, A. S. B 994  
Two more coins of Huvishka with Ahura Mazda. *J.N.S.I.*, 14 (i), 1952, pp. 71-2.
- ALTEKAR, Padma B 995  
When did the reign of Huvishka terminate? *J.N.S.I.*, 14 (i), 1952, pp. 62-5.
- ASCOLI, G. I. B 996  
Dodici monete con leggende pehlviche del R. Museo di Napoli. *IV Int. Congr. Or.* 1878, 2, pp. 65-73.
- ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL B 997  
Coins and relics from Bactria. *J.A.S. Bengal*, 7 (ii), 1838, pp. 1047-52.
- AVDALL, Johannes B 998  
Note on some of the Indo-Scythian coins found by Mr. C. Masson at Beghrām in the Kohistān of Kābul. *J.A.S. Bengal*, 5, 1836, pp. 266-8.
- BABELON, Ernest B 999  
Catalogue des monnaies grecques de la Bibliothèque Nationale. Les Perses Achéménides, les Satrapes et les Dynastes tributaires de leur empire: Chypre et Phénicie. Paris, 1893, pp. cxciv, 412, + 39 plates. [Reviewed in *N.C.*, Third Series, 13, 1893.]
- BABELON, E. B 1000  
Les monnaies et la chronologie des rois de Sidon sous la domination des Perses Achéménides. *B.C.H.*, 15, pt. 3, 1877.
- BABELON, J. B 1001  
L'art monétaire sous les Sassanides. *R.A.A.*, 12, 1938, pp. 48-51, + 1 plate.
- BANNERJEA, J. N. B 1002  
An interesting double dinar of Wema Kadphises. *J.N.S.I.*, 24 (i), 1962, pp. 31-3.
- BARTHOLOMAEI, C. B 1003  
Extrait d'une lettre à M. Dorn, datée de Téhéran, le 29 décembre 1858, concernant une monnaie du roi Tiridate II. *M.A.St.P.*, 3, 1857-9, pp. 584-8.
- BARTHOLOMAEI, C. B 1004  
Extrait d'une lettre de M. Bartholomaei à M. Dorn, datée de Lenkoran, 12 mai 1857, contenant des observations numismatiques sur les règnes de Kovad et de Khosrou I. *M.A.St.P.*, 3, 1857-9, pp. 138-48.
- \*BARTHOLOMAEI, C. B 1005  
Three tracts on the coins of Bactria, of Babylonia, and of the Sassanides. [?]
- BARTHOLOMAEI, C. and DORN, B. B 1006  
Extraits de lettres de M. Bartholomaei à M. Dorn, datées de Tiflis, 5, 9, 12, 16 et 26 mai 1858, concernant des observations sur la numismatique sasanide, avec des remarques de M. Dorn. *M.A.St.P.*, 3, 1857-9, pp. 349-72.
- BAYLEY, E. C. B 1007  
Note on a hoard of 543 Sassanian coins in the possession of Col. H. Hyde, R.E. *J.A.S. Bengal*, 43 (i), 1874, pp. 99-103, + 1 plate.
- BELLINGER, A. R. B 1008  
A note on Sassanian mint-monograms. *N.R.*, 1946, p. 48.
- BELLINGER, A. R. B 1009  
The numismatic evidence from Dura. *Berytus*, 8, 1943-4, pp. 61-71.
- BELLINGER, A. R. B 1010  
Parthian drachmae of Orodes II and Phraates IV. *N.C.*, Sixth Series, 4, 1944, pp. 62-4.
- BELLINGER, A. R. B 1011  
A tetradrachm of Hyspaosines. *N.C.*, Sixth Ser., 4, 1944, pp. 58-9.
- BELLINGER, A. R. and NEWELL, E. T. B 1012  
Seleucid mint at Dura-Europos. *Syria*, 21, 1940, pp. 77-81.
- BENFEY, Theodor B 1013  
Einige Bemerkungen über die Götternamen auf den indoscythischen Münzen. *Z.D.M.G.*, 8, 1854, pp. 450-467.
- BIRCH, Samuel B 1014  
Unedited coin of Demetrius the Second. *N.C.*, 4, 1841-2, pp. 11-15.
- BIRD, James B 1015  
Observations on the Bactrian and Mithraic coins in the cabinet of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, 1, 1843, pp. 293-302.
- BIVAR, A. D. H. B 1016  
The Bactra Coinage of Euthydemius



- and Demetrius. N.C., Sixth Ser., XI, 1951, pp. 22-39.
- BIVAR, A. D. H. B 1017  
Indo-Bactrian Problems. N.C., Seventh Ser., V, 1965, pp. 69-108.
- BIVAR, A. D. H. B 1018  
The Kushano-Sassanian coin series. J.N.S.I., 18 (1956), pp. 13-42.
- BIVAR, A. D. H. B 1019  
A Sassanian board from Hilla. N.C. Seventh Ser., III, 1963, pp. 157-178.
- BIVAR, A. D. H. B 1020  
A 'Satrap' of Cyrus the Younger. N.C. Seventh Ser., I, 1961, pp. 119-27.
- BLOCH, Theodor B 1021  
Die zoroastrischen Gottheiten auf den Münzen der Kusana-Könige. Z.D.M.G., 64 (1910), pp. 739-744.
- BORRELL, Maximilian B 1022  
Coins of the Kings of Cappodocia. N.C. New series, II, 1862, pp. 1-19.
- BURGESS, J. B 1023  
J. Κωνηρικη-Kanishka. I.A., 13, 1884, p. 58.
- \*CALEY, Earle Radcliffe B 1024  
Chemical composition of Parthian coins. N.N.M. no. 129, 1955.
- CARTER, G. E. L. B 1025  
Greek monograms. Festschrift Khareghat, pp. 33-36.
- CHATTOPADHYAY, Bhaskar B 1026  
The age of the Kushānas: a numismatic study. Calcutta: Punthi Pustak, 1967, pp. xxxiii, 289.
- CHOUDHARY, Radhakrishna B 1027  
A critical study of the coinage of the Hūnas. J.N.S.I., XXV, ii, 1963, pp. 172-8.
- CHOUDHURI, C. R. Roy B 1028  
A rare gold coin of Kadphises II. J.N.S.I., XXI (ii), 1959, pp. 129-131.
- \*COTTEVIEILLE-GIRAUDET, Remy B 1029  
Monnaies Musulmanes et Sassanides. A propos de l'exposition de Firdousi. in 4°, pp. 11-16. [?]
- CUNNINGHAM, Alexander, Major General B 1030  
An attempt to explain some of the monograms found upon the Greek coins of Ariana and India. N.C. VIII, 1845-6, pp. 175-197.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1031  
Coins of Alexander's successors in the East, communicated to the Numismatic Society of London. London, 1884, pp. 337.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1032  
Coins of Alexander's successors in the East. Part 1. The Greeks of Bactriana, Ariana and India. N.C. New ser. VIII, 1868, pp. 93-136, 181-213, 257-283; cont. in N.C. New ser. IX, 1869, pp. 28-106, 121-153, 217-46, 293-318; contd. in N.C. New ser. X, 1870, pp. 65-90, 205-236.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1033  
Coins of Alexander's successors in the East. N.C. New Ser. XII, 1872, pp. 157-185; contd. in N.C. New ser. XIII, 1873, pp. 187-219.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1034  
Coins of Indian Buddhist Satraps, with Greek inscriptions. J.A.S. Bengal, XXIII, 1854, pp. 679-714.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1035  
Coins of the Sakas. N.C., Third ser., X, 1890, pp. 103-172.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1036  
Coins of the Indo-Scythian King Miaüs, or Heraüs. N.C., Third ser., VIII, 1888, pp. 47-58.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1037  
Coins of the Indo-Scythians. N.C. Third ser., VIII, 1888, pp. 199-248.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1038  
Coins of the Kushāns, or Great Yue-Ti. N.C., Third ser., XII, 1892, pp. 40-82, 98-159.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1039  
Coins of the later Indo-Scythians - Ephthalites, or White Huns. N.C. Third ser., XIV, 1894, pp. 243-93.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1040  
Coins of the later Indo-Scythians, Introduction and Later Kushāns. N.C., Third ser. XVII (1893-4), pp. 93-128. [repr. Varanasi, 1962. (Complete works of A. Cunningham. 11)]
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1041  
Coins of the Later Indo-Scythians - Little Kushāns. N.C., Third ser., XIII, 1893, pp. 184-202.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1042  
Coins of the Later Indo-Scythians - Scytho-Sassanians. N.C. Third ser., XIII, 1893, pp. 166-183.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1043  
Coins of the Tochari, Kushāns or Yue-Ti. N.C., Third ser., IX, 1889, pp. 268-311.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1044  
Deities on Indo-Scythian coins. B.O. Rec., II, 2, pp. 40-44, 1887.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1045  
Description of, and deductions from a consideration of some new Bactrian coins, pp. 867-889. Note, to be appended to my account of the coins of Mayas, in the article on "Some new Bactrian coins", no. 105. by Lieut. A.

- Cunningham. p. 1008. J.A.S. Bengal, IX (ii), 1840.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1046  
Later Indo-Scythians. [From the Numismatic Chronicle 1893-4.] Series: Complete works of Alexander Cunningham, no. 11. Indological Bookhouse, 1962 (Delhi), pp. 125, X plates.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1047  
Notes on Captain Hay's Bactrian coins. J.A.S. Bengal, IX (i), 1840, pp. 531-542.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1048  
Notice of some counterfeit Bactrian coins. J.A.S. Bengal, IX (i), 1840, pp. 393-396; pp. 543-4.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1049  
Notice of some unpublished coins of the Indo-Scythians. J.A.S. Bengal, XIV, (i), 1845, pp. 430-441.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1050  
Second notice of some new Bactrian coins. J.A.S. Bengal, XI (i), 1842, pp. 130-137.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. B 1051  
Second notice of some forged coins of the Bactrians and Indo-Scythians. J.A.S. Bengal, IX (ii), 1840, pp. 1217-1230 (with plate).
- CURIEL, Raoul B 1052  
Le trésor du Tépé Maranjān: une trouvaille de monnaies sasanides et kušano-sasanides faite près de Caboul. In Trésors monétaires d'Afghanistan, par Raoul Curiel et Daniel Schlumberger, pp. 101-131, plates IX-XVI.
- CURIEL, Raoul and SCHLUMBERGER, Daniel B 1053  
Le trésor de Mir Zakah près de Gardēz. In Trésors monétaires d'Afghanistan, par Raoul Curiel et Daniel Schlumberger, pp. 65-100, plates VI-VIII.
- CURIEL, Raoul and SCHLUMBERGER, Daniel B 1054  
Trésors monétaires d'Afghanistan. Mémoires de la Délégation Archéologique Française, XIV, 1953, pp. 131, 16 plates.
- DAYET, Marcel B 1055  
Un tétradrachme arsacide inédit. Aréthuse, avril 1925, fasc. 7, pp. 63-6, pl. XV.
- DAYET, Maurice B 1056  
Une trouvaille de monnaies séleucides et arsacides. Aréthuse, octobre 1925, fasc. 8, pp. 131-9.
- DEB, Harit Krishna B 1057  
New views in Indo-Greek numismatics. J.N.S.I., 1, 1939, pp. 90-93.
- DE SACY, A. I. Silvestre B 1058  
Mémoire sur les médailles des rois de Perse de la dynastie des Sassanides. Paris, -4°.
- DE SAULCY B 1059  
Mémoire sur les monnaies datées des Séleucides. Publication de la Société Française de Numismatique et d'Archéologie, 1871, pp. 89.
- DORN, B. B 1060  
Bemerkungen über A. Mordtmann's Erklärung der Münzen mit Pehlevi-Legenden, von B. Dorn. Z.D.M.G., 21 (1867), pp. 161-168.
- \*DORN, B. B 1061  
Collection de monnaies sassanides de feu le lieutenant-général J. de Bartholomaei, représentée d'après les pièces les plus remarquables. (Avec le portrait de M. de Bartholomaei et XXXII planches gravées.) Saint-Petersbourg, 1873, -4°.
- DORN, B. B 1062  
Einige Bemerkungen zur Sasaniden-Münzkunde. M.A. St.P. VIII, 1877, pp. 197-201.
- DORN, B. B 1063  
Forschungen in der Pehlewy-Münzkunde. M.A. St.P. III, 1857-9, Pt. I, pp. 613-630; IV, 1860-3, Pt. II, pp. 22-24.
- DORN, B. B 1064  
Neue Ansichten in der Pehlewy-Münzkunde, pp. 426-459. Nachträge, pp. 460-475. M.A. St.P., III, 1857-9.
- DORN, B. B 1065  
Noch einige Nachweisungen über Pehlewy-Münzen. M.A. St.P., II, 1852-1856, pp. 387-398.
- DORN, B. B 1066  
Noch einige Worte über ein auf Pehlewy-Münzen vorkommendes sogenanntes Münzzeichen oder Monogramm. M.A. St.P., III, 1857-9, pp. 286-315.
- DORN, B. B 1067  
Die Pehlewy-Münzen des Asiatischen Museums der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften, III. Die Münzen der Ispehbede, Chalifen und deren Statthalter. M.A. St.P., II, 1852-6, pp. 249-263.
- DORN, B. B 1068  
Sechsendachtzig Silbermünzen mit Pehlewy-Inschriften. M.A. St.P., VIII, 1877, pp. 269-280.
- DORN, B. B 1069  
Über die letzten dem Asiatischen Museum zugekommen Pehlewy-Münzen. M.A. St.P., II, 1852-6, pp. 608-11.

- \*DORN, B. B 1070  
Über einige bisher unbekannte Münzen des dritten Sasaniden-Königes. Hormisdas I. (Read Nov. 17, 1843, before the Imperial Academy of St. Petersburg.) Bulletin de la classe des Sciences historiques, etc. de l'Acad. imp. de St. Petersb. I, 1843-4, nos. 18, 19, pp. 273-294, one pl., 1843-4.
- DRESSEL, H. B 1071  
"Ein Tetradrachmon des Arsakiden Mithradates III". Z.f.N. 1922, vol. XXXIII, pp. 156-177 (Tafel VI).
- \*DROUIN, Edmé B 1072  
Analyse du mémoire de M. A. Markoff sur "les monnaies arsacides inédites". R.N. 1892.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1073  
Comptes rendus des ouvrages de A. K. Markoff sur les monnaies arsacides du Musée de l'Ermitage. Revue de numismatique, 1893, pp. 119-30; 280-2.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1074  
Une drachme arsacide inédite. Gazette num. Bruxelles, 1899.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1075  
Essai de déchiffrement des monnaies à légendes araméennes de la Characène. R.N. 1889.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1076  
Les légendes des monnaies sassanides. Rev. Num., Paris, 1898, pp. 62-129.
- DROUIN, E. B 1077  
Une médaille à légende sémitique d'un roi de la Sogdiane. Revue sémitique, 1893, pp. 173-6.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1078  
Une médaille d'or de Kobad. Bulletin de numismatique, ii. 1893 [?], p. 61.
- DROUIN, E. B 1079  
Une monnaie bilingue indo-sassanide. Bull. numismatique. Paris, 1900, pp. 17-20.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1080  
Monnaie de Barān, reine Sassanide. Revue de numismatique, 1893, pp. 167-75.
- \*DAYET, M. B 1081  
Monnaies arsacides à bonnet satrapal. Revue numismatique, 11 (1949), pp. 9-.
- DROUIN, E. B 1082  
Monnaies de deux nouveaux rois de la Sogdiane. R.N., 1894, 3e série, III, pp. 174-182.
- DROUIN, Ed. B 1083  
Monnaies de la reine Sassanide Boran ou Pouran-dokht. R.N., 1893, 3e série, XI, pp. 167-175.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1084  
Monnaies sassanides inédites. R.N., 1895, pp. 45-64.
- DROUIN, E. B 1085  
Le mot *Khodād* sur des monnaies de la Sogdiane. J.A., sér. viii, 19 (1892), pp. 345-348.
- DROUIN, E. B 1086  
The Nimbus and signs of deification on the coins of the Indo-Skythian Kings, translated by J. Burgess. I.A., 32, 1903, pp. 427-432.
- \*DROUIN, Edmé Alphonse B 1087  
Notice sur quelques monnaies bilingues Sassanides. [?] 1890.
- DROUIN, E. B 1088  
Notice sur trois monnaies de la Perside. Bull. Num., novembre-décembre 1900, pp. 93-99.
- DROUIN, E. B 1089  
La numismatique araméenne sous les Arsacides et en Mésopotamie. J.A. 13, 1889, 8e sér., pp. 376-401.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1090  
Observations sur les monnaies à légendes en Pehlvi et Pehlvi-arabe. \*R.A. 3<sup>e</sup> s. Vol. 4, 1884, pp. 150-233; Vol. 5, 1885, pp. 205-372; Vol. 6, 1885, pp. 1-142.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1091  
Onomastique arsacide. R.N., iii, 1895, pp. 360-88.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1092  
Sassanian bilingual coins. [?]
- DROUIN, E. B 1093  
Sur quelques monnaies, en bronze, de l'époque sassanide. J.A., sér. ix, 5, 1895, pp. 165-168.
- \*DROUIN, E. B 1094  
Symboles astrologiques sur les monnaies de la Perse. Gazette belge de numismatique. Bruxelles, 1901, in -8<sup>o</sup>.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. B 1095  
Rom oder . . . Was? Fest. Kuiper, p. 216.
- EILENBERG, Samuel B 1096  
A Sasanian silver medallion of Varhrān III. Ars Orientalis II, 1957, pp. 487-8, 2 plates.
- ERDMANN, Kurt B 1097  
Bemerkungen zu einigen neueren Arbeiten über die sāsānidische Numismatik. Ars Orientalis II, 1957, pp. 486-493.
- ERDMANN, Kurt B 1098  
Wie sind die Kronen der sasanidischen Münzen zu lesen?, Z.D.M.G., 99, N.F. 24, 1945-49,
- FLIGHT, Walter B 1099  
On the chemical composition of a



- Bactrian coin. N.C., new series VIII, 1868, pp. 305–307.
- \*GAIDOZ B 1100  
De quelques monnaies bactriennes à propos d'une monnaie gauloise. *Revue archéologique*, avril, 1881.
- GARDNER, Percy B 1101  
Catalogue of Greek coins; the Seleucid kings of Syria, by Percy Gardner, edited by Reginald Stuart Poole. [British Museum Department of Coins and Medals.] London, British Museum, 1878, pp. xxxix, 126, 28 plates.
- GARDNER, P. B 1102  
A coin of Heraüs, Saka King. N.C., new series XIV, 1874, pp. 161–167.
- GARDNER, P. B 1103  
The coinage of the Ionian Revolt. (Note on above, *J.H.S.*, 33, 1913, p. 105.) *J. Hell. S.*, 31, 1911, pp. 151–160.
- GARDNER, P. B 1104  
Coins from Central Asia. N.C., Third ser., 1, 1881, pp. 8–12.
- GARDNER, P. B 1105  
The coins of the Greek and Scythic kings of Bactria and India in the British Museum, by Percy Gardner, edited by Reginald Stuart Poole. London: British Museum, 1886, pp. lxxvi, 193, 32 plates. Reprint – Chicago, 1966.
- GARDNER, P. B 1106  
The gold coinage of Asia before Alexander the Great. London: British Academy (Henry Frowde, O.U.P.), 1908. *Proceedings of the British Academy*, 3, 1908, pp. 32, 2 plates.
- GARDNER, P. B 1107  
A history of ancient coinage: 700–300 B.C. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1918, pp. xvi, 463, 11 plates.
- GARDNER, P. B 1108  
New coins from Bactria. N.C., new ser., XIX, 1879, pp. 1–12.
- GARDNER, P. B 1109  
New Greek coins of Bactria-India. N.C., new ser., XX, 1880, pp. 181–91, 184.
- GARDNER, P. B 1110  
On some coins of Syria & Bactria. N.C., new ser. XX, 1880, pp. 181–91.
- GARDNER, P. B 1111  
On some interesting Greek coins – Athens, Achaia, Sicyon, Susiana. N.C., New ser., XIII, 1873, pp. 177–186.
- GARDNER, P. B 1112  
The Parthian coinage. *The International Numismata Orientalia*, 1877. (Marsden's), pp. 65, plates VIII.
- \*GÖBL, Robert B 1113  
Aufbau der Münzprägung (des Sasanidenstaates) /N F. Altheim and R. Stiehl: Ein asiatischer Staat-Feudalismus unter den Sasaniden und ihren Nachbarn, pp. 51ff. (Ch. 2.) Weisbaden, 1952.
- \*GÖBL, R. B 1114  
Bericht über die numismatischen Forschungen auf dem Gebiet der Sasaniden, Kusan, Hephthaliten und Kidariten. *International Congress of Numismatists*, 1961 [Rome]. Vol. I, pp. 193–
- GÖBL, R. B 1115  
Grundriss einer historischen Paläographie der Kušanmünzen. *Iranica Antiqua*, 1, 1961, pp. 93–116.
- GÖBL, P. B 1116  
Investitur im sasanidischen Iran und ihre numismatische Bezeugung (Zugleich ein Beitrag zur Ikonographie der Göttin Anāhit). *W.Z.K.M.*, 56, 1960, pp. 36–51.
- GÖBL, R. B 1116  
Die Kušan und ihre Welt in numismatischer Sicht. [Der XV. Deutsche Orientalistentag, Göttingen, 1961]. *Z.D.M.G.*, 111, N.F., 36, 1961, pp. 480–483.
- GÖBL, R. B 1118  
Der mehrfache Münzbildrand und die numismatischen Beziehungen zwischen Byzanz und dem Sasanidenreich. *Jhb. Österreich. Byzant. Ges.*, 13, 1964, pp. 103–117.
- GÖBL, R. B 1119  
Monnaies Sassanides. *Mem. Miss. Arch. en Iran*, XXXVII, 1960, pp. 39–48, pl. VI.
- \*GÖBL, R. B 1120  
Die Münzen der Sassaniden im königlichen Münzkabinett. 's-Gravenhage, Koninklijk Penningkabinett, 1962 (8vo. pp. 48, 6 Tafeln).
- GÖBL, R. B 1121  
Neufunde sasanidischer Reichsmünzen . . . *W.Z.K.M.*, 53, 1957, p. 23.
- GÖBL, R. B 1122  
Roman patterns for Kushāna coins. *J.N.S.I.*, 22, 1960, pp. 75–96.
- GÖBL, R. B 1123  
Sasanidische Numismatik. Band I of "Handbücher der mittelasiatischen Numismatik". Braunschweig 1968 (Klinkhard & Biermann), pp. 1–100, plates 1–16.
- GÖBL, R. B 1124  
Stand und Aufgaben der sasanidischen Numismatik. *La Nouvelle Clio* 4, 1952, pp. 360–368.

- GÖBL, R. B 1125  
Zegomonoko. East and West, n.d., 13,  
1962, pp. 207–212.
- \*GÖBL, R. B 1126  
Zwei Neufunde in der Numismatik der  
Kuschan. Mitt. der österreichischen  
numismatischen Gesellschaft, 11,  
1960, pp. 94–96.
- GÖBL, R., LE RIDER, G., MILES, G. C.  
and WALKER, J. B 1127  
Numismatique Susienne. (Monnaies  
trouvées à Suse de 1946 à 1956)  
(préface de R. Ghirshman). Rev. Miss.  
Arch. en Iran, XXXVII, 1960  
(Mission de Susiane), pp. 145, pl. IX,  
4°.
- GRIVAUD DE LA VINCELLE, Claude  
Madeleine B 1128  
Dissertation sur une médaille inédite  
d'Arsace XV Phraate IV, roi des  
Parthes, et sur quatre médailles  
d'Attambylus, roi de la Characène,  
dont on ne connaissait point jusqu'à ce  
jour, ni le nom, ni les monnaies.  
Paris, 1817, in -4°, 17 pp. et pl.
- GUILLOU, André B 1129  
Bibliothèque nationale. Cabinet des  
médailles. Les Monnayages Pehlavi-  
arabes, 2nd catalogue et planches.  
Paris, 1953.
- GUPTA, Parmeshwari Lal B 1130  
The date of Kushāṇa currency in the  
Eastern India. J.N.S.I., IV, ii, 1953,  
pp. 185–192.
- GUPTA, P.L. B 1131  
Three quarter-staters of Kushāṇa  
kings. J.N.S.I., XIII, ii, 1951, pp. 178–  
179.
- GUPTA, P.L. B 1132  
Two rare coins of Huvishka. J.N.S.I.,  
XIII, ii, 1951, pp. 148–149.
- HACKIN, Joseph B 1133  
Répartition des monnaies anciennes en  
Afghanistan. J.A., 226, 1935,  
pp. 287–292.
- HART, H. St. J. B 1134  
Hellenistic coin-portraiture in the  
Fitzwilliam Museum. Apollo, LXXXIII,  
Feb. 1966, n.s. 48, pp. 126–127.
- HAUGHTON, H. L. B 1135  
A note on the distribution of Indo-  
Greek coins. N.C., Sixth ser. III, 1943,  
pp. 50–59.
- HAY, W. B 1136  
Account of coins found at Bammeean –  
By Capt. Hay, 1st European Regiment,  
commanding 5th Regiment H.M.S.S.M.  
Infantry, p. 68, with Note on Bameean  
coins – By the Officiating secretary.  
J.A.S. Bengal, IX, i, 1840, pp. 68–75.
- HEAD, Barclay Vincent B 1137  
The Coinage of Lydia and Persia.  
Marsden's Numismata Orientalia, 1876,  
repr. 1968, VIII, + 55 pp., 3 pls.,  
13 figs., 4°.
- HEAD, B. V. B 1138  
Corolla numismatica: numismatic  
essays in honour of Barclay V. Head.  
London: Henry Frowde, O.U.P., 1906.  
pp. xvi, 386, 18 plates and frontispiece.
- HEAD, B. V. B 1139  
The earliest Graeco-Bactrian and  
Graeco-Indian coins. N.C. Fourth ser.,  
VI, 1906, pp. 1–16.
- HEAD, B. V. B 1140  
A guide to the principal coins of the  
Greeks from circ. 700 B.C. to A.D. 270,  
based on the work of Barclay V. Head.  
[edited by G. F. Hill]. (British Museum  
Department of Coins and Medals.)  
London: British Museum, 1932,  
pp. [viii], 106, 50 plates.
- HEAD, B. V. B 1141  
A guide to the principal gold and silver  
coins of the ancients from circ.  
B.C. 700 to A.D. 1. (British Museum  
Department of Coins and Medals).  
London: British Museum, 1880.  
2nd ed. – London: British  
Museum, 1881, pp. viii, 128,  
70 plates. 3rd ed. – 1889, 4th ed. –  
1895.
- HEAD, B. V. B 1142  
Historia numorum: a manual of Greek  
numismatics. Oxford: Clarendon Press,  
1887, pp. lxxx, 808, V plates.
- HENNING, W. B. B 1143  
The 'coin' with cuneiform inscription.  
N.C. Sixth Ser., XVI, 1956, p. 327.
- \*HERZFELD, E. B 1144  
Achaemenid coinage and Sasanian  
mint-names. Trans. Int. Num. Congr.,  
1936, pp. 413–426.
- \*HERZFELD, E. B 1145  
Kushano-Sasanian coins. Mem. of the  
Arch. Survey of India, 38, 1930.
- HICKS, E. L. B 1146  
Judith and Holofernes. J. Hell. S. 6,  
1885, pp. 261–274.
- HILL, George Francis B 1147  
Alexander the Great, and the Persian  
Lion-Gryphon. J. Hell. S. 43, 1923,  
pp. 156–161.
- HILL, G. F. B 1148  
Attambelos I of Characene. N.N.M.,  
14, 1922, 12 pp. 3 pls.
- HILL, G. F. B 1149  
Catalogue of the Greek coins of  
Arabia, Mesopotamia and Persia;  
(Nabataea, Arabia Provincia, S. Arabia,  
Mesopotamia, Babylonia, Assyria,

- Persia, Alexandrine Empire of the East, Persis, Elymais, Characene). [British Museum Department of Coins and Medals.] London: British Museum, 1922. pp. ccxix, 359, 55 plates, folding map.
- HILL, G. F. B 1150  
The coinage of the ancient Persians: In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 21, pp. 397-405.
- HILL, G. F. B 1151  
Notes on the Imperial Persian coinage. J. Hell. S. 39, 1919, pp. 116-129 (Plate V).
- HOERNLE, A. F. Rudolf B 1152  
Monograms of the Baktro-Greek King Euthydemus. I.A., 8, 1879, pp. 196-198.
- HOWORTH, Sir Henry H. B 1153  
Early Parthian and Armenian coins. N.C. Fourth ser. VI, 1906, pp. 221-231.
- HOWORTH, H. B 1154  
The history and coinage of Artaxerxes III, his Satraps and Dependants. N.C. Fourth ser. III, 1903, pp. 1-46.
- HOWORTH, H. B 1155  
The initial coinage of Parthia. N.C. Third Ser. X, 1890, pp. 33-41.
- HOWORTH, H. B 1156  
A note on some coins generally attributed to Mazaios, the Satrap of Cilicia and Syria. N.C. Fourth ser. II, 1902, pp. 81-87.
- HOWORTH, H. B 1157  
Some coins attributed to Babylon by Dr. Imhoof-Blumer. N.C. Fourth ser. IV, 1904, pp. 1-38.
- HOWORTH, H. B 1158  
Some notes on coins attributed to Parthia. N.C. Fourth ser. V, 1905, pp. 209-246.
- HOWORTH, H. B 1159  
Some notes on coins attributed to Parthia, contd. N.C. Fourth ser. VII, 1907, pp. 125-144.
- \*HSIA NAI B 1160  
Persian Sassanian coins recently discovered in China. The Chinese Journal of Archaeology, 1957, 16, pp. 49-60.
- \*HSIA NAI B 1161  
Sassanian coins recently discovered at Hsi-ning, Shinghai Province. The Chinese Journal of Archaeology, 1958, pp. 105-110.
- HUMBACH, Helmut. B 1162  
Die Götternamen der Kušan-Münzen. [Der XV. Deutsche Orientalistentag, Göttingen, 1961]. Z.D.M.G., 111, N.F. 36, 1961, pp. 475-479.
- HUMBACH, H. B 1163  
Zu den Legenden der hunnischen Münzen, Siegel und Kontermarken. M.S.S.W., 22, 1967, pp. 39-56.
- IMHOOF-BLUMER, F. W. B 1164  
The Mint at Babylon: a rejoinder. N.C., Fourth ser. VI, 1906, pp. 17-25.
- JENKINS, G. K. B 1165  
The Apollodotus Question: another view. J.N.S.I., XXI, i, 1959, pp. 20-33.
- JENKINS, G. K. B 1166  
Coin hoards from Pasargadae. Iran, III, 1965, pp. 41-52.
- JENKINS, G. K. B 1167  
Indo-Scythic Mints. J.N.S.I., XVII, ii, 1955, pp. 1-26.
- JENKINS, G. K. B 1168  
Notes on Seleucid coins. N.C., Sixth ser. XI, 1951, pp. 1-21.
- JOHNSTON, A. E. M. B 1169  
The earliest preserved Greek map: a new Ionian coin type. J. Hell. S., 87, 1967, pp. 86-94.
- JUNKER, Heinrich F. J. B 1170  
Die hephthalitischen Münzinschriften. S.P.A.W. Phil.-hist. Kl., 1930, pp. 641-662, 2 plates.
- \*KHANUIKOV, Nikolai Vladimirovich B 1171  
Extrait d'une lettre à M. Dorn (1856). Lettre à M. Dorn (1857). (Sur la namismatique et l'astronomie des Persans.) Saint-Petersbourg, 1856-7. (Extrait des Mélanges Asiatiques).
- KHANUIKOV, N. V. B 1172  
Extraits des lettres de M. Khanykof à M. Dorn, datées de Lenkoran, 30 juin et 6 juillet et de Tiflis, 11 août 1857 de même d'une lettre de M. Khanykof datée de Tébriz, 5 juin, 1857. M.A.St.P. III, 1857-9, pp. 149-165.
- KHAREGHAT, M. D. B 1173  
On the origin and meaning of the name "Ardochsho" on Kushāna coins. J.N.S.I., X, i, 1948, pp. 25-27.
- KIAN, Gholam-Reza. B 1174  
Introduction à l'histoire de la monnaie et histoire monétaire de la Perse des origines à la fin de la période parthe, etc. [with bibliog.] Paris, Geuthner, 1934, 8°, 253 pp., 10 figs.
- \*KOZOLUBSKI B 1175  
Indo-Bactrian coins. In Seaby's coin and medal bulletin, c. 1949.
- \*KRAFFT B 1176  
Ueber Herrn Professor Olshausen's Entzifferung der Pehlewi-Legenden auf Münzen. Wiener Jahrbücher der Literatur, 106, 1844, pp. 1-33.



- LAHIRI, A. N. B 1177  
The case for a second Menander.  
J.N.S.I., XX, i, 1958, pp. 71-73.
- LAHRI, Sri A. N. B 1178  
Ahura Mazda on a unique coin of  
Huvishka. J.N.S.I., XII, ii, 1951,  
pp. 175-177.
- LASSEN, Christian B 1179  
Points in the history of the Greek and  
Indo-Scythian Kings in Bactria, Cabul,  
and India, as illustrated by decyphering  
the ancient legends on their coins.  
Bonn, 1838. J.A.S., Bengal, IX, i,  
1840, pp. 251-276; 339-378;  
449-481; 627-676; 733-765.
- \*LENORMANT, François B 1180  
Les légendes dans la numismatique  
ancienne. Paris (s.d.) in -8°.
- LENORMANT, F. B 1181  
Monnaies royales de la Lydie. Annuaire  
de la Sté. Française de numismatique,  
Paris, 1876, pp. 43.
- LERCH, Pierre B 1182  
Sur les monnaies des Boukhâr-  
Khoudahs ou princes de Boukhara  
avant la conquête du Mavereennahr par  
les Arabes. 3e Cong. Int. Or. 1876, II,  
pp. 417-429.
- LE RIDER, Georges B 1183  
Monnaies à légende grecque et  
monnaies des rois d'Elymaide. Mem.  
Miss. Arch. Iran, 37, 1960, pp. 3-37,  
pl. I-V.
- LE RIDER, G. B 1184  
Monnaies de Characène. Syria, 36,  
1959, pp. 229-253.
- LE RIDER, G. B 1185  
Un trésor de petites monnaies de  
bronze trouvé à Ninive. Fest. Ghirsh-  
man, 2, pp. 4-20 (Pl. III-IV). Iranica  
Antiqua.
- LEVY, M. A. B 1186  
Beiträge zur aramäischen Münzkunde  
Eran's und zur Kunde der ältern  
Pehlewi-Schrift. Z.D.M.G., 21, 1867,  
pp. 421-465, 3 plates (1 folding).
- LEVY, M. A. B 1187  
Einige Bemerkungen zu den persischen  
Studien des Herrn Grafen von  
Gobineau. Z.D.M.G., 12, 1858,  
pp. 305-307.
- LIDZBARSKI, Mark B 1188  
Die Münzen der Characene mit  
Mandäischen Legenden. Mani auf  
Münzen seiner Zeit (mit Tafel III).  
Zeit. für Numismatik, XXXIII, Heft.  
1-2, 1921-2, pp. 83-96.
- LINDSAY, John B 1189  
A view of the history and coinage of  
the Parthians, with descriptive cata-  
logues and tables, illustrated with a  
complete set of engravings of coins, a  
large number of them unpublished.  
Cork, 1852, pp. 250, Plates XII.
- \*LONGPÉRIER, Adrien de B 1190  
Examen des médailles d'Artaban IV, et  
coup d'oeil sur la numismatique des  
onze derniers rois parthes arsacides.  
R.N., 1841.
- \*LONGPÉRIER Adrien de B 1191  
Observations sur la date d'un tétra-  
drachme de Pharaatace (roi des  
Parthes). R.N., 1868.
- LORIMER, F. M. G. and ALLAN, John B 1192  
Inventory list of coins found or  
obtained; prepared from notes by  
F. M. G. Lorimer and J. Allan.  
(Appendix B). In Innermost Asia . . . by  
Sir Aurel Stein, vol. II, pp. 988-995.
- LOUKONIN, V. G. B 1193  
Monnaie d'Ardachir I et l'art officiel  
sassanide. Fest. Ghirshman, 3, pp. 106-  
117 (Pl. XXII-XXIII). Iranica Antiqua.
- LUYNES, Duc de B 1194  
Coins by Abdemon, Pharnabazus,  
Syphax, and of Alexander Bala. N.C.  
XIV, 1851-2, pp. 8-20.
- \*LUYNES, H. de B 1195  
Essai sur la Numismatique des  
Satrapies et de la Phénicie sous les rois  
Achaéménides. Paris, 1846, 2 vol.  
(dont un vol. de planches) f.
- \*MABBOT, Thomas Ollive B 1196  
Mint letters on the coins of the  
Sassanian King Shapur II. Num. Circu-  
lar XLIII, 1935, 300.
- MACDOWALL, David W. B 1197  
The early western Satraps and the date  
of the Periplus. N.C. Seventh ser. IV,  
1964, pp. 271-280.
- MACDOWALL, David W. B 1198  
The Weight standards of the gold and  
copper coinages of the Kushāna  
Dynasty from Vima Kadphises to  
Vāsudeva. J.N.S.I., XXII, 1960,  
pp. 63-74.
- McDOWELL, R. H. B 1199  
Coins. In Preliminary report upon  
the excavations at Tel Umar, Iraq  
. . . University of Michigan, vol. 1,  
pp. 43-59.
- McDOWELL, R. H. B 1200  
Coins from Seleucia on the Tigris. Ann  
Arbor, Mich: University of Michigan  
Press, 1935, pp. xiv, 248, + 6 plates.  
(University of Michigan Studies.  
Humanistic Series. XXXVII).
- MAENCHEN-HELFEN, O. B 1201  
A Parthian coin-legend on a Chinese  
bronze. Asia Major, N.S. III, 1952-3,  
pp. 1-6.

- MAITY, Sachindra, Kuma.** B 1202  
The gold contents of the Kushāna, the Kushāna chiefs and the Sassanian gold coins from the Indian Museum, Calcutta. *J.S.N.I.*, XX, ii, 1958, pp. 162–171.
- \***MARKOFF, Alexis de** B 1203  
Catalogue des monnaies arsacides, subarsacides, sassanides, dabweihides, ainsi que des pièces frappées par les Ispehbiads arabes du Tabaristan et les gouverneurs de la Perse et du Maveran-nahr au nom des Khalifes. Saint Pétersbourg, 1889, pp. XX, 136, 2 pl. in -8°.
- \***MARKOFF, A. de** B 1204  
Les monnaies arsacides de l'Institut des Langues Orientales. St. Pétersbourg, 1889, in -8°.
- \***MARKOFF, A. de** B 1205  
Les monnaies des rois Parthes. Paris, in 4°. (2 fasc.) (supplément à l'ouvrage de M. le Comte Prokesch-Osten).
- MARSDEN, William** B 1206  
Numismata Orientalia. A new edition. London, 1874.
- MARSDEN, William** B 1207  
Numismata Orientalia Illustrata. 1823–5, and 1877.
- MASSON, Charles** B 1208  
Memoir on the ancient coins found at Beghrām, in the Kohistān of Kābul. *J.A.S. Bengal*, 3, 1834, pp. 153–174.
- MASSON, C.** B 1209  
Second memoir on the ancient coins found at Beghrām in the Kohistān of Kābul. *J.A.S. Bengal*, 5, 1836, pp. 1–28.
- MASSON, C.** B 1210  
Third memoir on the ancient coins discovered at the site called Beghrām in the Kohistān of Kābul. *J.A.S. Bengal*, 5, 1836, pp. 537–547.
- MILES, George C.** B 1212  
Excavation coins from the Persepolis region. New York: The American Numismatic Society, 1959. pp. 124, xxi plates. (Numismatic notes and monographs. 143.)
- MILES, George C.** B 1213  
Mihrāb and 'Anazah: A study in early Islamic iconography. Herzfeld, In memoriam, 1952, pp. 156–171.
- MILNE, J. G.** B 1214  
A hoard of Persian Sigloi. *N.C.* Fourth ser. XVI, 1916, pp. 1–12.
- MIONNET, Théodore Edme.** B 1215  
Atlas de géographie numismatique pour servir à la description des médailles antiques . . . dressé par A. H. Dufour. Paris, 1838, 4°.
- MOMMSEN, Th.** B 1216  
Das asiatisch-griechische Gold- und Silbergeld. In *Geschichte des römischen Münzwesens*, von Th. Mommsen. Berlin: Weidmannsche Buchhandlung, 1860. I. Abschnitt, pp. 1–74.
- MOMMSEN, Th.** B 1217  
On the weight of Sassanian coins. *N.C.* XIX, 1856–7, pp. 223–224.
- MOMMSEN, Th.** B 1218  
Ueber das Gewicht der Sasaniden-Münzen. *Z.D.M.G.*, 8, 1854, pp. 571–572.
- MORDTMANN, A. D.** B 1219  
Erklärung der Münzen mit Pehlevi-Legenden. *Z.D.M.G.*, 8, 1854, pp. 1–194; 12, 1858, pp. 1–56, + 1 plate and 2 folding charts; 19, 1865, pp. 373–496, 679, Druckfehler, p. 680.
- \***MORDTMANN, A. D.** B 1220  
Zur Erklärung der Münzen mit Pehlvi-Legenden. [?]
- MORDTMANN, A. D.** B 1221  
Schreiben . . . Mordtmann in Constantinopel an . . . Olshausen in Kiel [über sasanidische Münzen]. *Z.D.M.G.*, 4, 1850, pp. 83–96.
- MORDTMANN, A. D.** B 1222  
Zur Pehlevi-Münzkunde. I: Die ältesten muhammedanischen Münzen (82–112). II: Die Prägestätten der Sassaniden-Münzen (113–136). III: [Notes on Nöldeke's 'Zur Erklärung der Sāsānidenmünzen']. (137–142). IV: Die Münzen der Sassaniden (1–162). *Z.D.M.G.*, 33, 1879, 82–142; 34, 1880, 1–162, + 1 folding table.
- MORGAN, Jacques de** B 1223  
Contribution à l'étude des ateliers monétaires sous les Sassanides de Perse. (Extrait de la *Revue Numismatique*, 1913, p. 486.) Paris, 1913. pp. 126.
- MORGAN, J. de** B 1224  
Essai de lecture des légendes sémitiques des monnaies characéniennes. *Num. Chr.*, 4th series, vol. 20, 1920, pp. 122–138, Note by G. F. Hill, pp. 139–40.
- MORGAN, J. de** B 1225  
Manuel de Numismatique Orientale de l'Antiquité et du Moyen Age. Paris, 1923–4, Tome 1, pp. x, 480.
- MORGAN, J. de** B 1226  
Numismatique de la Perse antique par J. de Morgan. (Publ. in E. Babelon, *Traité des monnaies grecques et romaines.*) Paris, 1933, pp. 738.

- \*MORGAN, J. de B 1227  
Observations sur le monnayage des premiers Arsacides de Perse. R.N., 1912, pp. 169ff.
- \*MORGAN, J. de B 1228  
Sur un signe indéchiffré des monnaies sassanides et arabo-pehlevis. Comptes des sciences de l'Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres. Paris, 1920, pp. 231-240.
- MOVAGHAR, M. B 1229  
Numismatics and numismatic discoveries in Iran. Proc. XXIIIrd Int. Cong. Or., pp. 177-178.
- MUHAMMAD 'ABBĀS, Shirivānī B 1230  
Naqd-i ravān. Descriptions of coins of all the rulers of the world. Persian and English text. Bhopal A. H. 1301/A.D. 1883-4.
- MUKHERJEE, B. N. B 1231  
The prototype of an obverse device of Kushāna coinage. J.N.S.I., XXII, 1960, pp. 109-112.
- MÜNTER, F. C. C. H. B 1232  
Extrait d'une lettre de M. Münter, évêque de Sélande, à M. le baron Silvestre de Sacy, en date du 19 décembre 1822. [On pre-Islamic Persian coins.] J.A., sér. i, 2, 1823, pp. 106-109.
- NARAIN, Awadh Kishore B 1233  
Apollodotus and his coins. J.N.S.I., 1957, XIX, ii, pp. 121-134.
- NARAIN, A. K. B 1234  
Some interesting coins of Sophytes and the problem of his identification. J.N.S.I., XI, ii, 1949, pp. 93-99.
- NARAIN, A. K. B 1235  
Some new Ephthalite coins. J.N.S.I., XI, i, 1949, pp. 41-43.
- NARAIN, A. K. B 1236  
Some rare coins of the Indo-Bactrians. J.N.S.I., XI, ii, 1949, pp. 100-103.
- NARAIN, A. K. B 1237  
A unique gold and two silver coins of Huvishka. J.N.S.I., XXII, 1960, pp. 97-101.
- MASTER, P. B 1238  
Note d'épigraphie monétaire de Perside: fratakara, frataraka ou fratadāra? Fest. Ghirshman, 3, pp. 74-80. Iranica Antiqua.
- NAUTIYAL, K. P. B 1239  
Three Kushāna gold coins from Kashipur. J.N.S.I., ii, 1962, pp. 180-1.
- NEWELL, E. T. B 1240  
A Cilician find. N.C. Fourth ser. XIV, 1914, pp. 1-33.
- NEWELL, E. T. B 1241  
The coinage of the eastern Seleucid mints; from Seleucus I to Antiochus III. New York: The American Numismatic Society, 1938. pp. 307, + 56 plates, map. (Numismatic Studies. 1)
- NEWELL, E. T. B 1242  
The coinage of the Parthians. In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 27, pp. 475-492. New ed. pp. 475-492.
- NEWELL, E. T. B 1243  
The coinage of the western Seleucid mints; from Seleucus I to Antiochus III, [with Addenda to 'The coinage of the eastern Seleucid mints', pp. 11-36 and Appendix: 'A Seleucid mint at Dura-Europos', by Alfred R. Bellinger and Edward T. Newell, pp. 402-406.] New York: The American Numismatic Society, 1941. pp. 450, + 85 plates, folding map. (Numismatic Studies. 4)
- NEWELL, E. T. B 1244  
Mithradates of Parthia and Hyspaosines of Characene. N.N.M., 26, 1925, pp. 18, 2 pls.
- NEWELL, E. T. B 1245  
A Parthian hoard. N.C. Fifth ser. IV, 1924, pp. 141-180.
- NOE, Sydney P. B 1246  
Coins; catalogue, by Sydney P. Noe et al. In Persepolis. Erich F. Schmidt, vol. II, pp. 111-114.
- \*NOE, S. P. B 1247  
Two hoards of Persian Sigloi. [?]
- NÖLDEKE, Th. B 1248  
Zur Erklärung der Sāsānidenmünzen. Z.D.M.G., 31, 1877, pp. 147-151.
- NUMISMATIC SOCIETY OF LONDON B 1249  
Extract from proceedings of the Numismatic Society of London, 1837-1838, on the comparative status of circulating media at different periods under the Bactrian and Indo-Scythian Kings. J.A.S. Bengal, X, i, 1841, pp. 345-347.
- OLSHAUSEN, J. B 1250  
Pehlevi legends on the coins of the last Sassanian Kings. Numismatic Chronicle, XI, 1848-9, pp. 60-92.
- OLSHAUSEN, J. B 1251  
Die Pehlewī-Legenden auf den Münzen der letzten Sāsāniden, auf den ältesten Münzen arabischer Chalifen, auf den Münzen der Ispehbed's von Taberistān und auf indo-persischen Münzen des östlichen Irān, zum ersten Mal gelesen und erklärt von D. Justus Olshausen. Copenhagen [and] Leipzig: Wilhelm Engelmann, 1843, pp. 82, 1 pl.



- Eng. trans. Numismatic Chronicle, ix, 1848.
- \*PARUCK, Furdonjee D. J. B 1252  
De quelques monnaies sassanides. Rev. Archéologique, 1928.
- PARUCK, F. D. J. B 1253  
Mint-marks on Sāsānian and Arab-Sāsānian coins. J.N.S.I., VI, ii, 1944, pp. 79-151.
- PARUCK, F. D. J. B 1254  
Observations on five Sāsānian coins. J.N.S.I., 1, 1939, pp. 58-71, plate IX.
- PARUCK, F. D. J. B 1255  
Sāsānian coins. Bombay: The Times Press, 1924, pp. xx, 535, + 36 plates, 32 tables, map.
- PARUCK, F. D. J. B 1256  
Studies in Sasanian numismatics. J.C.O.I., 5, 1925, pp. 40-54.
- PARUCK, F. D. J. B 1257  
Three bronze coins of Persis. J.N.S.I., 1, 1939, pp. 53-57, Plate VII.
- \*PETROWICZ, A. von B 1258  
Arsaciden-Münzen. 1904.
- POGNON, H. B 1259  
Darius et la monnaie. J.A. 11e serie, XVII, Paris, 1921.
- PRINSEP, James B 1260  
Additions to Bactrian numismatics and discovery of the Bactrian alphabet. J.A.S. Bengal, VII, ii, 1838, pp. 636-655.
- PRINSEP, J. B 1261  
Bactrian and Indo-Scythic coins, contd. [?] J.A.S. Bengal, 2, 1833, pp. 405-416.
- PRINSEP, J. B 1262  
Essays on Indian antiquities, historic, numismatic and palaeographic, of the late James Prinsep . . . edited . . . by Edward Thomas. London: Murray, 1858, 2 vols.
- PRINSEP, J. B 1263  
New types of Bactrian and Indo-Scythic coins, engraved as Plate XLIX. J.A.S. Bengal, 5, 1836, pp. 720-724.
- PRINSEP, J. B 1264  
New varieties of Bactrian coins, engraved as Plate XXXV, from Mr. Masson's drawings and other sources. J.A.S. Bengal, 5, 1836, pp. 548-554.
- PRINSEP, J. B 1265  
New varieties of the Mithraic or Indo-Scythian series of coins and their imitations. J.A.S. Bengal, 5, 1936, pp. 639-643.
- PRINSEP, J. B 1266  
Note on Lieutenant Burnes' collection of ancient coins. J.A.S. Bengal, 2, 1833, pp. 310-318.
- PRINSEP, J. B 1267  
On the connection of various ancient Hindu coins with the Grecian or Indo-Scythic series. J.A.S. Bengal, 4, 1835, pp. 621-643.
- PRINSEP, J. B 1268  
On the Greek coins in the Cabinet of the Asiatic Society. J.A.S. Bengal, 2, 1833, pp. 27-41.
- \*PROKESCH-OSTEN, Anton B 1269  
Monnaies des rois Parthes. Paris, 1874-1885.
- RAO, Uttam Singh B 1270  
Kushāṇa copper coins. J.N.S.I., 1964, XXVI, i, pp. 99-100.
- RAOUL-ROCHETTE B 1271  
Notice sur quelques médailles grecques inédites, appartenant à des rois inconnus de la Bactriane et de l'Inde. 1834, Extrait du Journal des Savants, pp. 28, 4°. 1836 ed., pp. 61.
- RAPSON, Edward James B 1272  
Catalogue of the coins of the Andhra dynasty, the Western Ksatrapas, the Traikutaka dynasty, and the 'Bodhi' dynasty. (Catalogue of Indian coins in the British Museum.) London: British Museum, 1908, pp. 268, 1 map, XXI plates.
- RAPSON, E. J. B 1273  
Coins of the Graeco-Indian sovereigns Agathocleia, Strato I Soter, and Strato II Philopator. In Corolla numismatica . . . in honour of Barclay V. Head. pp. 245-258, + Plate XII.
- RAPSON, E. J. B 1274  
Counter-marks on early Persian and Indian coins. J.R.A.S., 1895, pp. 865-878.
- RAPSON, E. J. B 1275  
Indian coins. (in Grundriss der Indoarischen Philologie und Alterthums-kunde. II Band, 3. Heft, B.) Strassburg, 1897.
- RAPSON, E. J. B 1276  
Markoff's coins of the Arsacidae. N.C. Third ser. XIII, 1893, pp. 203-19.
- RAPSON, E. J. B 1277  
On the attribution of certain silver coins of Sassanian fabric. N.C. Third ser. XVI, 1896, pp. 246-253.
- REGLING, K. B 1278  
Charaspes. In Corolla numismatica . . . in honour of Barclay V. Head. pp. 259-265.
- REINACH, Théodore B 1279  
L'histoire par les monnaies. Essai de numismatique ancienne. Paris, 1902, pp. iv, 269, with 6 pl.
- ROBINSON, E. S. G. B 1280  
The beginnings of Achaemenid

- coinage. N.C. Sixth ser. XVIII, 1958, pp. 187-193.
- ROBINSON, E. S. G. B 1281  
A hoard of Persian Sigloi. N.C. Sixth ser. VII, 1947, pp. 173-174.
- ROBINSON, E. S. G. B 1282  
A silversmith's hoard from Mesopotamia. Iraq, 12, 1950, pp. 44-51.
- SALEMANN, Carl B 1283  
Ueber eine pehlevisch-arabische Münze. Z.D.M.G., 33, 1879, p. 511.
- SANKALIA, H. D. B 1284  
A rare gold coin of Huvishka. J.N.S.I., 1, 1939, pp. 9-10, Plate III B.
- SCHLEGEL, A. W. de B 1285  
Observations sur quelques médailles bactriennes et indo-scythiques nouvellement découvertes. J.A. II sér. 2, 1828, pp. 321-348.
- SCHLUMBERGER, Daniel B 1286  
L'argent grec dans l'empire achéménide: à propos d'un trésor d'époque perse découvert à Caboul (trouvaille du Tchaman-i Hazouri). In Trésors monétaires d'Afghanistan, par Raoul Curiel et Daniel Schlumberger, pp. 1-64, + Plates I-V.
- SCOTT, W. H. B 1287  
Explanation of a type of Arsaces XXX. N.C. XVIII, 1855-6, pp. 85-86.
- SCOTT, W. H. B 1288  
Notes on the coins of Meredates and Uiphoba. N.C. XIX, 1856-7, pp. 226-227.
- SCOTT, W. H. B 1289  
On Parthian coins. N.C. XVII, 1854-1855, pp. 131-173.
- SELLWOOD, D. G. B 1290  
A die-engraver sequence for later Parthian Drachms. N.C. Seventh ser. VII, 1967, pp. 13-28.
- SELLWOOD, D. G. B 1291  
The Parthian coins of Gotarzes I, Orodes I and Sinatruces. N.C. Seventh ser. II, 1962, pp. 73-89.
- SELLWOOD, D. G. B 1292  
Wroth's unknown Parthian King. N.C. Seventh ser. V, 1965, pp. 113-135.
- SIMONETTA, Alberto B 1293  
The Drachms of Volagases I and Artabanus IV. N.C., Sixth ser. IX, 1949, pp. 237-9.
- SIMONETTA, A. B 1294  
An essay on the so-called Indo-Greek coinage. East and West, 8, i, 1957, pp. 49-66.
- \*SIMONETTA, A. B 1295  
Notes on the Parthian and Indo-Parthian issues of the first century B.C. Actes Congr. Int. Num. Paris, 1953, II, pp. 111-121.
- SIMONETTA, A. B 1296  
Some remarks on the Arsacid coinage of the period 90-57 B.C.N.C. 7th ser. VI, 1966, pp. 15-40.
- SIMONETTA, A. B 1297  
A note on Vologeses V, Artabanus V, and Artavasdes. N.C. Sixth ser. XVI, 1956, pp. 77-82.
- SIRCAR, Dines Chandra B 1298  
Early Western satraps - the date of the Periplus. N.C. 7th ser. VI, 1966, pp. 241-249.
- SIRCAR, D. C. B 1299  
"Hrezi" on a coin of Harmazd I or II. J.N.S.I., VIII, ii, 1946, pp. 135-137.
- SIX, J. P. B 1300  
Monnaies des Satrapes de Caire. N.C. New Series, XVII, 1877, pp. 81-89.
- SMITH, Vincent Arthur B 1301  
Catalogue of the coins in the Indian Museum, Calcutta, including the Cabinet of the Asiatic Society of Bengal. Oxford, 1906, vol I, pp. xviii, 346, Plates XXXI.
- SMITH, V. A. B 1302  
The most southern hoard of Bactrian coins in India. I.A., 33, 1904, pp. 217-218.
- SPARKES, George B 1303  
On certain Greek and Roman coins of Locri, Bruttii - Tyre, Sarmatia - Demetrius II, of Syria - Artaxerxes I, of Persia - Augustus, denarii - Nero - uncertain. N.C. VIII, 1845-6, pp. 118-121.
- STEIN, Aurel B 1304  
Zoroastrian deities on Indo-Scythian coins. Babylonian and Oriental Record, i, 1887, pt. 10, pp. 155-166.
- STEIN, A. B 1305  
Zoroastrian deities on Indo-Scythian coins. I.A., 17, 1888, pp. 89-98.
- SWINEY, J. B 1306  
On the explanation of the Indo-Scythic legends of the Bactrian coins, through the medium of the Celtic. J.A.S. Bengal, 6, i, 1837, pp. 98-101.
- THOMAS, E. B 1307  
Bactrian coins. J.R.A.S., XX, 1863, pp. 99-134.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1308  
Bactrian coins. N.C. New ser. II, 1862, pp. 179-188; 259-267.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1309  
Bactrian coins. N.C. New ser. IV, 1864, pp. 193-211.
- THOMAS, E. B 1310  
Bilingual coins of Bukhara. N.C. Third ser. 1, 1881, pp. 116-178.

- THOMAS, Edward B 1311  
Catalogue of Bactrian coins. N.C. 1856-1857, XIX, pp. 13-49.
- THOMAS, E. B 1312  
A catalogue of Bactrian coins. (Reprint from N.C.) London, 1857, pp. 48, II Plates.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1313  
Early Sasanian inscriptions, seals and coins. J.R.A.S., n.s., 3, 1868, pp. 241-358. Reprint? London, 1868.
- THOMAS, E. W. B 1314  
Indo-Parthian coins. J.R.A.S., N.S. 4, 1870.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1315  
Indo-Parthian coins. N.C. New ser. X, 1870, pp. 139-163.
- THOMAS, E. B 1316  
Notes introductory to Sassanian mint monograms and gems. With a supplementary notice on the Arabico-Pehlvi series of Persian coins. (Notes on Pehlvi coins and gems.) J.R.A.S., XIII, 1852, pp. 373-428.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1317  
Notice on certain unpublished coins of the Sassanidae. Numismatic Chronicle, 15, 1852-3, pp. 180-187.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1318  
On Sassanian coins, a letter from E. Thomas, Esq. J.A.S. Bengal, XX, 1851, pp. 529-527.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1319  
On the Oriental legends of certain Imperial Arsacidan and Partho-Persian coins. Numismatic Chronicle, 12, 1849-50, pp. 68-77; 91-114.
- THOMAS, E. B 1320  
Parthian and Indo-Sassanian coins. J.R.A.S., N.S., XV, 1883, pp. 73-99.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1321  
Pehlevi legends on the coins of the last Sassanian Kings. N.C., XI, 1848-49, pp. 121-145.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1322  
The Pehlvi coins of the early Mohammedan Arabs. Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, 12, pt. ii, 1850, pp. 253-347.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1323  
Remarkable Indo-Sassanian coins. N.C., XV, 1852-3, p. 56.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1324  
Sassanian coins. N.C. New ser. XII, 1872, pp. 33-59; 106-119; 271-86. cont. in XIII, 1873, pp. 220-253.
- THOMAS, Edward B 1325  
Sassanian gems and early Armenian coins. N.C. New Ser. VI, 1866, pp. 241-248.
- TORRENS, H. B 1326  
Coins of Indo-Scythian Princes of Cabul, Translation of some uncertain Greek legends on. J.A.S., Bengal, 20, 1851, pp. 137-153.
- TORRENS, Henry B 1327  
On the gems and coins figured as nos. 7 & 8 in the preceding plate, and on a gem belonging to the late Edward Conolly. J.A.S. Bengal, XI, i, 1842, pp. 137-145.
- TREVER, Camilla B 1328  
The coinage of the Sāsānians; B: the artistic character. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 37, pp. 819-830. New ed. Vol. 2, pp. 819-830.
- TRIVEDI, H. V. B 1329  
Indo-Scythian coins from Mr. Advari's collection. J.N.S.I., XIV, i, 1952, pp. 47-51.
- TRIVEDI, H. V. B 1330  
A note on Buddha on Indo-Scythian coins. J.N.S.I., XV, ii, 1953, pp. 155-158.
- TRIVEDI, H. V. B 1331  
Some interesting Indo-Bactrian coins. J.N.S.I., XIII, i, 1951, pp. 78-91.
- TRIVEDI, H. V. B 1332  
Some interesting Indo-Bactrian coins. J.N.S.I., XIII, ii, 1951, pp. 215-218.
- TRIVEDI, H. V. B 1333  
Some Śāka, Pahlava and Kushāna coins in the Museum of the American Numismatic Society. J.N.S.I., XX, ii, 1958, pp. 153-161.
- \*TYCHSEN, Olaf Gerhard B 1334  
A coin of Izdeqerd. [?]
- \*TYCHSEN, Thomas Christian B 1335  
Commentationes quatuor de nummis veterum Persarum. Commentationes Societatis regiae scientiarum Göttingensis, vols. 1 and 3.
- TYCHSEN, T. C. B 1336  
De Numis Veterum Persarum. Commentatio IV qua imprimis tetradrachma Arsacidarum recensentur. Commentationes societatis regiae Göttingensis recentiores classis historiae et philologicae, Tom III, 1816, pp. 3-56.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. B 1337  
Les bulles Sassanides provenant de Suse, et quelques monnaies bilingues pehlevie-arabes. Memoires Firdausi, Tehran, 1944.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1338  
Coins of Tabaristān and some Sassanian



- coins from Susa. Paris: Maissonneuve, 1938, pp. 43, + 47 plates.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. B 1339  
Hephtalite coins with Pahlavi legends. J.N.S.I., IV, 1942.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1340  
Inventaires des monnaies trouvées à Suse. Première Partie. Monnaies Arsacides trouvées dans un vase. Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse, XXV, Paris, 1934, pp. 39-60.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1341  
Inventaire des Monnaies trouvées à Suse. Deuxième partie. Classement des monnaies. Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse, XXV, Paris, 1934, pp. 61-133.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1342  
Inventaire des Monnaies trouvées à Suse. IIe partie, Supplement. Monnaies de bronze provenant de Suse, Campagne de 1926. Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse, XXV, 1934, Paris.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. B 1343  
Monnaies du type Alexandrien avec les légendes himyarites et aramaennes - Communication faite à l'Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres de Paris. Journal Numismatique, 1935 (Paris).
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1344  
Note on Indo-Sassanian coins. J.N.S.I., 8, 1946, pp. 157-158.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. B 1345  
Notes de numismatique, Fouilles de Suse, 1934. Revue Numismatique, Paris 1935.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1346  
Notes sur des monnaies trouvées à Suse. Tirage à part des Mémoires de la Mission Archéologique de Perse, XXV. Paris, 1934, [with Plates]. fol.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1347  
Numismatic Notes. J.N.S.I., 7, 1945.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1348  
Numismatique du Tabaristan et quelques monnaies Sassanides provenant de Suse. Paris, 1938, fol., pp. 41, xlv.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1349  
Quelques monnaies arabes à légendes Pehlevies et quelques autres monnaies bilingues Pehlevie-arabes. N.C., Fifth ser. XVII, 1937, pp. 280-296.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1350  
Some rare Sassanian and Arab-Sassanian coins. N.C., Sixth ser. XVII, 1957, pp. 147-150.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. B 1351  
Some Sassanian coins. J.N.S.I., V, i, 1943.
- UNVALA, J. M. B 1352  
Supplementary notes on the coins of Tabaristan. J.N.S.I., 6, 1945, pp. 37-45.
- UNVALA, J. M., DIKSHIT, R. B. K. N. and PARUCK, F. D. J. B 1353  
Opinion of new coins of Sita. J.N.S.I., 6, 1945, pp. 52-54.
- VALENTINE, W. H. B 1354  
Sassanian coins. London, 1921, pp. 118, [3].
- VASMER, R. B 1355  
Unpublished Sassanian coins in the Ermitage. London: Royal Numismatic Society, 1928, pp. 86, 2 pl. (Reprinted from the Numismatic Chronicle, 5 ser. Vol. VIII, 1928, pp. 249-334.)
- VAUX, W. S. W. B 1356  
On coins discovered by W. K. Loftus, Esq. at Susa. N.C. XX, 1857-8, pp. 25-32.
- VAUX, W. S. W. B 1357  
On some coins of Characene, brought from Baghdad by Dr. Hyslop. N.C., XX, 1857-8, pp. 32-8.
- VAUX, W. S. W. B 1358  
On some rare Bactrian coins. N.C., XVI, 1853-4, pp. 108-113.
- VERMEULE, Cornelius C. B 1359  
Eastern influences in Roman numismatic art. A.D. 200-400. Berytus XII, i, 1956-7, pp. 85-99, 4 pl.
- \*VISCANTI B 1360  
Iconographie Grecque. [?]
- WALKER, John B 1361  
A catalogue of the Arab-Sassanian coins. (Catalogue of the Muhammadan coins in the British Museum.) London: British Museum, 1941.
- WALKER, J. B 1362  
A catalogue of the Arab-Sassanian coins. London, reprint 1967 (8vo. CLXII + 244 pp., 40 pls.)
- WALKER, J. B 1362  
The coins of Hatra. N.C., ser. 6, v. 18 (1958), pp. 167-172.
- WALKER, J. B 1364  
Monnaies orientales. Mem. Miss. Arch. en Iran, 37, 1960, pp. 49-65, pl. VII.
- WALKER, J. B 1365  
Some Arab-Sassanian coins. N.C. Fifth ser. XIV, 1934, pp. 284-299.
- WALKER, J. B 1366  
Some early Arab and Byzantine-Sassanian coins from Susa. Herzfeld, In memoriam, 1952, pp. 235-243.
- WALKER, J. B 1367  
Some new Arab-Sassanian coins. N.C. Sixth ser. XII, 1952, pp. 106-110.
- WEST, E. W. B 1368  
Notes on Indo-Scythian coin-legends. B.O.Rec. II, 10, pp. 236-239, 1887.

- WHITEHEAD, Richard Bertram B 1369  
Catalogue of coins in the Panjab  
Museum, Lahore. I: Indo-Greek coins.  
Oxford, 1914, pp. xii, 218, Plates XX.
- WHITEHEAD, R. B. B 1370  
The Eastern Satrap Sophytes. N.C.  
Sixth Ser. III, 1943, pp. 60-72.
- WHITEHEAD, R. B. B 1371  
Multan: the House of Gold. N.C.,  
Fifth ser. XVII, 1937, pp. 60-72.
- WHITEHEAD, R. B. B 1372  
Notes on Indo-Greek numismatics.  
N.C., Fifth ser. III, 1923, pp. 294-343.
- WHITEHEAD, R. B. B 1373  
Notes on the Indo-Greeks. N.C., Fifth  
ser. XX, 1940, pp. 89-122.
- WHITEHEAD, R. B. B 1374  
The so-called sun-god of Multan. *In*  
*India Antiqua* . . . Jean Philippe Vogel,  
pp. 326-329.
- WILSON, Prof. B 1375  
Graeco-Bactrian coins. Numismatic  
Journal II, 1837-8, pp. 144-148.
- WILSON, John B 1376  
Brief notes on certain ancient coins  
lately presented to or exhibited before  
the Bombay Branch of the Royal  
Asiatic Society. J.B.R.A.S., 1847,  
vol. 3, pp. 126-131.
- \*WROTH, Warwick W. B 1377  
Catalogue of the coins of Parthia.  
(British Museum catalogue of Greek  
coins.) London, 1903.
- WROTH, W. B 1378  
The earliest Parthian coins: a reply to  
Sir Henry Howorth. N.C. Fourth ser.  
V, 1905, pp. 317-323.
- WROTH, W. B 1379  
On the re-arrangement of Parthian  
coinage. N.C. Third ser. XX, 1900,  
pp. 181-202.
- WROTH, W. B 1380  
Otanés and Phraates IV. N.C. Third  
ser. XX, 1900, pp. 89-95.
- YOUNG, G. M. B 1381  
A new hoard from Tascila (Bhir  
Mound). *Ancient India*, I, 1946,  
pp. 27-36.
2. Chronology
- AGRAWALA, V. S. B 1382  
The names of the Ilāhī months.  
J.N.S.I., VII, 1945, pp. 54-59.
- BAKHISH, Khan Bahadur Maula B 1383  
Note on the Persian years, months and  
seasons. Baghdad: Government Press,  
1918, pp. 18.
- BICKERMAN, Elias J. B 1384  
Notes on Seleucid and Parthian  
chronology. *Berytus* VIII, ii, 1944,  
pp. 73-83.
- BICKERMAN, E. J. B 1385  
The 'Zoroastrian' calendar. *Arc.O.*, 35,  
1967, pp. 197-207.
- BOURGEOIS, H. B 1386  
L'année saisonnière de l'ancienne  
Perse. *Bull. Soc. Belge. Géogr.*, 1922,  
XLVI, pp. 104-110.
- BOURGEOIS, H. B 1387  
Les trois ères solaires de la Perse. *Rev.*  
*du monde musulman* 1921, XLVII,  
pp. 93-105.
- BULSARA, S. J. B 1388  
The old Iranian calendar. *In Festschrift*  
*Khareghat*, pp. 177-195.
- CAMA, K. R. B 1389  
The interval of time between one  
Gahambar and another. *Acts 6e. Con.*  
*Int. Or.*, Leiden, 1885, Part 3, pp. 583-  
592.
- CAMA, K. R. B 1390  
The Zoroastrian calendar. *In Fest-*  
*schrift Spiegel*, pp. 230-236.
- CAVAIGNAC, E. B 1391  
Note on the origin of the Zoroastrian  
calendar (tr. H. D. Banaji). *J.C.O.I.*, 22,  
1932, pp. 1-6.
- CAVAIGNAC, E. B 1392  
Note sur l'origine du calendrier  
zoroastrien. *J.A.*, 202, 1923, pp. 106-  
110.
- DESAI, N. B. B 1393  
The Persian year. *In Festschrift K. R.*  
*Cama*, 1900, pp. 241-243.
- \*DROUIN, Edmé Alphonse B 1394  
L'ère de Yezdegerd et le calendrier  
perse. *Rev. archéol.* 1888, XII, pp.  
pp. 333-343.
- \*FRÉRET, Nicolas (?) B 1395  
De l'ancienne année des Perses. De  
l'intercalation qui leur est propre, et  
de l'usage qu'on en peut faire pour  
confirmer ou pour déterminer quelques  
dates de leur histoire. Suivi de:  
Observations sur les fêtes religieuses de  
l'année persane, et en particulier sur  
celles de Mithra, tant chez les Persans  
que chez les Romains. Dans: *Histoire*  
*de l'Académie royale des Inscriptions*  
*et Belles Lettres* avec les mémoires de  
Littérature tirés des Registres de cette  
Académie depuis l'année MDCCXLI  
jusques et compris l'année MDCCXLIII.  
Tome seizième, Paris, de l'Imprimerie  
royale. MDCCCLI, 1751, in 4°, paginé  
233-285. *and in* Fréret, *Oeuvres*  
complètes, 4 tomes, London 1775.
- FRUIN, R. B 1396  
Der Anfang des susischen Jahres.  
I: Zur Zeit der elamitischen Könige.

- II: Zur Zeit der persischen Könige. *Acta Orientalia*, 13, 1935, pp. 319–323.
- \*FURDOONJI, Naoroji B 1397  
Tarikh-i-Zarthosti, or discussions on the Era of Zoroaster. 1850 [?]
- \*GIBERT B 1398  
Nouvelles observations sur l'année des anciens Perses. Académie royale des inscriptions et belles-lettres. Histoire et mémoires. Paris, 1768, Tome XXXI, pp. 51–80.
- GRAY, Louis H. B 1399  
Mediaeval Greek references to the Avestan calendar. *In Festschrift Sanjana*, 1904, pp. 167–175.
- GRAY, Louis H. B 1400  
On certain Persian and Armenian month-names as influenced by the Avesta calendar. *J.A.O.S.*, 28, 1907, 331–344.
- HARLEZ, Charles de B 1401  
Le calendrier Avestique et les pays originaires de l'Avesta. Louvain, 1882, pp. 31.
- \*HARLEZ, C. de B 1402  
Le Calendrier Persan et le pays originaire de Zoroastre. *Bull. de l'Athénée Orientale*, no. 2, 1881.
- HORN, S. H. and WOOD, L. H. B 1403  
The fifth-century Jewish Calendar at Elephantine. *J.N.E.S.*, XIII, 1954, pp. 1–20, plate.
- IDELER, L. B 1404  
Über die Zeitrechnung der Perser. *A.A.W.B.*, 1814–15, Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 259–289.
- KARKARIA, R. P. B 1405  
The Parsi and the French revolutionary calendars: a study in the history of chronology. *In Festschrift K. R. Cama*, 1900, pp. 146–153.
- KOHUT, Alexander B 1406  
The Talmudic records of Persian and Babylonian festivals critically illustrated. *A.J.S.L.L.*, XIV, 1897–8, pp. 183–194.
- KONOW, Sten B 1407  
The calendar [used in Saka inscriptions]. *Acta Orientalia*, 20, 1948, pp. 293–4.
- \*KUKA, Mehrjibhai Noshervanji B 1408  
The antiquity of the Iranian calendar and of the era of Zoroaster. *J. South Indian Assoc.*, Mylapore, 1913, v. 3, pp. 325–349.
- KUKA, M. N. B 1409  
An enquiry into the order of the Parsi months and the basis of their nomenclature. *In Festschrift K. R. Cama*, 1900, pp. 54–73.
- \*KUKA, M. N. B 1410  
The era of Zoroaster in the light of recent Babylonian researches. *Gatha Soc. publ. no. 3*, Bombay, 1903.
- LACOUPERIE, Terrien de B 1411  
L'ère des Arsacides en 248 avant J.-C. selon les inscriptions cunéiformes. *Mus. X*, 1891, pp. 1–41. Note supplémentaire, pp. 375–8.
- LACOUPERIE, T. de B 1412  
Hyspaosines, Kharacenian King, on a Babylonian tablet dated 127 A.C., and the Arsacian Era, 248 A.C. *The Babylonian and Oriental Record*, IV, no. 6, 1890.
- LACOUPERIE, T. de B 1413  
Sur deux ères inconnues de l'Asie antérieure, *Mus. X*, 1891, pp. 549–555.
- LEWY, Hildegarde B 1414  
Le calendrier perse. *Orientalia*, x, 1941, pp. 1–64.
- LEWY, H. B 1415  
The genesis of the faulty Persian chronology. *J.A.O.S.*, 64, 1944, pp. 197–214.
- MEER, P. van der B 1416  
Iran. *In The ancient chronology of western Asia and Egypt*, by P. Van Der Meer. Leiden, E. J. Brill, 1947, pp. 30–40. (*Documenta et Monumenta Orientis Antiqui*. 2)
- MEER, P. van der B 1416a  
Iran. *In The chronology of ancient western Asia and Egypt*, by P. van der Meer. 2nd ed.-revised. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1963. pp. 50–57 [and included in 4 'synchronistic tables']. (*Documenta et Monumenta Orientis Antiqui*. 2).
- MEHTA, N. P. B 1417  
A study of the Zoroastrian Calendar. *J.C.O.I.*, 34, 1940, pp. 1–36.
- MO'IN, M. B 1418  
"ruz-somâri dar irân-e bâstân", *M.A.I.S.*, 1, 1325/1946, pp. 1–85.
- NADERSHAH, Jamshedji Dadabhai B 1419  
The Zoroastrian months and years with their divisions in the Avestaic age. *In Festschrift K. R. Cama*, 1900, pp. 244–273.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor B 1420  
Zur persischen Chronologie. *Z.D.M.G.*, 50, 1896, p. 141.
- NYBERG, H. S. B 1421  
Texte zum mazdayasnischen Kalender. Uppsala: A.-B. Lundequistska Bokhandeln, 1934, p. 86. (*Uppsala Universitets Årsskrift 1934*, Program 2.)



- NYLANDER, Carl B 1422  
Clamps and chronology. *Fest. Ghirshman*, 1, pp. 130–146, + 4 plates. *Iranica Antiqua* 6, 1966.
- OPPERT, Julius B 1423  
Le calendrier perse. *Congrès International des Orientalistes. Actes du onzième congrès. Paris, 1897, section I*, pp. 327–348.
- OPPERT, J. B 1424  
L'éclipse lunaire de l'an 232 de l'ère des Arsacides (23 mars 24a. J.-C.). *Z.A.* 4, 1889, pp. 174–185.
- OPPERT, Julius B 1425  
Der Kalender der alten Perser. *Z.D.M.G.*, 52, 1898, pp. 259–270.
- PAINE, John A. B 1426  
The eclipse of the 7th year of Cambyses. *J.A.O.S.*, 14, 1890 (*Proceedings* 1888), pp. XL–XLIII.
- PARKER, Richard A. B 1427  
Persian and Egyptian chronology. *A.J.S.L.L.*, LVIII, 1941, pp. 285–301.
- PARUCK, Furdonjee D. J. B 1428  
The Persian calendars. *J.C.O.I.*, 31, 1937, pp. 52–80.
- POUR-E DAVOUD B 1429  
"zamân-e zardost", Mehr, 1, 1313/1934, pp. 663–670, 737–744, 819–829.
- SACHAU, C. E. B 1430  
Al-Biruni, Muhammad ibn Ahmad, on the festivals in the months of the Persians. 'The Chronology of Ancient Nations' translated. London, 1879, pp. 199–217.
- \*SCHUTZ, Wolfgang B 1431  
Zeitrechnung und Weltordnung. 1924.
- SPRENGLING, Martin B 1432  
Chronological notes from the Aramaic papyri. The Jewish calendar. Dates of the Achaemenians (Cyrius-Darius IV). *A.J.S.L.L.*, 27, 1910–11, pp. 233–266.
- SPULER, Berthold B 1433  
Die Zuverlässigkeit sassanidischer Datierungen. *Byz. Zeit.* 44, 1951 [in *Fest. Fr. Dölger*], pp. 546–550.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. B 1434  
The 'Era of Zoroaster'. *J.R.A.S.*, 1947, pp. 33–40.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. B 1435  
Old Iranian calendars. London: Royal Asiatic Society, 1938, pp. 57. (Prize Publication Fund. XVI)
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. B 1436  
The Old Iranian calendars again. [In *Studies presented to Vladimir Minorsky*]. *B.S.O.S.*, xiv, 1952, pp. 603–611.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. B 1437  
"nowrooz". *Yâdegâr*, IV/7, 1327/1948, pp. 52–66.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. B 1438  
"Nowrooz-e jamsidi", *Kâveh*, 1/5–6, 1916, pp. 1–4.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. B 1439  
"sâi o mâh-e tarkhâk, Zeki Velidi Togana Armagan, Istanbul, 1955, pp. 38–49.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. B 1440  
Sur le Calendrier iranien. *Atti*, XIX. *Con. Or.*, pp. 268–275.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. B 1441  
"târix-e zardost". *Yâdegâr*, V/8–9, 1328/1949, pp. 27–44.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. B 1442  
"zamân-e zardost", *N.D.A.T.*, 11, 1338/1959, pp. 29–38.
- WEISSBACH, Franz Heinrich B 1444  
Über einige neuere Arbeiten zur babylonischpersischen Chronologie. *Z.D.M.G.*, 55, 1901, pp. 195–220.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. B 1445  
Zur Neubabylonischen und Achämenidischen Chronologie. *Z.D.M.G.*, 62, 1908, pp. 629–647.
- WEST, Edward W. B 1446  
Note sur l'ère des Parsis. *Mus.* 5, 1886, pp. 131–132.

### 3. Historical Geography

- BATLIVALA, S. H. B 1447  
Identification of the River Rangha mentioned in the Avesta. *A.I.O. Conf.* 13, part 2, pp. 515–518.
- \*BLOCHET, E. B 1448  
Liste géographique des villes de l'Iran. *Recueil des travaux relatifs à la philologie et à l'archéologie égyptienne et assyrienne*. XVII, 1895.
- BOURGUIGNON D'ANVILLE, J. B. B 1449  
Antiquité géographique de l'Inde et de plusieurs autres contrées de la Haute Asie. 1775, Paris, pp. xii, 238, xi, 3 maps.
- BOURGUIGNON D'ANVILLE, J. B. B 1450  
Géographie ancienne abrégée, 3 vol. with plate. Vol. II, L'Asie. Paris, 1782.
- BREAL, Michel B 1451  
De la géographie de l'Avesta, Fragments de critique Zende. *J.A.*, série v, xix, 1862, pp. 482–497.
- BÜCHNER, V. F. B 1452  
Ekbatana-Hagbatāna. *O.L.Z.*, 1914, XVII, pp. 301–304.

- CZEGLEDY, K. B 1453  
Old Turkish historical geography. *In* Proceedings of the XXVIth Int. Congr. of Orientalists, Vol II, 1964, pp. 83–5.
- DEFRÉMERY, C. H. B 1454  
Fragments de géographie et historiens arabes et persans inédits relatifs aux anciens peuples du Caucase, etc. (Al-Bakri, Ibn al-Athir, Ibn Khaldun, Ibn-Batuta, Khondamir, Mirkhond.) *J.A.*, 1849, XIII, pp. 457–522; XIV, pp. 447–514; 1850, XVI, pp. 50–75, 153–201; 1851, XVII, pp. 105–162. (Tirage à Part).
- DE GOEJE, M. J. B 1455  
[Important review of] Marquart's "Éranšahr nach der Geographie des Ps. Moses Xorenac'i. *W.Z.K.M.*, 1902, pp. 189–197.
- DILLEMANN, Louis B 1456  
Ammien Marcellin et le pays de l'Euphrate et du Tigre. *Syria*, 38, 1961, pp. 87–158.
- DILLEMAN, L. B 1457  
Haute Mésopotamie orientale et pays adjacents: contribution à la géographie historique de la région, du Ve S. avant l'ère chrétienne au VIe S. de cette ère. Paris: Geuthner, 1962, pp. 358. (Institut français d'archéologie de Beyrouth, Bibliothèque archéologique et historique, Tome LXXII).
- FITTER, Kaikhosrow, A. B 1458  
Raghā – Birth place of the Mother of Zarathushtra. *A.I.O.Conf.*, 10, pp. 86–102.
- \*FOUCHER, A. B 1459  
La vieille route de l'Inde de Bactres à Taxila. *Mem. Dél. Arch. Fr. en Afghanistan*, Tome I, vol. 1, Paris, 1942, vol. 2, Paris, 1947.
- FRYE, R. N. B 1460  
Biyābānak: the Oases of Central Iran. *C.A.J.*, 5, 1959–1960, pp. 182–197.
- GEIGER, Wilhelm B 1461  
La civilisation des Aryas. (1) Les noms géographiques dans l'Avesta et dans le Rig. Veda. (2) Climat et produits du pays. *Mus.* 1884, III, pp. 430–438; 627–652.
- GEIGER, W. B 1462  
Geographie von Iran. *Gr. Ir. Phil.* II. Bd. III Abschnitt. Geschichte und Kultur. Nr. 1.
- GEIGER, W. B 1463  
Le pays du peuple de l'Avesta dans ses conditions physiques. *Mus.* II, 1883, pp. 54–68.
- HALEVY, J. B 1464  
La ville de Rhages. *B.S.L.P.*, vol. 1–2, 1869–75, p. 160.
- HÄNTZSCHE, J. C. B 1465  
Beiträge zur Geographie und Alterthumskunde Nordpersiens. *Z.D.M.G.*, 16, 1862, pp. 525–532.
- HOMMEL, Fritz B 1466  
Ethnologie und Geographie des alten Orients. München: C. H. Beck, 1904, 1926. (Handbuch der Altertums wissenschaft III (1).)
- HOMMEL, F. B 1467  
Geographie und politische Geschichte des klassischen Altertums. A. Einleitung: Abriss der Geschichte der vorderasiatischen Kulturvölker und Ägyptens bis auf die Zeit der Perserkriege. (Handbuch der klassischen Altertums-Wissenschaft Bd. III.) Nördlingen 1889.
- HOMMEL, F. B 1468  
[Griechen, Eranier, Thrako-Phryger]; und Anhang: Die Meder, Perser, Osteranier und Inder; und Nachträge und Verbesserungen. *In* Ethnologie und Geographie des alten Orients, von Fritz Hommel. München: C. H. Beck'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung, 1926, pp. 27–33, 194–228, 237–239, 986–987, 1010–1012, 1039. (Handbuch der Altertumswissenschaft. 3. Abt., 1. Teil, 1. Band)
- HOMMEL, F. B 1469  
Grundriss der Geographie und Geschichte des alten Orients. München: 1904.
- HUMBACH, Helmut B 1470  
Ptolemaios und Zentralasien. *Z.D.M.G.*, 1969, supplement 1, pt. 2, pp. 783–785.
- HUMBACH, H. B 1471  
Ptolemaios-Studien. *W.Z.K.S.O.*, 6, 1962, pp. 68–74.
- HÜSING, Georg B 1472  
Hagbatāna. *O.L.Z.*, 1913, XVI, pp. 537–539.
- HÜSING, G. B 1473  
Der Zagros und seine Völker, eine archaeologisch-ethnographische Skizze. Mit 3 Kartenskizzen und 35 Abbildungen. Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1908. *Der Alte Orient*, Jahrgang 9, 1908, parts 3/4, pp. 66.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams B 1474  
A historical sketch of Raghā, the supposed home of Zoroaster's mother. *In* Festschrift Spiegel, pp. 237–245.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. B 1475  
Notes on ancient Persian geography. *In* Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 535–545.

- JUNGE, P. J.** B 1476  
Akaufačiya: ein Beitrag zur Länderkunde des alten Iran. Z.D.M.G., 98, N.F. 23, 1944, pp. 369-376, + 2 plates.
- KHANUIKOV, N. V.** B 1477  
Sur l'emplacement de la ville d'Artacoana (Qain). J.A. 1875; août, pp. 235-242.
- KINNEIR, John M.** B 1478  
Geographical memoir of the Persian Empire. London, 1813, pp. 131, map.
- KOHZAD, Ahmad Ali** B 1479  
Les capitales de l'empire afghan Koushanide au temps de Kanishka. Afghanistan, VIII, ii, 1953, pp. 22-30.
- KRAMERS, J. H.** B 1480  
L'influence de la tradition iranienne dans la géographie arabe. Analecta Orientalia I, pp. 147-156.
- MARKWART, Josef** B 1481  
A catalogue of the provincial capitals of Ērānshahr (Pahlavi text, version and commentary), by J. Markwart, edited by G. Messina. Roma: Pontificio Instituto Biblico, 1931, pp. 120. (Analecta Orientalia. 3)
- MARKWART, J.** B 1482  
Ērānshahr nach der Geographie des Ps Moses Xorenac'i. Mit historisch-kritischen Kommentar und historischen und topographischen Exkursen. Abhandlungen der königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, phil-hist Kl. N.F., iii, Nr. 2, pp. 1-358. Berlin, 1901.
- MARKWART, J.** B 1483  
Wehrot und Arang: Untersuchungen zur mythischen und geschichtlichen Landeskunde von Ostiran, von Josef Markwart, herausgegeben [mit Vorwort] von Hans Heinrich Schaeder. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1938, pp. 63, 202, + folding map.
- MASSON, Charles** B 1484  
Illustration of the route from Seleucia to Apobatana, as given by Isidorus of Charax. J.R.A.S., XII, 1850, pp. 97-124.
- MENASCE, J. de** B 1485  
Les données géographiques dans le Mātigān i hazār dātistān. Festschrift Morgenstierne, 1964, pp. 149-154.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji** B 1486  
The cities of Iran as described in the old Palahavi treatise of Shatrōiha-i-Irān. Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society, 20, no. liv, 1898-1901, pp. 156-190. Also in Modi, Asiatic Papers, I, 1905, pp. 147-182.
- MODI, J. J.** B 1487  
A note on the mountain of Nafasht [= writings] near Istakhr. J.R.A.S., April 1918, pp. 311-314.
- MODI, J. J.** B 1488  
References to ancient Iran in the 'Nuzhat-al-Qulūb' of Hamd-Allah Mustawfi. J.C.O.I., 31, 1937, pp. 128-131.
- MORDTMANN, A. D.** B 1489  
Hekatompylos. Ein Beitrag zur vergleichenden Geographie Persiens (mit einem Kärtchen.) Sitzungsberichte der K. bayerischen Academie der Wissenschaften, 1869, pp. 497-536.
- MULLA, Fardunji Dadabhai** B 1490  
The geography of the Ancient Aryans. J. Anthr. Soc. Bombay, V, 1899, pp. 107-200.
- POUR-E DAVOUD** B 1491  
Raghā. [Government Research Fellowship Lectures: by Pour-e Davoud.] J.C.O.I., 28, 1935, pp. 82-102.
- SAYCE, A. H.** B 1492  
La situation géographique d'Anzan. Mus. 5, 1886, pp. 501-505.
- SCHWARZ, P.** B 1493  
Bemerkungen zu den arabischen Nachrichten über Balkh. Festschrift Pavry, pp. 434-443.
- SEDQI, Mohammad Osman** B 1494  
Les villes d'Ariana. Afghanistan VII, 1952, Pt. i, pp. 5-21; Pt. ii, pp. 29-44; Pt. iii, pp. 33-44.
- SEEBASS, H.** B 1495  
Der Ort Elam in der südlichen Wüste und der Überlieferung von Gen. XIV. Vetus Testamentum, 15, 1965, pp. 389-394.
- SMITH, Sidney** B 1496  
Parsuash and Solduz. In Festschrift Pour-e Davoud, 1951, pp. 62-77.
- SPERBER, Daniel** B 1497  
Bab Nahara. Fest. Ghirshman, 3, pp. 70-73. [Iranica Antiqua 8, 1968].
- STEIN, Aurel** B 1498  
Afghanistan in Avestic geography. I.A., XV, Jan. 1886, pp. 21-23.
- TARAPORE, J. C.** B 1499  
River Daiti: its location and possible identification. A.I.O. Conf. 13, Part 2, pp. 519-526.
- TOMASCHEK, Wilhelm** B 1500  
Zur historischen Topographie von Persien. Sitzungsberichte der kais. Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Wien. Phil.-hist. Kl., cii, 1883, pp. 145-231.
- \*VAN DEN GHEYN, J.** B 1501  
Origines indo-européennes. Le Berceau des Aryas. Étude de géographie historique. in -8°. Bruxelles, 1881.



## 4. Economic History

- ALTHEIM, Franz and STIEHL, Ruth  
B 1502  
Finanzgeschichte der Spätantike; mit Beiträgen von R. Göbl. [Die Münzprägung der Kušan, von Vima Kadphises bis Bahrām IV, pp. 173–256] und H.-W. Haussig [Anfänge der Themenordnung, pp. 82–114]. Frankfurt am Main: Vittorio Klostermann, 1957, pp. [vi], 428.
- CASPANI, P. E. B 1503  
Les premiers contacts entre la Chine et l'Afghanistan et les origines de la route de la soie. Afghanistan I, iii, 1946, pp. 30–35.
- CULICAN, William B 1504  
The First Merchant Venturers; the ancient Levant in history and commerce. London, T. & H. 1966.
- DEL MAR, Alexander B 1505  
A history of money in ancient countries, from the earliest times to the present. (Burt Franklin Research source works series, # 227). New York, 1885, repr. 1968, pp. xxxiv, 358.
- DUBBERSTEIN, Waldo H. B 1506  
Comparative prices in later Babylonia (625–400 B.C.) A.J.S.L.L., LVI, 1939, pp. 20–43.
- \*GHAVAMI, Abdullah B 1507  
Le prêt à intérêt en Perse. Paris, 1934, in 8°, 219 pp.
- GUEY, Julien et PEKARY, Thomas B 1508  
Autour des Res Gestae divi Saporis. 1. Deniers (d'or) et deniers d'or (de compte) anciens (J. Guey). 2. Le "tribut" aux Perses et les finances de Philippe l'Arabe (Th. Pékary). Syria, 38, 1961, pp. 261–274 (i), 275–283.
- HĀDĪ HASAN B 1509  
Trade-conditions in the East before the rise of Sāsānian Persia. In A history of Persian navigation, by Hādī Hasan. London: Methuen, 1928, pp. 45–55.
- HEMMY, A. S. B 1510  
The weight-standards of ancient Greece and Persia. Iraq, 5, 1938, pp. 65–81.
- HERRMANN, Georgina B 1511  
Lapis Lazuli: the early phases of its trade. Iraq, 30, 1968, pp. 21–57, + 4 pl.
- HERZFELD, Ernst B 1512  
The highway system in the Near East from 2000 B.C. to 500 B.C., In W. S. Lane & Jean Labatut, "Highways in our national life, a symposium". Princeton, 1950, pp. 10–15.
- LEHMANN-HAUPT, C. F. B 1513  
Notiz (zur Metrologie), von C. F. Lehmann-Haupt. Z.D.M.G., 71, 1917, pp. 240–241.
- LEHMANN-HAUPT, C. F. B 1514  
Vergleichende Metrologie und keilschriftliche Gewichtskunde. Z.D.M.G., 66, 1912, pp. 607–696.
- LENORMANT, François B 1514  
Essai sur l'organisation politique et économique de la monnaie dans l'antiquité. Paris, 1863, in -8°.
- \*LENORMANT, F. B 1516  
La monnaie dans l'antiquité. Paris, 1878–79.
- LÜDDECKENS, Erich B 1517  
P. Wien D 10151, eine neue Urkunde zum ägyptischen Pfündenhandel in der Perserzeit. N.G.W.G., 1965, Nr. 5. Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 103–120.
- MALLOWAN, M. E. L. B 1518  
The mechanics of ancient trade in Western Asia. Iran, III, 1965, pp. 1–7.
- MODI, J. J. B 1519  
Herodotus' account of two standards of measure of Ancient Persia compared with the accounts of old Parsee books. Indian Linguistics VI, 1936 (Grierson Comm. Vol.), pp. 518–521.
- PEGULEVSKAYA, N. V. B 1520  
Economic relations in Iran during the IV–VI centuries A.D. (tr. W. Ivanow). J.C.O.I., 38, 1956, pp. 60–81.
- QUACKENBOS, G. Payn B 1521  
Classical allusions to the pearl fisheries of the Persian Gulf. In Festschrift Spiegel, pp. 251–255.
- \*REYNIER, L. B 1522  
De l'économie publique et rurale des Perses et des Phéniciens. Genève, 1819.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. I. B 1523  
Caravan cities, by M. Rostovtzeff, translated by D. and T. Talbot Rice. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1932, pp. xiv, 232, + 35 plates.
- WILL, Ernest B 1524  
Marchands et chefs de caravanes à Palmyre. Syria, xxxiv, 1957, pp. 262–277.

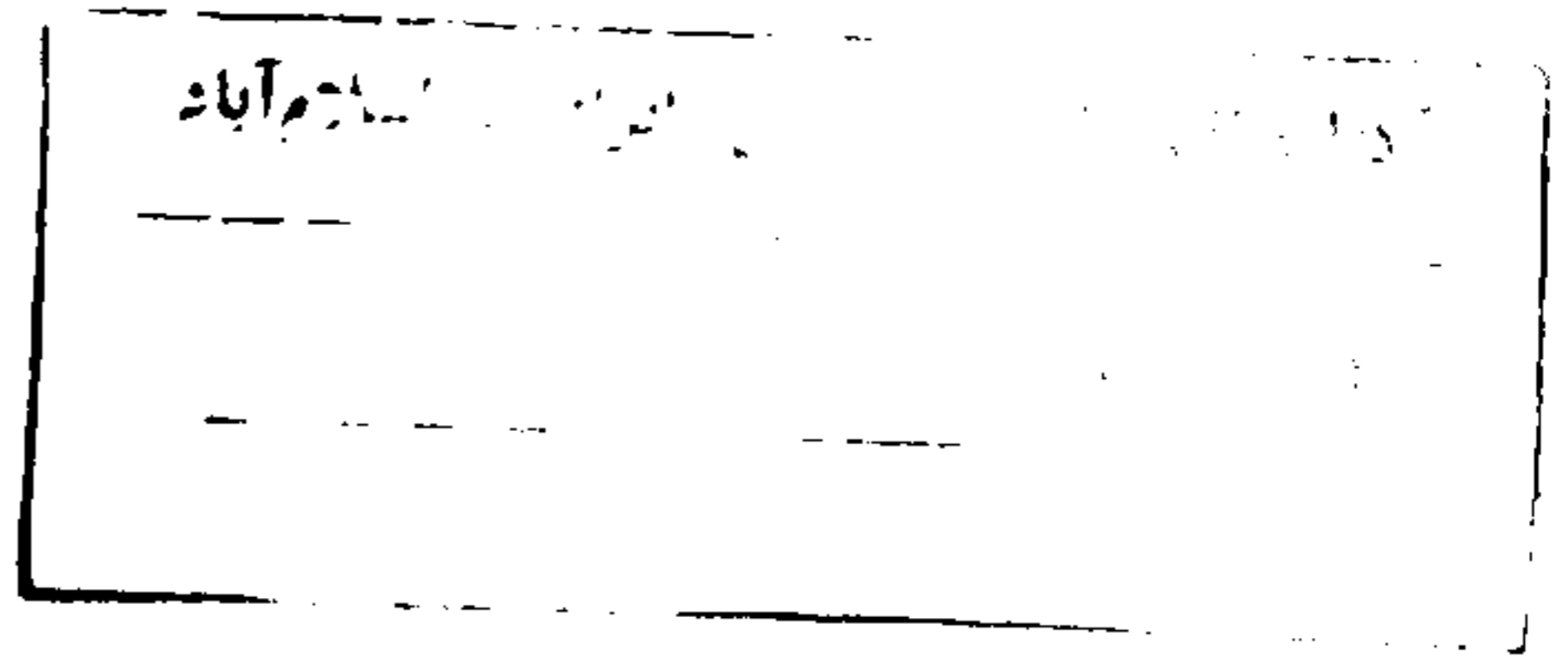
## 5. Law

- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian B 1525  
Die Frau im Sasanidischen Recht, Kultur u. Sprache 5. Band, pp. 1–20. [Heidelberg, Carl Winters Universitätsbuchhandlung]
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. B 1526  
Notes on a Sasanian law-book (tr. L.

- Bogdanov). J.C.O.I., 21, 1932, pp. 1-40.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. B 1527  
Notes on Sasanian Law (tr. L. Bogdanov). J.C.O.I., 18, 1931, pp. 1-67.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. B 1528  
Notes on Sasanian Law. Part II (tr. L. Bogdanov). J.C.O.I., 26, 1934, pp. 1-80.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. B 1529  
Notes on Sasanian Law, Part III (tr. L. Bogdanov). J.C.O.I., 30, 1936, pp. 1-103.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. B 1530  
Notes on Sasanian Law, Part IV (tr. L. Bogdanov). J.C.O.I., 41, 1967, pp. 1-94.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. B 1531  
Über ein sasanidisches Rechtsbuch. Sitzungsberichte der Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften. Phil.-hist. Kl., xi Abhandlung, 1910, Band I. Heidelberg, pp. 25.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. B 1532  
Zum sasanidischen Recht . . . Heidelberg 1918-23. S.H.A.W. Phil.-hist. Kl., 1918, 5 and 14. Abh. (vol. 9) [parts 1 and 2]; 1920, 18. Abh. (vol. 11), [part 3]; 1922, 5. Abh. (vol. 13) [part 4]; 1923, 9. Abh. (vol. XIV) [part 5].
- CARDASCIA, G. B 1533  
Le contract de bail en Basse-Mésopotamie à l'époque perse. Rev. Int. Droits, Ant., 1, 1952, pp. 13-18.
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur B 1534  
Introduction Bibliographique à l'histoire du Droit de l'Iran ancien. Archives d'Histoire de Droit Oriental. Tome II, 1938, pp. 243-257.
- DARESTE, R. B 1535  
Études d'histoire de droit. Paris, 1889, pp. xii, 417.
- DEMUTH, Ludwig B 1536  
Fünfzig Rechts- und Verwaltungsurkunden aus der Zeit des Königs Kyros (538-529 v. Chr.). Beitr. z. Assyr. III, pp. 393-444.
- EILERS, Wilhelm B 1537  
Keilinschriften und antike Rechtsgeschichte. O.L.Z., 34, 1931, pp. 922-937.
- EISSFELDT, Otto B 1538  
Rechtskundige und Richter in Esther 1, 13-22. Fest. Eilers, 1967, pp. 164-166.
- HOMJI, N. D. Minochehr. B 1539  
Law and justice in Ancient Iran. Indo-Iranica, 15, 2, 1962, pp. 38-40.
- HÜBSCHMANN, Heinrich B 1540  
Ueber die persische Verwandtenheirath. Z.D.M.G., 43, 1889, pp. 308-312.
- KOHLER, Josef B 1541  
Persisches Recht. In Allgemeine Rechtsgeschichte. 1. Hälfte: orientalisches Recht und Recht der Griechen und Römer, von Josef Kohler und Leopold Wenger. Leipzig und Berlin: B. G. Teubner, 1914, pp. 130-134. (Die Kultur der Gegenwart. Teil II, Abteilung VII, 1).
- KOSCHAKER, Paul B 1542  
Göttliches und weltliches Recht nach den Urkunden aus Susa: Zugleich ein Beitrag zu ihrer Chronologie. Orientalia, iv, 1935, pp. 38-80.
- KOTALLA, Eduard B 1543  
Fünfzig babylonische Rechts- und Verwaltungsurkunden aus der Zeit des Königs Artaxerxes I. (464-424 v. Chr.). Beitr. z. Assyr. IV, pp. 551-574.
- LÜDERS, Heinrich B 1544  
Eine arische Anschauung über den Vertragsbruch. S.K.P.A.W., 1917, i, pp. 347-374.
- LÜDERS, H. B 1545  
Eine arische Anschauung über den Vertragsbruch. In Fest. Lüders. Phil. Ind. And B.S.B., 1917, pp. 347-374.
- MENASCE, Jean Pierre de B 1546  
Feux et fondations pieuses dans le droit sassanide. Paris: Klincksieck, 1964, pp. iv, 62. (Travaux de l'Institut d'Études Iraniennes. 2)
- MODI, R. J. J. B 1547  
The evolution of Iranian law. Jackson M. V., pp. 199-215.
- MODI, J. J. B 1548  
Law civil and criminal in ancient Iran. In Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 337-350.
- MOTIWALA, Pestanji Kuwarji B 1549  
The criminal law of ancient Iran. In Festschrift K. R. Cama, 1900, pp. 183-199.
- NARIMAN, G. K. B 1550  
Posthumous works of G. K. Nariman: woman in Sassanian law and English translation from Barthold's Iran in Russian, compiled [and with preface] by S. H. Jhabvala. [Bombay: Yogesh Printery, 1935], pp. 318, A-H.
- NASR, Taghi B 1551  
Essai sur l'histoire du Droit persan des origines à l'invasion arabe. Paris, 1933, pp. 386.
- PAGLIARO, Antonino B 1552  
L'anticresi nel diritto sāsānidico. R.S.O., XV, 1935, pp. 275-315.

- \*PAGLIARO, A. B 1553  
Aspetti del diritto sāsānidico: hacaš-  
mānd "interdictum". R.S.O., 24, 1949,  
pp. 120-130.
- PAGLIARO, A. B 1554  
Considerazioni sul diritto sasanidico.  
Actes XXIe, Cong. Int. Or., pp. 167-  
168.
- PAGLIARO, A. B 1555  
Un riflesso del diritto pubblico sul  
diritto privato nell'Iran sasanidico.  
Arch. Hist. Droit. Or. III, 1947,  
pp. 209-224.
- PAGLIARO, A. B 1556  
Tracce di diritto sāsānidico nei  
trattatelli morali Pehlevici. R.S.O., X,  
1923-5, pp. 468-477.
- SAN NICOLÒ, M. B 1557
- Vorderasiatisches Rechtsgut in der  
ägyptischen Eheverträgen der Perser-  
zeit. O.L.Z., XXX, 1927, pp. 217-221.
- TARAPORE, Jamshed C. B 1558  
Law in ancient Iran. Fest. Sanjana  
(I.I.S.), 1925, pp. 97-114.
- TARAPORE, J. C. B 1559  
The law of contracts in Ancient Iran.  
Modi, M. V., pp. 615-621.
- TARAPORE, J. C. B 1560  
Trial by ordeal in ancient Iran.  
Jackson M. V., pp. 187-198.
- ZIEMER, Ernst B 1561  
Fünfzig Rechts- und Verwaltungsur-  
kunden aus der Zeit des Königs  
Kambyses (529-521 v. Chr.). Beitr. z.  
Assyr. III, pp. 445-492.





## I. General

- ALFARIC, Prosper C 1  
Religions de l'Asie Centrale. R.H.L.R. n.s. IV. Paris, 1913, pp. 369-376.
- BAHAR, M. C 2  
"jogrâfiyâ-ye asâtifi-ye jahan dar adabiyyât pahlavi", Nasriye-ye bonyâd-e farhang-e irân, I/1, 1347/1969, 11-24.
- BARRY, Albert C 3  
The Birth-place of the Magi. A.C.Q.R., 1906. XXXI, pp. 175-184.
- BAUSANI, A. C 4  
Persia Religiosa da Zaratustra a Bahâ'u'llah. (Religious Persia from Zoroaster to Bahâ'u'llah.) Milano, Il Saggiatore. 1959. pp. 542, pls. 52. (La Cultura. Vol. IV.)
- BENVENISTE, Emile C 5  
Coutumes funéraires de l'Arachosie ancienne. In A locust's leg: studies in honour of S. H. Taqizadeh. London, 1962, pp. 39-43.
- BENVENISTE, E. C 6  
The Persian religion according to the chief Greek texts. Paris 1929, p. 121. (University of Paris. Ratanbai Katrak Lectures. I.)
- BERTHOLET, Alfred C 7  
Religionsgeschichtliches Lesebuch. In Verbindung mit W. Grube (Berlin), K. Geldner (Marburg), M. Winternitz (Prag) und A. Mez (Basel). Herausgegeben von A. Bertholet (Basel). Tübingen 1908, pp. XXVIII, 401.
- BLOCHET, E. C 8  
Christianisme et Mazdéisme chez les Turcs Orientaux. Rev. de l'Or. Chr., 7, 3e série., 1929-30, pp. 31-125.
- BLOCHET, E. C 9  
Études sur l'histoire religieuse de l'Iran. i) de l'influence de la religion mazdéenne sur les croyances de peuples turcs. Annals du Musée Guimet. R.H.R. XXVIII. Paris 1898, pp. 26-63.
- BLOCHET, E. C 10  
Études sur l'histoire religieuse de l'Iran. II. L'ascension au ciel du prophète Mohammed. R.H.R. XXXIX, I, 1898, pp. 1-25. XL, II, 1899, pp. 203-236.
- \*BOSCAWEN, W. St. Ch. C 11  
Persian Religions. B.O.R. VIII, 1897, pp. 49-
- BRAUN, Oscar C 12  
Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der persischen Gotteslehre. Z.D.M.G., 57, 1903, pp. 562-565.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. C 13  
The Magis. A footnote to Matthew II, i. Dublin Review. Oct. 1902. Vol. 131, pp. 362-379.
- DE BROGLIE, L'Abbé C 14  
Cours d'histoire des cultes non chrétiens. Annales de philosophie chrétienne (n.s.). Vol. 4, 1880-1, pp. 1010-1025. Vol. 5, 1881, pp. 127-150, 332-352.
- DRIOTON, E., CONTENAU, G., DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 15  
Les religions de l'Orient ancien. (La religion iranienne, pp. 103-140.) (Je sais-je crois: Encyclopédie du Catholique au XXe siècle, 141. 14e partie- Religions non-chrétiennes et quêtes de Dieu.) Paris 1957, pp. 144. 8°.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 16  
Persische Weisheit in griechischem Gewande. H.T.R., 1956, 49, pp. 115-122.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 17  
La religion de l'Iran ancien. Paris 1962, pp. 411.
- EILERS, Wilhelm C 18  
Kultische Kontinuität in Iran. Atti VIII. Congresso Internazionale di Storia delle Religioni, Parte 2. Roma 1955, pp. 209-215.
- EZNIK DE KLAB C 19  
Réfutation des différentes sectes des

- païens, de la religion des Perses, de la religion des sages de la Grèce, de la secte de Marcion, par le Dr. Eznig, Paris, chez l'auteur, 1853, pp. VII, 213.
- FILLIOZAT, Jean C 20  
Notes d'astronomie ancienne de l'Iran et de l'Inde. I: Sur les constellations mentionnées dans l'Avesta. II: La prétendue révolution de la Grande Ourse. III: Les répartitions fictives d'étoiles aux points cardinaux. J.A., CCL., 1962, pp. 325-350.
- FRYE, Richard N. C 21  
Reitzenstein and Qumrân revisited by an Iranian. H.T.R., 1962, 55, pp. 262-268.
- GRAY, Louis H. C 22  
Some recent studies on the Iranian religions. H.T.R., 1922, 15, pp. 87-95.
- HOGG'S INSTRUCTOR C 23  
Persian Fire-Worshippers. No. 7, n.s., 1851, pp. 21-24.
- HOOKE, S. H. C 24  
Middle Eastern mythology. Harmondsworth, Middlesex, pp. 198, XVI pls, 1963.
- JEREMIAS, Alfred C 25  
Allgemeine Religions-Geschichte, pp. xiii, 259. München, 1918
- JETTMAR, Karl C 26  
Mittelasiatische Bestattungsrituale und Tierstil. Fest. Ghirshmann, pp. 6-24.
- KAZEMZADEH IRÂNSHAHR, H. C 27  
"Now rooz", Bâxtar, 2, 1313-1314/1934-1935, pp. 226-242, 375-386, 445-456, 527-534, 607-616.
- KIA, S. C 28  
"yâddâsti dar bâre-ye ârâmgâh-e zardost dar balx", Iran kudeh, 10, 1327/1948, pp. 26-31.
- KOHZAD, Ahmad Ali C 29  
L'Afghanistan au point de vue de la religion, pp. 1-17. Afghanistan VIII, iii, 1953.
- KOVALEVSKY, Maxim C 30  
Influences Iraniennes, Tr. IXth Int. Con. Or, pp. 846-863.
- KRAELING, Carl H. C 31  
Anthropos and Son of Man. A study in the religious syncientism of the Hellenistic Orient, pp. x, 191, 8°. Columbia University Oriental Studies Vol. XXV. New York 1927.
- \*KRAELING, C. H. C 32  
The Apocalypse of Paul and the "Iranische Erlösungs-mysterium", H.T.R., XXIV, 1931, pp. 209-244.
- KRAELING, C. H. C 33  
The influence of Iranian religion upon Hellenistic syncretism in the Orient. In Fest. Pavry, pp. 223-227.
- KRAELING, E. G. H. C 34  
Some Babylonian & Iranian mythology in the seventh chapter of Daniel. In Fest. Pavry, pp. 228-231.
- KRAMERS, J. H. C 35  
Iranian Fire-Worship. Analecta Orientalia I, pp. 342-363.
- KRAMERS, J. H. C 36  
De Magiërs en hun boodschap. Analecta Orientalia I, pp. 331-341.
- \*KUHN, Karl Georg C 37  
Die Sektenschrift und die iranische Religion. Zeit. für Theol. und Kirche 1952, pp. 296-316.
- KUNIK C 38  
Analyse d'un ouvrage manuscrit intitulé: Die Ssabier und der Ssabismus oder Die syrischen Heiden und das syrische Heidenthum in Harran und andern Gegenden Mesopotamiens zur Zeit des Chalifats. Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte des Heidenthums in Vorderasien, grösstentheils nach handschriftlichen Quellen ausgearbeitet von Dr. Joseph Chwolsohn. M.A. (St.P.), I, 1852, pp. 497-687.
- LEHMANN, Edvard C 39  
Iranische Religion 1900-1910. (Survey of Iranian Religion 1900-1910.) A.R.W., 1914, XVII, pp. 226-254.
- LEHMANN, E. C 40  
Die Perser. In Chantepie de la Saussaye's Lehrbuch der Religionsgeschichte. 2. Aufl., vol. 2, Freiburg 1897. 4. Aufl. Tübingen. [?]
- \*LOMMEL, Herman C 41  
Die iranische Religion, pp. 133-150. In Carl Clemen, Die Religionen der Erde. 2. Auflage. München o.J. (1. Auflage 1927).
- LONGPÉRIER, Adr. de and ROYER, Clémence C 42  
Sur l'idée monothéiste chez les anciens Perses. 1er. Congr. Int. Or., 1873, II, pp. 318-322.
- L'ORANGE, H. P. C 43  
Expressions of cosmic kingship in the Ancient World. VIII Int. Congr. Hist. Rel., Roma 1955, pp. 337-339.
- LORD, Henry C 44  
Histoire de la religion des Baniens, avec un traité de la religion des anciens Persans. Traduit de l'anglais par Binet. Paris 1667, in -12°.
- MACUCH, Rudolf C 45  
Alter und Heimat des Mandäismus nach neuerschlossenen Quellen. Theologische Literaturzeitung, 82, vi June 1957, pp. 401-8.

- \*MENANT, Joachim C 46  
Notice sur les livres sacrés de la Perse.  
Cherbourg, 1843.
- MENANT, J. C 47  
Les Parses. Leurs doctrines, leur condition actuelle. *La Revue Contemporaine* XI, n.s., 1859, pp. 564–580.
- \*MENASCE, P. de C 48  
“Les mystères et la religion de l’Iran”.  
*Eranos Jahrbuch* XI, 1944, pp. 167–186.
- \*MENASCE, P. J. de C 49  
The mysteries & the religion of Iran.  
The Mysteries. Papers from the *Eranos Yearbooks*, pp. 135–148. London 1955.
- MERCIER, M. and SEGUIN, A. C 50  
Le culte du feu dans ses rapports avec les ‘feux éternels’ et le ‘naphte’.  
*B.A.F.T.P.* 27.
- MESSINA, Giuseppe C 51  
Cristianeismo-Buddhismo-Manicheismo nell’Asia antica. Roma 1947. pp. xvi, 261, 19 pl., & folding map. (Collana di studi storico-religiosi. 1)
- MESSINA, Giuseppe C 52  
Excerpts from *Collana di Studi Storico-Religiosi* No. 1. *Cristianeismo-Buddhismo-Manicheismo Nell’Asia Antica*. Roma 1947, by Rev. Father Giuseppe Messina, S. J. Trans. from Italian by Jamshedji Maneckji Unvala. Bombay 1956.
- MESSINA, G. C 53  
Mito, leggenda e storia nella tradizione iranica. *Orientalia*, iv. 1935, pp. 257–290.
- MILLER, Wsevolod C 54  
Sur le rôle du chien dans quelques croyances mythologiques. IV. *Int. Congr. Or.*, 1878, Vol. II, pp. 39–60.
- MONNERET DE VILLARD, U. C 55  
Le leggende orientali sui magi evangelici. *Citta del Vaticano; Biblioteca Apostolica Vaticana* 1952, pp. 262. (Studi e Testi. 163)
- MOORE, Justin Hartley C 56  
The Persian origin of the Magi. *In Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 306–310.
- NARIMAN, G. K. C 57  
The religion of the Iranian peoples . . . part 1. (from the German) with Darmesteter’s “Sketch of Persia” & Goldiher’s “Influence of Parsism on Islam”. (from the French). Translated. Bombay 1912.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 58  
Irans forntida religioner. Stockholm 1937, pp. xv, 559.
- NYBERG, Henrik Samuel C 59  
Irans Religioner, pp. 433–415.  
*Pedersen’s Illustreret Religionshistorie*, 1948. København, pp. 714.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 60  
Die Religionen des alten Iran (Auszüge aus dem “Begleitwort zum Neudruck”) *In Schlerath: Zara*, pp. 165–8.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 61  
Die Religionen des alten Iran., (Deutsch von H. H. Schaeder.) Leipzig, 1938, pp. x, 506.
- OLDENBERG, H. C 62  
Aus Indien und Iran. *Gesammelte Aufsätze*. Berlin 1899, pp. 195, 8°.
- OLSCHKI, Leonardo C 63  
The wise men of the East in oriental traditions. *In Semitic & oriental studies . . . William Popper*, pp. 375–395.
- ORELLI, C. von C 64  
*Allgemeine Religionsgeschichte*. 1899 ed. pp. xi, 886. 2nd ed. Bonn 1911–13.
- PAGLIARO, A. C 65  
La concezione iranica della regalità. 8th *Int. Congr. Hist. Rel.*, Roma 1955, pp. 205–6.
- PAUL, Otto C 66  
Zur Geschichte der iranischen Religionen. *A.R.W.*, 36, 1939, pp. 215–234.
- PAVRY, C. E. C 67  
*Iranian Studies*. Bombay 1927, pp. xxii, 239.
- PETREMENT, Simone C 68  
Le dualisme dans l’histoire de la philosophie et des religions. 1946.
- \*POSTON, Charles Dibrell C 69  
The Sun Worshipers of Asia. (Reprinted for the author from the London ed. San Francisco 1877.)
- PUECH, Henri-Charles C 70  
*Histoire generale des religions*. Paris 1947. Vol. 3, pp. 446–449.
- RAWLINSON, George C 71  
The religion of the Ancient Iranians. “Sunday at Home”, May–June 1879, pp. 312–16, 373–6.
- REITZENSTEIN, Richard C 72  
Das iranische Erlösungsmysterium: *Religionsgeschichtliche Untersuchungen*. Bonn 1921, pp. xii, 272.
- RHODE, Johann Gottlieb C 73  
Die heilige Sage und das gesammte Religionssystem der alten Baktrer, Meder und Perser, oder des Zendvolks. Frankfurt am Main, 1820.
- RHODE, J. G. C 74  
Ueber Alter und Werth einiger Morgenlandischen Urkunden in Beziehung auf



- Religion, Geschichte und Altertums-  
kunde überhaupt, mit einer Kupfer-  
platte. Breslau 1817.
- ROBINS, Elizabeth C 75  
Persian Dualism. *Atlantic Monthly*  
(Boston). 50. 1882, pp. 804-813.
- \*RÖTH, E. M. C 76  
Die "Agyptische und die Zoroastrische  
Glaubenslehre" als die ältesten Quellen  
unsere spekulativen Ideen. (Geschichte  
unserer abendlandischen Philosophie  
v.1.) Mannheim 1846: 2nd ed. revised.  
Mannheim 1862.
- SAFA, Dh. C 77  
"Jasn-e mihregân", *Mehr*, 1, 1312-1313/  
1933-1934, pp. 555-558, 632-637,  
710-715, 793-796, 910-913, 997-  
998.
- SAFA, Dh. C 78  
"jasne-e nowrooz", *Mehr*, 2, 1313/  
1934, pp. 79-81, 165-170, 273-  
276, 237-381.
- SARKÂRÂTI, B. C 79  
"pari, tahqiq dar hâsiye-ye osture-  
senâi", *N.D.A.T.*, 23, 1350/1917-  
1872, pp. 1-32.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 80  
Die islamische Lehre vom Volkommenen  
Menschen, ihre Herkunft und ihre  
dichterische Gestaltung. *Z.D.M.G.*, 79,  
1925 (N.F.4), pp. 192-268.
- \*SCHAEDER, H. H. C 81  
Studien zur Orientalischen Religions-  
geschichte. Mit einem Nachwort von  
C. Colpe. Darmstadt 1965.
- \*SCHEFTELOWITZ, Isodor C 82  
Studien zur iranischen Religions-  
geschichte. *Z.M.K.R.W.* 1927, pp. 241-  
264, 273-92, 305-24.
- SCHIPPMAN, K. C 83  
Die Entwicklung des iranischen  
Feuerheiligums. (mit 1 Abb.)  
*Z.D.M.G.* 1969. Supplement 1, part 3,  
pp. 1019-1029.
- SCHLERATH, Bernfried C 84  
Opfergaben. *Fest. Lommel*, pp. 129-  
134.
- SCHMIDT, P. C 85  
Persian dualism in the Far East. *Fest.*  
*Pavry*, pp. 405-406.
- SCHWYZER, Eduard C 86  
Profaner und heiliger Gürtel im alten  
Iran. *Wörter und Sachen XII*, 1929,  
pp. 20-37.
- SOURCES ORIENTALES. C 87  
1. La naissance du monde. 2. Les  
songes et leur interprétation. 3. Les  
pèlerinages. 4. Le jugement des morts.  
5. La lune, mythes et rites. 6. Danses  
sacrées. Editions du Seuil, Paris.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 88  
Die alten Religionen in Erân; *Z.D.M.G.*  
52, 1898, pp. 187-196.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 89  
Zur Geschichte des Dualismus. *In*  
*Arische Studien* 1, pp. 62-77.
- \*TAESCHNER, Franz C 90  
Orientalischen Stimmen zum  
Erlösungsgedanken in Gemeinschaft  
mit W. Förster, A. Rückert, H. H.  
Schaefer, Fr. Schmidt. *Morgenland*,  
28, 1936.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. C 91  
An ancient Persian practice preserved  
by a non-Iranian people. *The*  
*Mandaean calendar. B.S.O.S.*, ix,  
1937, pp. 603-619.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. C 92  
Main Currents of pre-Islamic Iranian  
Thought. *Indo-Iranica*, 6, 4, 1953,  
pp. 1-27.
- TIELE, Cornelius Petrus C 93  
Geschichte der Religion im Altertum  
bis auf Alexander den Grossen.  
Deutsche autorisierte Ausgabe von  
G. Gehrich.) [2 Bd. 1 Hälfte, Die  
Religion bei den Iranischen Völkern.]  
Gotha 1895-1903, pp. 1-187.
- TIELE, C. P. C 94  
Geschiedenis van den Godsdienst in de  
Oudheit. Amsterdam 1876, & 1895-  
1901.
- TIELE, C. P. C 95  
Manuel de l'Histoire des Religions.  
Esquisse d'une histoire de la religion  
jusqu'au triomphe des religions  
universalistes. Traduit du Hollandais  
par Maurice Verne. Paris. [Ch. III  
pp. 170-190: "La religion chez les  
peuples éraniens (persans), le  
Mazdéisme".] Paris, 1880, pp. XVI,  
276, 16°.
- TIELE, C. P. C 96  
The religion of the Iranian peoples.  
Vol. XXXI 1902, pp. 298-304, 365-  
378. Vol. XXXII 1903, pp. 285-300.  
Vol. XXXIV 1905, pp. 11-18, 60-66.  
Vol. XXXV 1906, pp. 196-203.  
Vol. XXXVII 1908, pp. 358-360.  
Vol. XXXVIII 1909, pp. 1-6. I.A.,  
Bombay, 1902-1909.
- TIELE, C. P. C 97  
The religion of the Iranian peoples, by  
C. P. Tiele, part 1 . . . with  
Darmesteter's sketch of 'Persia', and  
Goldziher's 'Influence of Parsism on  
Islam' . . . trans. by G. K. Nariman.  
Bombay 1912, pp. ix, 210.
- \*TIELE, C. P. and SÖDERBLOM, M. C 98  
Kompendium der Religionsgeschichte.  
Berlin, 1931, [6. Aufl.].

- \*UNVALA, J. M. C 99  
Patet, or the Confession of Sins.  
S.M.S.R. II, 1926, pp. 85–88.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. C 100  
Salmān Pāk and the Spiritual beginnings  
of Iranian Islam, translated from the  
French of Louis Massignon. Bombay,  
1955.
- \*WEINDL, Theodor C 102  
Monotheismus und Dualismus in  
Indien, Iran und Palästina als Religion  
junger, kriegerischer, nomadistischer  
Völker im Gravitationsbericht von  
Völkern alter Kultur; eine religions-  
psychologische und mythologische  
Studie. Wien 1935.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von C 103  
Urmensch und Seele in der iranischen  
Überlieferung: ein Beitrag zur  
Religionsgeschichte des Hellenismus.  
Hanover 1924, pp. 214.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von C 104  
Das Weltbild der Iranier. (Geschichte  
der Philosophie in Einzeldarstellungen.  
Abt. I: Das Weltbild der Primitiven und  
die Philosophie des Morgenlandes.  
Band Ia.) München 1933, pp. 354,  
2 pp. map.
- WIDENGREN, Geo C 105  
The Ascension of the Apostle & the  
Heavenly Book (King & Saviour part 3).  
(Uppsala Universitets Arsskrift 1945; 5)
- WIDENGREN, G. C 106  
Hochgottglaube im alten Iran: eine  
religionsphänomenologische Unter-  
suchung. Uppsala 1938, pp. vi, 420.  
(Uppsala Universitets Arsskrift 1938; 6)
- WIDENGREN, G. C 107  
Iranische Geisteswelt: von den  
Anfängen bis zum Islam. Baden-Baden  
1961, pp. 320.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 108  
Der iranische Hintergrund der Gnosis.  
Zeitschrift für Religions- und  
Geistesgeschichte iv, 1952, pp. 97–114.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 109  
The King & the tree of life in ancient  
Near Eastern religion. (King & Saviour  
part 4) Uppsala 1951, pp. 81. (U.U.A.  
1951; 4)
- \*WIDENGREN, G. C 110  
Religione dell'Iran antico. *In* Le civiltà  
dell'Oriente – G. Tucci – Bd. III,  
pp. 531–62. Rome 1956.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 111  
Die Religionen Irans. Stuttgart 1965,  
pp. xvi, 393. (Die Religionen der  
Menschheit 14)
- WIDENGREN, G. C 112  
Religionens Värld. Religionsfenomeno-  
logiska Studier och Översikter.  
Stockholm 1953, pp. 543, 8°.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 113  
Die religionsgeschichtliche Schule und  
der iranische Erlösungsglaube. O.L.Z.,  
LVIII, 1963, cols. 533–548.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 114  
The Sacral Kingship of Iran. 8th Int.  
Congr. Hist. Rel. Roma 1955, pp. 121–  
124.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 115  
Stand und Aufgaben der iranischen  
Religionsgeschichte. Numen, 1 (1954)  
pp. 16–83. 2 (1955), pp. 46–134.  
*and* Leiden, 1955, pp. 158.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 116  
Le symbolisme de la ceinture. Fest.  
Ghirshman, 3, pp. 133–155. [Iranica  
Antiqua 8, 1968]
- WIKANDER, Stig C 117  
Ein Fest bei den Kurden und im  
Avesta. Orient. Suec., IX, 1960,  
pp. 7–10.
- WIKANDER, S. C 118  
Feuerpriester in Kleinasien und Iran.  
Lund 1946, pp. xii, 244. (Skrifter  
utgivna av kungl. humanistiska veten-  
skapssamfundet i Lund. XL)
- WILHELM, Eugen C 119  
Kingship & Priesthood in ancient Iran.  
(trans. from Z.D.M.G. 40). Bombay,  
1892, pp. 21, 22, 8°.
- WILHELM, Eugen C 120  
Königthum und Priesterthum in alten  
Erân. Z.D.M.G. 40, 1886, pp. 102–110.
- WILHELM, Eugen C 121  
Priester und Ketzer im alten Erân.  
Z.D.M.G., 44, 1890, pp. 142–153.
- WURM, P. C 122  
Handbuch der Religionsgeschichte,  
pp. 431. [Der Parsismus, pp. 242–267.]  
Stuttgart, 1904.
- YAR-SHATER, E. C 123  
“asâtir-e hend irâni: indra”,  
Yagma, IV–10, 1331/1952, pp. 433–  
447; V/1, 1332/1952, 2–13.
- ZAEHNER, R. C. C 124  
Mysticism, sacred & profane. 1957.

## II. Zoroastrianism

1. General (including some modern  
Parsi works).

\*THE ACADEMY C 125  
Zoroastrian literature. The Academy  
47, 1888, p. 37.

\*ANQUETIL DUPERRON, A. H. C 126  
Exposition du système théologique des  
Perses. (Inst. de France, Acad. Inscript.,  
Hist. V, No. 37, pp. 571.) Paris 1774.

- \*ANQUETIL DUPERON, A. H. C 126  
Moral de Zoroastre, extraite du Zend-Avesta. Traduction d'Anquetil Duperron Duperron. Paris 1850. (Nouvelle collection des moralistes anciens) in -32°.
- AVERY, John C 128  
Notes from the Far East. The place & time of the rise of Zoroastrianism. Amer. Antiq. & Or. Journal, IX, 1887, pp. 117-119.
- BAILEY, H. W. C 129  
Zoroastrian problems in the ninth century books; Ratanbai Katrak lectures, by H. W. Bailey. Oxford 1943, pp. vi, 235.
- \*BAJAN, Burjorji Erachji C 130  
Encyclopedia of Parsi Religion & History. 1908.
- \*BANA, Jehangiji Rustomji C 131  
Din-i-Dus; or Religion of spiritual atoms; Zoroastrianism unveiled. Bombay 1954. Narsari.
- BANAJI, Behman Sorabji C 132  
The life & faith of Ancient Persia. (Lectures on Iranian subjects delivered round the world tour in 1923-4.) [with plates, including a portrait], pp. viii, 154, 8°. Bombay 1928.
- BARR, K. C 133  
Principia Zarathustriaca. In Fest. Christensen, pp. 130-139.
- \*BAYNES, H. C 134  
Zoroastrian prophecy & the Messianic hope. Quest, Apr. 1918, pp. 425-439.
- BENVENISTE, Emile C 135  
Sur quelques termes Zoroastriens. [Expanded version of this in the J.A.] Proc. 23rd Int. Con. Or., pp. 152-3.
- BENVENISTE, E. C 136  
Le témoignage de Théodore Bar Kōnay sur le zoroastrianisme. M.O., 26-27 (1932-33), pp. 170-215.
- BHARUCHA, Sheriarji Dadabhai C 137  
A brief sketch of the Zoroastrian religion & customs. 1st ed. Bombay 1893, pp. c, 41, l, d-m. 2nd ed. Revised & enlarged 1903. 3rd ed. Revised & enlarged 1928, pp. xviii, 210.
- BHARUCHA, S. D. C 138  
Is Zoroastrianism preached to all mankind or to one particular race? In Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 248-257.
- BIANCHI, Ugo C 139  
Aspetti cosmogonica del dualismo mazdaico. VIII Int. Conf. Hist. Rel. Roma 1955, pp. 216-18.
- BIANCHI, U. C 140  
Mazdean problems for the history of religions. In Unvala Mem. Vol. 1964, pp. 57-65.
- \*BIANCHI, U. C 141  
Monoteismo e dualismo in Zaratustra e nella tradizione mazdaica. S.M.S.R., 26, pp. 83-105.
- BIANCHI, U. C 142  
Rassegna di studi religiosi iranici. (Part 1. J. Duchesne-Guilleman; la religion de l'ancien Iran, Vol. XXXIII, pp. 295-319.) (Part 2. I Gershevitch; Avestan hymns to Mithra: J. P. de Menasa; Le Denkart, pp. 103-127.) S.M.S.R. XXXIV, 1963.
- BIANCHI, U. C 143  
Zamān i Ohrmazd, lo Zoroastrismo nelle sue origini e nella sua essenza. (Part of the series "Storia e scienza delle religioni".) Turin 1958. Societa Editrice Internazionale, pp. 263.
- BILIMORIA, A. N. and ALPAIVALA, Dinshah D. C 144  
The excellence of Zoroastrianism: the religion of the Parsis. Bombay 1898, pp. iv, 265.
- BILLIMORIA, Nusserwanji Framaji C 145  
Mazdaism or Zoroastrianism. Open Court XI, June 1897, pp. 377-8.
- \*BILLIMORIA, N. F. C 146  
Zoroastrianism in the light of Theosophy. Being a collection of selected articles from the Theosophical literature. Bombay 1896.
- \*BLOCHET, E. C 147  
Le livre intitulé: L'Olamā-i Islam. Paris.
- BODE, F. A. C 148  
Four lectures delivered to the C.O.I. in 1958, on:— 1. The nature & constitution of Man, pp. 1-34. 2. Urvan-the Soul in the Avesta, pp. 35-61. 3. The doctrine of Fravaši, pp. 62-96. 4. Future state & Immortality of the Soul, pp. 97-119. J.C.O.I., 40, 1960.
- \*BOEHM, Othmor C 149  
Mazdaznan. Brücke zwischen Ost und West. Trogen 1953.
- BOYCE, Mary C 150  
Bibi Shahrbanū and the Lady of Pārs. B.S.O.S., 30 1967, pp. 30-44.
- BOYCE, M. C 151  
The Fire temples of Kerman. In Iranian studies presented to Kaj Barr. (A.O. 30 1966, pp. 51-72.)
- BOYCE, M. C 152  
On the sacred Fires of the Zoroastrians. B.S.O.A.S., 31, 1968, pp. 52-68.
- BOYCE, M. C 153  
The pious foundations of the Zoroastrians. B.S.O.A.S. 31, 1968, pp. 270-289.



- BOYCE, M.** C 154  
Rapithwin, Nō Rūz, and the Feast of Sade. Fest. Kuiper, pp. 201–215.
- BOYCE, M.** C 155  
The Zoroastrian villages of Jūpār Range, Fest. Eilers. Wiesbaden 1967, pp. 148–56.
- \*BRIOT** C 156  
Histoire de la religion des anciens Persans, extrait d'un autre livre écrit en persan intitulé Zandavastaw . . . 1672.
- \*BROWN, Robert** C 157  
The religion of Zoroaster considered in connection with archaic monotheism. London 1879. Proof copy of paper to be read before the members of the Victoria Inst. April 21, 1879, afterwards published in their Transactions, 1880, Vol. XIII.
- BUCH, Maganlal A.** C 158  
Zoroastrian ethics, by M. A. Buch, with an introduction by Alban G. Widgery. (The Gaekwad Studies in Religion & Philosophy. IV) Baroda 1919, pp. vii, 201.
- BULSARA, Sohrab, J.** C 159  
Appendix to lectures IV, V; the psychological wisdom of the Zarathushtrians. J.C.O.I., 32, Bombay, 1938, pp. 108–111.
- BULSARA, S. J.** C 160  
Conversion from the viewpoint of Zoroastrianism. Iran L. Quart. III, iv, 1933, pp. 258–63.
- BULSARA, S. J.** C 161  
The glory of Zarathushtra's holy faith as preached by Himself & His successors. (Part 1 of "The Teachings of the later Avesta; how far they interpret Zarathustra's Holy Message.") J.C.O.I., 32, Bombay 1938, pp. 1–18.
- BULSARA, S. J.** C 162  
The Life Eternal. As expounded by the Religion of Zarathushthra. Iran L. Quart. III iii, 1933, pp. 151–6.
- BULSARA, S. J.** C 163  
The religion of Zarathustra among non-Iranian nations. J.C.O.I. 35, 1942, pp. 71–129.
- \*CAMA, K. R.** C 164  
Zoroastrian religion as one of the sources of modern philosophy. From Dr. Roth's German work on the Egyptian & Zoroastrian doctrines of faith as the oldest sources of our speculative ideas. Extracted & translated. Bombay 1879.
- CARNOY, A.** C 165  
Religion of the Avesta, from the French of A. Carnoy. (C.T.S. Lectures on the History of Religions Vol. II, no. 10.) London 1908–11, pp. 32.
- CARUS, Paul** C 166  
Mazdeism, the religion of the ancient Persians. Open Court XI, 1897, pp. 141–9.
- CARUS, Paul** C 167  
Prof. Lawrence H. Mills on "the Logos". Open Court 22, 1908, pp. 224–8.
- CASARTELLI, L. C.** C 168  
La philosophie religieuse du mazdéisme sous les Sassanides. Paris 1884, pp. viii, 192.
- CASARTELLI, L. C.** C 169  
The philosophy of the Mazdayasnian religion under the Sassanides, trans. from the French of L. C. Casartelli, by Firoz Jamaspji Dastur Jamasp Asa. Bombay 1889, pp. xvi, viii, 234.
- \*CASARTELLI, L. C.** C 170  
La religion des rois Achéménides d'après leurs inscriptions. Compte rendu . . . a Brussels 1894. (3rd Scientific Congress of Catholics). Brussels 1895.
- CASARTELLI, L. C.** C 171  
The religion of the Achaemenid Kings. J. Man. Eg. Or. Soc. II, 1912–13, pp. 65–67.
- CASARTELLI, L. C.** C 172  
The religion of the great kings. (C. T. S. Lectures on the History of Religions ed. by Cyril C. Martindale; vol. II, no. 9.) London, pp. 24.
- CHAMPION, Selwyn Gurney** C 173  
Zoroastrianism [with 'Introduction to Zoroastrianism (the Iranian religion)', by W. B. Henning, pp. 290–296]. In The eleven religions & their proverbial lore: a comparative study by Selwyn Gurney Champion. London 1944, pp. xix, 340.
- \*CHATTERJEE, J. M.** C 174  
Zoroastrianism & a Bengali Scholar. (Extracts from letters of Mr. Jotindra Mohon Chatterjee . . . to the Editor, the Cherag, & to Mr. P. B. Desai.) Nawsari Office, 1930.
- CHATTOPADHYAYA, Nishikanta** C 175  
Lecture on Zoroastrianism. Bombay 1894, pp. 20, 8°.
- CHAUMONT, M. L.** C 176  
Recherches sur le clergé zoroastrien: le hèrbad. R.H.R., 158, 1960, pp. 55–80, 161–179.
- CHAUMONT, M. L.** C 177  
Vestiges d'un courant ascétique dans le Zoroastrisme sassanide d'après le VIe. livre du Dēnkart. R.H.R. 156, 1959, pp. 1–24.
- CHRISTENSEN, A.** C 178  
Etudes sur le zoroastrisme de la Perse

- antique. Copenhagen 1928, pp. 59.
- CLEMEN, C. C 179  
Fontes historiae religionis persicae, collegit Carolus Clemen. (Fontes historiae religionum Fasc. I.) Bonnae 1920, pp. 116.
- CLEMEN, C. C 180  
Die griechischen und lateinischen Nachrichten über die persische Religion. (Religionsgeschichtliche Versuche und Vorarbeiten. XVII Band I. Heft.) Giessen 1920, pp. [viii], 232.
- CLEMEN, C. C 181  
Herodot als Zeuge für den Mazdaismus. A.R.W. XVI, 1913, pp. 101-121.
- COOPER, N. M. C 182  
The Zoroastrian Code of Gentlehood. In J. H. Moulton: Syncretism in Religion, 1910, pp. 39-72. and Transactions Int. Con. Hist. Rel., 3, vol. 2, pp. 100-4. [Abstract]
- CORBIN, Henry C 183  
Introduction. In L'Influence du mazdéisme dans la littérature persane, par M. Mo'in; introduction par Henry Corbin. (Text in Persian, introduction in French.) Teheran 1948, pp. 1-36.
- CORY, J. P., BAYLE, Peter and GIBBON, Edward C 184  
The oracles of Zoroaster, the founder of the Persian Magi . . . Trans. from the Greek by J. P. Cory, together with his life by Peter Bayle & an abstract of his theology by Edward Gibbon. The Phoenix, New York, 1835, pp. 125-176.
- COYAJEE, J. C. C 185  
The future of Zoroastrianism. Bombay 1937, pp. 21, 8°.
- \*CUMONT, Franz C 186  
Le coq blanc des Mazdéens et des pythagoriciens. Comptes-rendues de l'Ac. des Inscr. et B-L., 1942, pp. 284-
- \*DABU, K. S. C 187  
Message of Zarathustra. Bombay 1956.
- DELAL, Shapursha Sorabsha C 188  
A brief history of the study of the religions & literature of the Zoroastrians during the different epochs of history. F. Sanjana (I.I.S.) 1925, pp. 283-290.
- DARMESTER, James C 189  
Le Hvaëtvadatha ou le mariage entre consanguins chez les Parsis. R.H.R., XXIV, 1891, pp. 366-75.
- DASTUR, M. N. C 190  
"A Dissertation as regards Sir Oliver Lodge's 'Substance of Faith'". J.C.O.I., 10, 1927, pp. 45-173.
- DASTUR, M. N. C 191  
The moral & ethical teachings of Zarathustra. Bombay 1928, pp. xiv, 147.
- DAWSON, M. M. C 192  
The ethical religion of Zoroaster. New York 1831, pp. xxviii, 271.
- DE SACY, Silvestre C 193  
Fragmens de la religion de Zoroastre (Observations sur l'Oulamai-Islam). Journal des Savants 1832, pp. 32-44.
- DHABHAR, B. N. C 194  
Persian texts relating to Zoroastrianism. Saddar Nasr & Saddar Bundehesh, edited by Bamanji Nasarvanji Dhabhar. Bombay 1909, pp. xxxi, [178].
- DHALLA, D. M. C 195  
Ashemaogha or the heretic. In Fest. Poure Davoud, 1951, pp. 54-56.
- DHALLA, M. N. C 196  
History of Zoroastrianism. New York, 1938, pp. xxxiv, 525.
- DHALLA, M. N. C 197  
Our perfecting world: Zarathushtra's way of life. New York 1930, pp. xviii, 366.
- DHALLA, M. N. C 198  
Zoroastrian civilization: from the earliest times to the downfall of the last Zoroastrian empire 651 A.D., New York 1922, pp. xxviii, 395.
- DHALLA, M. N. C 199  
Zoroastrian theology; from the earliest times to the present day. New York 1914, pp. xxxii, 384.
- DIEN, Albert E. C 200  
A note on Hsien "Zoroastrianism". Oriens 10, 1957, pp. 284-288.
- DOSABHOY, Framjee C 201  
The Parsees: their history, manners, customs, and religion. London 1858, pp. xv, 286.
- \*DUBAR, G. de. C 202  
Le mazdéisme. Paris, 1900, in 8°.
- DUBASH, Sorabji Edalji C 203  
Zoroastrian Sanitary Code with critical & explanatory notes published by the permission of the Managing Committee of the Rahnumae Mazdayasnan Sabha. Bombay 1906, pp. xii, 178, 8°.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 204  
De la dicéphalie dans l'iconographie mazdéene. Fest. Lommel, pp. 32-7.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 205  
De Godsdienst van het oude Iran. In Christus, Handboek voor de geschiedenis der Godsdiensten, tweede uitgave. (Nederlands van Kolsteren). Utrecht-Bruxelles 1949, pp. 227-66.

- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 206  
Miettes iraniennes. *In* Hommages à Georges Dumézil, pp. 96–103.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 207  
La Preghiera nello Zoroastrismo. La Preghiera, Roma-Milano, pp. 677–715. [?]
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 208  
The six original creations. Zarathoshti Madressa Centenary Volume. Bombay, 1967, pp. 7–8.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 209  
The Western responses to Zoroaster. Oxford 1958, pp. 112. (Ratanbai Katrak Lectures 1956.)
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 210  
Le "Xuarənah". A.I.O. Nap., sez. ling., 4, 1962, pp. 19–31.
- \*EASTWICK, Edward Backhouse C 211  
The Parsi Religion. Eastwick's translation in Wilson, pp. 477–522. Bombay 1842. [?]
- \*ECKARD, F. D. C 212  
Religion der Feueranbeter in Indien und Persien. Greifswalde 1796.
- ECLECTIC MAGAZINE C 213  
Zoroaster & the Persian Fire-worshippers. Vol. XIV, 1848, pp. 476–489.
- EHRlich, R. C 214  
The Celebration & Gifts of the Persian New Year (Nawrūz) according to an Arabic Source. Translated from the Arabic by R. Ehrlich. Modi M. V., pp. 95–101.
- ERDMANN, Kurt C 215  
Das iranische Feuerheiligtum. Leipzig 1941, pp. 93, map & 8 plates.
- \*ERSKINE, William C 216  
On the authenticity of Desatir, with remarks on the account of the Mahabadi religion contained in the Dabistan. Trans. Lit. Soc. Bombay, 2, London 1820, pp. 342–76.
- \*ERSKIN, W. C 217  
On the sacred books & religion of the Parsis. Trans. Lit. Soc. Bombay, II, 1819.
- FEER, Léon C 218  
De l'histoire et de l'état présent des études zoroastriennes ou mazdéennes particulièrement en France. R.H.R., V, 1882, pp. 289–317.
- FINEGAN, Jack C 219  
Zoroastrianism. *In* The archaeology of world religions: the background of Primitivism, Zoroastrianism, Hinduism, Jainism, Buddhism, Confucianism, Taoism, Shinto, Islam & Sikhism. (pp. 65–120, 14 plates). Princeton 1952, pp. xi, 599, 260 illus.
- \*FOUCHER, Paul C 220  
Traité historique de la religion des Perses. Hist. et Mem. de l'Acad. Roy. Inscr. et B-L., Paris 1759–1771. Tome XXV, pp. 99–148. Tome XXVII pp. 253–294. Tome XXIX, pp. 87–228. Tome XXXI, pp. 433–512. Tome XXXIX, pp. 689–794.
- FOX, Sherwood & PEMBERTON, R. E. C 221  
Passages in Greek & Latin literature relating to Zoroaster & Zoroastrianism. J.C.O.I., 14, 1929. Reprint: K. R. Cama Oriental Institute Publications 4, 1929.
- \*FOX, W. S. and PEMBERTON, R.E.K. C 222  
The religion of ancient Persia. References to Zoroaster in Greek & Roman Literature. Trans. Roy. Soc. of Canada (Ottawa). May 1929, pp. 17–24.
- \*FRAGMENTS relatifs a la religion de Zoroaster C 223  
Extraits des manuscrits persans de la Bibliothèque du roi. (20 octobre 1829). Paris 1829, in -8°.
- \*FRANCISCUS, Patricius C 224  
Zoroastri oracula. Gr., Lat., Eng. Stanley, Thomas, History of Philosophy, 1743, pp. 803–828.
- FRANCK, A. and OPPERT, J. C 225  
French views on Zoroastrianism; trans. by F. R. V. from the texts of Adolphe Franck & Jules Oppert. Bombay 1868.
- FRANKLIN, M. C 226  
Allusions to the Persian magi in classical Latin writers. *In* Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 520–534.
- GAFFAREL, Jacques C 227  
Curiositez inouyes, hoc est: curiositates inauditae de figuris Persarum talismanicis, horoscopo patriarcharum caracteribus coelestibus J. Gaffarelli, latine cum notis quibusdam ac figuris editae, opera M. G. Michaelis. [With an engraved titlepage also. The 'Notae' have a separate titlepage, pagination & register.] Hamburgi 1676. (1st ed. 1637).
- GELZER, H. C 228  
Eznik und die Entwicklung des persischen Religionssystems. Zeit. für armen. Philologie I, 1903, pp. 149–163.
- GNOLI, Gherardo C 229  
Osservazioni sulla dottrina mazdaica della creazione. A.I.O. Napoli, n.s., XIII, 1963, pp. 163–193.
- GNOLI, G. C 230  
Un particolare aspetto del simbolismo della luce nel Mazdeismo e nel



- Manicheismo. A.I.O. Napoli, n.s., XII, 1962, pp. 95-128.
- GNOLI, G. C 231  
Lo Stato di "maga". A.I.O. Napoli, n.s., XV, 1965, pp. 105-117.
- GNOLI, G. C 232  
Zosimo e Zoroastro: a proposito de "maga". A.I.O. Napoli, n.s., XVI, 1966, pp. 273-4.
- \*GORNWALLA, D. M. C 233  
The light of Iran: or, the coming of Zarathustra. Bombay 1935.
- GRAY, Louis H. C 234  
Alleged Zoroastrian ophiomancy and its possible origin. *In* Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 454-464.
- \*GRAY, L. H. C 235  
The Parsi-Persian Burj-Nāmah: or, Book of Omens from the Moon. J.A.O.S., 30, 1909-10, pp. 336-42.
- \*GRAY, L. H. C 236  
Recent Studies on the Iranian Religion. H.T.R. Jan. 1922, pp. 87-95.
- GRAY, L. H. C 237  
Some recent studies on the Iranian Religions (being a review of Prof. Raffaella Pettazoni's "La Religione de Zarathushtra".) Reprinted from the Harvard Theological Review. J.C.O.I., 5, 1925, pp. 11-18.
- GRAY, L. H. C 238  
Zoroastrian & other Ethnic Religious Material in the Acta Sanctorum. Jour. of Manchester Eq. & Or. Soc., III, 1913-14, pp. 37-55.
- HANISH, O. Z. C 239  
La sagesse Mazdéene. Choix de conférences, leçons et entretiens inédits du Docteur Hanish (Otoman Zar-Adusht Hanish). Recueillis et transmis par Germaine et Carlos Bunge. Paris 1940-1950, 2 vols.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 240  
Des origines du Zoroastrisme. 1. sér. vii, 11 (1878), pp. 101-134. 2. 12 (1878), pp. 117-176. 3. 13 (1879), pp. 241-290. 4. 14 (1879), pp. 89-140. 5. 15 (1880), pp. 171-227. 6. 16 (1880), pp. 105-176.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 241  
Des origines du Zoroastrisme, Paris 1879, pp. 323. (Reprint from J.A., sér. vii, 11-16, 1878-80.)
- HARLEZ, C. de C 242  
Iranian studies. III: God=K'hadâta? The Babylonian & Oriental Record 17 (1887), pp. 108-9.
- \*HARLEZ, C. de C 243  
The Medic Origin of Zoroastrism. The Academy 1880. XVIII, pp. 155-
- HARLEZ, C. de C 244  
La religion persane sous les Achéménides. Muséon, xiv (1895), pp. 362-374.
- HAUG, Martin C 245  
Lecture on the origin of the Parsee religion; delivered . . . at the United Service Institution of Western India. Poona 1861, pp. 18.
- \*HAUPT, E. C 246  
Über die Berührungen des Alten Testaments mit der Religion Zarathustras. Treptow 1867.
- HEKMAT, Ali Asghar C 247  
Parsis of Iran. Their past & present. Bombay 1956. Iran League's Iranic History Series No. 4, pp. 19.
- HENRY, Victor C 248  
Le Parsisme. (Les Religions des Peuples Civilisés). Paris 1905, pp. xvii, 303.
- HERMES, Gertrud C 249  
Zur Soziologie der Lehre Zarathustras. Anthropos 33 (1938), pp. 181-194, 424-444.
- HODIVALA, S. H. C 250  
Parsi history. J.C.O.I. 8 (1926). Reprint:— K. R. Cama Oriental Institute Publications 1. 1926.
- HODIVALA, S. H. C 251  
Parsis of ancient India; with references from Sanskrit books, inscriptions, etc., (Dorab Saklatwalla Memorial Series II.) Bombay 1920, pp. xxvi, 152.
- HODIVALA, Shapurji Kavasji C 252  
Sanskrit Shlokas in the Chândâ Prakâsha or Zoroastrian Calendar. Modi M. V., pp. 22-33.
- HODIVALA, Shapurji Kavasji C 253  
The Sixteen Sanskrit Shlokas given in Dastur Aspandiarji Kamdinji's book. F. Sanjana (I.I.S.), 1925, pp. 131-141.
- HODIVALA, S. H. C 254  
Studies in Parsi history. Bombay 1920, pp. 347, & 50 pp. of plates, some folding.
- HOVELACQUE, A. C 255  
La Renaissance du Zoroastrisme au Moyen-Age. *In* Mélanges de Linguistique et d'Anthropologie par A. Hovelacque, E. Picot & J. Vinson. Paris 1880, pp. vi, 330, 12°.
- HUMBACH, Helmut C 256  
Gast und Gabe bei Zarathustra. Münchener Studien zur Sprachwissenschaft Heft 2. 1952, pp. 5-34. Nachträge. M.S.S.W., X. 1957, p. 44.
- HUMBACH, H. C 257  
Iranische Sonnenpriester in Indien. Z.D.M.G. 1969. Supplement 1, part 3, pp. 882-4.

- HUNTINGTON, Ellsworth C 258  
Mainsprings of civilization. New Haven, Conn., 1945, and Mentor Books, N.Y., 1959, pp. 669, 8°.
- INOSTRANTSEV, K. C 259  
The emigration of the Parsis to India and the Musulman world in the middle of the VIII century. Trans. from the Russian by L. Bogdanov. J.C.O.I., 1, 1922, pp. 33-70.
- INOSTRANTSEV, K. C 260  
A note on the history of the Sacred Fires. J.C.O.I., 27, 1934, pp. 43-47.
- INOSTRANTSEV, K. C 261  
The river of Iran. Vej in Parsi tradition. J.C.O.I., 27, 1934, pp. 55-7.
- IRANI, D. J. C 262  
The path to happiness: or, the ethical teachings of Zoroaster. (Bouquets from the Garden of Persia Series.) Bombay 1934, pp. xi, 85.
- IRANI, M. S. C 263  
The story of Sanjan. The history of Parsi migration to India: a critical study, A.I.O., 10, pp. 68-85.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams C 264  
Allusions in Pahlavi literature to the abomination of Idol Worship. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 274-285.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 265  
The location of the Farnbāg Fire, the most ancient of the Zoroastrian fires. J.A.O.S., 41 (1921), pp. 81-106.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 266  
The Magi in Marco Polo and the cities in Persia from which they came to worship the Infant Christ. J.A.O.S., 26 (1905), pp. 79-83.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 267  
Notes of a journey to Persia, I; letters . . . from A. V. Williams Jackson. J.A.O.S., 25 (1904), pp. 176-184.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 268  
On an allusion to Māni in Dēnkart 9, 39, 13-16. Modi M. V. pp. 34-36.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 269  
A religion nearly three thousand years old, the so-called Persian fire-worshippers of Yazd. Extract from the Century Magazine, vol. LXXII, pp. 691-703 (=n.s. vol. I. May-Oct. 1906), N.Y.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 270  
Zoroastrian studies: the Iranian religion and various monographs. (Columbia University Indo-Aryan Series, 12) New York 1928, pp. xxxiii, 325. Reprint 1965, pp. xxxiv, 326.
- \*JACKSON, A. V. W. C 271  
Zoroastrianism and the resemblance between it and Christianity. Biblical World, XXVII, 1906, pp. 335-343.
- JAHN, Albert C 272  
Glossarium, sive vocabularium, ad Oracula chaldaica, a clerico post Patricium et Stanlium sub falso nomine Oraculorum Zoroastris mendose edita, nunc vero fontium ope coniecta. Revue de Philologie Vol 23, pp. 193-225. Paris 1899.
- \*JASAWALA, Dadabhai Dhanjibhai C 273  
Humat, Hukht, Huvarsht. Bombay 1897.
- JAYASWAL, K. P. C 274  
Zoroastrian period of Indian history. Journal of the Bihar & Orissa Research Society Vol. II, part 2. March 1916, pp. 97-104.
- JHABVALA, S. H. C 275  
Man according to Zoroastrianism. Bombay 1923, pp. 43, 8°.
- JHABVALA, S. H. C 276  
Zoroastrianism. Bombay 1934, pp. vii, 81.
- JOSHI, Rao Bahadur P. B. C 277  
Side lights on the past history of the Parsis. J.B.B.R.A.S., XXVI, 1924, pp. 177-194.
- \*JUILLARD, Louis C 278  
Les Parsis. 1881.
- JUSTI, Ferdinand C 279  
The Sovereignty of the Persians, from the German of Dr. Ferd. Justi. [Translation by D. Mackichan.] F. Sanjana (I.I.S.), 1925, pp. 223-47.
- KANGA, Sorabji Naoroji C 280  
Ardae Viraf and his trance. *In Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 231-238.
- KANGA, S. N. C 281  
The Homa tree and the ten kar-fish of the Bundahishm, and the trees of knowledge and life and the serpent of the Bible: a comparison. *In Fest. Spiegel*, pp. 1-11.
- KAPADIA, D. D. C 282  
Stehrpaesangha (the Sudreh or the Sacred Shirt of the Zoroastrians?). A.I.O. Conf., XII, iii, pp. 671-678.
- KAPADIA, S. A. C 283  
The teachings of Zoroaster and the philosophy of the Parsi religion. London 1905, pp. 110. 2nd ed. 1913.
- KARAKA, Dosabhai Framji C 284  
History of the Parsis; including their manners, customs, religion and present position. London 1884, 2 vols.
- KARKARIA, R. P. C 285  
Purim and Farwardigan. *In Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 351-367.
- KATO, Genchi C 286  
Zoroastrianism and the Shinto



- religion of Japan. *In Fest. Pavry*, pp. 185–188.
- KATRAK, Jamshid Cawasji C 287  
Celebration of Navroz in Ancient Iran. I.O.P. Tehran 1960, pp. 113–116.
- KATRAK, J. C. C 288  
Khordadsal and Awardadsal. I.O.P., Tehran, 1960, pp. 107–122.
- KATRAK, J. C. C 289  
Marriage in ancient Iran. Bombay 1965, pp. xxi, 120.
- KATRAK, J. C. C 290  
The traditional date of the Parsis landing at Sanjan – was it Samvat Vikramajit year 772, or Shaka year 772? I.O.P., Tehran 1960, pp. 24–34.
- KATRAK, Sohrab K. H. C 291  
The Message Eternal. Karachi 1959, 2nd ed. 1960.
- KATRAK, S. K. H. C 292  
Who are the Parsees? Karachi 1958, pp. xii, 310 & 8 plates.
- KEITH, A. Berriedale C 293  
The Magi. J.R.A.S., 1915, pp. 790–799.
- KEITH, A. Berriedale C 294  
The Zoroastrian Period of Indian History. J.R.A.S., 1916, pp. 138–143.
- \*KHANDALAVALA, N. D. C 295  
Primitive Mazdayasnyan Teachings as contained in the “Honvar and Ashem” (the two celebrated Prayer stanzas of the Parsees). Bombay 1885.
- KHANDALAVALA, N. D. C 296  
Ravan and Farohar. *In Fest. Spiegel*, pp. 197–200.
- KLÍMA, Otakar C 297  
Une mention de Zoroastre dans la Chronique des Britons de Nennius. [*In Symbolae ad Studia Orientis pertinentes Frederico Hrozný dicatae*, pt. 3.] *Arc. O.* 18, no. 1–2 (1950), pp. 312–315.
- KLÍMA, Otakar C 298  
Zur Problematik der Ehe-Institution im alten Iran. *Arc. O.* 34 (1966), pp. 554–569.
- KLINGENSCHMITT, Gert C 299  
Die Erbtöchter im Zoroastrischen Recht nach dem Mādīyān ē hazar dādistān. *M.S.S.W.*, 21, 1967, pp. 59–70.
- \*KOEBER, R. von C 300  
Des Bewusstsein der Wiederverkörperung bei den Parsen und Mohammedanern. “Sphinx”, 19, 1895, pp. 96–104.
- \*KOHUT, Alexander C 301  
Zoroastrian legends and their Biblical sources. *Independent*, 19 March 1891.
- KÖNIG, Franz C 302  
Die Religion des Zarathustra. *In Christus und die Religionen der Erde*, II, pp. 607–663. Herder. Freiburg 1951.
- KUHN, Ernst C 303  
Eine Zoroastrische Prophezeiung in Christlichem Gewande. *Fest. an Rudolf Roth*. Stuttgart 1893, pp. 217–221.
- KUKA, Mehrjibhai Noshervanji C 304  
Principal Persian Festivals in the Days of of Naosherwan. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 11–14.
- LAFONT, Gaston Comte de C 305  
Les grandes religions: le Mazdéisme, l’Avesta. Préface par Burnouf. Paris 1897, pp. xii, 374, 12°.
- LAGRANGE C 306  
La religion des Perses. La réforme de Zoroastre et le judaïsme. *Rev. Biblique*, 1904, n.s. I, pp. 27, & 188–212.
- LAING, Samuel C 307  
A Modern Zoroastrian. London. 1st ed. 1887, pp. x, 265, 8°. 7th ed. 1893. Revised ed. 1904, pp. 178.
- \*LEFÈVRE, André C 308  
Expansion occidentale du dualisme mazdéen. Paris 1892, in -8°.
- \*LOMMEL, Herman C 309  
Perser und Parsismus. *In Die Religion in Geschichte und Gegenwart*. 2. Auflage. Band 4, 1930, pp. 1072–1085.
- LOMMEL, Herman C 310  
Die Religion Zarathustras nach dem Awesta dargestellt. Tübingen 1930, pp. viii, 290.
- \*LOMMEL, Herman C 311  
Die zarathustrische Religion. Vortrag, gehalten auf dem 17. Internationalen Orientalisten-kongress zu Oxford 1928. [*Die Christliche Welt* 43 (1929), pp. 771–775, 833–837.] Eng. tr. “The Zoroastrian Religion”. *In the Quest* 20 (1929), pp. 113–130. It. tr. “La religione di Zarathustra”. *In Studi e Materiali di storia delle religioni* 1929, pp. 5–20.
- LORD, Henry C 312  
The religion of the Persees, as it was compiled from a book of theirs, containing the Forme of their Worshipp, written in the Persian character, and by them called Zundavastaw; wherein is shewed the superstitious ceremonies used amongst them, more especially their idolatrous worshipp of fire. (Book 2 of ‘A display of two forraigne sects in the East Indies . . .’ by Henry Lord!) London 1630, pp. 53.



- MACKENZIE, D. N.** C 313  
Zoroastrian astrology in the Bundahišn. B.S.O.S., 27 (1964), pp. 511–529.
- MADAN, Dhanjishah Meherjibhai** C 314  
Revelation considered as a source of religious knowledge, with special reference to the Zoroastrian religion. Bombay 1909, pp. 17, 8°.
- MADAN, Aerpat Meherjibhai Palanji** C 315  
Quelques mots sur l'état de la communauté Zoroastrienne de Bombay. Mus., VI, 1887, pp. 50–55.
- MADAN, Aerpat Meherjibhai Palanji** C 316  
The sacred fire of the Parsis, called the Atash-e-Vahrarān. Actes du XIIe. Con. Int. Or. Rome 1899, pp. 213–220.
- MAGANLAL, Amritlal Buch** C 317  
Zoroastrian ethics with an introduction by Alban G. Widgery. Baroda 1919. The Gaekwad Studies in Religion and Philosophy I–IV, pp. vi, 201.
- MARIES, L.** C 318  
Le 'de Deo' d'Eznik de Kolb. R.E.A. IV, 1924, pp. 113–205. V. 1925, pp. 11–130.
- MARKWART, Josef** C 319  
Das Naurōz- seine Geschichte und seine Bedeutung. Modi M. V., pp. 709–765.
- MASANI, F. S.** C 320  
Zoroastrianism ancient and modern; comprising a review of Dr. Dhalla's book of Zoroastrian theology. Bombay 1917, pp. xlv, 442 & 3 plates.
- MASANI, Rustom P.** C 321  
The religion of good life: Zoroastrianism. London 1938, pp. 189.
- MASANI, R. P.** C 322  
William Erskine's Dissertation on the Religion, Usages, & Morals of the Parsis. Modi M. V., pp. 526–544.
- MASANI, R.P.** C 323  
Le Zoroastrisme, religion de la vie bonne. Traduction française de Jacques Marty. Paris 1939, pp. 191.
- MASHKOUR, M.** C 324  
"majus dar kotob-e moqaddas-e sâmi", M.A.I.S., 1325/1946, pp. 92–106.
- \*MAYER, Rudolf** C 325  
Die biblische Vorstellung vom Weltenbrand; eine Untersuchung über die Beziehungen zwischen Parsismus und Judentum. (Bonner orientalistische Studien, n.s. 4.) Bonn 1956.
- \*MEDHORA, Dhunjibhai Jamshedji** C 326  
Ancient Iranian and Zoroastrian morals. Bombay 1887, pp. iv, 77.
- \*MEDHORA, Dhunjibhai Jamshedji** C 327  
The Zoroastrian and some other ancient systems. Bombay 1886.
- \*MEHERJI-RANA, R. D. and OSHTORY, A. K.** C 328  
Dokhma. A scientific method of disposal of the dead among Zoroastrians. The Iran League VI, 1936 (Engl. & Per.) [Excerpts from the Avesta, selected by R. D. Meherji-Rana, and opinions of the non-Zoroastrians regarding the ancient customs of Khursid Nigirish or exposure of the dead by A. K. Oshtory.]
- METHA, S. S.** C 329  
Parsiism and Hinduism. Modi M. V., pp. 405–411.
- MENANT, Delphine** C 330  
Les Parsis: histoire des communautés zoroastriennes de l'Inde. Première partie. Paris 1898, pp. xxiv, 477. (Annales du Musée Guimet, Bibliothèque d'études Tome 7.)
- \*MENANT, D.** C 331  
Parsis et Parsisme. Paris 1904, in -16°.
- MENANT, D.** C 332  
The Parsis in India, being an enlarged and copiously annotated, up to date English edition of Mlle. Delphine Menant's Les Parsis, edited by M. M. Murzban. Bombay (Madras printed), 1917, Vol. I, pp. xl, 1–284. Vol. II, pp. xxxii, 285–445, lxxxvi [index].
- MENANT, D.** C 333  
Sacerdoce Zoroastrien à Nausari. Chalon sur Saôn, 1911. [Annales du Musée Guimet, Bibliothèque de Vulgarisation, 36, 1889 etc.]
- MENANT, D.** C 334  
Zoroastrianism and the Parsis. In Great Religions of the World, pp. 107–136.
- \*MENANT, D.** C 335  
Zoroastrianism and the Parsis. North American Review (N.Y.), 172, Jan. 1901, pp. 132–147.
- MENANT, D.** C 336  
Les zoroastriens de Perse. Revue du monde musulman 3 (1907), pp. 193–220, 421–452.
- MENASCE, J. de** C 337  
Autour d'un texte syriaque inédit sur la religion des Mages. B.S.O.S., 9 (1937–1939), pp. 587–601.
- \*MENASCE, J. de** C 338  
La conquête de l'iranisme et la récupération des mages occidentaux. Annuaire du Collège de France, B. M. 1957, pp. 3–12.
- MESSINA, P. G.** C 391  
ians on La celebrazione del Twellent Religion,

- in Adiabene. Atti XIX Con. Or., pp. 240-247.
- \*MESSINA, Giuseppe C 340  
I Magi a Betlemme e una predizione di Zoroastro. (Biblica et Orientalia 3.) Roma 1933, pp. 104.
- MESSINA, Giuseppe C 341  
Der Ursprung der Magier und die zarathuſtrische Religion. (Scripta Pontificii Instituto Biblici.) Roma 1930, pp. 102.
- MILLS, Lawrence H. C 342  
Mr. Moulton's Zoroaster and Israel. The Thinker, 1, pp. 508-514, London 1892.
- MILLS, L. H. C 343  
Our own religion in ancient Persia . . . presenting the Zend Avesta as collated with the pre-Christian exilic Pharisaism . . . Open Court Publishing Co., 1913, pp. xii, 193.
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 344  
Our own religion in ancient Persia: Zoroaster (Zarathushtra) and the Bible. Open Court 23, pp. 385-404, 675-698.
- MILLS, L. H. C 345  
The Persian religion of Avesta was the mother of many creeds. Asiatic Review, Oct. 1915, Vol. VII, No. 19, pp. 325-328.
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 346  
The Pre-Christian Religion in Ancient Persia. [?]
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 347  
The work I have done for the Parsi Religion. "The Parsee". [?]
- \*MILNE, John C 348  
Religion of Persia, Zoroaster and Avesta. In James Gardner, Faiths of the World, 1892, pp. 91-121.
- \*MINOCHEHERJI C 349  
A short treatise on the Navjot Ceremony. Bombay 1887.
- MITCHELL, J. Murray C 350  
A Critical View of the Theological and Ceremonial System of Zoroaster. Translated from the French of Anquetil du Perron:— With Introductory Observations. J.B.B.R.A.S., 1845. Vol. 2, pp. 151-165.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji C 351  
Astodan (or a Persian coffin said to be 3,000 years old), and recorded instances of children having been crushed by wolves and birds of prey. pp. 90-91. Papers read before the Anthrop. and Natural History Zoroastrian League Bombay. Bombay 1889, sources. Indepei.
- MODI, J. J. C 352  
A catechism of the Zoroastrian religion. Bombay 1911, pp. 47.
- MODI, J. J. C 353  
Charity. In Masonic papers, by Jivanji Jamshedji Modi, pp. 230-251.
- \*MODI, J. J. C 354  
Darab Hormazdyar's Rivayat. A few notes on the study of an early part of its contents. J.C.O.I., XXIII, 1932, pp. 109-238.
- \*MODI, J. J. C 355  
Darab Hormazyar's Rivayat. With an introduction. Bombay 1922, 2 vols.
- MODI, J. J. C 356  
The Doctrine of Karma from the Zoroastrian point of view. A.I.O.Conf., 2, pp. 47-82.
- MODI, J. J. C 357  
The doctrine of Karma from the Zoroastrian point of view. Oriental Conference Papers. Bombay 1932, IV, pp. 117-164.
- MODI, J. J. C 358  
Goethe's Parsi Nameh or Buch des Parsen: i.e. the Book of the Parsis. J.B.B.R.A.S., XXIV, 1917, pp. 66-95.
- MODI, J. J.  
The Hindu custom of setting up a Kalasa (crater-pit) in the name of a deceased and the Parsee custom of setting up a Kalasyo: a few thoughts suggested by the custom. Anthropol. Papers, 5, pp. 162-175.
- MODI, J. J. C 360  
The historical importance of the Parsee fihrests. In Fest. Pavry. pp. 303-304.
- \*MODI, J. J. C 361  
India in the Avesta of the Parsis. (Reference to the tolerant Hindus who gave the Parsis a home.) J.R.A.S.B., Nov. 1913, pp. 427-436.
- MODI, J. J. C 362  
The Khutba of the Mahomedans and the Dasturi of the Parsees. Anthropol. Papers, III, pp. 191-197.
- MODI, J. J. C 363  
King Solomon's temple and the ancient Persians. In Masonic papers, pp. 165-229.
- \*MODI, J. J. C 364  
Mandaeans (the so-called Christians of St. John the Baptist) of the Euphrates valley. Influence of Zoroastrianism upon their creed, manners and customs. J.C.O.I., XXIII Bombay, 1932, pp. 17-91.
- MODI, J. J. C 365  
Moral extracts from Zoroastrian books



- for the use of teachers in schools. Bombay 1914, pp. xv, 46.
- MODI, J. J. C 365  
The Parsi priesthood. J.C.O.I., 31, 1937, pp. 98-127.
- MODI, J. J. C 367  
A principle of justice among the Ancient Persians as described by Herodotus. Its origin in Parsee books. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 386-397.
- MODI, J. J. C 368  
A principle of justice among the ancient Persians as described by Herodotus. Its origin in Parsee Books. Memorial Papers, Bombay 1922, pp. 68-79.
- MODI, J. J. C 369  
The principles of reform as taught by Zoroaster. Dante Papers, Bombay 1914, VI, pp. 126-149.
- MODI, J. J. C 370  
References to China in the ancient books of the Parsees. J.B.B.R.A.S., XXI, 1904, pp. 525-536.
- MODI, J. J. C 371  
The religious system of the Parsis. A lecture delivered at the Town Hall on Monday the 12th of January 1885. Bombay 1885. 1887. 1893 (enlarged version). 1903.
- MODI, J. J. C 372  
The religious system of the Parsis: a paper, by Jivanji Jamshedji Modi. Bombay 1893. 2nd ed. Bombay 1903, pp. [vi], 56.
- MODI, J. J. C 373  
The social life of the ancient Iranians, as presented by the Avesta . . . Annals of the Bhandarkar Institute (Poona), 1923, pp. 91-112.
- MODI, J. J. C 374  
Symbols—the Swastika as a symbol in India and elsewhere. Was there anything like it in Iran? Anthropol. Papers 5, pp. 62-75.
- MODI, J. J. C 375  
The Tibetan mode of the disposal of the dead. Some sidelights thrown by it on some of the details of the Iranian mode, as described in the Vendidad. A study. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 319-372.
- \*MODI, J. J. C 376  
A Zoroastrian view of brotherhood. J.C.O.I., 16, 1930, pp. 67-80.
- MODI, J. J. C 377  
Zoroastrianism. Its puritanic influence on the Old World. Dante Papers V. Bombay 1914, pp. 92-122.
- MOFFAT, James C 378  
Zoroastrianism and primitive Christianity. Hibbert Journal. July 1903, pp. 763-780. Jan. 1904, 2, pp. 347-359.
- MOHL, Jules and OLSHAUSEN, J. C 379  
Fragments relatifs à la religion de Zoroastre, extraits des manuscrits persans de la bibliothèque du Roi. Paris 1829, pp. vii [34].
- MOLÉ, Marijan C 380  
Culte, mythe et cosmologie dans l'Iran ancien: le problème zoroastrien et la tradition mazdéenne. (Annales du Musée Guimet. 69) Paris 1963, pp. xxxi, 597.
- MOLÉ, M. C 381  
Deux aspects de la formation de l'orthodoxie zoroastrienne. In Annuaire de l'Inst. de Philologie et d'Histoire Orientales et Slaves, XII 1952. [Mélange Henri Grégoire IV.]
- MOLÉ, M. C 382  
Entre la Mazdéisme et l'Islam, la bonne et la mauvaise religion. Mélanges Henri Massé. Tehran 1963, pp. 303-316.
- MOLÉ, M. C 383  
Une histoire du mazdéisme est-elle possible? Notes et remarques d'un ouvrage récent. R.H.R., 162, 1962, pp. 45-68, 161-218.
- MOLÉ, M. C 384  
La naissance du monde dans l'Iran préislamique. Sources Orientales 1 – La naissance du Monde. Éditions du Seuil, Paris 1959, pp. 299-328.
- MOLÉ, M. C 385  
Le partage du monde dans la tradition iranienne. J.A. 240 (1952), pp. 455-463. Note complémentaire:— 241 (1953), pp. 271-273.
- MOLÉ, M. C 386  
Le problème des sectes zoroastriennes dans les livres pehlevi. Oriens 13-14, 1961, pp. 1-28.
- \*MOLÉ, M. C 387  
Le problème zoroastrien et la tradition mazdéenne. [?]
- MOLÉ, M. C 388  
La religion iranienne et le Zoroastrisme. Atti VIII. Con. Int. di Storia delle Religione (Roma), 17-32, April 1955, pp. 206-209. Florence 1956.
- MOLÉ, M. C 389  
There is a time for every activity. In Unvala Mem. Vol. 1964, pp. 25-29.
- \*MOORE, G. F. C 390  
Origin and progress of Zoroastrianism. H.T.R., 50, April 1912, pp. 180-226. Cambridge, Mass. (also reprint).
- \*MOTIVALA, J. J. and SAHIAR, B. M. C 391  
Enlightened non-Zoroastrians on Mazdayanism, the excellent Religion,



- compiled & translated. Bombay 1897-99.
- \*MOULTON, J. H. etc. C 392  
(Addresses on) Zoroastrianism. London 1911.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 393  
Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . (The Hibbert Lectures. 2nd series, 1912.) London 1913, pp. xix, 468.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 394  
Lecture I: the sources (of knowledge about Zoroastrianism). *In* Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . by James Hope Moulton. London 1913. (The Hibbert Lectures 2nd. series 1912.) pp. 1-37.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 395  
Lectures VI & VII: the Magi. *In* Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . by James Hope Moulton. London 1913. (The Hibbert Lectures 2nd series, 1912.) pp. 182-253.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 396  
Appendix to lecture VII: the Magian material of Tobit. *In* Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . by James Hope Moulton. London 1913. (The Hibbert Lectures 2nd series, 1912.) pp. 332-340.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 397  
Passages from Greek authors (Herodotus, Plutarch, Strabo, Diogenes). *In* Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . by James Hope Moulton. London 1913. (The Hibbert Lectures 2nd series, 1912.) pp. 391-421.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 398  
Syncretism in religion as illustrated in the history of Parsism. (The Zoroastrian code of Gentleness, by Nasarvanji M. Cooper.) London 1910. (The Wisdom of Zarathustra Series.)
- MOULTON, J. H. C 399  
Syncretism in religion as illustrated in the history of Parsism. Transactions of the 3rd Int. Congr. Hist. Rel. Vol. 2, pp. 89-100. Oxford 1908.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 400  
The teachings of Zarathushtra: eight lectures and addresses delivered to Parsis in Bombay. Bombay 1916. 2nd ed. 1917, pp. ii, 96.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 401  
The treasure of the Magi: a study of modern Zoroastrianism. (The Religious Quest of India.) London 1917, pp. xvi, 273.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 402  
Lecture IV: Zarathushtra's doctrine of evil. *In* Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . by James Hope Moulton. London 1913. (The Hibbert Lectures 2nd series, 1912.) pp. 125-153.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 403  
Zoroastrian Influences on Judaism. The Expository Times Vol. 9. Edinburgh 1898, pp. 352-359.
- \*MOULTON, J. H. C 404  
Zoroastrianism. Dictionary of the Bible IV, pp. 988-994. Edinburgh 1898-1904.
- \*MOUNSEY, James C 405  
On the everlasting fire in Persia. Philosophical Transactions IX, 1748, pp. 503-
- MULLA, Fredun D. C 406  
Mithraism. J.B.B.R.A.S., XXV, 1922, pp. 205-245.
- MUNSHI, Rustamji Nasarvanji C 407  
The location of the Airyana-Vaejo, the Iranian paradise. *In* Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 99-104.
- MURPHY, John C 408  
Zoroastrianism - the religion of the Parsis. *In* The origins and history of religions. Manchester 1949, pp. 426-434.
- NADIRSHAH, J. D. C 409  
Airyana Vaejo, the cradle of the Aryans, and Māzainya Daeva, the Devas of Mazandran, or Brahmanical Devas. A.I.O.Conf. 1, pp. 84-94.
- \*NAOROJI, Dadabhai C 410  
The Parsee religion. From the Proceedings of the Liverpool Literary and Philosophical Society. London 1864.
- NARIMAN, G. K. C 411  
Persia and Parsis. Part 1 (including 'Persia; a historical and literary sketch', by James Darmesteter; and 'The influence of Parsism on Islam', by I. Goldziher). The Marker Literary Series for Persia 2. Bombay 1925, pp. xi, 104.
- NARIMAN, G. K. C 412  
The Zarathushtrian religion according to the younger Avesta (from the German of Dr. Tiele). Writings of G. K. Nariman. Bombay, pp. 235-248.
- NAVALKAR, Canpatrao R. C 413  
An inquiry into the Parsi religion. Bombay 1879, pp. 40.
- NÖLDEKE, T. C 414  
Syrische Polemik gegen die persische Religion. Festgruss an Rudolf von Roth, pp. 34-38. Stuttgart 1893.
- \*NORK, F. C 415  
Mythen der Alten Perser als Quellen christlicher Glaubenslehren und Ritualien. Nach den einzelnen Andeutungen der Kirchenväter und einige neuern Gelehrten zum ersten

- Male systematisch dargestellt.  
Leipzig 1835.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 416  
Questions de cosmogonie et de cosmologie mazdéennes. J.A. 214 (1929), pp. 193-310. 219 (1931), pp. 1-134 and 193-244.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 417  
"zartost", N.A.F.I.B., 1/2, 1342/1963, pp. 29-32.
- OGDEN, Charles J. C 418  
The account of Zoroastrianism given by the Byzantine Historian Agathias. Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.), 1925, pp. 197-202.
- \*OLCOTT, H. S. C 419  
The spirit of the Zoroastrian religion. A lecture. Bombay 1882.
- OLCOTT, H. S. C 420  
The spirit of Zoroastrianism. Adyar Pamphlets No. 23. Madras 1913, pp. 51, 8°. Reprint 1932.
- OLDENBERG, Hermann C 421  
Die iranische Religion. In Die orientalischen Religionen, von Edv. Lehmann et al. Berlin und Leipzig 1906, pp. 77-86. (Die Kultur der Gegenwart. Teil I, Abteilung III, 1.)
- OLSHAUSEN, J. and MOHL, J. C 422  
Fragments relatifs à la religion de Zoroastre, extraits des MSS. Persans de la bibliothèque du Roi. Paris 1829, pp. vii, [34].
- OPSOPOEUS, Johannes C 423  
Oracula magica Zoroastris cum scholiis Plethonis et Pselli nunc primum editi. E Bibliotheca Regia. Studio Johannis Opsopoei. Parisiis 1607.
- PAGLIARO, Antonino C 424  
L'idealismo zarathustriano. S.M.S.R., XXXIII, 1962, pp. 3-23.
- PAGLIARO, A. C 425  
Notes on the history of the sacred fires of Zoroastrianism. In Fest. Pavry. pp. 373-385.
- \*A PARSEE PRIEST C 426  
Talimi-Zurtoosht, or doctrine or Zoroastre. Bombay 1940. [It contains also an answer to Dr. Wilson's lecture on Vendidad.]
- PATEL, K. B. B. B. C 427  
A brief outline of some controversial questions that led to the advancement of the study of religious literature among the Parsis, by Khan Bahadur Bahmanji Behramji Patel. In Fest. K. R. Cama 1900, pp. 170-182.
- PATEL, Manilal C 428  
The Navroz, its history and its significance. J.C.O.I., 31, 1937, pp. 1-
- PATEL, M. C 429  
Zarathustra's doctrine of evil. A.I.O. Conf., 9, pp. 256-263.
- PATRIZI, Francesco C 430  
Magia philosophica, hoc est Francisci Patricii . . . Zoroaster et eius 320 Oracula Chaldaica, Asclepii Dialogus, et Philosophia magna Hermetis Trismegisti Poemander. Sermo Sacer, claris, etc. Jam nunc primum e tenebris eruta et latine reddita. Hamburgi 1593, 16°.
- \*PATRIZI, F. C 431  
Zoroaster et eius CCCXX Oracula caldaica, eius opera e tenebris eruta et latine reddita. Ferrariae 1591.
- \*PAVRY, D. C. E. C 432  
Zoroastrian Catechism. Bombay 1901.
- PERTOLD, O. C 433  
Fulcra of spiritualism in the Zarathustrian religion. In Fest. Pavry, pp. 386-389.
- PETTAZZONI, R. C 434  
Confession of Sins in Zoroastrian religion. Modi M. V., pp. 437-441.
- \*PETTAZZONI, R. C 435  
Iran; In L'Omniscienza de Dio, pp. 132-143. Turin 1955.
- PETTAZZONI, R. C 436  
Iran; In The all-knowing god; researches into early religion and culture . . . by Raffaele Pettazzoni. Translation by H. J. Rose. London 1956, pp. 132-144.
- PETTAZZONI, R. C 437  
Les Mages et les origines du Zoroastrisme. R.H.R., 103, 1931, pp. 144-150.
- PETTAZZONI, R. C 438  
L'Omniscience de Dieu. 5th Int. Congr. Hist. Rel., Lund 1921, pp. 53-55.
- PETTAZZONI, R. C 439  
Persian Mysteries. (tr. from It. "I Misteri" by J. M. Unvala). J.C.O.I., 20, 1932, pp. 151-206.
- \*PETTAZZONI, R. C 440  
La religione di Zarathustra. S.M.S.R., VI, pp. 204-214.
- PETTAZZONI, R. C 441  
La religione di Zarathustra: nella storia religiosa dell' Iran. Bologna 1920, pp. xxi, 260. (Storia delle Religioni a cura di Raffaele Pettazzoni. I)
- PITHAWALLA, Maneck B. C 442  
The light of Ancient Persia. Adyar Theosophical Publishing House 1923, pp. xi, 263.
- POUR-E DAVOUD C 443  
The conception of truth in the Zoroastrian religion. Ir L. Quart. IV, ii-iii, 1934, pp. 97-108.



- POUR-E DAVOUD C 444  
Govt. Fellowship Lectures, pp. 1-136.  
1. Airyana Vaeja (Iran Vej). 2. Turan.  
3. The age of Zarathushtra. 4. Ragha.  
5. References to Buddhism in Iranian  
literature and history. 6. A brief  
review of Persian history. J.C.O.I., 28,  
1935.
- POUR-E DAVOUD C 445  
Zarathushtrian studies. Translated  
from Persian by Mr. Ponchaji  
Pherozechah Bharucha. Iran League  
Quarterly X, ii, 1940, pp. 75-82  
[incomplete].
- RAPP, Adolf C 446  
Die Religion und Sitte der Perser und  
übrigen Iranier nach den griechischen  
und römischen Quellen. Z.D.M.G., 19  
(1865), pp. 1-89. 20 (1866), pp. 49-  
140.
- \*RAPP, A. C 447  
The religion and the customs of the  
Persians and other Iranians, as des-  
cribed by the Grecian and Roman  
authors. Translated from the German  
by K. R. Cama. Part First. Bombay  
1876-1879.
- REMINGTON, S. C 448  
Religion of Zoroaster. University  
Quarterly Review 17. 1860, pp. 221-  
253, 358-377. 18. 1861, pp. 5-29,  
221-36, 329-347. Boston.
- \*REMY, A. F. J. C 449  
The religion of ancient Persia; a sketch.  
Progress, III, Chicago 1898, pp. 284-  
293.
- \*REMY, A. F. J. C 450  
Sketch of the Religion of Persia.  
Progress, Vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 35-55.  
Chicago 1898.
- \*REMY, A. F. J. C 451  
Zoroaster and the Avesta: the  
religion of ancient Persia. In J. H.  
Randall & J. G. Smith: Unity of  
Religions, pp. 55-69.
- \*RINDTORFF, E. C 452  
Die Religion des Zarathustra. Jahres-  
bericht des Realgymnasiums zu  
Weimar, 35 (1897).
- ROSNY, Léon de C 453  
Le Culte de Zoroastre chez les  
Chinois. 1st Congr. Int. Or., 1873, II,  
pp. 323-326.
- SACHAU, E. C 454  
Contributions to the knowledge of  
Parsee literature. J.R.A.S., n.s. iv  
(1870), pp. 229-284.
- SACHAU, E. C 455  
Neue Beiträge zur Kenntniss der  
Zoroastrischen Litteratur. S.K.A.W.,  
Phil.-hist. Cl. lxxvii (1871), pp. 805-  
852. Reprint - Wien: 1871, pp. 50.
- SANJANA, Dastur Darab Peshotan C 456  
The alleged practice of consanguineous  
marriages in ancient Iran. Coll. Works,  
1932, pp. 462-499.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 457  
The alleged practice of next-of-kin  
marriages in Old Iran; an address  
delivered before the Bombay branch  
of the R.A.S., on the 15th and 22nd  
April 1887. 1. Bombay, London 1888.  
2. J.B.B.R.A.S., 1887, pp. 97-126.  
3. as appendix to "Zarathustra in the  
Gathas", Leipzig 1897.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 458  
Next-of-kin marriages in old Iran; an  
address delivered before the Bombay  
Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society.  
London 1888, pp. v, 118.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 459  
Faith or Iran. Edinburgh Review 162,  
1885, pp. 386-410.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 460  
Position of Zoroastrian women in  
remote antiquity. Coll. Works 1932,  
pp. 506-524.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 461  
Views of classical writers regarding  
Zoroaster and his doctrines. Coll.  
Works 1932, pp. 39-80.
- SANJANA, K. C 462  
Zoroastrianism in the light of modern  
science. In Fest. Dastur Hoshang  
Jamasp, pp. 239-247.
- SANJANA, Rastamji Edulji Dastur  
Peshotan C 463  
Spiritualism through Zoroastrian eyes.  
Bombay 1930, pp. iv, 271, 8°.
- \*SANJANA, R. E. D. P. 164  
A true Zarathosti guide. Bombay 1913.
- SANJANA, R. E. D. P. C 465  
What is the first principle of things  
according to Zarathustrian doctrine?  
It is in conformity with intelligence &  
nature? S.M.V., Bombay 1908,  
pp. 211-229.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 466  
Gott und Mensch in der Verkündigung  
Zarathustras. Corolla-Ludwig Curtius  
Zum 60. Geburtstag dargebracht.  
Stuttgart 1937, pp. 187-200.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. C 467  
Die altpersische Religion und das  
Judentum . . . Giessen 1920, pp. viii,  
240.
- \*SCHULTZ, Wolfgang C 468  
Die Sittenlehre des Zarathustra im  
Rahmen der Geschichte der Sittlich-  
keit. Jahresbericht d. philosophischen  
Gesellschaft an der Universität zu



- Wien. Leipzig 1913. Jahresb. 26, Wissenschaftliche Beilage, pp. 1-46.
- SEDDON, C. N. C 469  
Zoroastrianism and its influence. Modern Churchman, Feb. 1942, Vol. 31, pp. 507-515.
- \*SETHNA, T. R. C 470  
The Teachings of Zarathustra, the Prophet of Iran, on how to think and succeed in life. Karachi 1966.
- \*SHASTRI, A. C 471  
The Gayatri of the Zoroastrians. Calcutta Review Aug. 1937, pp. 158-164.
- SHERIYAR, Khudayar Dastur C 472  
The Celebration of the Gāhambār in Persia. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 302-305.
- SHERIYAR, Kh. D. C 473  
Nāvar in Iran. J.J.M.J., Bombay 1914, pp. 435-438.
- \*SHROFF, J. D. C 474  
The Holy Fire. Bombay 1915.
- SOCIETE D'IRANOLOGIE C 475  
La fête de Sadeh (Jashn-e Sadeh). Publication No. 2. Tehran 1946.
- SÖDERBLOM, Nathan C 476  
Du génie du Mazdéisme. Fest. de Harlez, pp. 298-302.
- SÖDERBLOM, N. C 477  
Notes sur les relations du Judaïsme avec le Parsisme à propos de travaux récents. [J. Weiss; Die Predigt Jesu von Reiche Gottes. E. Böklen . . . und W. Bousset.] R.H.R., 48, 1903, pp. 372-378.
- SPIEGEL, Friedrich von C 478  
Über den Zoroastrismus. Z.D.M.G., 57 (1903), pp. 745-746.
- SVĀMIN, A. Govindāchārya C 479  
Mazdāism in the light of Vishnuism; in four discourses read before the Anthropological Society of Bombay. Mysore 1913, pp. 2, iv, 269.
- \*SZÉKELY, Edmond Bordeaux C 480  
The world picture of Zarathustra. Tecate, Calif. Essene School 1945, 6v. (in portfolio, illus.)
- \*TARAPORE, J. C. C 481  
The Zaratūstrian concept of the nature and constitution of man. J.C.O.I., 40, 1960, pp. 1-34.
- TARAPOREWALA, Irach Jehangir Sorabji C 482  
The religion of Zarathushtra. Madras 1926. Revised & enlarged ed. Bombay 1965, pp. ix, 180.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S. C 483  
"Some aspects of the History of Zoroastrianism". Series of five lectures. 1. The place of Iran in Asiatic culture. 2. Indo-Iranian Religion and the reform of Zarathushtra. 3. Elam, Babylon and Egypt. 4. Mithraism. 5. Later Zoroastrianism and Zoroastrianism today. J.C.O.I., 11, 1928, pp. 1-60.
- TAVADIA, J. C. C 484  
Some Jaina parallels to Zoroastrian beliefs. J.C.O.I., 31, pp. 156-169. Bombay 1937.
- TAVADIA, J. C. C 485  
Zoroastrian and Pre-Zoroastrian. J.B.B.R.A.S., 28, ii, 1953, pp. 171-186.
- \*THOLUCK, A. C 486  
Fragments relatifs à la religion de Zoroastre. Paris, 1829.
- THORNTON, D. M. C 487  
Parsi, Jaina and Sikh; or some minor religious sects in India. The Maitland Prize Essay for 1897. London 1898.
- TIELE, C. P. C 488  
De Godsdienst van Zarathustra van haar ontstaan in Baktrië tot den val van het Oud-Perzische rijk. Haarlem 1864, 4°. (De voornaamste Godsdiensten)
- TIELE, C. P. C 489  
The religion of the Iranian peoples (Trans. G. K. Nariman). Indian Antiquary, 38, 1909, pp. 1-6.
- TIRMIDHI, B. M. C 490  
Zoroastrians and their fire temples in Iran and adjoining countries from the 9th to the 4th centuries as gleaned from the geographical works. Islamic Culture, 24, iv, 1950, pp. 271-284.
- TYCHSEN, T. C. C 491  
De religionum Zoroastricarum apud exteras gentes vestigiis - Commentatio prior-observationes historico-criticas de Zoroastre ejusque scriptis et placitis exhibens. Comment. Soc. Reg. Gott. XI 1793. (Classes historicae et philologicae), pp. 112-151. Göttingen 1793.
- UNVALA, J. M. C 492  
Collection of colophons of manuscripts bearing on Zoroastrianism in some libraries of Europe. Bombay 1940, pp. xv, 205.
- UNVALA, J. M. C 493  
Die religiösen und sozialen Sitten und Gebräuche der Parsen. Svenska Orientalskapets Arsbok. Stockholm 1924, II, pp. 168-190.
- UNVALA, J. M. C 494  
Die religiösen und sozialen Sitten und Gebräuche der Parsen. Wörter und Sachen XVII, pp. 174-192. Part i. (1936). XVIII, pp. 174-192. Part ii.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. C 495  
A short history of the Religious

- Movement among the Parsis. S.M.S.R., I, 1925, pp. 251-261.
- UNVALA, J. M. C 496  
Some old Zoroastrian customs. *Acta Orientalia* 4 (1926), pp. 311-319.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. C 497  
Zoroastrianism from the Gathas. *Journal of the Iranian Assoc.*, VIII, Bombay 1919.
- UNVALA, Manockji Rustamji C 498  
Dârâb Hormazyâr's Rivâyât, by Ervad Manockji Rustamji Unvala, with an introduction by Shams-ul-Ulma Jivanji Jamshedji Modi. Bombay 1922, 2 vols.
- UNVALA, Manockji Rustamji C 499  
A few Parsee festivals (Jashans) according to an old Parsee manuscript. *In Fest. Spiegel*, pp. 201-210.
- UNVALA, M. R. C 500  
Two Persian passages about the Kabiseh (Intercalation). *In Fest. K. R. Cama* 1900, pp. 235-238.
- URSIN, Johann Heinrich C 501  
J. H. Ursini de Zoroastre Bactriano, Hermete Trismegisto, Sanchoniathone Phoenicio eorumque scriptis et aliis contra Mosaicae scripturae antiquitatem, exercitationes familiares quibus Christophori Arnoldi Spicilegium accessit. Norimbergae 1661.
- VAKIL, Jehangir B. C 502  
Ideals of life in the Zoroastrian Religion. A.I.O. Conf. 9, pp. 222-243.
- \*VARENNE, Jean C 503  
Zarathushtra et la tradition Mazdêenne. *Maîtres Spirituels*. Aux Editions du Seuil 1966.
- VESCI, Marina U. C 504  
Suffering in Zoroastrianism and its way out. *Numen* 15, iii, 1968, pp. 222-232.
- \*VICCAJEE, F. R. C 505  
French views on Zoroastrianism. Translated from the texts of M. Adolphe Franck and M. Jules Oppert. Bombay 1868.
- \*VINSON, J. C 506  
La Religion des Perses, de Darius, de Xerxès, les Mages, Zoroastre. *In Phare de la Loire* du 21 Mars 1881, and *Revue de Linguistique* XIV, 2, 1881.
- \*VOIGT, Wolfgang C 507  
Die Wertung des Tieres in der Zarathustrischen Religion. *In Christentum und Fremdreigionen* . . . von Friedrich Heiler, Heft 5. München 1937.
- VULLERS, Johann August C 508  
Fragmente ueber die Religion des Zoroaster; aus dem Persischen uebersetzt und mit einem ausfuehr-
- lichen Commentar versehen; nebst dem Leben des Ferdusi aus Dauletscha's Biographien der Dichter; mit einem Vorworte von Windischmann. Bonn 1831, pp. xxxii, 130, [14].
- WADIA, Ardeshir Sorabji C 509  
The Message of Zoroaster. London 1912.
- \*WADIA, Framroze Pestonji C 510  
The Excellence of Zoroastrianism. 1931.
- WADIA, Pestonji Ardesir C 511  
Zoroastrianism and our spiritual heritage. Reprinted from the *Journal of the Iranian Association*. Bombay 1923, pp. ii, 104, 8°.
- WATERHOUSE, John W. C 512  
Zoroastrianism. (Great Religions of the East.) London 1934, pp. 134.
- \*WESENDONK, O. G. von C 513  
Das Wesen der Lehre Zarathustras, eine religionsgeschichtliche Untersuchung. Leipzig 1927.
- WEST, E. W. C 514  
Mr. De Harlez and the origin of Zoroastrianism. *India Antiquary*, X, 1881, pp. 274-6, 370.
- WIDGERY, Alban G. C 515  
Aspects of liberal Zoroastrianism. (Iranian Association's reforms.) *Mod. Churchman*, Vol. 7, June 1917, pp. 114-123.
- \*WIGHTMAN, J. C. C 516  
Religion of Zoroaster. *Baptist Quarterly Review* 9, pp. 266 (Philadelphia).
- WILLIAMS, Monier C 517  
Religion of Zoroaster. *Nineteenth Century*, Vol. 9, 1881, pp. 155-176.
- WILSON, John C 518  
The Parsi religion; as contained in the Zand-Avastâ . . . unfolded, refuted, and contrasted with Christianity. Bombay 1843, pp. 610.
- WINDISCH, Hans C 519  
Die Orakel des Hystaspes. Amsterdam 1929, pp. 103, 8°.
- WINDISCHMANN, F. C 520  
Zoroastriische Studien: Abhandlungen zur Mythologie und Sagengeschichte des alten Iran . . . herausgegeben von Fr. Spiegel. Berlin 1863, pp. xii, 324.
- WINTERNITZ, M. C 521  
The Ethics of Zoroastrianism from a comparative point of view. *J.C.O.I.*, 3, 1923, pp. 60-78.
- WÜST, Walther C 522  
Bestand die zoroastriische Urgemeinde wirklich aus berufsmässigen Ekstaterkern und schamanisierenden Rinderhirten der Steppe? *A.R.W.*, 36, 1939, pp. 234-249.



- YAR-SHATER, E.** C 523  
Review of R. C. Zaehner, "The Teachings of the Magi", M.D.A., V/3, 1337/1958, pp. 102-109.
- ZAEHNER, R. C.** C 524  
The dawn and twilight of Zoroastrianism. London 1961, pp. 371, + 24 pp. of plates. (History of Religion.) 1st American ed. New York 1961, pp. 371, + 24 pp. of plates. (The Putnam History of Religion.)
- ZAEHNER, R. C.** C 525  
The teachings of the Magi; a compendium of Zoroastrian beliefs. (Ethical and Religious Classics of East and West. 14) London 1956, pp. 156.
- ZAKHAROV, Alexis A.** C 526  
Sur la question du mazdéisme et du buddhisme dans le Kazakhstan. Arc. O., ix (1937), pp. 79-83, + Plate 1.
- 2. The Scriptures (for text editions and purely linguistic studies, see Section A.)**
- ALTHEIM, F. and STIEHL, R.** C 527  
Alexander the Great and the Avesta. East and West 8 (ii), 1957, pp. 123-135.
- ANKLESARIA, Behramgore T.** C 528  
Zoroastrian religious literature. Gathas and the later Avesta, V. Ir. L. Quart. II, i, 1931, pp. 17-28.
- ANTIA, Ervad Edalji Kersaspji** C 529  
A few Avesta and Pazend maxims of advice. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 241-273.
- ANTIA, E. E. K.** C 530  
A few statements of the Avesta as understood by the writers of the Revâyet. In Festschrift K. R. Cama, 1900, pp. 154-169.
- ARAKI, Shigeru** C 531  
A note on the Vendîdâd. In Festschrift Pavry, pp. 14-20.
- ATTERIDGE, A. Hilliard** C 532  
The Avesta and its discoverer. A.C.Q.R., 15, 1890, pp. 44-53.
- BAILEY, H. W.** C 533  
The Avesta and Books of the Parsis. Jour. of Trans. of the Soc. for promoting the Study of Religions, No. 8, Jan. 1934, pp. 41-6.
- BANA, Hormazd R.** C 534  
Diseases in the Archibehesht Yasht. In Festschrift Poure Davoud, 1951, pp. 205-223.
- BANA, H. R.** C 535  
"Vasimcha Yam Panchasdwara" in the "Sea Vourukasha". A.I.O. Conf., 16, ii, pp. 52-56.
- \*BARTHOLOMAE, Christian** C 536  
Zur Schriftkunde der mazdayasnischen Literaturwerke. Abbildungen aus den Münchener Zendhandschriften. München, 1915.
- BARTHOLOMAE, Ch.** C 537  
Zwei Lieder des Zarapuštra. B.B.K.I.G.S., VIII, 1884, pp. 204-233.
- \*BAUSANI, Alessandro** C 538  
Testi religiosi Zoroastriani. Roma, ed. Paolino, 1957.
- BAYNES, Herbert** C 539  
The theory of soul and the initiative of the Avesta. J.R.A.S., 1899, pp. 429-431.
- BENVENISTE, Emile** C 540  
Hommes et dieux dans l'Avesta. Fest. Eilers, 1967, pp. 144-147.
- BENVENISTE, E.** C 541  
La prière Ahuna Varya dans son exégèse zoroastrienne. I.I.J., I, 1957, pp. 77-85.
- BENVENISTE, E.** C 542  
Sur trois noms d'êtres dans l'Avesta. J.C.O.I., 5, 1925, pp. 19-22.
- \*BHAGAWAT, R. R.** C 543  
Khordeh Avesta searched. 1. Mihr Yašt (from Brahmanical standpoint). Bombay, 1904.
- \*BHAGAWAT, R. R.** C 544  
Meher-yest, Zend Avesta explored. Bombay.
- BHARUCHA, Ervad Sheriarji Dadabhai** C 545  
Brief notes on certain passages of the Avesta. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 199-231.
- BHARUCHA, S. D.** C 546  
Collected Sanskrit writings of the Parsis: old translations of Avestâ and Pahlavi-Pâzend books as well as other original compositions . . . collated, corrected and edited by Ervad Sheriarji Dadabhai Bharucha. Bombay: Trustees of the Parsee Punchayet, 1906-1933. 6 pts.  
Part I: Khorda-Avestâ-Arthah.  
Part II: Ijisni (Yasna), 1910. Part III: Mainyôi Khard, 1912. Part IV: Skanda-Gumânî-Gujâra, 1913.  
Part V: Ardâ-Gvîrâ, 1920. Part VI: Aogmadaêchâ, Shôdasa, Kustyâh Kâranam, Chândâ Prakâsha and a part of Yasna 65 (Arvi Sûra Nyaesh). 1933.
- \*BIBLIOTHEQUE NATIONALE, PARIS** C 547  
Catalogue des manuscrits mazdéens (Zends, pehlevis, parsis et persans) de la Bibliothèque Nationale. Besançon, 1900. 8°, pp. 132.



- \*BLOCHET, Edgar C 548  
La fermeture du canon de l'Avesta.  
Rome d'Assyriologie et d'Archeologie  
Orientale, 21, 1924, pp. 167-76.
- BODE, Framroze Ardeshir C 549  
The concept of the Soul in the Avestan  
Writings. Akten 24. I.O.Kong., pp. 475-  
477.
- BODE, F. A. C 550  
MĀΘRA in the Avesta. Tr. 25th I.C.O.,  
vol. II, pp. 291-3.
- BODE, F. A. C 551  
The three chief 'principles' in man as  
in the Avesta. Proc. XXIIIrd Int. Cong.  
Or., pp. 163-4.
- BREAL, Michel C 552  
Le Zend-Avesta. Journal des savants.  
Dec. 1893, pp. 729-737. Jan. & Mar.  
1894, pp. 1-18; 152-166.
- BROWNE, Laurence E. C 553  
The Avesta. Milla wa Milla No. 3,  
Nov. 1963, pp. 19-24.
- BULSARA, Sohrab Jamshedjee C 554  
God in the Avesta; the philosophic  
aspects. J.C.O.I., 32, Bombay, 1938,  
pp. 19-57 (lectures II-III).
- BULSARA, S. J. C 555  
God in Gathas, a paper. Bombay, 1903  
etc. G.S.P. 2, 8°, pp. 23. also in Gatha  
Society Publications 17, 1947, with  
author's name spelt Balsara, S. J.
- BULSARA, S. J. C 556  
Man in the Avesta; its treatment of  
spiritual ontology. J.C.O.I., 32,  
Bombay, 1938, pp. 58-81 (lecture IV).
- BULSARA, S. J. C 557  
The teachings of the Later Avesta: how  
far they interpret Zarathushtra's holy  
message. J.C.O.I., 32, 1938, pp. 1-111.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. C 558  
Avestan *urvan*, 'soul'. In A volume of  
oriental studies . . . Edward G. Browne,  
pp. 127-128.
- CHATTERJEE, B. K. C 559  
Caste system in the Avesta. A.I.O. Conf.,  
2, pp. 95-100.
- CHATTERJEE, Jatindra Mohon C 560  
The ethical conceptions of the Gatha.  
Navsari: 1932 - privately printed edn.  
entitled The ethical conception of the  
Gatha. Bombay: 1934 - 2nd rev. ed.  
with 2 extra chapters on contributions  
of Iranian Sufism. pp. (26), 597, (10).
- CHATTERJEE, J. M. C 561  
Prisni-Gatha: i.e. The hymns of  
Ramachandra and the hymns of  
Zarathustra, or the cream of the  
Atharva Veda, (made up of the  
Angirasa Nigama and the Bhargava  
Upastha), being the oldest national  
songs of India and Iran. Navsari:  
Anand Sagar Press, 1937, p. 208.
- \*CHRISTENSEN, Arthur C 562  
Avesta, zarathushtriernes heilige  
Skrifter i dudsat og oversat. København,  
1923. (Verdemsreligionernes hoved-  
vaerker i oversaetteke under medvirk-  
ning af Danske videnskabsmaend  
udgivet af . . . Poul Tuxen.)
- \*CHRISTENSEN, A. C 563  
Hvor var Avestafolkets Hjemstam?  
(Foredrag i Filologisk-historisk Sam-  
fund 18/2, 1904). Kort udsigt over det  
philologisk-historiske Samfunds virk-  
somhed. Oktober 1899 - Oktober  
1904.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 564  
Remarques sur les sources du  
Bundahišn. Actes XVIII<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. Or.,  
pp. 100-119.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 565  
Sur la patrie de l'Avesta. Actes XIV<sup>e</sup>  
Con. Int. Or., III (Appendices à la  
section I). pp. 595-602.
- COOK, F. C. C 566  
The Persian cuneiform inscriptions and  
the Zend Avesta. In The origin of  
religion and language . . . by F. C.  
Cook. Essay 2, pp. 105-201.
- COOK, F. C. C 567  
The Gâthâs of Zoroaster. In The  
origins of religion and language . . . by  
F. C. Cook. Essay 3, pp. 203-259.
- COYAJEE, J. C. C 568  
The spirit of the Gathas. Gatha  
Society Publication I, Bombay 1903,  
p. 32.
- \*DADACHANJI, Faredun K. C 569  
Light of the Avesta and the Gathas.  
Bombay, 1913.
- DARMESTER, James C 570  
Alexandre le Grand dans le Zend-  
Avesta. R.E.G., 1892 V, pp. 189-196.  
(Separate copy Paris, Leroux, 1892.)
- \*DARMESTER, J. C 571  
The origins of Magism and the Zend-  
Avesta. The Academy, 14 August,  
1888.
- DARMESTER, J. C 572  
Une prière judéo-persane (Namâzi  
Ormazd) [tr.]. Paris, 1891, 8°.
- \*DASTUR, Lady C 573  
Interpretation of a few prayers from  
the Khordah-Avesta. Bombay, 1938.
- \*DASTUR, Lady C 574  
Interpretation on Zarathushtra's  
Gathas. Bombay, 1935.
- DHABHAR, B. N. C 575  
The Hôrn Yasht and 'The Bacchae' of  
Euripides: a contrast. In Spiegel  
Memorial Vol., ed. Modi, pp. 174-180.

- In Essays of Iranian subjects, by Ervad Bamanji Nusserwanji Dhabhar. Bombay: Society for the Promotion of Researches in the Zoroastrian Religion, 1955, pp. 25-35.*
- DHABHAR, Bamanji Nusserwanji C 576  
The modern Avesta of Milton. *In Festschrift K. R. Cama, 1900, pp. 79-97.*  
*In Essays on Iranian subjects, by Ervad Bamanji Nusserwanji Dhabhar. Bombay: Society for the Promotion of Researches in the Zoroastrian Religion, 1955, pp. 1-24.*
- DHALLA, M. N. C 577  
The Māthras. Jackson M. V., pp. 60-62.
- DHALLA, Maneckji Nusservanji C 578  
Neriosengh's Sanskrit version of the Avestan Afrīngān-i-Dahmān and Afrin-i-Khśathryān rendered into English. *In Festschrift Spiegel, pp. 256-268.*
- DHALLA, Maneckji Nusservanji C 579  
Traces of the mystery religion in the extant Avestan literature. *In Festschrift Khareghat, pp. 85-87.*
- DILLON, Emile Joseph von C 580  
Home and age of the Avesta - Translated from the German. [Maneckji Burjorji Minocherhomji]. Bombay, 1887, pp. iii, 89, 8°.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques C 581  
Exégèse de l'Ahuna Vairya. I.I.J., 2, 1958, pp. 66-71.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 582  
Exégèse de l'Auna Vairya. Akten des 24 Internationalen Orientalisten Kongresses, München, 1957, pp. 473-4.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 583  
La fixation de l'Avesta. Festschrift Morgenstierne, 1964, pp. 62-66.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 584  
Les hymnes de Zarathuštra. R.H.R., 159, 1961, pp. 47-66.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 585  
Yasna 45 and the Iranian calendar. B.S.O.S., xiii (1949-1951) pp. 635-640.
- EBERHARDT, Paul C 586  
Das Rufen des Zarathustra. Die Gathas des Avesta; ein Versuch ihren Sinn zu geben. 8°, Jena, 1920.
- \*EBERHARDT, P. C 587  
The call of Zarathustra. Translated from the German by L. Bogdanov. Bombay, 1922.
- ECKARD, Friedrich Simon C 588  
Ormuzd's lebendes Wort an Zoraster, oder Zend Avesta im Auszuge. 8°, Greifswalde, 1789.
- FICHTNER, Horst C 589  
Die Medizin im Avesta. Leipzig, Edmond Pfeiffer, 1924, pp. viii, 54.
- FRANKE, Otto C 590  
Die Gathas des Vinayapitaka und ihre Paralelen. W.Z.K.M., 24, pp. 1-32, 225-80. Wien, 1910.
- FÜHRER, Rev. A. C 591  
Neryôsangh's Sanskrit translation of the Khordah-Avesta. J.B.B.R.A.S., XVI, 1885, pp. 74-87.
- GAÁL, Ladislav C 592  
La formule Ahuna Vairya de l'Avesta. A.O.Hung., I, 1950, pp. 80-92.
- GEIGER, Bernhard C 593  
Der Planet Venus im Awesta? W.Z.K.M., 45, 1938, pp. 109-120.
- GEIGER, Wilhelm C 594  
Aogemadaécâ: ein Pârsentractat in Pâzend, Altbaktrisch und Sanskrit, herausgegeben, übersetzt, erklärt und mit Glossar versehen. Erlangen: Deichert, pp. vi, 160, 1878.
- GEIGER, W. C 595  
Le pays du peuple de l'Avesta dans ses conditions physiques. Muséon 2 (1883), pp. 54-68.
- GEIGER, W. C 596  
Vaterland und Zeitalter des Awesta und seiner Kultur. S.B.A.W., München, 1884, pp. 315-85.
- GEIGER, W. and SPIEGEL, F. C 597  
Age of the Avesta and Zoroaster - Translated from the German by Darab Dastur Peshotan Sanjana. (Vaterland und Zeitalter des Avesta und seiner Kultur, Geiger, and extract of Eranische Alterthumskunde, Spiegel.) H. Frowde: London, Bombay printed. 8°, 1886, pp. 149.
- GEIGER, W. C 598  
The Age of the Avesta and Zoroaster. Translated from the German by Darab Dastur Peshotan Sanjana. London, 1886, pp. 149.
- GELDNER, Karl F. C 599  
Avesta literature; Translated from the German by D. Mackichan. *In Festschrift Sanjana, 1904, pp. 1-82.*
- GELDNER, K. F. C 600  
Die zoroastrische Religion (Das Avestā). Bertholet, Alfred. Einzelausgaben (von) Religionsgeschichtliches Lesebuch, 1908. Tübingen: J. C. B. Mohr (Paul Siebeck), 1911, pp. iii, 323-67.
- GELDNER, K. F. C 601  
The Zoroastrian religion in the Avesta. [Translated by J. C. Tavadia. J.C.O.I., 24 (1933), pp. 1-80. Reprint - 1933. (K. R. Cama Oriental Institute Publications 10.)



- GNOLI, Gherardo C 602  
Note su Yasht VIII, 23-25. S.M.S.R.,  
XXXIV, 1963, pp. 91-101.
- GREENLEES, Duncan C 603  
The Gospel of Zarathushtra, "Good  
thoughts, good words, good deeds".  
Edited and in part newly translated  
from the Gathas, and from the Avesta  
and Pahlavi Books, with a running  
commentary and historical introduc-  
tion. The World Gospel Series,  
Vol. 5. Madras 1951, pp. cxi, 301.
- \*GUPTA, N. C 604  
The Gathas. M.R., June 1936, pp. 611-  
615.
- HAAS, George C. O. C 605  
An Avestan fragment on the resurrec-  
tion (Fr.W.4) with translation and  
notes. In Festschrift Spiegel, pp. 181-  
187.
- HALEVY, J. C 606  
L'influence du Pentateuque sur  
l'Avesta. R. Sem., 4, 1896, pp. 164-  
174.
- HARLEZ, Charles de C 607  
The Age of the Avesta. J.R.A.S., n.s.  
XVII, 1885, pp. 339-51.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 608  
Das Alter und die Heimat das Avesta.  
B.B.K.I.G.S., XII, 1887, pp. 109-124.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 609  
L'Avestique Mada et la tradition  
persane. Z.D.M.G., 38 (1884), 133.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 610  
Der Avestische Kalender und die  
Heimath der Avesta-Religion. Verhand-  
lungen des 5<sup>tem</sup> Int. Orient. Congress,  
Berlin, 1882. Teil II, 2. Hälfte,  
pp. 237-77.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 611  
Bibliographie de l'Avesta et de la  
religion Mazdénne. (In Charles de  
Harlez. Introduction à l'étude de  
l'Avesta . . . , Paris). n.d. pp. CCXXXIV-  
CCXIII.
- \*HARLEZ, C. de C 612  
Le calendrier persan et les pays  
originaires du zoroastrisme. Bulletin  
de l'Athenée Orientale, 1881, no. 2,  
pp. 79-97; 159-83.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 613  
De l'âge de l'Avesta, de ses relations  
avec les Védas, valeur exégétique de la  
version Pehlevie. Actes du 6<sup>e</sup> Con. Int.  
Or. Leiden, 1885, pt. 3, pp. 245-59.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 614  
Un fragment d'un commentaire sur le  
Vendidad. J.A. série vii, 18 (1881),  
pp. 517-524. (In response to  
DARMESTER 'Un fragment du  
commentaire . . .')
- HARLEZ, C. de C 615  
Un fragment du commentaire de M. J.  
Darmesteter sur le Vendidad. Louvain:  
Peeters, 1881, pp. 1-16.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 616  
Introduction à l'étude de l'Avesta et de  
la religion Mazdénne. Paris.
- \*HARLEZ, C. de C 617  
Introduction to the Avesta. Translated  
from the French by P. A. Wadia.  
Reprint from the 'Jour. Iran. Assoc.'  
Bombay, 1921.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 618  
Iranian studies. I: the four-eyed dogs  
of the Avesta. The Babylonian and  
Oriental Record, i (no. 3), 1887.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 619  
Les observations de M. James  
Darmesteter sur le Vendidad. Louvain,  
1883.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 620  
Origine de l'Avesta et son interpréta-  
tion: Système et critique de M. J.  
Luquiens. Muséon i (1882), pp. 494-  
505.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 621  
La perception des couleurs. Mus.,  
1890, IX, pp. 242-249.
- HARLEZ, C. de C 622  
Quelques observations sur l'âge de  
l'Avesta. Mus., IV, 1885, pp. 230-31.
- HARTMAN, Sven S. C 623  
Aspects de l'histoire religieuse selon la  
conception de l'Avesta non-gâthique.  
Or. Suec. XIII, 1964, pp. 88-118.
- HARTMAN, S. S. C 624  
Yašts, jours et mois. Or. Suec., 4,  
1955, pp. 34-42. [Donum natalicum  
Nyberg.]
- HAUG, Martin C 626  
Das erste Kapitel des Vendidad. In Dr.  
Bunsen's Ägyptens Stelle in der Welt-  
geschichte. 5 pt. Hamburg; Gotha,  
1845-57, 8<sup>o</sup>.
- HAUG, M. C 627  
Essays on the sacred language, writings,  
and religion of the Parsees. Bombay:  
'Bombay Gazette' Press, 1862, p. 269.  
2nd ed. — edited by E. W. West (2nd  
ed. 'Parsis'. Trübner's Oriental Series.  
I). London: Trübner, 1878, pp. xvi,  
427. 3rd ed. — edited and enlarged by  
E. W. West, London: 1884. 4th ed. —  
edited and enlarged by E. W. West,  
London: Kegan Paul, 1907, pp. xlviii,  
427. (Trübner's Oriental Series. I).
- \*HAUG, M. C 628  
The religion of the Zoroastrians, as  
contained in their sacred writings, with  
a history of the zend and pehlevi  
literatures and a grammar of the zend



- and pehlevi languages. Leipzig: Brockhaus.
- HAUG, M. C 629  
Zendstudien: II: Die Lehre Zoroasters nach den alten Liedern des Zendawesta (pp. 683–694). III: Die Namen Avesta, Zend und Pâzend in ihrer litterarischen und religionsgeschichtlichen Bedeutung (pp. 694–703). Z.D.M.G., 9 (1855), pp. 683–703.
- HAUSCHILD, Richard C 630  
Die Tirade von der Wagenwettfahrt des Königs Hoasravah und des Junkers N' r' manah. (Yast 5, 50). Neuer Versuch einer Deutung. M.I.O.D.A.W. Bd. VII Heft I. Berlin, 1959, pp. 1–78.
- HERAS, H. C 631  
The fall of man in the Avesta. In Festschrift Khareghat, pp. 150–176.
- HERTEL, Johannes C 632  
Die awestischen Herrschafts- und Siegesfeuer. Mit Text, Übersetzung und Erklärung von Yašt 18 und 19. Leipzig, 1931. A.S.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., XLI, Nr. 6, pp. xv, 206, 8°.
- HERTEL, J. C 633  
Die awestischen Jahreszeitenfeste. I–II. Arc. O., v (1933), pp. 39–60, 187–207.
- HERTEL, J. C 634  
Die awestischen Jahreszeitenfeste: Afringân 3. Berichte über die Verhandlungen der Sächsischen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Leipzig. Phil.-hist. Kl., 85, Heft 2 (1933), pp. 1–80.
- HERTEL, J. C 635  
Die Himmelstore im Veda und im Awesta. Leipzig: H. Haessel, 1924, p. 69. (Indo-Iranische Quellen und Forschungen, Heft II).
- HODIVALA, Shapurji Kavasji C 636  
The influence of Sanskrit writings in the Dinkard. In Festschrift Pavry, pp. 140–141.
- \*HÖLTY, Arnold C 637  
Dsjemschid, Feridun, Guštasp, Zoroaster. Eine kritisch-historische Untersuchung über die beiden ersten Capitel des Vendidad. Mit einem Vorworte vom Hofrathe Ritter Heeren. Hanover, 1829.
- HOMJI, N. D. Minochehr C 638  
Seeds of pastoral theology in the holy Gâthâs. In Proceedings of the XXVth Int. Cong. of Or., 1964, pp. 229–234.
- HORMUSJEE, Byramjee C 639  
The human spirit: its origin, aim and end, according to the Avesta. In Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 63–69.
- HORN, Paul C 640  
Die Tieropfer im Avesta. Ig.F. II, 1893, pp. 365–66.
- HOVELACQUE, Abel C 641  
L'Avesta, Zoroastre et le Mazdéisme. Paris: Maisonneuve, 1880, p. 521. Also 1878 edition (B.F.I. 42). (Les Littératures de l'Orient. IV).
- HOVELACQUE, A. C 642  
Le chien dans l'Avesta. Les soins qui lui sont dus – son éloge. Paris: Maisonneuve, 1876, pp. 1–56.
- \*HOVELACQUE, A. C 643  
Les deux principes dans l'Avesta et Ahura Mazda. R.L., 1879, IX, pp. 175–190.
- HOVELACQUE, A. C 644  
Les médecins et la médecine dans l'Avesta. Paris: Maisonneuve, pp. 21.
- \*HOVELACQUE, A. C 645  
Morale de l'Avesta. Paris, 1874.
- IRANI, Dinshah Jijibhai C 646  
The divine songs of Zarathushtra, with an introduction by Rabindranath Tagore. London – New York, 1924.
- IRANI, D. J. C 647  
Gems from the divine songs of Joroaster. Bombay, 1922.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams C 648  
The ancient Persian conception of salvation according to the Avesta, or Bible of Zoroaster. A.J.Th. Chicago, April–May 1913, pp. 195–205 (Vol. XVII).
- \*JACKSON, A. V. W. C 649  
Avesta, the Bible of Zoroaster. B.W., June, 1893, pp. 420–31.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 650  
A new reference in the Avesta to 'the Life-book' hereafter. J.A.O.S., 14 (1890), pp. xx–xxi.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 651  
On Avestan similes. I: similes from the realm of nature. J.A.O.S., 13 (1889), pp. cxxxviii–cxl.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 652  
On Avestan similes. II: similes from the animal world. J.A.O.S., 13 (1889), pp. clxxxv–clxxxvii.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 653  
On some Avestan superstitions and their parallels elsewhere. J.A.O.S., 13 (1889), pp. lix–lxi.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 654  
On the ancient Persians' abhorrence of falsehood, illustrated from the Avesta. J.A.O.S., 13 (1889), pp. cii–ciii.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 655  
On the 'Circle of Sovereignty' in the Avesta. J.A.O.S., 14 (1890) pp. cxxiii–cxxiv.

- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 656  
On the sense of color in the Avesta.  
J.A.O.S., 14 (1890), pp. clxii-clxv.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 657  
On the significance of the Gāthās in  
the Avestā: Yasna 55. J.A.O.S., 13  
(1889), pp. ccvi-ccxiv.
- JĀMĀSPĀSĀNĀ, Jamaspjee  
Minocheherjee C 658  
On the Avestic terms Mazda-Ahura-  
Mazda-Ahura. 6th Int. Congr. Or.  
Leiden 1885. Part III, pp. 593-606.
- JAMASPASANA, Maneksha N. Dastur  
C 659  
The alleged reference to Gautam  
Buddha in the Avesta. M.J.V., 1914,  
pp. 68-72.
- \*JHABVALA, S. H. C 660  
The treasures of Zoroastrianism.  
Gatha Ahunavaiti. Bombay 1922.
- KAMMENHUBER, Annelies C 661  
Totenvorschriften und 'Hunde-Magie'  
im Vidēvdāt. Z.D.M.G., 108, N.F. 33  
(1958), pp. 299-307.
- KANGA, M. F. C 662  
The age of Yasts. In Festschrift  
Thomas, pp. 134-140.
- KANGA, Sorabji Naoroji C 663  
The apparent contradiction in the  
accounts of Geus Urvan's complaint  
in the Gathas and in the Bundahisn  
with reference to the World-Soul of  
Plato. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 15-24.
- KANGA, S. N. C 664  
The doctrine of dualism in the Gāthās.  
Jackson M. V., pp. 171-186.
- KANGA, S. N. C 665  
The Gathic Doctrine of Dualism in  
Aristotle. F. Sanjana (I.I.S.), 1925,  
pp. 163-170.
- KANGA, S. N. C 666  
The law of suggestion and self-  
suggestion in the Ardibehesht Yasht, in  
the light of modern spiritualism.  
Bombay: Fort Printing Press, 1934,  
p. 61. (The Gatha Society Publications.  
X).
- KENT, Roland G. C 667  
Cattle-tending and agriculture in the  
Avesta. J.A.O.S., 39 (1919), pp. 329-  
333.
- KHABARDAR, Ardeshir Framji C 668  
New light on the Gāthās of Holy  
Zarathushtra, translated by P. P.  
Balsara. Bombay: author, c. 1951,  
pp. 44, 780.
- KHAREGHAT, M. P. C 669  
The Identity of some heavenly bodies  
mentioned in the Old Iranian Writings.  
M.J.V., 1914, pp. 116-158.
- \*KIEPERT, H. C 670  
Über die geographische Anordnung  
der Namen arischer Landschaften im  
ersten Fargard das Vendidad. Monats-  
berichte der K. Akad. der Wiss., 15 Dez  
1856.
- \*KOHUT, Alexander C 671  
The Zend Avesta and the Genesis.
- KRAMERS, J. H. C 672  
The 'Daēnā' in the Gathas. *Analecta  
Orientalia I* (reprinted from O.S.P.),  
pp. 225-231.
- KRAMERS, J. H. C 673  
The 'Daēnā' in the Gathas. In *Fest-  
schrift Pavry*, pp. 232-237.
- KRAMERS, J. H. C 674  
De Zoroastrische Geloofsbelijdenis -  
Yasna XII, 1-9. *Analecta Orientalia I*,  
pp. 272-4.
- KUIPER, F. B. J. C 675  
On Yasna 30.7c. In *Unvala Mem. vol.*  
1964, pp. 80-88.
- \*KUKA, M. N. C 676  
The Dog in the Vendidad.
- \*KUKA, M. N. C 677  
The stars mentioned in the Avesta.
- KUNEGAR, Khodabax Edalji C 678  
Ahuna Vairya. *Modi M. V.*, pp. 7-15.
- LAZARUS, M. Edgeworth C 679  
The Zend-Avesta and solar religions: an  
historical compilation; with notes and  
additions. New York: Fowlers and  
Wells, for the author, 1852, p. 132.
- \*LEHMANN, Edvard C 680  
Om forholdet mellem religion og  
kultur i Avesta. København 1896.
- LENTZ, Wolfgang C 681  
Das motivische Bild von Yasna 47.  
O.S., III, 1954, pp. 41-9. (Fest.  
Nyberg).
- LENTZ, W. C 682  
Um den 'Hausherrn' der awestischen  
Gathas. (Yasna 45, 11). *Fest. Eilers*  
1967, pp. 204-216.
- \*LOMMEL, H. C 683  
Yasna 22. Wörter and Sachen, 19,  
1938, pp. 237-65.
- LUQUIENS, Jules C 684  
Origin and age of the Avesta.  
J.A.O.S., XI, 1885, pp. cxii-cxvi.
- LUQUIENS, J. C 685  
The Vendidad as translated by  
M. Darmesteter. *A.J.P.*, 2, 1881,  
pp. 323-41.
- LUQUIENS, J. C 686  
Zend Avesta and the storm-myth. *New  
Englander*, 39, pp. 635-652, 1880.
- \*McNEILE, H. C 687  
The Avesta and the Bible. Bombay  
1905.



- MADAN, M. P. C 688  
The Gathas and the Avesta. *Modi M. V.*, pp. 547–556.
- \*MEILLET, André C 689  
Doctrine of the Gathas. *Calcutta Review*, Nov.–Dec. 1929, pp. 244–55.
- MEILLET, A. C 690  
Sur le nom de Babylone dans l'Avesta. *In Festschrift Pavry*, p. 302.
- MEILLET, A. C 691  
Sur le thème avestique yāsa. *B.S.L.P.*, 24, 1923, p. 117.
- MEILLET, A. C 692  
Trois conférences sur les Gâthâ de l'Avesta, fait à l'Université d'Upsal pour la Fondation Olaus Petri. I: Date de Zoroastre. II: La composition des Gâthâ. III: Caractère de la doctrine des Gâthâ. *Annales du Musée Guimet, Bibliothèque de Vulgarisation* – 44. Paris: Librairie Orientaliste Paul Geuthner, 1925, pp. 72.
- MEILLET, A. C 693  
Trois conférences sur les Gatha de l'Avesta. (Résumé.) *J.C.O.I.*, 9, 1927, pp. 114–125.
- MENANT, Joachim C 694  
Notice sur les livres sacrés de la Perse. (Extrait des *Memoires de la Soc. Royale Acad. de Cherbourg.*) Cherbourg, 1843.
- MENASCE, Jean Pierre de C 695  
Un chapitre cosmogonique du Denkart. *Fest. Kuiper*, pp. 193–200.
- MENASCE, J. P. de C 696  
Une encyclopédie mazdénne, le Dēnkart. Paris 1958, pp. 116.
- \*MILLS, Lawrence H. C 697  
The age of the Avesta from a critical point of view. 1904.
- MILLS, L. H. C 698  
Avesta is Veda; the inscriptional Deva is not Demon. *Open Court* 21, 1907, pp. 376–8.
- MILLS, L. H. C 699  
The Bible, the Persian inscriptions and the Avesta. *The Monist*, 1906. Vol. XVI, pp. 383–7.
- MILLS, L. H. C 700  
A consensus of opinion in the exegesis of the Avesta. *In Festschrift Spiegel*, pp. 27–30.
- MILLS, Lawrence H. C 701  
The existence of the moral idea in the Gâthas: Yasna XXVIII–XXXI. *In Festschrift K. R. Cama*, 1900, pp. 134–138.
- MILLS, Lawrence C 702  
An exposition of the lore of the Avesta; in catechetical dialogue . . . (and Yasna XXXI in its Sanskrit equivalent . . . pp. 1–32). Bombay: The Trustees of the Funds and Properties of the Parsee Panchayet, 1916, pp. xi, 176, [32].
- MILLS, L. H. C 703  
The hymns of Zoroaster for familiar use. London 1909.
- MILLS, L. H. C 704  
Immortality in the Gâthas. *The Thinker*, 2. London 1892, pp. 104–112.
- MILLS, L. H. C 705  
The initiative of the Avesta. *J.R.A.S.*, 1899, pp. 271–94.
- MILLS, L. H. C 706  
The point of the Avesta. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 190–192.
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 707  
Recent Parsi works on Avesta . . .
- MILLS, L. H. C 708  
The religion of Avesta and the history of religion. *J.R.A.S.*, 1889, pp. 273–294.
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 709  
Sulla religione dell'Avesta [also Yasna I in its Avesta, Pahl. and Pers. texts]. *Saggi di lettere all'Università di Oxford*, 1910.
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 710  
Three hymns of Zoroaster. *Imperial and Asiatic Quarterly Review*, n.s. IX. Woking, 1895, pp. 133–38.
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 711  
Time and place of the composition of the Avesta. *J.B.B.R.A.S.?*
- MILLS, L. H. C 712  
Yasna XXX as the Document of Dualism. *J.R.A.S.* 1912 (i), pp. 81–106.
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 713  
Zoroastrian lore; Yasna XLIII (43). *Imp. As. Quart. Rev. Ser. 3, I.* Woking 1896, pp. 340–46.
- MINCHERHOMJI, Naeb-Dastoor  
Nawroze Dinshaji C 714  
Tanu in Avestan Literature. *A.I.O. Conf.*, 18, pp. 131–4.
- MITCHELL, Rev. J. Murray C 715  
Recent investigations in Zend literature. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, 4, 1852, pp. 216–241.
- \*MITCHELL, J. M. C 716  
The Zend-Avesta. *Methodist Quarterly* 39, 114, New York 1841.
- \*MITCHELL, J. M. C 717  
The Zend-Avesta and the religion of the Pârsis. London 1884 (see: *I.A.* 1884, 13, 272).
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji C 718  
L'Antiquité de l'Avesta. *R.H.R.*, XXXV, 1897, pp. 1–30.



- MODI, J. J. C 719  
The Antiquity of the Avesta.  
J.B.B.R.A.S., XIX, 1895-7, pp. 263-288.
- MODI, J. J. C 718  
An Avesta Amulet. J. Anthr. Soc. Bombay V, 1899, pp. 418-524.
- MODI, J. J. C 719  
An Avesta amulet for contracting friendship. Anthropol. Papers I, Bombay 1911, pp. 131-9.
- MODI, J. J. C 722  
Commemoration of the Kainins or maidens in the Avesta. Anthropol. Papers 5, pp. 233-4.
- MODI, J. J. C 723  
The liturgical services of the Parsees. The Yaçna: its liturgical apparatus. J. Anthropol. Soc. Bombay XI, 1917-1921, pp. 996-1065.
- MODI, J. J. C 724  
Mount Arezûra of the Avesta: a volcanic mountain. *In* Festschrift Spiegel, pp. 188-196.
- MODI, J. J. C 725  
The Taziks (Arabs) of the Nirangi Sarosh Yasht. Memorial Papers. Bombay 1922, pp. 156-65.
- MOLÉ, Marijan C 726  
La guerre des géants d'après le Sūtkar Nask. I.I.J., 3, 1959, pp. 282-305.
- \*MOLÉ, M. C 727  
Legenda o Yamie w 2. fargardzie Vendidad i początki dualizmu irańskiego. *In* Sprawozdania PAU, 1948, pp. 355-9.
- \*MOLÉ, M. C 728  
Problem lokalizacji języka awestyjskiego. *In* Biuletyn Polskiego Towarzystwa Językoznawczego X. Kraków 1950, pp. 156-7.
- MOLÉ, M. C 729  
Yasna 45 et la cosmogonie mazdéenne. Z.D.M.G., 112, N.F. 37 (1962), pp. 345-352.
- MOULTON, James Hope C 730  
Early religious poetry of Persia. Cambridge: University Press, 1911, pp. [xi], 170. (Cambridge Manuals of Science and Literature.)
- MOULTON, J. H. C 731  
The Gāthās [Yasna 28-34, 43-51, 53]. *In* Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . by James Hope Moulton. London: Williams and Norgate, 1913. (The Hibbert Lectures, second series, 1912.) pp. 343-390.
- \*MOULTON, J. H. C 732  
Some Avestan translations. Fest. Bhandarkar, pp. 55-64.
- MÜLLER, Friedrich Max C 733  
Das Ahunawairja Gebet. — Das Gebet Ashem wahu. — Awestisches und neupersisches. W.Z.K.M., xi, 1897, pp. 115-118.
- MÜLLER, F. M. C 734  
The Date of the "Zend Avesta". Contemp. Rev. 64, Dec. 1893, pp. 869-872.
- MÜLLER, F. M. C 735  
Zarathustra's Versuchung (Vendidad xix, 1-35). W.Z.K.M., iii, 1889, pp. 20-29.
- MÜLLER, Marc Joseph C 736  
Untersuchungen ueber den Anfang des Bundehesch. Abhandlungen der I Classe der K. bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften III. A.B.A.W., I. Kl., III. Bd., III. Abt., 1843, pp. 615-644. (and reprint).
- NADERSHAH, J. D. C 737  
Time and its divisions in the Avestaic Age. Days and their divisions. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 286-295.
- \*NANAVUTTY, P. and BODE, F. A. C 738  
Songs of Zarathustra. Forword by Radhakrishnan, 1952.
- NAU, François C 739  
L'époque de la dernière rédaction de notre Avesta. J.A., 211, 1927, pp. 150-156.
- NAU, F. C 740  
(Étude historique sur) la transmission de l'Avesta et sur l'époque probable de sa dernière rédaction. R.H.R., vol. 95, 1927, pp. 149-199.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor C 741  
'Der beste der arischen Pfeilschützen' im Awestâ und im Tabarî. Z.D.M.G., 35, 1881, pp. 445-447.
- NÖLDEKE, T. C 742  
Kajânier im Awestâ. Z.D.M.G., 32, 1878, pp. 570-572.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 743  
Die altiranische soziale Religion II. Die Gathagemeinde. Schlerath: Zara, 1938, pp. 53-96.
- OPPERT, Jules C 744  
Dissertation sur l'Honover, le Verbe créateur le Zoroastre. Annales de Philosophie Chrétienne, 1862, Ve série, tome V, pp. 41-
- OPPERT, J. C 745  
L'honover, le verbe créateur de Zoroastre. Extrait d'"Annales de philosophie chrétienne". Paris, 1862.
- \*PAGLIARO, A. C 746  
L'idealismo gâthico. S.M.S.R., Roma, 1961.

- PAVRI, D. N. C 747  
The Gathic literature and Kant.  
*In Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 105–110.
- \*PIETREMENT, C. A. C 748  
Les chevaux de l'Avesta. R.L., 1880,  
pp. 315–325.
- \*PITHAWALLA, Maneck B. C 749  
Daily dips into the Avesta. Karachi,  
1924.
- \*PITHAWALLA, M. B. C 750  
Geological references in Oriental  
scriptures. J.C.O.I., 23, 1932,  
pp. 1–11.
- POUR-E DAVOUD C 751  
Introduction to the holy Gâthâs, by  
Pour-e Davoud, translated by D. J.  
Irani. Bombay: The Iranian Zoro-  
astrian Anjuman and the Iran League,  
1927, pp. xii, 71, [162, 105]. (P. D.  
Marker Avestan Series. 1).
- POUR-E DAVOUD C 752  
Introduction to the Yashts, by Pour-e  
Davoud, translated by D. J. Irani.  
Bombay: Iranian Zoroastrian Anjuman  
and the Iran League, Bombay, 1928,  
pp. xvii, 48, [629].
- PUNEGAR, Khodabax Edalji C 753  
Ahuna Vairya. Modi M. V., Bombay,  
1930, pp. 7–15.
- PUNEGAR, K. E. C 754  
Catholicity of the Avestan concept:  
The supernal, internal and external.  
M.J.V., 1914, pp. 30–34.
- \*REHATSEK, E. C 755  
A glance at Dr. Haug's Essay on the  
sacred language, writings and religion  
of the Parsees. Bombay, 1862.
- ROBIOU, F. C 756  
L'Avesta et son origine d'après travaux  
les plus récents. R.Q.H., xxvii, 1880,  
pp. 5–32, and Paris, 1880.
- ROGERS, Alexander C 757  
Mazdayasnian Hymns. London, c.1910,  
pp. 45.
- ROSE, H. J. C 758  
Zend Avesta. Contemporary Review, 4,  
London, 1867, pp. 50–72.
- ROTH, Rudolf C 759  
Der Ahuna Vairya. Z.D.M.G., 38,  
1884, pp. 437–438.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 760  
The Avesta doctrine regarding man in  
relation to his body and soul.  
Bombay Gazette, Nov. 3, 1882, *ibid.*  
1885.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 761  
Gotama in the Avesta. J.R.A.S.,  
1898, pp. 391–394, and 637–639.
- \*SANJANA, D. D. P. C 762  
The reference to Gaotema in the  
Avetsa. A discourse. Leipzig, 1898.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 763  
The virtues of a Zoroastrian household  
– the Avesta interpretation of Sraosha,  
Asraosha and Asrushti. Yasna LX, 5,  
by Shamsh-ul-Ulama Dastur Darab  
Peshotan Sanjana. *In Festschrift K. R.*  
Cama, 1900, pp. 280–283.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 764  
Zarathushtra in the Gathas and in the  
Greek and Roman classics. Translated  
from the German of Geiger and  
Windischmann with notes on  
M. Darmesteter's theory regarding the  
date of the Avesta and an appendix.  
Leipzig, 1897. 2nd. edition Leipzig  
1899.
- SANJANA, D. D. P. C 765  
Zarathushtra in the Gathas. Coll. works,  
1932, pp. 1–38.
- SANJANA, Rastamji Edulji Dastoor  
Peshotan C 766  
The Parsi Book of books: the Zend-  
Avesta. Bombay, 1924, pp. 9, 444, 8°
- SANJANA, R. E. D. P. C 767  
Zarathushtra and Zarathushtrianism in  
the Avesta. Leipzig: Harrassowitz,  
1906, pp. [x], 277.
- SCHLERATH, Bernfried C 768  
The concept of the "Path" in the  
Avesta. *In Unvala Mem.* Vol. 1964,  
pp. 141–144.
- SCHWAB, Raymond C 769  
Le Zend-Avesta: l'exemplaire personnel  
d'Anquetil Duperron. J.A., ccviii, 1926,  
pp. 123–132.
- \*SEN, P. C 770  
The doctrine of the Gathas.
- SHAHIDULLAH, Muhammad C 771  
The Varena country of the Avesta.  
*Indo-Iranica*, 3, 1948, pp. 15–18.
- \*SINCLAIR, Albert Thomas C 772  
Avesta and Romani. Edited from a  
manuscript in the New York Public  
Library. By G. F. Black. B.N.Y.P.L.,  
Dec. 1915, pp. 955–957, *also*  
reprinted Jan. 1916, from B.N.Y.P.L.
- SMITH, Henry Goodwin C 773  
The Ahuna Vairya. A.R.W., VI, 1903,  
pp. 233–243.
- SÖDERBLOM, Nathan C 774  
Note sur l'Agriculture dans l'Avesta.  
R.H.R., 59, 1909, pp. 333–337.
- SÖDERBLOM, N. C 775  
Theopompus and the Avestan ages of  
the world. *IN Festschrift Dastur*  
Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 228–230.
- SÖDERBLOM, N. C 776  
Vermin and Holiness. *Festschrift*



- Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 226–227.  
 \*SOSHANS [?] C 777  
 The Gatha translation comprising the life of Sosyas, marriage by Zoroaster in the Gatha, etc. Revised, Bombay, 1919.
- \*SPIEGEL, Friedrich C 778  
 Avesta and the Genesis: or, the relations of the Iranians to the Semitics. Translated from the German by K. R. Cama. Bombay, 1880.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. C 779  
 Avesta-Studien. [?]
- SPIEGEL, F. C 780  
 Bemerkungen über einige Stellen des Avesta. Z.D.M.G., 17, 1863, pp. 48–74.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 781  
 Studien über das Zendavesta. 1: Die Tradition der Parsen. 2: Zur parsischen Eschatologie. Z.D.M.G., 1, 1847, pp. 243–263.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 782  
 Studien über das Zendavesta. 4: Ueber den Cultus der Gestirne und die Weltansicht der Parsen in den verschiedenen Epochen ihrer Entwicklung. Z.D.M.G., 6, 1852, pp. 78–86.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 783  
 Ueber das Vaterland und das Zeitalter des Awestâ. Z.D.M.G., 35, 1881, pp. 629–645; 41, 1887, pp. 280–296.
- \*TARAPORE, J. C. C 784  
 Urvan – the soul in the Avesta. J.C.O.I., 40, 1960, pp. 35–61.
- TARAPOREWALA, I. J. S., C 785  
 Xvaētva – dasa in Avesta. Bhandarkar Annals, 23, 1942, pp. 568–581.
- TAVADIA, J. C. C 786  
 The life of Zarathuštra as based on the Avesta. J.C.O.I., 36, 1943, pp. 47–101.
- TAVADIA, J. C. C 787  
 Jaina Parallelen zu den awestischen Begriffen von Leib und Seele (daenâ-, fravaši- und kəhrp-). Z.I.I., 10, 1935–1936, pp. 192–200.
- TAVADIA, Jehangir C. C 788  
 Ordeal in Yasna Hā 8. In Irani Memorial Volume, 1943, pp. 2–19.
- \*TIELE, C. P. C 789  
 Iets over de oudheit van het Avesta. Mededeelingen d. k. Akademie van Wetenschappen. [M.A.W.], 9, 3de, 1895, pp. 364–383. Amsterdam.
- TIELE, C. P. C 790  
 Die Kosmogonie des Avesta und Genesis. I, A.R.W., VI, 1903, pp. 244–246.
- TIELE, C. P. C 791  
 Une nouvelle hypothèse sur l'antiquité de l'Avesta. Revue de l'Histoire des religions, XXIX, 1894, pp. 68–81.
- TIELE, C. P. C 792  
 Zur Frage nach dem Alter des Avesta. A.R.W., 1, 1898, pp. 337–360.
- \*VACHHA, Dosu D. C 793  
 The Holy Hymns or the Gathas of Zoroaster. Poona, 1912.
- VOLZ, Paul C 794  
 Der heilige Geist in den Gathas des Sarathuschtra. In EYXAPIΣTHPION [für] Hermann Gunkel . . . vol. I, pp. 323–345.
- WADIA, A. R. C 795  
 Dualism in Avesta and its Philosophic import. A.I.O. Conf. 8, pp. 133–144.
- WADIA, P. A. C 796  
 Time and place of the composition of the Gathas. J.B.B.R.A.S., XXI, 1904, pp. 34–48.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von C 797  
 Äusserungen syrischer Schriftsteller über die Heimat des Avesta. Z.I.I., 6, 1928, pp. 200–205.
- \*WESENDONK, O. G. von C 798  
 Die religionsgeschichte Bedeutung des Yasna Haptanhaiti. Untersuchungen zur allgemeinen Religionsgeschichte. Heft. 3. Bonn-Köln, 1931.
- WHITNEY, William D. C 799  
 On the Avesta, or the sacred scriptures of the Zoroastrian religion, J.A.O.S., 5, 1855–6, pp. 337–383.
- \*WIGHTMAN, J. C. C 800  
 Zend-Avesta. Baptist Quarterly Review, ix, p. 267.
- WILLMAN-GRABOWSKA, H. de C 801  
 Le Mäh-Yašt, prière à la lune. In Festschrift Pavry, pp. 491–500.
- \*WILSON, John C 802  
 Lecture on the Vendidad Sade of the Parsis. J.B.B.R.A.S., i, (?) 2nd ed. Bombay, 1833.
- ZAJTI, Ferenc C 803  
 The Huns in the Avesta literature. Journal of the K. R. Cama Oriental Institute, 1907, pp. 24–42.
- ZAJTI, F. C 804  
 Zarathustra Zend-Avesztaja. Budapest, 1919.
- \*ZAJTI, F. C 805  
 The Zend Avesta and the Māgyārs. J.C.O.I., XIII, 1928, pp. 258–268.
- ZIMMERMANN, R. C 806  
 Educational elements in the Gāthās. F. Sanjana, I.I.S., 1925, pp. 83–96.

### 3. Biographical Writings on Zoroaster

- ALFARIC, P. C 807  
 Zoroastre avant l'Avesta. R.H.L.R., n.s.



- VII (i) Mars 1921, pp. 1-32  
(incomplete).
- \*ALTHEIM, Franz C 808  
Zarathustra. Die Neue Rundschau,  
1952 (Reprint).
- ALTHEIM, F. C 809  
Zarathustra. Schlerath: Zara,  
pp. 169-198.
- ALTHEIM, F. C 810  
Zarathustra als Dichter. Paideuma,  
Band 3, Heft 6-7 (1949), pp. 257-278.
- ALTHEIM, F. C 811  
Zarathustra und Alexander d. Gr. La  
Parola del Passato, VI, xx, 1951,  
pp. 321-337.
- ALTHEIM, F. C 812  
Zarathustra und Alexander: eine ost-  
westliche Begegnung. [Frankfurt],  
1960, pp. 168.
- \*ANKLESARIA, Behramgore Tahmuras C 813  
The historic Zarathushtra. Zartoshti, 6,  
pp. 144-154.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. C 814  
Zarathushtra founder of Monotheism  
and the philosophy of eternal polarism,  
with a foreword by M. A. K. Foroughi.  
Tehran 1930, pp. iv, 23.
- ANON C 815  
Zoroaster and the Persian fire  
worshippers. British Quarterly Review,  
VII, 1848, pp. 49-73; and Eclectic  
Magazine, 14, 476.
- AYUSO, F. Garcia C 816  
Los Pueblos Iranios y Zoroastro.  
Madrid 1874, pp. xlviii, 272. (Estudios  
sobre el Oriente.)
- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian C 817  
Zarathustra: his life and doctrine.  
Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.), 1925, pp. 1-15.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. C 818  
Zarathustra's Leben und Lehre. Kultur  
und Sprache, 4, Heidelberg, 1919 and  
1924, pp. 1-19, and Schlerath: Zara,  
pp. 1-19.
- BARTHOLOMAE, C. C 819  
Zarathushtra's Life and Teaching. (Tr.  
J. M. Unvala). J.C.O.I., 7, 1926,  
pp. 53-82.
- BHARUCHA, Ervad Sheriarji Dadabhai C 820  
The date of Zoroaster. Festschrift  
K. R. Cama, 1900, pp. 1-11.
- BIDEZ, Joseph and CUMONT, Franz C 821  
Les mages hellénisés: Zoroastre,  
Ostanès et Hystaspe d'après la tradi-  
tion grecque. I: Introduction. II: Les  
textes. Paris: Société d'Éditions 'Les  
Belles Lettres', 1938, 2 vols.
- \*BIRKELAND, Harris C 822  
Zarathustra, Irans Profet. Religionens  
Stormenn. Oslo, 1943.
- \*BIXBY, J. T. C 823  
Zoroaster and Persian Dualism. Arena,  
5: May 1892, pp. 694-711.
- BOYCE, Mary C 824  
Zoroaster the Priest. B.S.O.A.S., 33 (i),  
1970 [Fest. Bailey], pp. 22-38.
- BREAL, Michel C 825  
La Brahme Tchengrengatchah. J.A.,  
19, 1862, pp. 497-502.
- BRODBECK, Adolf C 826  
Zoroaster: ein Beitrag zur verleichenden  
Geschichte der Religionen und  
philosophischen System des Morgen-  
und Abendlandes. Leipzig, 1893,  
pp. xiii, 346-8, 8°, 2nd edition 1898.
- \*BRUGMANN, Karl C 827  
Life and teaching of Zoroaster, the  
Great Persian. Including a comparison  
of the Persian and Hebrew religions.  
Chicago.
- BUNSEN, C. C. J. and HAUG, M. C 828  
The age of Zoroaster, the Bactrian, and  
the historical notices in the first  
chapters of the Vendidād. In Egypt's  
place in universal history . . . (Tr. by  
C. H. Cottrell). London, 1859,  
vol. III, Book IV, Part VI, pp. 453-  
506 + folding plate.
- \*BUNSEN, C. C. J. and HAUG, M. C 829  
On the Zend account in the Vendidad  
of Zoroaster respecting the primitive  
migrations of the Bactrians to the land  
of the Indus. (From Bunsen's Egypt  
. . . vol. 3.) London, 1858.
- \*CAMA, K. R. C 830  
"Jartost Namu" Biography of  
Zoroaster based on Avesta. Bombay,  
1870. 2nd. ed. T. D. Anklesaria, 1890.
- \*CAMAJEE, D. N. C 831  
Legends of the ancient Mazdayacnian  
Prophets and the story of Zoroaster.  
J.R.A.S. pp. 25- (North China  
Branch, N.S. 9, 1875)
- CASARTELLI, L. C. C 832  
A note on the probable date of  
Zarathustra. In Fest. Spiegel, pp. 130-  
132.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. C 833  
The temptation of Zoroaster. I.A., 32,  
1903, pp. 415-16.
- \*CASSEL, Paulus C 834  
Zoroaster, sein Name und Zeit. Eine  
iranische Glosse. Berliner Studien für  
Classische Philologie und Archeologie.  
4 Bd. 1 Hft. Berlin, 1886.
- CHARPENTIER, Jarl C 835  
The date of Zoroaster. B.S.O.S., 3,  
(1923-1925), pp. 747-755.

- CHATTOPADHYAYA, Kshetresa  
Chandra C 836  
Can we accept the traditional date of Zarathustra? *In* Proceedings of the XXVIth Int. Congress of Orientalists, 1964, pp. 190–195.
- CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. C 837  
The religious reform of Zarathustra. *Tr.* 25th Int. Con. Or., Vol. II, pp. 197–201.
- CHATTOPADHYAYA, K. C. C 838  
The traditional date of Zarathushtra: is West's correction necessary? *A.I.O. Conf.*, 10, pp. 64–67.
- \*CHRISTENSEN, Arthur C 839  
Naar levede Zoroaster? (Foredragsi Filologisk-historisk Samfund 13/12, 1894) Kort udsigt over det philologisk-historiske Samfunds Virksomhed. Oktbr. 1894 – Oktbr. 1899. København, 1900, pp. 11–13.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 840  
Quelques notices sur les plus anciennes périodes du Zoroastrisme. 1. Sur le lieu et le temps de la réforme Zoroastrienne. 2: Sur l'origine du panthéon gâthique. *Acta Orientalia*, iv (1926), pp. 81–115.
- CLARKE, James Freeman C 841  
Zoroaster and the Zend-Avesta. *In* Ten great religions; an essay in comparative theology. Boston and New York, 1888 (25th ed.), pp. 171–208.
- CLARKE, J. F. C 842  
Zoroaster and the Zend-Avesta. *Atlantic Monthly*, Vol. 24, 1869, pp. 150–168.
- CLEMEN, Carl C 843  
Die Wirkungsstätte Zarathuštras. *Z.I.I.*, 8 (1931), pp. 133–139.
- CLOSS, Alois C 844  
Neue Deutung Zarathuštras. *Anthropes* 58, 1963, pp. 561–564.
- CRAWFORD, Francis Marion C 845  
Zoroaster [a novel], 2 vol. London, New York, 1885, 1887, 1893.
- \*CRAWFORD, F. M. C 846  
Zoroastre; préface par E. Chesneau. Paris, 1889.
- DHABHAR, Ervad Bahmanji Nasarwanji C 847  
Jamasp Bitaxsh or Jamasp Hakim. *In* Fest. Pour-e Davoud, 1951, pp. 57–61. *In* Essays on Iranian subjects. [Dhabhar.] Bombay: Society for the Promotion of Researches in the Zoroastrian Religion, 1955, pp. 96–102.
- \*DINSHAW, Vaccaji C 848  
The date and country of Zarathustra; a contribution to the controversy. Hyderabad; Deccan, 1912.
- \*DIVECHA, E. J. C 849  
Modern thoughts and Zoroaster. Bombay, 1947.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques C 850  
Grandeur de Zoroastre. Synthèse, Bruxelles, 1949.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 851  
L'Originalité de Zoroastre. *In* L'Ame de l'Iran, [Contenau et al.], Paris, 1951, pp. 15–38.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 852  
Zoroaster und das Abendland (Auszüge). Schlerath; Zara, pp. 217–252.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 853  
Zoroastre; étude critique avec une traduction commentée des Gâthâ. Paris: Maisonneuve (1948), p. 301. (les Dieux et les Hommes, 2.)
- EASTWICK, Edward Backhouse C 854  
The life and ethics of Zoroaster. Rendered into English verse from E. B. Eastwick's "Zartusht Namah" etc, 1910, 8°.
- EESTELLER, A. C 855  
Zarathushtra and modern scholarship (à propos of a recent work). *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, 27 (i), 1951, pp. 79–85.
- \*FRANDENBURGH, J. N. C 856  
Zoroaster and his religion. *Methodist Quarterly* 41, N.Y., 1841, p. 61.
- \*FRANDENBURGH, J. N. C 857  
Zoroaster and Zoroastrianism. *J.A.O.S.*, 11.
- \*GERSHEVITCH, Ilya C 858  
Zoroaster's own contribution. *J.N.E.S.*, XXIII, No. 1. Jan. 1964, Chicago, pp. 12–38.
- GHOSH, N. N. C 859  
Zoroaster, his work and his times. *Indian Culture*, 4, 1937–8, pp. 127–129.
- GLADISCH, August C 860  
Heracleitos und Zoroaster, eine historische Untersuchung. Leipzig, 1859, 8°.
- GNOLI, G. C 861  
Un' iconographia sassanide di Zoroastro? *A.I.O. Napoli*, n.s. 16, 1966, pp. 275–278.
- GOTTHEIL, Richard J. H. C 862  
References to Zoroaster in Syriac and Arabic literature. *In* Classical studies in honour of Henry Drisler. N.Y. 1894, pp. 24–51.
- GRAY, L. H. C 863  
Additional classical passages mentioning Zoroaster's name. *Muséon*, n.s. 9, 1908, pp. 311–318.



- GUTHRIE, K. S. C 864  
The life of Zoroaster in the words of his own hymns, the Gathas, according to both documents, the priestly and the personal on parallel pages. Brooklyn: N.Y., [1914], 8°.
- HARTMANN, Sven C 865  
Der grosse Zarathustra. O.S., XIV–XV, 1956–6, pp. 99–117.
- HAUG, Martin C 866  
A lecture on an original speech of Zoroaster (Yasna 45); with remarks on his age. Bombay, 1865, pp. 27.
- HENNING, Walter B. C 867  
Zoroaster, politician or witch-doctor? Oxford, 1951, p. 51. (Ratanbai Katrak Lectures, 1949).
- HENNING, W. B. C 868  
Zoroaster. Schlerath: Zara, pp. 118–164.
- HERTEL, Johannes C 869  
Die Zeit Zoroasters. Leipzig, 1924, p. 64. (Indo-Iranische Quellen und Forschungen, Hft. I.)
- HERZFELD, E. C 870  
The traditional date of Zoroaster. Fest. Pavry, pp. 132–136.
- HERZFELD, E. C 871  
Vishtaspa. Modi M. V., pp. 182–205.
- HERZFELD, E. C 872  
Zarathustra. Teil 1. Der geschichtliche Vistaspa. 2. Die Heroogenie. 3. Der avestische Vistaspa. A.M.I., 1 (1929), pp. 77–185. 4. Zarathustra und seine Gemeinde. 5. Avestische Topographie Nachwort. A.M.I., 2 (1930), pp. 1–112.
- HERZFELD, E. C 873  
Zoroaster and his world. Princeton, N.J., 1947, 2 vols.
- HINZ, W. C 874  
Zarathustra. Stuttgart, 1961, p. 271.
- HODIVALA, Shapurji Kavasji C 875  
Zarathushtra and his contemporaries in the Rig Veda: with the date of Zarathushtra, and the Zarathushtrian calendar. Bombay, 1913, pp. x, 129, xlv.
- HÖLTY, Arnold C 876  
Zoroaster und sein Zeitalter. Luneburg, 1836, 8°.
- INOSTRANTSEV, C. C 877  
Zarathushtra, Vishtaspa, and some Arabic archaeological accounts. J.R.A.S., 1938, pp. 87–88.
- \*JACKSON, A. V. Williams C 878  
A new Zaratosht Nameh, or an account of the life of Zoroaster, the Prophet, being a translation of A.V.W.J.'s "Zoroaster, the Prophet of Iran", with explanatory notes of the translator Palanji Barjonji Desai . . . Bombay, 1900.
- \*JACKSON, A. V. W. C 879  
Notes on Zoroaster and the Avesta. J.A.O.S., 16, 1896 (Proceedings March 1894), pp. cxxvi–cxxix.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 880  
Notes on Zoroaster and the Zartusht-Namah. J.A.O.S., 15, 1893, p. clxxx.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 881  
On the date of Zoroaster. J.A.O.S., 17, 1896, pp. 1–22.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 882  
On the question of the date of Zoroaster. J.A.O.S., 16, 1896 (proceedings April 1895), pp. ccxxvi–viii.
- JACKSON, A. V. M. C 883  
Some additional data on Zoroaster, Orientalische Studien [Theodor Nöldeke], 2, pp. 1031–1038.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 884  
Where was Zoroaster's native place? J.A.O.S., 15, 1893, pp. 221–232.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 885  
Zoroaster, the Magian priest. Cosmopolitan, 28, Jan. 1900, pp. 349–357.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 886  
Zoroaster: the prophet of ancient Iran. [Appendix V: 'Classical passages mentioning Zoroaster's name', pp. 226–273 by A.V.W.J. and Louis H. Gray.] New York: 1899, p. xxiii, 314, + 3 plates, + folding map. Repr. 1901 and 1919. Repr. 1965 (8°, XXIV, + 314 pp. 3 plates and 1 map.)
- \*JACKSON, A. V. W. C 887  
Zoroaster; studies old and new. New York, 1927 (Repr.).
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 888  
Zoroaster's successors in the pontifical Office, according to Mas'ūdi. Fest. de Harlez, pp. 138–139.
- JUSTI, Ferdinand C 889  
Die älteste iranische Religion und ihr Stifter, Zarathushtra. Preussische Jahrbücher, 88, Apr.–Jun., 1897. Berlin, pp. 55–86; 231–261.
- JUSTI, F. C 890  
The life and legend of Zarathushtra. Fest. Sanjana, 1904, pp. 117–158.
- JUSTI, F. C 891  
Über Lehmann's Zarathustra. A.R.W., 6, 1903, pp. 249–259.
- KAMIL, Murad C 892  
Posthumous notes on 'Zoroaster and his world'. Herzfeld, In memoriam, 1952, pp. 139–143.
- KATRAK, Jamshid Cawasji C 893  
The age of the holy prophet Zarathushtra Spitama, I.O.P., Tehran, 1960, pp. 1–3.



- KERN, Johan Hendrik Caspar C 894  
Over het woord Zarathustra en den mystischen Persoon van dien Naam. Amsterdam: 1867. Overgedrukt uit de verslagen en mededeelingen der Kon. Akad. van wetenschappen, afdeeling letterkunde, deel XI.
- KHABARDAR, Ardeshir F. C 895  
Zarathustra, the first Prophet of the World. (101 Sonnets.) Bombay, 1950, pp. xiv, 129.
- KLIMA, Otakar C 896  
The date of Zoroaster. *Arc. O.*, 27, 1959, pp. 556-564.
- LEHMANN, Johannes Edvard C 897  
Zarathushtra: en bog om Persernes gamle tro. Københ., 1899-1902; Del I., pp. vi, 169. Del. II, pp. 268.
- LEHMANN-HAUPT, C. F. C 898  
Wann lebte Zarathustra? *Fest. Pavry*, pp. 251-280.
- LENTZ, Wolfgang C 899  
Mani und Zarathustra. *Z.D.M.G.*, 82, (N.F. 7), 1928, pp. 176-206, + 1 table.
- LESNY, Vincenc C 900  
The representation of Zarathushtra based on misunderstanding. (Notes). *Arc. O.*, i, 1929, pp. 251-252.
- \*LLESAI, Ervard P. B. C 901  
Zarathushtra's daughter Pouruchist. *Zartoshti*, 1907, i.
- LOMMEL, Herman C 902  
War Zarathushtra ein Bauer? *K.Z.*, 58, 1931, pp. 248-265, and *Schlerath, Zara.*, pp. 33-52.
- \*LOMMEL, H. C 903  
Worte Zarathushtras. *F.F.*, 11, 1935, pp. 336-337.
- \*LOMMEL, H. C 905  
Zarathustra. *Der Erdball*, Jahr, 1931, pp. 321-331.
- \*LOMMEL, H. C 906  
Zarathushtra. *In Die Religion in Geschichte und Gegenwart* 2. Auflage. Bd. 5 (1931), pp. 2072-2076.
- LOMMEL, H. C 906  
Zarathushtra. *Hesperia; Zeit. des Schweizerischen Instituts für Auslandsforschung*. Zurich: 1953. Bd. 4, Nr. 10, pp. 18-29.
- \*LOMMEL, H. C 907  
Zarathustra und seine Lehre. *Universitas*, Jahr. 12, Hft. 3, 1957.
- LOMMEL, Herman C 908  
Zarathustra's Gedankengebäude. *Zeitschrift für Deutsche Kulturphilosophie*, N.F. 4, 1937, pp. 62-83.
- LOMMEL, H. C 909  
Zarathustras Priesterlohn. *Schlerath: Zara*, pp. 199-207.
- LOMMEL, H. C 910  
Zarathustras Priesterlohn. *Studia Indologica. Fest. für Willibald Kirfel zur Vollendung seines 70. Lebensjahres*. Bonn, 1955.
- MADAN, Aerpas Meherjibhai C 911  
"The seeds of Zoroaster". *Actes du XIIth Con. Int. Or. Rome*, 1899.
- MARTINOVITCH, N. C 912  
Zoroaster and Abdul Baha. *O.S.P.*, London 1933, pp. 293-295.
- \*MEHIGAN, Chevalier de (d'après Barbier) C 913  
Zoroastre; Histoire traduite du Chaldéen. Berlin, 1751.
- MEHTA, Nowroz C. C 914  
Holy prophet Zarathushtra and his position in spiritual hierarchy. *Fest. Pour-e Davoud*, 1951, pp. 92-99.
- MEILLET, A. C 915  
Zoroastre. [Review of Dhalla]. *J.A.*, 1916 (i), pp. 125-30.
- MENANT, D. C 916  
Zoroastre, d'après la tradition Parsie. Paris, 1908. *Musée Guimet, Bibliothèque de Vulgarisation*, XXX.
- MENANT, P. J. C 917  
Zoroastre. *Essai sur la philosophie religieuse de la Perse*. 2 eds. Paris, 1844, 1857.
- \*MESSINA, G. C 918  
Zarathustra und seine Lehre. *Stimmen der Zeit*, 146, June 1950, pp. 191-205.
- \*MEURIN, Leo C 919  
Zoroaster and Christ, correspondence between a Catholic layman and L. Meurin, Bishop of Bombay.
- MILLS, C. D. E. C 920  
Zoroaster and his religion. *The Radical*, 9, Boston 1871, pp. 161-175, 267-277.
- MILLS, Lawrence H. C 921  
Zarathustra and Heraclitus. *J.R.A.S.*, 1902, pp. 897-909.
- MILLS, L. H. C 922  
Zarathushtra and the Greeks. A discussion of the relation existing between the Ameshaspentas and the Logos, being Part I of Zarathustra (Zoroaster) Philo and Israel. Leipzig, 1903-4.
- MILLS, L. H. C 923  
Zoroaster, Philo and Israel; being a treatise upon the antiquity of the Avesta. Part I, Zoroaster and the Greeks. Leipzig, 1903-4, pp. xiii, 208.
- MILLS, L. H. C 924  
Zarathushtra and the Logos. *A.J.P.*, XXII, 1901, pp. 432-437.
- MILLS, L. H. C 925  
Zarathushtra, the Achaemenids and Israel, being a treatise upon Antiquity.

- The Nation, 83, Aug 30th, 1906, pp. 189-90.
- MILLS, L. H. C 926  
Zoroaster and the Bible. Nineteenth Century, 35, 1894, pp. 44-57.
- MISTRI, R. H. C 927  
Zoroaster and Zoroastrianism. Bombay, 1906, pp. viii, 218.
- \*MOBERGER, P. O. C 928  
Dissertatio historica de Zoroastre et codice, qui vulgo ei tribuitur Zend-Avesta. London, 1807.
- MODI, Jivanji J. C 929  
"The Birth-Place of Zoroaster". J.C.O.I., 9, 1927, pp. 1-113.
- MODI, J. J. C 930  
The Birth-place of Zoroaster. Cama Or. Inst. Papers, VIII, 1928, pp. 129-241.
- MODI, J. J. C 931  
Zarathushtra and Zoroastrianism in Maçoudi's "Kitab-i Muruj al-Zahab va Ma'adan al-Jauhar". J.C.O.I., 25, 1933, pp. 148-155.
- MODI, J. J. C 932  
Zoroaster and Euclid. Masonic Papers, [J.J.M.], pp. 146-164.
- MODI, J. J. C 933  
Zoroaster and Zoroastrianism, as depicted in Revd. Dr. Charles Gore's Gifford lectures on "The Philosophy of the Good Life", with a few observations. J.C.O.I., 22, 1932, pp. 39-57.
- MOLÉ, Marijan C 934  
La legende de Zoroastre selon les textes pehlevi. (Travaux de l'Institut d'Etudes Iraniennes de l'Université de Paris 3) Paris, 1967, pp. 323, 8°.
- MONCRIEFF, W. Thomas C 935  
Zoroaster, or the spirit of the star, a grand melodramatic tale of enchantment in two acts [and in prose]. London, 1824, 2nd ed., 1824.
- MOULTON, James Hope C 936  
Lecture III: The Prophet and the Reform. In Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . London, 1913. (The Hibbert Lectures, 2nd ser., 1912.) pp. 80-124.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 937  
Lecture IX: Zarathushtra and Israel. In Early Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . London 1913 (The Hibbert Lectures 2nd. Ser., 1912) pp. 286-331.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 938  
Zoroaster and Israel. The Thinker, 1, pp. 401-8, 2, pp. 308-15, 490-501. London, 1892.
- MOULTON, J. H. C 939  
Zoroaster and Israel: Reply by Mr. Moulton, pp. 16-18 [308-15, 490-501]. The Thinker, 2, 1892.  
Ditto: Reply to Mr Moulton, pp. 114-118 (T. K. Cheyne.).
- NEUSNER, Jacob C 940  
Note on Barukh ben Neriah and Zoroaster. Numen, 12, 1965, pp. 66-69.
- \*NOCK, A. D. C 941  
The problem of Zoroaster. A.J.A., 53, 1940, pp. 272-285.
- NOMSZ, J. C 942  
Zoroaster, treurspel. v. H, R. Triomph der Eigenrindung, gebleken in het Treurspel Zoroaster van der Heer Nomez, etc. [1768] S. sh. fol. Amsterdam.
- \*NYBERG, H. S. C 943  
Zaratustrabiografien i Dēnkart. Religion och Bibel XIV 1955, pp. 3-19.
- \*OEHRN, Carolus C 944  
Dissertatio de Zoroastro Bactriano. Londini 1799. [P.O. Moberger. Dissertatio historica de Zoroastre . . . Londini, 1807, sq. 12.]
- OLDENBERG, Hermann C 945  
Zarathushtra. Deutsche Rundschau, Vol. 96, 1898, pp. 402-437.
- \*OLMSTEAD, H. T. C 946  
Zoroaster (Zarathushtra) Prophet (and) his teaching. Review of Religion 4, Nov. 1939, (N.Y.) pp. 3-16.
- \*PARTOW, Shirazpour C 947  
Zarathustra, étude historique et critique sur sa vie, sa doctrine et son culte. Thèse. Montpellier, 1929.
- PATEL, Manilal C 948  
Problems concerning the life of Zarathustra. A.I.O. Conf., 8, pp. 151-161.
- PATI, J. C 949  
The Kaikeyas - an Iranian tribe. J.C.O.I., 17, 1930, pp. 84-89.
- PATI, J. C 950  
Zarathustra or Yudhiṣṭhira - which is the copy? J.C.O.I., 27, 1934, pp. 82-119.
- PAVRY, Jal Dastur Cursetji C 951  
The life and teachings of Zoroaster. Religion, X, Sept. 1934, pp. 8-15.
- PETECH, L. C 952  
Vistāspa e Bactra in un testo cinese. R.S.O., XLI, 1966, pp. 171-172.
- POUR-E DAVOUD C 953  
The age of Zarathustra. (Government Research Fellowship Lectures.) J.C.O.I., 28 (1935), pp. 46-81.
- \*PYNE, J. C 954  
Zoroaster as legislator and philosopher. National Quarterly Review, pp. 1- .



- \*REUTERSKIÖLD, Edgar C 955  
Zarathustras religionshistoriska stallning. Uppsala, 1914.
- ROGERS, Alexander C 956  
The life and ethics of Zoroaster. Rendered into English verse from E. B. Eastwick's "Zaratusht-Namah". London, 1910, 8°. [See also C 987a]
- ROSENBERG, Frédéric C 957  
Le livre de Zoroastre (Zaratusht Nâma), de Zartusht-i Bahrâm ben Pajdû, publié et traduit par Frédéric Rosenberg. St. Petersburg: Académie Impériale des Sciences, 1904, pp. xxxiv, 82, 103. (Persian text.)
- ROYER, Clémence C 958  
Zoroastre, son époque et sa doctrine en rapport avec la migration aryenne. La Philosophie Positive [Vol. 12], No. 5, Mars-Avril 1874, pp. 195-222. La Philosophie Positive [Vol. 13], No. 1, Juillet-aôut 1874, pp. 38-69, Versailles 1874, in 8°.
- RUDOLPH, Kurt C 959  
Zarathustra-Priester and Prophet. Numen, 8, 1961, pp. 81-116.
- RUDOLPH, K. C 960  
Zarathustra-Priester und Prophet. Neue Aspekte der Zarathustra-bzw. Gâthâ-Forschung. Schlerath: Zara, pp. 270-313.
- RUSTOMJEE, Framroz C 961  
The life of holy Zarathushtra (the Prophet of the Parsees) with a complete exposition of the inner meaning of the miracles and incidents therein. 1st edition, Bombay 1944, pp. 99. 3rd edition, Bombay, 1961, pp. 104.
- SANJANA, Dastur Darab Peshotan C 962  
Gushtasp and Zoroaster. Coll. Works, 1932, pp. 386-423.
- SANJANA, Jehangir Barjorji C 963  
Was Zarathushtra, the Prophet of the Parsis, a Freemason? Modi M. V., pp. 106-117.
- SANJANA, J. E. C 964  
"Zoroaster and his World". Bombay, 1947, pp. 56, iii.
- \*SCHAEDEER, Hans Heinrich C 965  
Zarathustras Botschaft von der rechten Ordnung. Corona, 9. Jahr., 6. Heft, Zürich, 1939-1940, pp. 575-602.
- SCHAEDEER, Hans Heinrich C 966  
Zarathustras Botschaft von der rechten Ordnung. Schlerath: Zara, pp. 97-117.
- SCHLERATH, Bernfried C 967  
Zarathustra. Darmstadt, 1970. (= Wege der Forschung Band CLXIX.)
- \*SEN, P. R. C 968  
The date of Zoroaster. Calcutta Review, Oct. 1928, pp. 85-92.
- \*SHIRAZ-POUR, Partow C 969  
Zarathushtra. Etude historique et critique sur sa vie, sa doctrine et son culte. Montpellier, Imp. Pierre Rouge, 200 pp. in -8°, 1929.
- SÖDERBLOM, Nathan C 970  
Astvat Ereta. Festschrift Dastur Hoshung Jamasp, p. 225.
- SPIEGEL, Friedrich C 971  
La réforme de Zarathushtra. Muséon vi (1887), pp. 614-623.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 972  
Über das Leben Zarathustras. 1. Quellen. 2. Der Name Zarathustra. 3. Zeitalter des Z. 4. Vaterland des Z. 5. Abstammung und Jugendgeschichte Z's. 6. Vorbereitung und Öffentliches Auftreten Z's. 7. Z's Aufenthalt in Baktrien. 8) Schlussbemerkungen-Anhang: Die Magier und die Athravas. S.B.A.W. Band I, 1867, Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 1-92.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 973  
Vištâspa oder Hystaspes und das Reich von Baktra. S.H.Z., Neue Folge VIII, pp. 1-21. [= Band 44, 1880]
- SPRINGETT, Bernard H. C 974  
Zoroaster; the great teacher. London, 1923, pp. 73, 8°.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. C 975  
A new contribution to the materials concerning the life of Zoroaster. B.S.O.S., viii (1935-1937), pp. 947-954.
- TARAPOREWALA, Irach J. S. C 976  
K. R. Cama's "Life and times of Zarathustra". J.C.O.I., No. 31, Bombay 1937, pp. 84-97.
- \*TIELE, C. P. C 977  
Is Zarathustra een mysthisch persoon? Amsterdam 1867.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. C 978  
Zarathushtra's life and teaching by Prof. Christian Bartholomae, translated. J.C.O.I., 7, Bombay, 1926, pp. 83-98.
- WADIA, Ardeshir Ruttonji C 979  
The Life and teaching of Zoroaster. 2nd ed. Madras 1946.
- WESENDONK, Otto Gunther von C 980  
Zur Frage der Herkunft Zarathustras. Z.I.I., 9 (1933-1934), pp. 17-30.
- WHITLEY, C. F. C 981  
The date and teaching of Zarathustra. Numen 4, 1957, pp. 215-227.
- \*WHITNEY, C. F. C 982  
Life and teaching of Zoroaster, the Great Persian. Chicago 1905.
- \*WILHELM, Eugen C 983  
Zarathustra and his Age. Bombay 1887.



- YOHANNAN, Abraham C 984  
Another old Syriac reference to Zoroaster. *J.A.O.S.*, 43 (1923), pp. 239–242.
- YOHANNAN, A. C 985  
A note on the breach of treaty between Gushtasp and Arjasp. *In Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 490–493.
- YOHANNAN, A. C 986  
Some passages in Persian literature relating to Zoroaster. *In Festschrift Spiegel*, pp. 150–155.
- YOHANNAN, Abraham and JACKSON A. V. Williams C 987  
Some Persian references to Zoroaster and his religion. *J.A.O.S.*, 28 (1907), pp. 183–188.
- ZARTUSHT IBN BAHRAM C 987a  
*Le livre de Zoroastre – Zaratusht Nama*, publié et traduit par F. Rosenberg. Saint-Petersbourg, 1904.
- ANON C 988  
*Zoroastre Mazdéisme et M. Courdaveaux*. Amiens, 1885, in 16°.
- #### 4. Ritual and Cult
- ANON C 989  
*La purification selon l'Avesta et le Gômêz*. *Mus.* 1890, IX, pp. 105–112.
- \*BILLIMORIA, N. F. C 990  
*Zoroastrian Ceremonies*. Bombay, 1896.
- \*CAMA, Khurshedji Rustamji C 991  
*Lectures sur les objets relatifs à la religion zoroastrienne*. Bombay, 1869.
- \*CAMA, K. R. (Tr.) C 992  
*The Zoroastrian Mode of Disposing of the Dead*. Extracted and translated from the German works of Prof. Dr. Spiegel, Düncker, Rapp and Rhode. Bombay, 1879.
- \*CASANOWICZ, I. M. C 993  
*Parsee religious ceremonial objects in U.S. National Museum (with account of the religion)*. *Proc. U.S. Nat. Museum*, 61, Art. 11, 1922.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. C 994  
*Astōdāns and Avestic Funeral Prescriptions*. *The Babylonian and Oriental Record*, IV, No. 7, 1890.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. C 995  
*The Dog and Death*. *J. Man. Eg. Or. Soc.* XII, 1926, pp. 54–59 and 13.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. C 996  
*"Heart and Reins" in Ancient Iran*. *J. Man. Eg. Or. Soc.* 1, 1911, p. 99.
- \*DESAI, Naushirwan Barjoji C 997  
*The Mazdean Symbolism in the light of the Secret Doctrine*. Reprinted from "The Theosophist", Madras, 1907.
- DESAI, N. B. C 998  
*Symbolism of the various articles used in the higher liturgical services of the Zoroastrians and the enumerations of the Thirty-three Ratus mentioned in Yaçna 1, section 10*. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 100–105.
- \*DHABHAR, Bamanji Nussurwanji C 999  
*Use of wine in Zoroastrian Rituals*. *Essays on Iranian Subjects*, Bombay, 1955, pp. 181–198.
- DROWER, E. S. C 1000  
*Parsi ritual meals, I–II*. *In Water into wine: a study of ritual idiom in the Middle East*, by E. S. Drower. London: John Murray, 1956, pp. 199–228 and plates 15–16.
- DROWER, E. S. C 1001  
*The rôle of fire in Parsi ritual*. *J.R.A.I.*, Vol. 74, 1944, pts. 1, 2, pp. 75–89.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1002  
*L'initiation Mazdénne*. *Initiation: Contributions to the theme of the study-conference of the International Association for the History of Religions held at Strassburg, Sept. 17th–22nd, 1964*, Ed. C. J. Bleeker. Leiden, 1965.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1003  
*Symbolik des Parsismus*. Stuttgart: Anton Hiersemann, 1961, p. 111. (*Symbolik der Religionen*, VIII).
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1004  
*Symbols and values in Zoroastrianism: their survival and renewal*. New York: Harper and Row (1966), pp. xvii, 167 and 4pp. of plates. (*Religious Perspectives*, 15)
- \*DYER, W. T., SCHINDLER, C., LEYLAND, C., MÜLLER, F. Max., ROTH, R. C 1005  
*The soma plant*. The Academy, 1887.
- HUMBACH, Helmut C 1006  
*Rituelle Termini technici in den awestischen Gathas*. (daeña-, urvan-, yāh-, yaña-,) *M.S.S.W.*, VIII, 1956, pp. 74–83.
- HUMBACH, Helmut C 1007  
*Milchprodukte im zarathustrischen Ritual*. *Ig.F.* 63 (i), 1957, pp. 40–54.
- INOSTRANTSEV, K. A. C 1008  
*On the Ancient Iranian burial customs and buildings* (tr. L. Bogdanov). *J.C.O.I.*, 3, 1923, pp. 1–28.
- INOSTRANTSEV, K. C 1009  
*The Parsi funeral ceremony as illustrated in the Gujrati versions of the Book of Arta Viraf*. Translated from the Russian by L. Bogdanov. *J.C.O.I.*, 1, 1922, pp. 71–74.

- KAIKOBAD, Sardar Khan Bahadur  
Dastur Noshervan C 1010  
The Iranian Bareshnum Ceremony: its original object and its present transformation. *In* The millennium of Firdawsi, pp. 31–34.
- \*LEYLAND, Charles C 1011  
The soma plant. *The Academy*, 1884, 27, p. 15.
- MASANI, P. S. C 1012  
The rationale of Zoroastrian rituals. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 58–67.
- MAYRHOFER-PASSLER, E. C 1013  
Haustieropfer bei den Indoiranern und den anderen indogermanischen Völkern. *Arc. O.*, xxi (1953), pp. 182–205.
- \*MENANT, D. C 1014  
L'entretien du feu sacré dans le lutte mazdéen. *Comptes rendus de l'Ac. des Inscr. et B-L*. Paris 1902, pp. 101–111.
- MENANT, D. C 1015  
Les rites funéraires des Zoroastriens de l'Inde. Paris, 1910, Extrait de la bibliothèque de vulgarisation du Musée Guimet, XXXV, 1910.
- MILLS, Lawrence C 1016  
The first preparers of the Haoma (Indian Soma). *J.R.A.S.*, 1900, pp. 511–528.
- MODI, J. J. C 1017  
Birth Customs and Ceremonies of the Parsees. *Anthrop. Papers II*, pp. 57–67.
- MODI, J. J. C 1018  
A few Parsee Nirangs (incantations or religious formulae). *Anthrop. Papers Vol. III*, Bombay 1924, pp. 57–71.
- MODI, J. J. C 1019  
A few Parsee Nirangs (Incantations or religious formulae). *Jour. Anthrop. Soc. Bombay*, XI, 1917–21, pp. 843–863.
- MODI, J. J. C 1020  
The Funeral Ceremonies of the Parsees, their origin and explanation. 2nd ed. Bombay 1905, pp. 1–37, pull-out diagram.
- MODI, J. J. C 1021  
The Geh-sarna Recital, as enjoined and recited about 150 years ago. *In* Memorial Papers, Bombay, 1922, pp. 97–102. *and* J.J.M.J., Bombay 1914, pp. 415–420.
- MODI, J. J. Gurz C 1022  
The Gurz (mace) as a symbol among the Zoroastrians. *In* *Anthrop. Papers I*, Bombay, 1911. *and* *Jour. Anthrop. Soc. of Bombay*, VIII, Bombay, 1909, pp. 478–496.
- MODI, J. J. C 1023  
The initiation ceremonies and customs of the Parsees. *J. Anthrop. Soc. Bombay*, XI, No. 5, pp. 454–485.
- MODI, J. J. C 1024  
The marriage ceremony of the Parsees. 2nd ed. Bombay: Printed at the Fort Printing Press, 1921, pp. 13.
- MODI, J. J. C 1025  
Marriage customs among the Parsees: their comparison with similar customs of other nations. Bombay: Education Society, 1900, p. 47.
- MODI, J. J. C 1026  
Nirang-i-Jashan i-Burzigarân, i.e. a religious formula used as a charm on the day of the festival of the cultivators . . . *Jour. Anthrop. Soc. Bombay*, V, 1900, pp. 398–405.
- MODI, J. J. C 1027  
Nirang-i-Jashan-i Burzigarân. A religious formula used as a charm on the day of the cultivators (the fifth day of the current Parsee month Spendârmad . . .). *Anthrop. Papers, I*, Bombay, 1911, pp. 122–30.
- MODI, J. J. C 1028  
The Naojote ceremony of the Parsees. 2nd ed., Bombay: Fort Printing Press, 1914, p. 22.
- MODI, J. J. C 1028  
Some Prayer-gestures of the Babylonians and Assyrians: Their Parallels among the ancient Iranians & modern Parsees. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XXV, 1922, pp. 504–528.
- MODI, J. J. C 1030  
A Tibetan Form of Salutation suggesting an explanation of a Parsee Ritual. *In* Memorial Papers, Bombay, 1922, pp. 90–96 *and* J.J.M.J., Bombay, 1914, pp. 408–414.
- \*MODI, J. J. C 1031  
Two amulets of ancient Persia, two papers read before the Anthropological Society of Bombay in July–October, 1900. Bombay, 1901.
- MODI, J. J. C 1032  
Two Iranian incantations for burying hair and nails. *Anthrop. Papers, I*, Bombay, 1911, pp. 340–354.
- MODI, J. J. C 1033  
Two miniatures, on the funeral ceremonies of the Parsis, in two MSS of the Gujarati Virâf-Nâmeh. *J.C.O.I.*, 2, 1923, pp. 101–121.
- MODI, J. J. C 1035  
The use of rosaries among Zoroastrians. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 373–385. *and* Memorial Papers. Bombay, 1922, pp. 55–67.
- MODI, J. J. C 1036  
The use of sang-rizeh (Pebbles) in a Parsee ritual. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp.



- 398-407. *and Memorial Papers*,  
Bombay, 1922, pp. 80-89.
- \*MOLE, Marijan C 1036  
Temps et sacrifice dans la religion  
zoroastrienne. *Bull. Soc. Ernest-  
Renan*. N.S. X, 1961, pp. 124-126.
- \*MULLER, F. Max C 1037  
The Soma Plant. *The Academy* 26,  
pp. 275-, 343-, 397-.
- PAVRI, C. E. C 1038  
Ancient ceremonies: additions and  
improvements made in them. *In Fest-  
schrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*,  
pp. 165-192.
- PAVRY, Cursetji Erachji C 1039  
Zarathushtra and the Ahunavairya  
Prayer. *Modi M. V.*, pp. 603-609.
- RAPOPORT, Y. A. C 1040  
Some aspects of the evolution of  
Zoroastrian funeral rites (according to  
archaeological finds). *XXV Int. Congr.  
Or. Moscow 1960*, Vol. III, Section X,  
pp. 127-134.
- ROTH, R. C 1041  
Der Adler mit dem Soma. *Z.D.M.G.*,  
36 (1882), pp. 353-360.
- \*ROTH, R. C 1042  
The Soma Plant. *Academy* 26, p. 326.
- ROTH, R. C 1043  
Ueber den Soma. *Z.D.M.G.*, 35 (1881),  
pp. 680-692.
- ROTH, R. C 1044  
Wo wächst der Soma? *Z.D.M.G.*, 38  
(1884), pp. 134-139.
- RUSTOMJEE, Framroz C 1045  
Zoroastrian ceremonies for the dis-  
posal of the dead. *Towers of Silence  
of the Parsis*. 2nd ed. 1964, Colombo,  
pp. (15).
- \*SCHINDLER, A. Houtum C 1046  
The Soma Plant. *The Academy*, 27,  
1884, p. 83.
- SHERIYĀR, Khudayar Dastur C 1047  
The funeral ceremonies of the Zoro-  
astrians in Persia. *M.J.V.*, 1915,  
pp. 306-318.
- SHERIYĀR, Khudayar Dastur C 1048  
Some Zoroastrian rites and ceremon-  
ies, viewed from the point of view of  
faith-cure. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 296-301.
- STEIN, Aurel C 1049  
On the Ephedra, the Hūm plant, and  
the Soma. (*In A volume of Indian  
studies presented . . . to Edward James  
Rapson*). *B.S.O.S.*, vi (1930-1932),  
pp. 501-514.
- TAVADIA, Jehangir C. C 1050  
Ein alter Feurritus bei den Zoroastriern.  
*in Iran*. *A.R.W.*, 36, 1939, pp. 256-  
276.
- \*THISELTON-DYER, C 1051  
The Soma Plant. *The Academy* 1884,  
26, pp. 380-416; 27, pp. 120-.
- WILLIAMS, Monier C 1052  
Pārsī funeral and initiatory rites, and  
the Pārsī religion. *I.A.*, 6, 1877,  
pp. 311-315.
- WILSON, Winifred Warren C 1053  
The Soma offering in a fragment of  
Alkman. *A.J.P.*, XXX, 1909, pp. 188-  
195.

## 5. Eschatology

- \*ANKLESARIA, T. D. C 1054  
Fravashi with Bājdharma, Afaringans  
and Afarins in Zend characters.  
Bombay 1883.
- BODE, Framroze, A. C 1055  
The Zarathustrian Concept of the  
Future State and Immortality of the  
Soul. *J.C.O.I.*, 40, Bombay 1960,  
pp. 97-119.
- BULSARA, S. J. C 1056  
The Soul's Brilliant and Happy Future  
and the Subjugation of Evil (being the  
fifth lecture of the "Teaching of the  
Later Avesta"). *J.C.O.I.*, 32, Bombay,  
1938, pp. 82-107, lecture V.
- CASARTELLI, L. C. C 1057  
Outre-Tombe: a Zoroastrian idyll. *In  
Festschrift K. R. Cama*, 1900, pp. 74-  
78.
- CUMONT, Fr. C 1058  
La fin du monde selon les images  
occidentaux. *R.H.R.*, 103, 1931,  
pp. 29-96.
- DAVIDS, C. A. F. Rhys C 1059  
Urvan and the Devadūta Sutta. *In  
Festschrift Pavry*, pp. 109-114.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1059  
Commencement et fin du monde chez  
les Mazdéens. *Actes du Congr. Int.  
Hist. Rel.* X, Marburg 1961, pp. 138-.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1060  
Ritual et eschatologie dans le  
mazdéisme: structure et évolution.  
[M. Molé, Réponse à M. Duchesne-  
Guillemin, pp. 51-63.] *Numen*. 8,  
1961, pp. 46-50.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1061  
Ritual and Eschatologie im Mazdais-  
mus: Struktur und Evolution.  
Schlerath: Zara, pp. 314-319.
- GORVALA, Ratanji Fardunji C 1062  
The immortal soul: its pre-existence,  
persistence after death and transmigra-  
tion. *In Festschrift Spiegel*, pp. 99-  
124.



- GRAY, L. H. C 1063  
Zoroastrian elements in Muhammedan Eschatology. *Mus.*, III, n.s., 1902, pp. 153-184.
- \*JACKSON, A. V. Williams C 1064  
The ancient Persian Doctrine of a future life. *In Religion and the Future Life*. Ed. E. Hershey Sneath, New York 1922, pp. 121-140.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1065  
The ancient Persian doctrine of a future life. *Biblical World*, VIII, n.s., 1896, pp. 149-163.
- \*JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1066  
The doctrine of the resurrection among the ancient Persians. *J.A.O.S.*, 16, 1896 (Proceedings April 1893), pp. xxxviii-xxxix.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1067  
The "Fifty-seven years" in the Zoroastrian Doctrine of the Resurrection. *J.R.A.S.*, 1928, pp. 1-6.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1068  
A new reference in the Avesta "the Life-Book" hereafter. *J.A.O.S.*, 14, 1890 (Proc. 1888), pp. xx-xxi.
- \*JUSTI, Ferdinand C 1069  
Himmel und Hölle der Parsen. *Münchener allgemeine Zeitung*, Beilage 1888, pp. 4625-26.
- KARKARIA, R. B. C 1070  
The Teleology of the Pahlavi Shikand Gumanik Vijar and Cicero's *De Natura Deorum*. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XIX, 1895-1897, pp. 218-223.
- KHANDALAVALA, K. D. N. D. C 1071  
Frashokard and re-birth. *In Festschrift K. R. Cama*, 1900, pp. 200-215.
- KÖNIG, Franz Christian C 1072  
Der Glaube an die Auferstehung der Toten in den Gathas. *Fest. Viktor Christian*, Wien, 1956, pp. 69-73.
- \*KÖNIG, F. C 1073  
Zarathustras Jenseitsvorstellungen und das Alte Testament. *Wien-Freiburg-Basel*, 1964 (XII & 292 pp.)
- MAYER, Rudolf C 1074  
Der Auferstehungsglaube in der iranischen Religion. *Kairos* 7, iii, 1965, pp. 194-207.
- MILLS, Lawrence H. C 1075  
Avesta eschatology compared with the books of David and Revelation. *Monist* XVII, Chicago, 1907, pp. 321-346; 583-609.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1076  
Avesta eschatology compared with the books of Daniel and Revelations, being supplementary to Zarathushtra, Philo, the Achaemenids and Israel. Chicago: Open Court Publishing Co., 1908, pp. vii, 85.
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 1077  
Exiled Jewish Eschatology and how far it was Zoroastrian. [?]
- MILLS, L. H. C 1078  
Zarathushtrian Analogies. *Monist* XVII, 1907, pp. 23-32.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1079  
Zarathushtrian analogies in Daniel. Chicago: n.d. 1908.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji C 1080  
The Belief about the future of the Soul among the Ancient Egyptians and Zoroastrians. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XIX, 1895-1897, pp. 365-374.
- MODI, J. J. C 1081  
The belief about the future of the soul among the ancient Egyptians and Iranians. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XX, pp. 156-190. Also in "Asiatic Papers", 1, 1905, pp. 137-146.
- MODI, J. J. C 1082  
The preservation, among the Ancient Egyptians and Iranians of parts of the body for resurrection. *J. Man. Eg. Or. Soc.* 3, 1913-14, pp. 73-76.
- MODI, J. J. C 1083  
The Preservation among the ancient Egyptians and Iranians of Parts of the body for the purpose of Resurrection. *Dante Papers*, Bombay, 1914, VIII, pp. 160-164.
- MODI, J. J. C 1084  
Sex in birth and sex after death. *Anthropological Papers* II, Bombay 1918, pp. 201-17.
- MOLÉ, Marijan C 1085  
Daēnā, le pont Činvat et l'initiation dans le Mazdéisme. *R.H.R.*, 157, 1960, pp. 155-185.
- MOLÉ, M. C 1086  
Le jugement des morts dans l'Iran préislamique. *In Le Jugement des morts. Sources Orientales*, 4, pp. 143-175.
- MOLÉ, M. C 1087  
Réponse à M. Duchesne-Guillemin. *Numen* VIII, 1961, pp. 51-63 [see C 1060].
- MOLÉ, M. C 1088  
Ritual et eschatologie dans le mazdéisme. *Numen*, 7, 1960, pp. 148-160.
- MOULTON, James Hope C 1089  
Lecture V: the last things [eschatology in Zoroastrianism]. *In Early Zoroastrianism: Lectures . . . London: Williams and Norgate*, 1913. (The Hibbert Lectures, second series, 1912.) pp. 154-181.

- \*MOULTON, J. H. C 1090  
The Zoroastrian Conception of a future life. *Trans. Victoria Inst.* Vol. 47, 1915, pp. 233-252.
- \*NAJMABADI, S. C 1091  
Die Jenseitsvorstellungen bei Zarathustra. Dissertation, Tübingen, 1956 (Vervielfältigt).
- PAVRY, J. C. C 1092  
The Zoroastrian doctrine of a future life from death to the individual judgement. New York: Columbia U.P., 1926, pp. xxviii, 119.
- ROTH, Rudolf C 1094  
Die Seelen des Mittelreichs im Parsismus. *Z.D.M.G.*, 37 (1883), pp. 223-229.
- \*SCHWEIZER, E. C 1095  
Gegenwart des Geistes und eschatologische Hoffnung bei Zarathustra, spatjüdischen Gruppen, Gnostikern und den Zeugen des Neuen Testaments. *H. Dodd Memorial Volume*, Cambridge 1956, pp. 482-508.
- SÖDERBLOM, Nathan C 1096  
Les Fravashis. Etudes sur les traces qui subsistent dans le mazdéisme d'une ancienne conception sur la survivance des morts. *R.H.R.*, 39, 1899, pp. 229-260; 373-418.
- \*SÖDERBLOM, Nathan C 1097  
Les Fravashis, étude sur les traces, dans le mazdéisme, d'une ancienne conception sur la survivance des morts. Paris, E. Leroux, 1899, in -8°.
- SÖDERBLOM, N. C 1098  
Le vie future d'après le mazdéisme, à la lumière des croyances parallèles dans les autres religions, étude d'eschatologie comparée. Paris, 1901. (Musée Guimet, Annales Bibliothèque d'Etudes, v, IX.)
- \*TARAPORE, Jamshed C. C 1099  
The Doctrine of Fravasi. *J.C.O.I.*, 40, 1960, pp. 62-96.
- \*TARAPORE, J. C. C 1100  
The Zarathustrian concept of the future state and immortality of the soul. *J.C.O.I.*, 40, 1960, pp. 97-119.
- WEST, E. W. C 1101  
Notes on Zarathustra's Doctrine regarding the Soul. *J.R.A.S.*, 1899, pp. 605-611.
- WIDENGREN, Geo C 1102  
The fate of the Soul after Death. From a mēmrā attributed to Afrem. *Or. Suec.* IX, 1960, pp. 102-106.
6. Divine and Mythical Beings
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. C 1103  
Erekhsa the Archer and his Arrow. *A.I.O. Conf.* 1, pp. 79-83.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. C 1104  
The term "Deva": the evolution in meaning it has undergone. *A.I.O. Conf.* 9, pp. 244-248.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. C 1105  
Yima Khshaeta. *J.C.O.I.*, 38, 1956, pp. 41-59.
- ANTIA, Eduljee Kersaspjee C 1106  
The Legend of Keresaspa. *Fest. Spiegel*, pp. 93-98.
- \*BAHDURJI, B. M. C 1107  
Amaretat. Bombay, 1898.
- BENVENISTE, Emile C 1108  
Le dieu Ohrmazd et le démon Albasti. *J.A.*, ccxlviii (1960), pp. 65-74.
- BENVENISTE, E. C 1109  
Mithra aux vastes pâturages. *J.A.*, ccxlviii (1960), pp. 421-429.
- BERTHOLET, Alfred C 1110  
Der Schutzengel Persiens. *In Festschrift Pavry*, pp. 34-40.
- BOYCE, Mary C 1111  
Haoma, priest of the sacrifice. *Henning M. V.*, pp. 62-80.
- BOYCE, M. C 1112  
On Mithra's part in Zoroastrianism. *B.S.O.A.S.*, XXXII, pt. 1, 1969, pp. 10-34.
- \*BRADKE, P. von C 1113  
Ahura Mazda und die Asuras; ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der altindogermanischen Religionsgeschichte. Habilitationsschrift der philos. Fakultät der Ludwigs-Universität zu Giessen zur Erlangung der venia legendi. Giessen, 1884.
- BRADKE, P. von C 1114  
Dyâus, Asura, Ahura Mazdâ, und die Asuras: Studien und Versuche auf dem Gebiete alt-indogermanischer Religionsgeschichte. Halle: 1885, pp. xx, 128.
- CARNOY, Albert C 1115  
Aramati-Āramatay. *Muséon*, n.s. xiii (1912), pp. 127-146.
- CARNOY, A. C 1116  
The character of Vohu Manah and its evolution in Zoroastrianism. *In A volume of oriental studies . . . Edward G. Browne*, pp. 94-105.
- \*CARNOY, A. C 1117  
L'idée du "Royaume de Dieu" dans l'Iran. *Muséon*, xxxiv (1921), pp. 81-106.
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur C 1118  
Essai sur la démonologie iranienne.



- København: Ejnar Munksgaard, 1941, p. 97. (Det Kgl. Danske Videnskabernes Selskab. Hist.-fil. Meddelelser, xxvii, 1.)
- COYAJEE, J. C. C 1119  
A Mithraic Psalm (Psalm XIX). Jackson M. V., pp. 13-24.
- CULICAN, W. C 1120  
Kanishka and Mithras. *Milla wa-Milla*, No. 2, Nov. 1962, pp. 30-37, Plates I-IV.
- \*CUMONT, F. C 1121  
Catalogue sommaire des monuments figurés relatifs au culte de Mithra. *Revue archéologique* (1892), pp. 306-.
- DARMESTER, James C 1122  
Haurvatât et Ameretât: essai sur la mythologie de l'Avesta. Paris: A. Franck, pp. 92. (Bibliothèque de l'école des Hautes Etudes, sciences philologiques et historiques. fasc. 23.)
- \*DARMESTER, J. C 1123  
Haurvatât and Ameretât. An essay illustrating the origin, growth and development of the conceptions involved in the names of the two Ameshaspands, Khordad and Amardad. Translated from the French of Prof. J. Darmesteter, with notes by Hirji P. Wadia. Bombay, 1888.
- DARMESTER, J. C 1124  
Ormazd et Ahriman: leurs origines et leur histoire. Paris: F. Vieweg, 1876, p. 360 (in some copies imprint reads 1877). (Bibliothèque de l'École des hautes études, xxix.)
- DESAI, J. M. C 1125  
Who was Vafranaz? A.I.O. Conf. XII, iii, pp. 703-705.
- \*DESAI, Pahlani Burjorji C 1126  
Sarosh. Description of Sarosh as per Avesta. Bombay, 1883.
- DHALLA, Maneckji Nussewanji C 1127  
Ahura Mazdas Fravashi. F. Sanjana (I.I.S.), 1925, pp. 115-116.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques C 1128  
Ahriman dans les mystères de Mithra. VIII Int. Congr. Hist. Rel. Rome 1955, pp. 215-216.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1129  
Ahriman et le dieu suprême dans les mystères de Mithra. *Numen* 2, 1955, pp. 190-195.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1130  
Ahura Mithra. *Mélanges F. Cumont*, 2, 1936, pp. 683-685.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1131  
Aïôn et le Léontocéphale, Mithra et Ahriman. *La Nouvelle Clio*, 10-12, 1958-62, pp. 91-98.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1132  
Die drei Weisen aus dem Morgenlande und die Anbetung der Zeit. *Antaios* VII, 3 Sept. 1965, pp. 234-252. [See also C 1133.]
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1133  
Addenda et corrigenda. *Fest. Ghirshman*, 2, pp. 1-3 (pl. I-II). [i.e. to C 1132]
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1134  
L'expansion de "baga". *Fest. Eilers*, 1967, pp. 157-158.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1135  
Ormazd et Ahriman: l'aventure dualiste dans l'antiquité. Paris: Presses Universitaires de France, 1953, pp. 153. (Mythes et Religions 31).
- DUMEZIL, Georges C 1136  
Les fleurs Haurvat-Maurot et les anges Haurvatât-Amérêtât. *R.E.A.*, VI, 1926, pp. 43-69.
- DUMEZIL, G. C 1137  
Naissance d'archanges: essai sur la formation de la théologie zoroastrienne. (Jupiter Mars Quirinus III). 6e ed. (Paris) Gallimard, (1945), pp. 190.
- DUSSAUD, René C 1138  
Le dieu mithraïque léontocéphale. *Syria*, 27, 1950, pp. 253-260.
- EASTON, M. W. C 1139  
The divinities of the Gāthās. *J.A.O.S.*, 15 (1893), pp. 189-206.
- FLECKER, James Elroy C 1140  
A Mithras liturgy. *In Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 285-288.
- GEIGER, Bernhard C 1141  
Die Amāša Spantas: ihr Wesen und ihre ursprüngliche Bedeutung. Wien: In Kommission bei Alfred Hölder, 1916, p. 248. *Sitzungsberichte der Kais. Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien, Phil.-hist. Kl.*, V, pp. 176, Abhandlung 7, 1914-1915.
- GEIGER, Wilhelm C 1142  
Tishtriya et ses compagnons. *Muséon* I, 1862, pp. 204-211.
- GELDNER, Karl C 1143  
ašâ, vohû manānhâ. *K.Z.*, XXXI, N.F. 11, 1892, pp. 319-323.
- GERSHEVITCH, I. C 1144  
The Avestan hymn to Mithra; with an introduction, translation and commentary. (University of Cambridge Oriental Publications 4.) C.U.P., 1959, pp. xv, 357, 8°.
- GRAY, Louis H. C 1145  
The double nature of the Iranian archangels. *Archiv für Religionswissenschaft*, vii (1904), pp. 345-372.
- GRAY, L. H. C 1146  
Pahlavi, Pāzand and Persian References



- to the double nature of the Amshaspands. *Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.)*, 1925, pp. 21-29.
- HAAS, George C. O. C 1147  
The Zoroastrian Demon Āz in the Manichaean Fragments from Turfan. *Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.)*, 1925, pp. 193-195.
- HA'NISH, Otoman-Zar-Adusst C 1148  
Ainyahita in Pearls; from the original. Chicago 1913.
- HAUSCHILD, Richard C 1149  
Der mantel der Anāhitā (Yt. 5. 129)-  
abermaliger Versuch einer Interpretation. *M.I.O.D.A.W.*, XI, i, 1965, pp. 27-54.
- \*HENRY, Victor C 1150  
Soma et Haoma, le breuvage d'immortalité dans la mythologie de l'Inde et de la Perse. Paris 1907, Musée Guimet. *Annales de Bibliothèque de Vulgarisation*, No. 20.
- HERTEL, Johannes C 1151  
Der Planet Venus im Awesta. *Berichte über die Verhandlungen der Sächsischen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Leipzig, Phil.-hist. Kl.*, 87, Heft 1 (1935), pp. 107.
- HERTEL, J. C 1152  
Die Sonne und Mithra im Awesta; auf Grund der awestischen Feuerlehre dargestellt. Leipzig: H. Haessel, 1927, pp. xxviii, 318. (Sächsische Forschungsinstitute in Leipzig. Forschungsinstitut für Indogermanistik Indische Abteilung, Nr. 6. Indo-Iranische Quellen und Forschungen. Heft IX.)
- HERTEL, J. C 1153  
Yašt 14, 16, 17; Text, Übersetzung und Erläuterung; Mithra und Frōxša. Leipzig: H. Haessel, pp. xxvi, 258, 1931. (Sächsische Forschungsinstitute in Leipzig. Forschungsinstitut für Indogermanistik, Indische Abteilung, Nr. 7. Indo-Iranische Quellen und Forschungen. Heft VII.)
- HERZFELD, Ernst C 1154  
Spendarmat-Demeter. *A.M.I.*, iii (1931), pp. 12-25.
- HERZFELD, E. C 1155  
Tištriya and Satavesa. *Festschrift Khareghat*, pp. 88-115.
- HESS, J. -J. C 1156  
Tištriya. *In Festschrift Pavry*, pp. 137-139.
- HODIWALA, S. K. C 1157  
Jamshed in the Avesta and the Vedas. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 50-57.
- HÖFFMANN, Karl C 1158  
Mārtānda and Gayōmart. *M.S.S.W.*, XI, 1957, pp. 85-103.
- HUMBACH, Helmut C 1159  
Ahura Mazda und die Daevās. *W.Z.K.S.O.A.*, I, 1957, pp. 81-94.
- HUMBACH, H. C 1160  
Der iranische Mithra als Daiva. *Fest. Lommel*, pp. 75-79, and *Paideuma*, 7, 1960, pp. 253-57.
- HÜSING, Georg C 1161  
Der Mazdahismus; mit einem Anhang: das Götterbild der Anāhitā. Wien: Gesellschaft Deutsche Bildung, 1935, p. 82. (Bausteine zur Geschichte, Völkerkunde und Mythenkunde. 5).
- IVER, V. Venkatachellam C 1162  
Sraosha of the Zoroastrian System; his identity. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, 1922, XXV, pp. 6-25.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams C 1163  
Avestan zevishtyēng Aurvatō Ys. 50-57. *In Festschrift Sanjana*, 1904, pp. 178-181.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1164  
A brief note on the Amshaspands, or a contribution to Zoroastrian Angelology. *A.R.W.*, I, 1898, pp. 363-366.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1165  
A comparison of the Avestic doctrines of the Fravashees with the Platonic Doctrines of the ideas and other later doctrines. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, 1906, pp. 122-134.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1166  
Khshathra Vairya, one of the Zoroastrian archangels. *In Festschrift Sanjana*, 1904, pp. 159-166.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1167  
Ormazd or the Ancient Persian Idea of God. *The Monist*, 9, Chicago, Jan. 1899, pp. 161-178.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1168  
On the "Circle of Sovereignty" in the Avesta. *J.A.O.S.*, 14, 1890 (Proc. 1888), pp. cxxiii-cxxiv.
- KANGA, S. N. C 1169  
A new interpretation of the Spenta-Mainyu of the Gathas, Ahura Mazda's own holy spirit, the progenitor of Fravashis in the Avesta, and of the Christos or the Christ-concept and of logos in Christianity. Bombay: Fort Printing Press, 1933, p. 81. (The Gatha Society Publications. IX).
- KANGA, Sorabji Nowroji C 1170  
The Spenta Mainyu in the Gathas - the Source of Fravashis in the Avesta and of the Logos in Christianity. *Modi M. V.*, pp. 214-239.
- KAZEMZADEH IRANSHAHR, H. C 1171  
"motol-e aflātūn va faravahrām-e zartosti", yādnāme-ye Poordāvood,

- Tehran, 1335/1956, 115-119.
- KENT, Roland G. C 1172  
The name Ahuramazda. *In Festschrift Pavry*, pp. 200-208.
- KHANDALAVALA, Nowrojee-Dorabjee C 1173  
The holy Sraosha. *In Festschrift K. R. Cama*, 1900, pp. 47-53.
- KHANDALAVALA, N. D. C 1174  
The names of Ahura Mazda. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 77-83.
- \*KHANDALAVALA, N. D. C 1175  
Sraosha in the Gathas and in the later Avesta. Bombay 1929.
- KHANDALAVALA, N. D. C 1176  
The Two Spirits - Spenta and Angra - in the Avesta. *F. Sanjana (I.I.S.)*, 1925, pp. 213-219.
- KLIMA, Otaker C 1177  
Deo Arimanio. *Arc. O.*, 32 (1964), pp. 601-604.
- KLUGE, Theodor C 1178  
Der Mithrakult, seine Anfänge, Entwicklungsgeschichte und seine Denkmäler. Mit 7 Abb. *Der Alte Orient. Jahrgang 12*, 1910, No. 3, pp. 31.
- KRAMERS, J. H. C 1179  
Mithra. *Analecta Orientalia I*, pp. 292-305.
- KUIPER, F. B. J. C 1180  
Remarks on "The Avestan Hymn to Mithra". *I.I.J.*, 5, 1962, pp. 36-60.
- LAJARD, Felix C 1181  
Introduction à l'étude du culte public et des mystères de Mithra en Orient et en Occident. Paris, 1847, 2 vol. (dont 1 de planches).
- LAJARD, F. C 1182  
Recherches sur le culte public et les mystères de Mithra en Orient et en Occident. Paris: Imprimerie Impériale, 1867, pp. viii, 692.
- \*LENTZ, Wolfgang C 1183  
Das awestische Chvarenah als magische Kraft des Geistes. Forthcoming (1969).
- LENTZ, W. C 1184  
Mithras Verfügung über die Herrschaft (Yasht 10, 109 and 111). *Festschrift Morgensterne 1964*, pp. 108-123.
- LENTZ, W. C 1185  
The "social functions" of the Old Iranian Mithra. *Henning M. V.*, pp. 245-255.
- LENTZ, W. C 1186  
Was ist nun eigentlich das Chvarenah im Avesta? *Z.D.M.G.*, CXI, 1961, p. 410 (N.F. 36).
- LENTZ, W. C 1187  
Yima and Khvarenah in the Avestan Gathas. *In A locust's leg; studies in honour of S. H. Taqizadeh*. London: Percy Lund, Humphries, 1962, pp. 131-134.
- LEROY, Maurice C 1188  
Arta l'exaltée, à propos de l'inscription des daivas. *S.M.S.R.*, XXXVIII, 1967 (Studi in onore di Alberto Pincherle), pp. 293-301.
- LOMMEL, Herman C 1189  
Anāhitā-Sarasvatī. *In Asiatica: Festschrift Friedrich Weller zum 65 Geburtstag*, Leipzig, 1954, pp. 405-413.
- LOMMEL, H. C 1190  
Die Elemente im Verhältnis zu den Amēša Spentas. *In Festschrift für Ad. E. Jensen. Teil I*, München, 1964, pp. 365-377.
- LOMMEL, H. C 1191  
Die Elemente im Verhältnis zu den Amēša Spentas. *Schlerath: Zara*, pp. 377-396.
- LOMMEL, H. C 1192  
Mithra und das Stieropfer. *Paideuma*, Band 3, Heft 6/7, (1949), pp. 207-218.
- LOMMEL, H. C 1193  
Naotara und Spitāma. *Ig.F.*, liii (1935), pp. 165-186.
- LOMMEL, H. C 1194  
Rezension von: B. Geiger, *Die Amēša Spentas; ihr Wesen und ihre ursprüngliche Bedeutung* (1926). *Schlerath: Zara*, pp. 20-32.
- LOMMEL, H. C 1195  
Symbolik der Elemente in der zoroastrischen Religion. *Symbole*, Band II, Basel/Stuttgart, 1959, pp. 108-120.
- LOMMEL, H. C 1196  
Symbolik der Elemente in der zoroastrischen Religion. *Schlerath: Zara*, pp. 253-269.
- MADAN, A. M. P. C 1197  
Les Fravashis. *Muséon*, xvi (1897), pp. 49-52.
- MAGOUN, Herbert W. C 1198  
Apām Napāt in the Rig-Veda. *J.A.O.S.*, 19, 1898, pp. 137-144.
- MAGOUN, H. W. C 1199  
Apām Napāt again. *A.J.P.*, XXI, 1900, pp. 274-286.
- \*MENASCE, J. P. de C 1200  
Une légende indo-iranienne dans l'angéologie judéo musulmane: à propos de Hārūt et Mārūt. *Asiatische Studien-Etudes Asiatiques*, Berne, 1, 1947, pp. 10-18.
- MENASCE, J. P. de C 1201  
La promotion de Vahrām. *R.H.R.*, 133, 1947-48, pp. 5-18.



- MERKELBACH, Reinhold C 1202  
Die Kosmogonie der Mithrasmythen.  
Eranos Jahrbuch XXXIV, 1965,  
pp. 219-257, 14 plates.
- MERKELBACH, R. C 1203  
Zwei Vermutungen zur Mithrasreligion.  
Numen, 6, 1959, pp. 154-156.
- MESSINA, Giuseppe C 1204  
Il Saušyant e la sua attesa nella  
tradizione iranica. Actes XVIIIe Con.  
Int. Or., pp. 101-103.
- MESSINA, G. C 1205  
Il Saušyant-nella tradizione iranica e la  
sua attesa. Orientalia, i (1932).  
pp. 149-176.
- \*MILLS, Lawrence H. C 1206  
The answer of Angra Mayneu from the  
Achaemenian inscriptions. 1905.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1207  
The archangels of the Avesta. Open  
Court, Vol. 20, 1906, pp. 616-623.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1208  
Asha as the law in the Gathas.  
J.A.O.S., 20, 1899, 1st half, pp. 31-53.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1209  
Daēva is devā; Aša is Arša etc. A.J.P.,  
XXV, 1904, pp. 74-80.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1210  
God and his Immortals. Open Court,  
vol. 21, 1907, pp. 33-42 and 164-  
168.[their counterparts].
- MILLS, L. H. C 1211  
God hypothetically conceived as more  
than personal. Open Court, 21, 1907,  
pp. 547-556.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1212  
The personified Asha. J.A.O.S., 20,  
2nd half, 1899, pp. 277-302.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1213  
Philo's *δυνάμεις* and the Amesha  
Spenta. J.R.A.S., 1901, pp. 553-568.
- \*MILLS, L. H. C 1214  
Trishtup in the Gathas. Imp. As. Quart,  
Rev. ns. X, Woking 1895, pp. 418-422.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1215  
The Vision of Haoma to Zaratustra  
(Yasna IX). J.R.A.S. (1903), pp. 313-  
325.
- MILLS, L. H. C 1216  
Vohumanah in the Gathas. J.A.O.S.,  
21, 1900, 2nd half, pp. 67-87.
- \*MODI, J. J. C 1217  
Ardevisur Anahita. Bombay, 1887.
- MODI, J. J. C 1218  
Azi-dahaka (Zohak) of the Avesta and  
Satan of Dante. Dante Papers, Bombay,  
1914 (iv), pp. 87-91.
- MODI, J. J. C 1219  
Haoma in the Avesta. J. Anthropol. Soc.  
Bombay VII, 1905, pp. 203-221.
- MODI, J. J. C 1220  
Haoma in the Avesta. Anthropol. Papers  
1, Bombay 1911, pp. 225-243.
- MODI, J. J. C 1221  
Michael, the Saint of the Christians,  
and Mithra, the Yazata of the Zoro-  
astrians. Ver. XIII Int. Or. Kon.,  
pp. 109-111. Also in Jour. Anthropol.  
Soc., Bombay VI, no. 5-expanded  
version.
- MODI, J. J. C 1222  
St. Michael of the Christians and  
Mithra of the Zoroastrians, a compari-  
son. Paper prepared for the Oriental  
Congress at Hamburg, Sept. 1902.  
And in Anthropol. Papers 1, Bombay,  
1911, pp. 173-190.
- MOULTON, James Hope C 1223  
Lecture VIII: the Fravashis. In Early  
Zoroastrianism: lectures . . . London:  
Williams and Norgate, 1913. (The  
Hibbert Lectures, second series, 1912.)  
pp. 254-285.
- NESTLE, Eberhard C 1224  
Hilit und Millit (Zu S. 523). Z.D.M.G.,  
55, 1901, p. 692.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor C 1225  
Dēva. Z.I.I., 2 (1923), p. 318.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 1226  
La légende der Keresāspa. In Festschrift  
Pavry, pp. 336-352.
- OW, A. M. C 1227  
Hom, der falsche Prophet aus  
noachitischer Zeit. Religionsgeschichte  
Studien, Leutkirch, 1906, pp. xvi, 527.
- \*PAGLIARO, A. C 1228  
Agni, Mithra, India e i fuochi sacri del  
Zoroastrismo. S.M.S.R., V, pp. 237-  
257.
- PALMER, A. Smythe C 1229  
The Zoroastrian Messiah. Hibbert  
Journal V, i, 1906, pp. 156-165.
- PARANJPE, V. G. C 1230  
The Devas and the Asuras. Festschrift  
Khareghat, pp. 262-270.
- PETTAZZONE, Raffaele C 1231  
Ahura Mazda, the Knowing Lord.  
F. Sanjana (I.I.S.), 1925, pp. 149-161.
- PETTAZZONE, R. C 1232  
Gli Amešaspentas e gli Ādityās.  
S.I.F.I., vol. VII, 1909, pp. 1-14.
- RINGBOM, Lars Ivar C 1233  
Zur Ikonographie der Göttin Ardvi  
Sura Anahita. Akten 24, I.O.K.,  
pp. 465-467.
- SANJANA, Rastamji Edulji Dastur  
Peshotan C 1234  
Ahura-Mazda in the Avesta. 2nd Int.  
Congr. Hist. Rel. Basel, pp. 96-101.



- SCHEFTELOWITZ, Isodor C 1235  
Die Mithra-Religion der Indoskythen und ihre Beziehung zum Saura- und Mithras-Kult. *Acta Orientalia*, xi (1933), pp. 293-333.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. C 1236  
Der monotheistische Mithra-Suṛyakult bei den Indoskythen. *Actes XVIIIe Con. Int. Or.*, pp. 116-117.
- SCHULTZ, Wolfgang C 1237  
Die Göttin Rtiš im Awesta mit vergleichenden Ausblicken nach Indien und Hellas. *In Festschrift Pavry*, pp. 407-433.
- SCHULTZ, W. C 1238  
Die Rachegötter von Zēla. *W.Z.K.M.*, 32, 1925, pp. 207-211.
- SHUSTERY, M. A. C 1239  
Azi Dahāka or Anti-Christ. *A.I.O. Conf.*, 8, pp. 145-150.
- SKÖLD, Hannes C 1240  
Were the Asuras Assyrians? *J.R.A.S.*, 1924, pp. 265-266.
- SPIEGEL, Friedrich C 1241  
Ādar Gushasp. *Z.D.M.G.*, 33, 1879, pp. 496-501.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 1242  
Le Démon Azi. *Le Muséon*, 1885, IV, pp. 385-386.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. C 1243  
Ormazd und Ahriman. *Im Neuen Reich*, 1881, Nr. 33.
- STRICKER, B. H. C 1244  
Varəgna, the Falcon. *I.I.J.*, 7, 1963-1964, pp. 310-317.
- TAESCHNER, Franz C 1245  
Zohāk. Ein Beitrag zur persischen Mythologie und Ikonographie. *Der Islam* VI, 1915-16, pp. 289-294.
- TARAPOREWALA, Irach J. S. C 1246  
The Circle of Perfection. *In Irani Memorial Volume 1943*, pp. 255-260.
- TAVADIA, J. C. C 1247  
Ormazd and Ahriman: A History of the Dualistic View of life. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XXIX, i, 1954, ns., pp. 29-41.
- THIEME, Paul C 1248  
Die vedischen Āditya und die zarthustrischen Aməsa Spənta. (Erstveröffentlichung). *Schlerath: Zara*, pp. 397-412.
- \*THIEME, P. C 1249  
Mitra and Aryman. *Transactions of the Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences*, 41 (1957), pp. 1-96.
- THIEME, P. C 1250  
Remarks on the Avestan hymn to Mithra (review article). *B.S.O.S.*, xxiii (1960), pp. 265-274.
- THOMAS, E. J. C 1251  
Strabo and the Ameshaspands. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 173-176.
- TIELE, C. P. C 1252  
Plutarchus over de Aməšaspands. *Feestbundel Prof. Boot, Leyden 1901*, pp. 117-119.
- TREVER, Camilla C 1253  
A propos des temples de la déesse Anahita en Iran sassanide. *Fest. Ghirshman*, 2, pp. 121-132 (pl. XXV-XXX). [*Iranica Antiqua* 7, 1967.]
- UMRIGAR, R. P. C 1254  
The dress of Ardvī Sura, and the "Toilette of the Hebrew Lady". *Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 94-98.
- \*UNGNAD, A. C 1255  
Ahura-Mazdah und Mithra in assyrischen Texten. *O.L.Z. Berlin*, 1943, pp. 193-201.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. C 1256  
Zohāk. *S.M.S.R.*, V, 1929, pp. 56-68.
- VESAVEVALA, A. K. C 1257  
The Avestan Archangels and Sanskrit Deities. *A Comparison. A.I.O. Conf. i*, pp. 100-114.
- VESAVEVALA, A. K. C 1258  
Jamshid, Manu and Noah. *In Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp*, pp. 27-31.
- WELLER, Hermann C 1259  
Anahita; Grundlegendes zur arischen Metrik, Yašt V, metrisch herausgegeben, übersetzt und erklärt. (*Veröffentlichungen des orientalischen Seminars der Universität Tübingen. Abhandlungen zur orientalischen Philologie und zur allgemeinen Religionsgeschichte, herausgegeben von E. Littman & J. W. Haner*, 9. Heft). *Stuttgart-Berlin 1938*, pp. x, 154.
- WESENDONK, Otto Günther von C 1260  
Arəmati-als arische Erdgottheit. *A.R.W.*, 1929, XXVII, pp. 61-76.
- WIDENGREN, Geo C 1261  
The great Vohu Manah and the apostle of God: studies in Iranian and Manichaeic religion. *Uppsala: Lundequistska Bokhandeln/Leipzig: Harrassowitz 1945*, pp. 96. (*Uppsala Universitets Årsskrift*, 1945. 5)
- \*WIKANDER, Stig C 1262  
Vayu; Texte und Untersuchungen zur indoiranischen Religionsgeschichte. *Uppsala 1941, Questions Indo-iranae*, 1.
- WINDISCHMANN, Friedrich C 1263  
Mithra: ein Beitrag zur Mythengeschichte des Orients. *Leipzig: in Commission bei F. A. Brockhaus, 1857*, pp. v,

90. [A.K.M., I (1857), pp. 1-90 (Nr 1).]
- WINDISCHMANN, F. C 1264  
Die persische Anahita oder Anäitis. Ein Beitrag zur Mythengeschichte des Orients. A.B.A.W., XXXIII, Philosphilol, Kl, Bd. 8, pt. 1, 1850, pp. 85-128.
- ZIMMERMANN, R. C 1268  
Asha in the Gāthās of the Avesta and Rta in the Rgveda. Modi M. V., pp. 414-423.
- ZIMMERMANN, R. C 1266  
The identity between Varuna and Ahura Mazda. A.I.O. Conf. 3, pp. 113-125.
- ### 7. Zurvan and Zurvanism
- BENVENISTE, Emile C 1267  
Un rite zervanite chez Plutarque. J.A., ccxv, 1929, pp. 287-296.
- \*BIANCHI, Ugo C 1268  
Ancora zu Zurvan e il tempo. S.M.S.R., XXVIII, i, pp. 126-128.
- \*BIANCHI, U. C 1269  
Dualismo mazdaico e "zurvanismo". S.M.S.R., XXVI, pp. 102-135.
- BLUE, Irvin Frederick C 1270  
The Zarvanite system. F. Sanjana (I.I.S.), 1925, pp. 61-81.
- BOYCE, Mary C 1271  
Some reflections on Zurvanism. B.S.O.S., xix, 1957, pp. 304-316.
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur C 1272  
A-t-il existé une religion zurvānite? M.O., xxv, 1931, pp. 29-34.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques C 1273  
Notes on Zervanism in the light of Zaehner's "Zurvan", with additional references. J.N.E.S., 15, 1956, pp. 108-112.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1274  
Le Zervanisme et les manuscrits de la Mer Morte. I.I.J., 1, 1957, pp. 96-99.
- FRYE, Richard N. C 1275  
Zurvanism again. Harvard Theological Review, lii, 1959, pp. 63-73.
- KHANDALAVALA, N. D. C 1276  
Zravana Akarana - boundless time. In Festschrift Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 196-200.
- KLÍMA, Otokar C 1277  
Iranische Miszellen IV. Mihr Narsē und seine zurvanistische Politik. Arc. Or. XXXV, 1967, pp. 52-63.
- MEILLET, André C 1278  
Sur un passage d'Élisée. R.E.A., VI, 1926, pp. 1-3.
- MENASCE, J. de C 1279  
Reflexions sur Zurvān. In A locust's leg: studies in honour of S. H. Taqizadeh. London: Percy Lund, Humphries, 1962, pp. 182-188.
- MICHAUD, H. C 1280  
Un mythe zervanite dans un des manuscrits de Qumrān. Vetus Testamentum, 5, 1955, pp. 137-147.
- MOLÉ, M. C 1281  
Le problème zurvanite. J.A., ccxlvii, 1959, pp. 431-469.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 1282  
Le Dieu Zurvān. 5th Int. Cong. Hist. Rel., Lund, 1929, pp. 253-258.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 1283  
Ein Hymnus auf Zervān im Bundahišn. Z.D.M.G., 82. N.F. 7, 1928, pp. 217-235.
- PETTAZZONI, R. C 1284  
La figura monstruosa del Tempo nella religione mitriaca. In Memoria di Franz Cumont. Roma: 1950. (Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei. Problemi attuali di Scienza e di Cultura, 15) and in L'Antiquité Classique, xviii, 1940, pp. 265-277, VII plates.
- PETTAZZONI, R. C 1285  
The monstrous figure of Time in Mithraism. In Essays on the history of religions, by Raffaele Pettazoni . . . translation by H. J. Rose. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1954, pp. 180-192, + Plates VI-XII. (Studies in the History of Religions (supp.'s to *Numen*) I).
- PREISS, H. C 1286  
Zrvāna Akarana. Zeit. für wiss. Theologie, Bd. 28, 1884, pp. 385-392.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1287  
Der iranische Zeitgott und sein Mythos. Z.D.M.G., 95, N.F. 20, 1941, pp. 268-299.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 1288  
Studien über das Zendavesta. 3. Die Lehre von der unendlichen Zeit bei den Parsen. Z.D.M.G., 5, 1951, pp. 221-230.
- TAVADIA, J. C. C 1289  
The idea of Zruvan in the Iranian Literature and its influence elsewhere. (An abstract translation from the German of Dr. H. Jünker's "Über iranische Quellen der hellenistischen Aionvorstellung"). J.C.O.I., 5, 1925, pp. 1-10.



- WESENDONK, O. G. von C 1290  
The Kālavāda and the Zervanite system. J.R.A.S., 1931, pp. 53–110.
- ZAEHNER, R. C. C 1291  
Postscript to Zurvān. B.S.O.A.S., 17, 1955, pp. 232–249.
- ZAEHNER, R. C. C 1292  
A Zervanite apocalypse. I–II. B.S.O.S., x, 1940–1942, pp. 377–398, 606–631.
- ZAEHNER, R. C. C 1293  
Zurvan: a Zoroastrian dilemma. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1955, pp. xvi, 495.
- ZAEHNER, R. C. C 1294  
Zurvanica. I–III. B.S.O.S., ix, 1937–1939, pp. 303–320, 573–585, 871–901.
- ### III. Manichaeism
- ADAM, Alfred C 1295  
Erwägungen zur Herkunft der Didache. Z.K.G., 68, 1957, pp. 1–47.
- ADAM, A. C 1296  
Das Fortwirken des Manichäismus bei Augustin. Z.K.G., 69, 1958, pp. 1–25.
- ADAM, A. C 1297  
Der manichäische Ursprung der Lehre von den Zwei Reichen bei Augustin. Theol. Lit. Zeit., 77, 1952, pp. 385–90.
- \*ADAM, A. C 1298  
Manichäismus. In Handbuch der Orientalistik, 1, 8, 2, Leiden–Köln, 1961, pp. 102–19.
- ADAM, A. C 1299  
Texte zum Manichäismus. Berlin, 1954, pp. xii, 108. Kleine Texte für Vorlesungen und Übungen, 175.
- ALFARIC, Prosper C 1300  
Les écritures manichéennes. I: Vue générale. II: Etude analytique. Paris, 1918–19, 2 vols., pp. 154, 200.
- ALFARIC, P. C 1301  
Les écritures manichéennes: leur constitution, leur histoire; thèse complémentaire. Paris, 1918, pp. iii, 154.
- ALFARIC, P. C 1302  
Un manuscrit manichéen. R.H.L.R., N.S. 6, 1920, pp. 62–98.
- \*ALLBERRY, Charles R. C. C 1303  
Greek and Latin words in the Coptic Manichaean Papyri. Actes du V<sup>e</sup> Congress Int. de Papyrologie, Oxford, 3 août–3 Sept. 1937 (published Brussels, 1938), p. 20.
- ALLBERRY, C. R. C., ed. C 1304  
A Manichaean psalm-book, part II. Stuttgart, 1938. Manichaean manuscripts in the Chester Beatty Collection, volume II.
- ALLBERRY, C. R. C. C 1305  
Manichaean studies. J.T.S., 39, Oct. 1938, pp. 337–49.
- ALLBERRY, C. R. C. C 1306  
Das manichäische Bema-Fest. Z.N.T.W., 37, 1938, pp. 2–10.
- \*ALLBERRY, C. R. C. C 1307  
Symbole von Tod und Wiedergeburt in Manichäismus. Eranos-Jahrbuch, 7, 1939, pp. 113–49.
- ALLGEIER, Arthur C 1308  
Der Einfluss des Manichäismus auf die exegetische Fragestellung bei Augustin. In Martin Grabmann, Joseph Mansbach: Aurelius Augustinus. Die Festschrift der Görres-Gesellschaft zum 1500. Todestag des Heiligen Augustinus, Köln, 1930, pp. 1–13.
- \*ALPHANDERY, P. C 1309  
Traces de Manichéisme dans le Moyen Age latin. Revue Hist. Philos. Rel., 9, 1929, pp. 451–67.
- ALTANER, Berthold C 1310  
Augustinus und die Neutestamentlichen Apokryphen, Sibyllinen und Sextus-Sprüche. Eine quellenkritische Untersuchung. Analecta Bollandiana, 67, 1949, pp. 236–48.
- ANDREAS, F. C. and HENNING, W. C 1311  
Mitteliranische Manichäica aus Chinesisch-Turkestan. S.P.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1932, pp. 175–222 (2 plates); 1933, pp. 294–363 (1 plate); 1934, pp. 848–912. Sonderausgabe aus den S.P.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1932, xx; 1933, vii; 1934, xxvii.
- \*ASMUSSEN, Jes Peter C 1312  
Manikaeiske Jesus-Tekster fra Kinesisk Turkistan. Dansk Teol. Tid., 21, 1958, pp. 129–45.
- ASMUSSEN, J. P. C 1313  
Xuāstvānift: studies in Manichaeism. Copenhagen, 1965, pp. 292. Acta Theologica Danica, 7.
- BANG, Wilhelm C 1314  
Aus Manis Briefen. Ungarisches Jahrbuch, 7, 1, 1927, pp. 1–4. [Fest. Graggers].
- BANG, W. C 1315  
Manichäische Erzähler. Muséon 44, 1931, pp. 1–36, 2 plates.
- BANG, W. C 1316  
Manichäische Hymnen. Muséon, 38, 1925, pp. 1–55, 1 plate.



- BANG, W. C 1317  
Manichäische Laien-Beichtspiegel.  
Muséon, 36, 1923, pp. 137–242.
- BANG, W. C 1318  
Manichäische Miniaturen. Muséon,  
37, 1924, pp. 109–15.
- BANG, W. C 1319  
Manichäische Miniaturen. Berlin,  
1923.
- BANG, W. C 1320  
Turkologische Briefe aus dem Berliner  
Ungarischen Institut. Erster Brief:  
Hegemonius-Fragen κελφος = Kelepen  
des Codex Cumanicus. Eine unbekannte  
Quelle dieses Kodex. Ungarische  
Jahrbuch, 5, 1–2, 1925, pp. 41–48,  
and 231–257.
- BANG, W. C 1321  
Turkologische Briefe aus dem Berliner  
Ungarischen Institut. Zweiter Brief:  
uzuntonluy – die Krone der Schöp-  
fung. Ungarische Jahrbuch, 5, 1925,  
pp. 231–51.
- BANG, W. C 1322  
Zu den köktürkischen Inschriften und  
den türkischen Turfan-Fragmenten.  
W.Z.K.M., 23, 1909, pp. 415–19.
- BANG, W. and GABAIN, A. von C 1323  
Türkische Turfan-Texte:– 1. Bruch-  
stücke eines Wahrsagebuches.  
2. Manichaica. S.P.A.W., 1929,  
pp. 241–68, 2 plates; pp. 411–30,  
4 plates.
- BANG, W. and GABAIN, A. von C 1324  
türkische Turfan-Texte:– 3. Der  
grosser Hymnus auf Mani. 4. Ein  
neues Uigurisches Sündenbekenntnis.  
S.P.A.W., 1930, pp. 183–211, 2 plates;  
pp. 432–50.
- BANG, W. and GABAIN, A. von C 1325  
Türkische Turfan-Texte:– 5. Aus  
buddhistischen Schriften. Analytischer  
Index zu den fünf ersten Stücken der  
türkischen Turfan-Texte. S.P.A.W.,  
1931, pp. 323–51, 2 plates; pp. 461–  
517.
- BANG, W. and GABAIN, A. von C 1326  
Ein uigurisches Fragment über den  
manichäischen Windgott. Ungarische  
Jahrbuch, 8, 1928, pp. 248–58.
- BANG, W. and RAHMATI, G. R. C 1327  
Türkische Turfan-Texte, 6. S.P.A.W.,  
1934, pp. 93–192.
- BANG, W. and RAHMATI, G. R. C 1328  
Lieder aus Alt-Turfan. A.M., 9, 1933,  
pp. 129–40.
- BARDENHEWER, Otto C 1329  
Des Heiligen Ephräm des Syrers aus-  
gewählte Schriften, Bd. I. . . . mit  
einer allgemeiner Einleitung von Dr. O.  
Bardenhewer. Kempaten, 1919, 8°.
- BAUER, Ferdinand Christian C 1330  
Das manichäische Religionssystem;  
nach den Quellen neu untersucht und  
entwickelt. Tübingen, 1831, pp. xi,  
500. Neudruck, Leipzig, 1927.
- BAUER, Walter C 1331  
Das Johannesevangelium. Tübingen,  
1925.
- BEAUSOBRE, Isaac de C 1332  
Histoire critique de Manichée et du  
manichéisme. (Mémoire abrégé sur la  
vie et les écrits de M. de Beausobre  
dressé par M.F.M.D.G.E. [i.e. J. H. S.  
Formey]) [tom. 2 edited by J. H. S.  
Formey]. Amsterdam, 1734–9, 4°,  
2 vols.
- BEESON, Charles Henry ed. C 1333  
Hegemonius, Acta Archelai. Leipzig,  
1906, 8°. [Die griechischen-christlichen  
Schriftsteller der ersten drei Jahr-  
hunderte, 16.]
- BENVENISTE, E. C 1334  
Un titre iranien manichéen en tran-  
scription chinoise. Etudes d'Oriental-  
isme publiés par le Musée Guimet à  
la mémoire de Raymonde Linossier, 1,  
1932, pp. 155–8.
- BENZ, Ernst C 1335  
Indische Einflüsse auf die frühchristliche  
Theologie. Buddhistische Einflüsse im  
Manichäismus. A.A.W.L.M., Geistes-  
und socialw. Kl., Mainz, 1951, Nr. 3.
- BIDEZ, Joseph C 1336  
La bibliothèque d'un manichéen  
d'Égypte. B.A.B., classe des lettres,  
5<sup>e</sup> serie, 18, 1932, pp. 462–9.
- BIDEZ, J. C 1337  
Découverte d'ouvrages de Mani.  
Byzantion, 7, 1932, pp. 723–4.
- BILABEL, Friedrich C 1338  
Ein koptisches Fragment über die  
Begründer des Manichäismus. Heidel-  
berg, 1924, pp. 16. Veröffentlichungen  
aus den badischen Papyrus-Samm-  
lungen, Heft 3.
- \*BISSON, T. A. C 1339  
Some Chinese records of Manichaeism  
in China. The Chinese Recorder  
(Journal of the Christian Movement in  
China), 60, 7, July 1929, pp. 413–28.
- \*BISSON, T. A. C 1340  
Some records of the Manichaeans in  
China. The Chinese Recorder (Journal  
of the Christian Movement in China),  
60, July 1929, pp. 1–16.
- BLOOMFIELD, M. C 1341  
Long-lost Mani Bible. Harper's  
Monthly Magazine, 51 (European ed.),  
112 (American ed.). March 1906,  
pp. 527–32.

- BOGDANOVITCH, D. C 1342  
"âyin-e bogomil (Bogomilisme),  
bâzmânde-ye kis-e mâni dar bâlkân".  
M.D.A., 14, 1345/1966, 158-174.
- BÖHLIG, Alexander C 1343  
Aus den manichäischen "Kephalaia des  
Lehrers". Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift  
der Martin-Luther Universität. Halle-  
Wittenberg, Jahrg. 5, Heft 6, Aug.  
1956, pp. 1067-84.
- BÖHLIG, A. C 1344  
Einige Bemerkungen zur Beurteilung  
der Kephalaia. Z.N.T.W., 37, 1938,  
pp. 13-19.
- \*BÖHLIG, A. C 1345  
Die Bibel bei den Manichäern.  
Inaugural-Dissertation (Maschinen-  
schrift) zur Erlangung der Doktor-  
würde der evangelisch-theologischen  
Fakultät der Westfälischen Landes-  
universität zu Münster i.W., 1947.
- \*BÖHLIG, A. C 1346  
Christliche Wurzeln im Manichäismus.  
Bulletin de la Soc. d'Archéol. Copte,  
15, 1960, pp. 41-61.
- BÖHLIG, A. C 1347  
Christliche Wurzeln des Manichäismus.  
Akten des XXIV Int. Or. Kon. München  
1957, pp. 222-24.
- BÖHLIG, A. C 1348  
Die griechisch-lateinischen Lehnwörter  
in den koptischen manichäischen  
Texten. München, 1958, 8°. Studien  
zur Erforschung des christlichen  
Aegyptens, Heft 1.
- \*BÖHLIG, A. and IBSCHER, H. C 1349  
Kephalaia. Stuttgart, 1935- In  
Manichäische Handschriften der  
Staatlichen Museen zu Berlin, 1.
- \*BÖHLIG, A. C 1350  
Kephalaia. Bd. 1. Zweite Hälfte  
(Lieferung 11-2). Stuttgart, 1966.
- \*BÖHLIG, A. C 1351  
Der Manichäismus im Lichte der neuen  
Gnosisforschung. In Christentum am  
Nil, hrsg. von K. Wessel, Recklings-  
hausen, 1964, pp. 114-23. Zeit. für  
Religions- und Geistesgeschichte, 16,  
1964, pp. 366-8.
- \*BÖHLIG, A. C 1352  
Probleme des manichäischen Lehrvor-  
trages. München, 1953.
- \*BÖHLIG, A. C 1353  
Synkretismus, Gnosis, Manichäismus,  
koptische Kunst. In Christentum am  
Nil, hrsg. von K. Wessel, Recklings-  
hausen, 1964, pp. 42-47.
- BORNKAMM, Günther. C 1354  
Mythos und Legende in den apokry-  
phen Thomas-Akten. Beiträge zur  
Geschichte der Gnosis und zur Vor-  
geschichte des Manichäismus. Göttin-  
gen, 1933, pp. 8\*, 124, 8°. Handbuch  
der Neutestamentlichen Apokryphen,  
II. Bd. Forschungen zur Religion und  
Literatur des Alten und Neuen  
Testaments, 49, N.F. 31.
- \*BOUSSET, Wilhelm C 1355  
Hauptprobleme der Gnosis.  
Forschungen zur Religion und Litera-  
tur des Alten und Neuen Testaments,  
10, 1907.
- \*BOUSSET, W. C 1356  
Manichäisches in den Thomasakten.  
Z.N.T.W., 18, 1917-18, pp. 1-39.
- BOYCE, Mary C 1357  
A catalogue of the Iranian manuscripts  
in Manichaean script in the German  
Turfan collection. Berlin, 1960,  
pp. xl, 151. Deutsche Akademie der  
Wissenschaften zu Berlin. Institut für  
Orientforschung, 45.
- BOYCE, M. C 1358  
On Mithra in the Manichaean pantheon.  
Fest. Taqizadeh, pp. 44-54.
- BOYCE, M. C 1359  
Some remarks on the present state of  
the Iranian Manichaean MSS from  
Turfan, together with additions and  
corrections to "Manichaean Hymn-  
Cycles in Parthian". M.I.O.D.A.W., 4,  
1956, pp. 314-22.
- BRINKMANN, August, ed. C 1360  
Alexandri Lycopolitani contra  
Manichaei opiniones disputatio.  
Leipzig, 1895, 8°.
- BRINKMANN, A. C 1361  
Die Streitschrift des Serapion von  
Thmuis gegen die Manichäer. S.P.A.W.,  
1894 (i), pp. 479-91.
- BRUCKNER, Albert C 1362  
Faustus von Mileve. Ein Beitrag zur  
Geschichte des Abendländischen  
Manichäismus. Basel, 1901, pp. viii,  
82, 8°.
- BULTMANN, Rudolf C 1363  
Die Bedeutung der neuerschlossenen  
Mandäischen und Manichäischen  
Quellen für das Verständnis des  
Johannesevangelium. Z.N.T.W., 24,  
1925, pp. 100-46.
- BULTMANN, R. C 1364  
Johanneische Schriften und Gnosis.  
O.L.Z., 43, 1940, cols. 150-75.
- \*BULTMANN, R. C 1365  
Mandaean and other Manichaean  
Saviour-lore parallels to the fourth  
Gospel. The Quest, Jan.-April 1926,  
pp. 169-90, 308-36.
- BUONAIUTI, Ernesto C 1366  
The genesis of St. Augustine's idea of



- original sin. *Harv. Theol. Review*, 10, 1917, pp. 159–75.
- BUONAIUTI, E. C 1367  
Manichaeism and Augustine's idea of "Messa Perditionis". *Harv. Theol. Review*, 20, 1927, pp. 117–27.
- \*BUONAIUTI, E. C 1368  
La prima coppia umana nel sistema Manicheo. *R.S.O.*, 7, 1916, pp. 663–86.
- BURKITT, F. C. C 1369  
Human personality as conceived by Manichaeism. *Religion*, 4, Feb. 1932, pp. 19–33.
- \*BURKITT, F. C. C 1370  
Manichaica. *J.T.S.*, 36, 1934, pp. 182–186.
- BURKITT, F. C. C 1371  
The religion of the Manichees: Donnellan lectures for 1924. Cambridge, 1925, pp. viii, 130, + 3 plates.
- BURKITT, F. C. C 1372  
Xrôstâgh and Padvâxtâgh, call and answer. *J.T.S.*, 36, 1935, pp. 180–1.
- \*CASARTELLI, L. C. C 1373  
Essai sur la diffusion du Manichéisme dans l'Empire Romain. 1907.
- CASEY, Robert Pierce C 1374  
Serapion of Thmuis against the Manichees. Cambridge, Mass., 1931, pp. 80. *Harvard Theological Studies*, 15.
- CASEY, R. P. C 1375  
The text of the Anti-Manichaeian writings of Titus of Bostra and Serapion of Thmuis. *H.T.R.*, 21, 1928, pp. 97–111.
- CHARPENTIER, Jarl C 1376  
Manikeiska miniatyrer från Centralasien. *S.O.K. Årsbok*, 1924 II, pp. 73–100.
- CHAVANNES, Ed. and PELLLOT, P. C 1377  
Un traité manichéen retrouvé en Chine, traduit et annoté. *J.A.*, 10<sup>e</sup> ser., 18, 1911, pp. 499–617; 11<sup>e</sup> ser., 1, 1913, pp. 99–394.
- \*CHRISTENSEN, Arthur C 1378  
De manikæiske Tekstfragmenter fra Turfan. *Foredrag i Filologisk-historisk Samfund*, 18/4, 1907. *Kort Udsigt over det philologisk-historiske Samfunds Virksomhed*. Okt. 1904–Okt. 1909, pp. 147–53.
- \*CHWOLSON, D. C 1379  
Über die Überreste der altbabylonischen Literatur in arabischen Übersetzungen. *Mem. des Savants Etrangers*, 8, St. Petersburg, 1859, pp. 331–523.
- \*CILLERUELO, L. C 1380  
La oculta presencia del maniqueismo. "La Ciudad de Dios", *Estudios sobre la Ciudad de Dios*, 1954, I, pp. 475–509.
- \*CILLERUELO, L. C 1381  
Ideario de Augustin durante su época maniqueista. *La Ciudad de Dios*, 1946, pp. 337–51.
- CLAUSON, Gerard C 1382  
The texts in Manichaeian Syriac script. *In Turkish and Mongolian studies*, pp. 113–19. (Texts in Sogdian-Ulghur scripts, pp. 100–13.) *R.A.S. Prize Publication Fund*, vol. 20.
- \*COLDITZ, Fr. E. C 1383  
Die Entstehung des manichäischen Religionssystems, historisch-kritisch untersucht. Leipzig, 1857.
- \*COLPE, Carsten C 1384  
Manichäismus. *Religion in Geschichte und Gegenwart*, 4, 1960, cols. 714–22.
- \*COLPE, C. C 1385  
Der Manichäismus in der arabischen Überlieferung. Dissertation zur Erlangung des Doktorgrades der Philosophischen Fakultät der Georg-August-Universität zu Göttingen, 1954.
- \*COURCELLE, P. C 1386  
Saint-Augustin manichéen à Milan. *Orphéus*, 1, 1954, pp. 81–85.
- CUMONT, Franz C 1387  
Adamas, génie manichéen. *In Philologie et linguistique. Mélanges offerts à Louis Havet*, Paris, 1909, pp. 77–82.
- CUMONT, F. C 1388  
La bibliothèque d'un manichéen, découverte en Egypte. *R.H.R.*, 107, 1933, pp. 180–89.
- CUMONT, F. C 1389  
La cosmogonie manichéenne d'après Théodore Bar Khôni. Brussels, 1908, pp. 80, 8°. *Recherches sur le Manichéisme*, 1.
- CUMONT, F. C 1390  
La propagation du manichéisme dans l'Empire Romain. *R.H.L.R.*, n.s. 1, 1910, pp. 31–43.
- CUMONT, F. C 1391  
La "roue à puiser les âmes" du manichéisme. *R.H.R.*, 72, 1915, pp. 384–88.
- CUMONT, F. and KUGENER, M.-A. C 1392  
Extrait de la CXXIII<sup>e</sup> Homélie de Sévère d'Antioche; réfutation de la doctrine manichéenne. *And L'inscription de Salone*. Bruxelles, 1912. *Recherches sur le Manichéisme*, 2–3.



- \*DEVERIA, M. G. C 1393  
Musulmans et manichéens chinois.  
J.A., 1898, pp. 5-46.
- DHALA, M. N. C 1394  
Mani's asceticism from the Zoroastrian  
point of view. M.J.V., 1914, pp. 89-  
99.
- DÖLGER, Franz Xavier Joseph C 1395  
Konstantin der Grosse und der  
Manichäismus. Sonne und Christus im  
Manichäismus. Antike und Christentum,  
II, Münster, 1930, pp. 301-14.
- \*DOLINGER, J. J. I. von C 1396  
Geschichte der gnostisch-manichäischen  
Sekten im früheren Mittelalter.  
München, 1890. Beiträge zur Sekten-  
geschichte, I.
- DONDAINE, Antoine C 1397  
Un traité néo-manichéen du XIII<sup>e</sup>  
siècle. Le "Liber de duobus principiis"  
suivi d'un fragment de rituel cathare.  
Roma, 1939, 8°.
- DORESSE, Jean C 1398  
Visions méditerranéennes. II L'apoca-  
lypse manichéenne. La Table Ronde,  
110, Feb. 1957, pp. 40-47.
- DÖRFLER, S. C 1399  
Ahron ben Elia über die Manichäer.  
Muséon, 38, 1925, pp. 57-65.
- DRAGUET, Rene C 1400  
Pièces de polémique antijulianiste.  
Muséon, 44, 1931, pp. 255-371.
- DRIJVERS, H. J. W. C 1401  
Bardaisan of Edessa. Assen, 1966,  
pp. vi, 267, Bibliog. Studia Semitica  
Neerlandica, 6.
- \*DUBLIN REVIEW C 1402  
Mediaeval Manichaeism and the  
Inquisition. Dublin, 1836, 60, p. 53.
- DUFOURCQ, Albertus C 1403  
De Manichaeismo apud latinos quinto  
sextoque saeculo atque de Latinis  
apocryphis libris. Thesim proponebat  
Albertus Dufourcq. Paris, 1900,  
pp. 112, 8°.
- DUFOURCQ, A. C 1404  
Le néomanichéisme et la légende  
chrétienne. Etude sur les Gesta  
Martyrum romains, t. IV. Paris, 1910.
- EDGAR, J. H. C 1405  
Did Manichaeism influence Lamaism?  
J.R.A.S. (N. China Branch), 60, 1929,  
pp. 115-19.
- EDSMAN, Cal-Martin C 1406  
Le baptême de feu. Uppsala, 1940,  
pp. 237. Acta Seminarii Neotestamen-  
tici Upsaliensis edenda curavit  
A. Friedrichsen, 4.
- ERMONI, V. C 1407  
Manès et le manichéisme. Revue des  
Questions Historiques, 74, 1903,  
pp. 337-66.
- ERNST, Johann Wolfgang C 1408  
Die Erzählung vom Sterben des Mani;  
aus dem koptischen übertragen und  
rekonstruiert. Mit Einleitung über den  
Manichäismus und die Wesenheit des  
Mani. Basel, 1941, 8°.
- FAYE, Eugene de C 1409  
Gnostiques et gnosticisme. Etude  
critique des documents du gnosticisme  
chrétien aux II<sup>e</sup> et III<sup>e</sup> siècles. Paris,  
1913, pp. 11, 480. 2<sup>e</sup> éd. augmentée,  
Paris, 1925, pp. 546, 8°.
- FIGULLA, H. H. C 1410  
Manichäer in Indien und das Zeitalter  
des tamilischen Dichters Mānikkavāca-  
gar. A.O., 17, 1939, pp. 112-22.
- FLEET, J. F. C 1411  
St. Thomas and Gondophernes.  
J.R.A.S., 1905, pp. 223-36.
- FLÜGEL, Gustav C 1412  
Mani, seine Lehre und seine Schriften.  
Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte des  
Manichäismus. Leipzig, 1862. Neu-  
druck, Osnabruck, 1969, pp. viii, 440.
- FQY, K. C 1413  
Die Sprache der türkischen Turfan-  
Fragmente in manichäischer Schrift, I.  
S.K.P.A.W., 1904 (i), pp. 1389-1403.
- FRACASASSINI, U. C 1414  
I nuovi studi sul manichaismo.  
G.S.A.I., n.s. 1, 1926, pp. 106-21.
- FREND, W. H. C. C 1415  
The Gnostic-Manichaeian tradition in  
Roman North Africa. J. Eccles. Hist.,  
4, 1953, pp. 13-26.
- \*FREND, W. H. C. C 1416  
Manichaeism in the struggle between  
Saint Augustine and Petilian of  
Constantine. Augustine Magister. Con.  
Int. Augustinien, Paris, 21-24 Sept.  
1954, II, pp. 859-66.
- GABAIN, Annemarie von C 1417  
Altürkische Grammatik. 2. verbesserte  
Auflage. Leipzig, 1950, pp. xvii, 357.  
8°. Porta Linguarum Orientalium, 23.
- GABAIN, A. von C 1418  
Alt-türkisches Schrifttum. S.D.A.W.  
Berlin, 1948, Nr. III, Berlin, 1950.
- GABAIN, A. von C 1419  
Die Drucke der Turfan-Sammlung.  
S.D.A.W. Berlin, Kl. f. Spr. und Lit.,  
1967, Nr. 1.
- GABAIN, A. von C 1420  
Türkische Turfan-Texte, VIII.  
A.D.A.W.B., Nr. 7, 1954.
- GABAIN, A. von C 1421  
Türkische Turfantexte, X. Das  
Avadāna des Dämons Ātavaka, bear-  
beitet von Tadeusz Kvalska. Aus dem

- Nachlass herausgegeben. A.D.A.W.B.,  
Kl. f. Spr., Lit. und Kunst, Berlin,  
1959.
- GABAIN, A. von C 1422  
Das uigurische Königreich von  
Chostscho 850–1250. S.D.A.W.B.,  
1961, Nr. 5.
- GABAIN, A. von C 1423  
Vorislamische alttürkische Literatur.  
Handbuch der Orientalistik V, 1,  
pp. 211–86. Leiden–Köln, 1963.
- GABAIN, A. von and WINTER, W. C 1424  
Türkische Turfantexte, IX. Hymnus  
an den Vater Mani auf "Tocharisch"  
B mit alttürkischer Übersetzung.  
A.D.A.W.B., 2, 1956.
- GANDJEI, T. C 1425  
The prosodic structure of an Old  
Turkish poem. Henning M. V.,  
pp. 157–60.
- \*GEYLER, Alexis C 1426  
Das System des Manichaeismus und  
sein Verhältnis zum Buddhismus.  
Inauguraldissertation, Jena, 1875.
- GHILAIN, A. C 1427  
Un feuillet manichéen reconstitué.  
Muséon, 59, 1946, pp. 535–45.
- GIORGI, A. A. C 1428  
Alphabetum Tibetanum missionum  
apostolicarum commodo editum.  
Praemissa est disquisitio qua de vario  
literarum ac regionis nomine, gentis  
origine, moribus, superstitione ac  
Manichaeismo fuse disseritur. Beau-  
sobrii calumniae in Sanctum Augusti-  
num aliosque ecclesiae patres refutan-  
tur. Roma, 1762.
- GRANT, F. C. C 1429  
Fresh light on Manichaeism. Anglican  
Theological Review, 33, Oct. 1951,  
pp. 243–46.
- GRESSMANN, Hugo C 1430.  
La religion manichéenne, d'après les  
découvertes de Tourfan. Revue de  
Théologie et de Philosophie, n.s. 16,  
1928, pp. 245–69.
- GRESSMANN, H. C 1431  
Das religionsgeschichtliche Problem  
des Ursprungs der hellenistischen  
Erlösungsreligion. Z.K.G., 40, N.F. 3,  
1921, pp. 178–91; 41, N.F. 4, 1922,  
pp. 154–80.
- \*GRONDIJS, Lodovijk Hermen C 1432  
Analyse du manichéisme numidien au  
IV<sup>e</sup> siècle. Augustinus Magister Con.  
Int. Augustinien, Paris. 21–24 Sept.  
1954, III, pp. 391–410.
- \*GRONDIJS, L. H. C 1433  
Une église manichéenne en Espagne.  
C.R.A.I.B.L., 1952, pp. 490–97.
- \*GRONDIJS, L. H. C 1434  
Een meek specimen von Manichaeische  
Kunst. Het Gildeboek, 19, pp. 68–9.
- GRONDIJS, L. H. C 1435  
Numidian Manichaeism in Augustinus'  
time. Nederlands Theologische Tijd-  
schrift, 9, 1954, pp. 21–42.
- GROSSOUW, W. C 1436  
De koptische manichäische Handschrif-  
ten. J.E.O.L., 1939, No. 6, pp. 62–5.
- GUIDI, Michelangelo C 1437  
La lotta tra l'Islām e il manicheismo:  
un libro di Ibn al-Muqaffa' contro il  
Corano confutato da al-Qāsim b.  
Ibrāhīm. Roma, 1927, pp. xxviii, 128,  
Arabic 56.
- HAASE, Felix C 1438  
Zur Bardesanisches Gnosis. Literar-  
kritische und dogmengeschichtliche.  
Untersuchungen. [Gebhardt &  
Harnack, Texte und Untersuchungen  
zur Geschichte der altchristlichen  
literatur, etc. Reihe 3, Bd. 4, Heft 4.]  
1910, pp. 98.
- \*HAHN, C. V. C 1439  
Geschichte der Neu-Manichaeischen  
Ketzer. In Geschichte der Ketzer im  
Mittelalter, I, 1845.
- \*HALOUN, G. and HENNING, W. B. C 1440  
The Compendium of the Doctrines and  
Styles of the Teaching of Mani, the  
Buddha of Light. A.M., n.s. 3, 1961,  
pp. 184–212, + 4 plates.
- \*HAMILTON, James Russell C 1441  
Les Ouighours à l'époque des cinq  
dynasties d'après les documents  
chinois. Bibliothèque de l'Institut des  
Hautes-Etudes Chinoises, 10, Paris,  
1955.
- HAMMER-PURGSTALL, J. C 1442  
Mithriaca, ou les Mithriaques. Mémoire  
académique sur le culte solaire de  
Mithra, son origine, sa nature et ses  
mystères . . . publié par J. Spencer  
Smith. Caen et Paris, 1833, pp. 196.  
viii, 24 engravings, 4°.
- \*HANEDA, Toru C 1443  
A propos d'un fragment d'une prière  
manichéenne retrouvée à Tourfan.  
Memoires of the Research Dept. of the  
Togo Bunko (The Oriental Library),  
6, Tokyo, 1932, pp. 1–32.
- \*HAARBRUCKER, Th. C 1444  
Religionspartheien und Philosophen-  
Schulen. (Shahrastani's Kitāb al-Milal  
wa'l-Nihal.) Halle, 1850–51.
- HARNACK, Carl Gustav Adolf von C 1445  
Augustinus Konfessionen. Ein  
Vortrag. Giessen, 1888, pp. 31, 8°.  
2. Aufl. 1895.



- HARNACK, C. G. A. von C 1446  
Der Manichäismus. *In* Lehrbuch der Dogmengeschichte, Freiburg, 1886, pp. 681–94. 4. Abdruck, Tübingen, 1909, Bd. 2, pp. 513–27.
- HARNACK, C. G. A. von C 1447  
Marcion: das Evangelium vom fremden Gott. Eine Monographie zur Geschichte der Grundlegung der katholischen Kirche. Leipzig, 1921, pp. xv, 265, 357, 8°. 2nd ed., Leipzig, 1924.
- HARNACK, C. G. A. von C 1448  
Neue Studien zu Marcion. T.U., Reihe 3, 44, 4, 1923, pp. 36.
- HÄRTEL, H. C 1449  
Über das Schicksal der Turfansammlungen. O.L.Z., 52, 1957, cols. 5–11.
- HENNING, Walter B. C 1450  
A. V. W. Jackson's "Researches in Manichaeism". O.L.Z., 37, 1934, cols. 749–56.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1451  
The Book of the Giants. B.S.O.A.S., 11, 1943–6, pp. 52–74.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1452  
A fragment of the Manichaean Hymn-cycles in Old Turkish. A.M., N.S. 7, 1959, pp. 122–24.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1453  
Geburt und Entsendung des manichäischen Urmenschen. N.G.W.G., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1933, pp. 306–18.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1454  
The Manichaean fasts. J.R.A.S., 1945, pp. 146–69.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1455  
Ein manichäischer kosmogonischer Hymnus. N.G.W.G., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1932, pp. 214–28.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1456  
Ein manichäisches Bet- und Beichtbuch. A.A.W.B., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1936, Nr. 10, pp. 143.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1457  
Ein manichäisches Henochbuch. S.P.A.W., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1932, pp. 27–35.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1458  
Mani's last journey. B.S.O.A.S., 10, 1940–42, pp. 941–53.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1459  
Neue Materialien zur Geschichte des Manichäismus. Z.D.M.G., 90, N.F. 15, 1936, pp. 1–18.
- \*HENNING, W. B. C 1460  
Neue Quellen zum Studien des Manichäismus. Forschungen und Fortschritte, 9. Jahrgang, Nr. 17, Juni 1933, pp. 250–1.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1461  
Persian poetical manuscripts from the time of Rūdakī. Fest. Taqizadeh, pp. 89–104, + 2 plates.
- \*HENNING, W. B. C 1462  
Der Traditionalismus bei Mani. Forschungen und Fortschritte, 10. Jahrgang, Nr. 9, 1 Juli 1934, p. 245.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1463  
Warucân Sâh. J.G.I.S., 11, 2, 1944, pp. 85–90.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1464  
Zum zentralasiatischen Manichäismus. O.L.Z., 37, 1934, cols. 1–11.
- HENNING, W. B. C 1465  
Zwei Fehler in der arabisch-manichäischen Überlieferung. Orientalia, 5, 1936, pp. 84–7.
- \*HENNING, W. B. and BOYCE, M. C 1466  
Middle Iranian Manichaica from Chinese Turkestan, IV.
- HILGENFELD, A. C 1467  
Bardesanes, der letzte Gnostiker. Leipzig, 1864, 8°.
- HIMRAN, S. C 1468  
Huastuanift von Le Coq' un Ingilizce Tercümesinden. Ankara, 1941, pp. 150, 2 plates.
- \*HOLL, Karl C 1469  
Epiphanius, Ancoratus und Panarion. T. III. Leipzig, 1931. Die griechischen christlichen Schriftsteller der ersten drei Jahrhunderte, 37.
- HONIG, R. M. C 1470  
Two ecclesiastical laws of Valentinian III. Anglican Theological Review, 36, July, 1954, pp. 190–200.
- HUART, Clément C 1471  
Le second grade de la hiérarchie manichéenne. J.A., X<sup>e</sup> ser., 19, 1912, pp. 229–30.
- \*IBSCHER, Hugo C 1472  
Kephalalaia. Band I. 1. Hälfte (Lieferung 1–10). Mit einem Beitrag. Stuttgart, 1940.
- IBSCHER, R., BÖHLIG, A. and COLPE, E. C 1473  
Der Mani Fund. Akten 24. Int. Or. Con. München 1957, pp. 226–30.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams C 1474  
Addendum on Manichaeism. *In* Zoroastrian studies. The Iranian religion and various monographs. New York, 1928, pp. 187–93.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1475  
Contributions to the knowledge of Manichaeism. J.A.O.S., 44, 1924, pp. 61–72.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1476  
The doctrine of metempsychosis in Manichaeism. J.A.O.S., 45, 1925, pp. 246–68.



- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1477  
The doctrine of the bolos in Manichaeian eschatology. *J.A.O.S.*, 58, 1938, pp. 225-34.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1478  
The fourfold aspect of the supreme being in Manichaeism. *Indian Linguistics*, 5, 1935 (Grierson Comm. Vol.), pp. 287-96.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1479  
The Manichaeian fragment S.8 in Turfan Pahlavi. *Fest. Pavry*, pp. 163-171.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1480  
The personality of Mānī, the founder of Manichaeism. *J.A.O.S.*, 58, 1938, pp. 235-40.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1481  
Researches in Manichaeism; with special reference to the Turfan fragments. New York, 1931, pp. xxxviii, 393. Columbia University Indo-Iranian Series, 13. Reprint New York, 1965.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1482  
The "Second Evocation" - the Manichaeian system of Cosmogony. *J.R.A.S.*, 1924, Centenary Supplement, pp. 137-55.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1483  
A sketch of the Manichaeian doctrine concerning the future life. *J.A.O.S.*, 50, 1930, pp. 177-98.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1484  
The so-called Injunctions of Mani (translated from the Pahlavi of the Denkart). *J.R.A.S.*, 1924, pp. 213-29.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1485  
Studies in Manichaeism. *J.A.O.S.*, 43, 1923, pp. 15-25.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1486  
The term ročvarmh in a Turkish Manichaeian fragment. *Language*, 5, 1929, pp. 97-9.
- JACKSON, A. V. W.** C 1487  
Two notes on the Manichaeian Confession-Prayer xv'st v'nyft. *Fest. Geiger*, pp. 314-18.
- \*JOLIVET, R. and JOURJON, M.** C 1488  
Six traités anti-manichéens (De duabus animabus - Contra Fortunatum - Contra Adimantum - Contra epistolam fundamenti - Contra Secundinum - Contra Felicem Manichaeum). Bruxelles, 1961. Oeuvres de Saint Augustin, 17.
- \*JONAS, H.** C 1489  
Gnosis und spätantiker Geist. *F.R.L.A.N.T.*, Göttingen, 1954.
- \*JONAS, H.** C 1490  
The Gnostic religion. Boston, 1958.
- \*KADEN, Erich-Hans** C 1491  
Die Edikte gegen die Manichäer von Diokletian bis Justinian. *Fest. Hans Lewals bei Vollendung des 40. Amtsjahres als Ordentlicher Professor im Oktober 1953*, Basel, 1953, pp. 55-68.
- KALENDERIAN, Vahan H.** C 1492  
An allusion to Manichaeism and Zoroastrianism in the Armenian writer Eznig of Gogh. *Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.)*, pp. 185-7.
- \*KARAPET, Ter Mkrtitschian** C 1493  
Die Paulianer im byzantinischen Kaiserreich. Leipzig, 1893.
- \*KELLEY, M.** C 1494  
Manichaeian Christmas. *Dominicana*, 42, Dec. 1957, pp. 305-11.
- KESSLER, Konrad** C 1495  
Mani: Forschungen über die manichäische Religion; ein Beitrag zur vergleichenden Religionsgeschichte des Orients. 1. Band: Voruntersuchungen und Quellen. Berlin, 1889, pp. xxviii, 407.
- KESSLER, K.** C 1496  
Die religionsgeschichtliche Bedeutung der Mani-Religion (Manichäismus). *Ver. des II. Int. Kon. für allgemeine Religionsgeschichte in Basel*. 30 Aug.-2 Sept. 1904, Basel 1905, pp. 145-52.
- \*KESSLER, K.** C 1497  
Untersuchungen zur Genesis des manichäischen Religions-systems. Dissertation, Marburg, 1876.
- KLÍMA, Otakar** C 1498  
Baat the Manichee. *Arc. O.*, 26, 1958, pp. 342-46.
- KLÍMA, O.** C 1499  
Beiträge zur Chronologie von Mānis Leben. *Arc. O.*, 22, 1954, pp. 63-8.
- KLÍMA, O.** C 1500  
Ein Beitrag zur Chronologie von Manis Leben. *Arc. O.*, 34, 1966, pp. 212-14.
- KLÍMA, O.** C 1501  
Etliche Bemerkungen zum Namen Manes. *A.O.*, 30, 1966 [Fest. Barr], pp. 137-40.
- KLÍMA, O.** C 1502  
Kamsarakan und KAMAΣARYN. *Arc. O.*, 26, 1958, pp. 339-42.
- KLÍMA, O.** C 1503  
Manichäische Homilien. Ein Beitrag zur Interpretation der koptisch-manichäischen Bruchstücke von Medinet Habu. *Arc. O.*, 19, 1951, pp. 53-6.
- KLÍMA, O.** C 1504  
Manis Zeit und Leben. Prag, 1962, pp. 559. Monographie Orientalniho ustavu C.S.A.V., 18.

- KLÍMA, O. C 1505  
Über ein immanichäischen Psalter  
erwähntes Buch von Mani. *Arc. O.*,  
28, 1960, pp. 101–2.
- KLÍMA, O. C 1506  
War Mānī wirklich Lahm? (Ein Beitrag  
zur Geschichte des *Odium theologicum*).  
*Arc. O.*, 25, 1957, pp. 384–87.
- \*KLÍMA, O. C 1507  
Zminka o Jezisi Kristu v Manichejske  
literature (Eine Erwähnung Jesu  
Christi in der manichäischen  
Literatur). *Naboženská Revue*, 17,  
1946, pp. 241 –.
- KLÍMA, O. C 1508  
Zur Chronologie van Mānīs Leben.  
*Arc. O.*, 19, 1951, pp. 393–403.
- KONDAKOV, N. P. C 1509  
Sur le Manichéisme et les Bogomiles  
(en Russe). *In Seminarium Konda-*  
*kovianum*, 1, Prague, 1927.
- KRAMERS, J. H. C 1510  
Het Manicheisme. *In De Godsdiensten*  
*der Wereld*, uitgeg. door G. Vander  
Leeuw – C. J. Bleeker, 3<sup>e</sup> dr. Amster-  
dam, vol. II, pp. 151–60.
- KRAMERS, J. H. C 1511  
Une tradition à tendance manichéenne  
(la 'Mangeuse de Verdure'). *A.O.*, 21,  
1953, pp. 10–22.
- \*KUGENER, M. A. and CUMONT, F. C 1512  
*Recherches sur le manichéisme*, nos. 2,  
3. Bruxelles, 1912, in 8<sup>o</sup>.
- LAGARDE, P. A. de C 1513  
Titi Bostreni quae ex opere contra  
Manichaeos edito in Codice  
Hamburgensi servata sunt, Graece e  
recognitione P. A. de Lagarde. Berlin,  
1859.
- LANG, D. M. C 1514  
The wisdom of Balahvar: a Christian  
legend of the Buddha. London, 1957,  
pp. 135. *Ethical and Religious Classics*  
of Esat and West, No. 20.
- LECLERQ, H. C 1515  
Manichéisme. *In Dictionnaire*  
*d'Archéologie Chrétienne et Liturgie*,  
ed. F. Cabrol and H. Leclerq, Paris,  
1931, vol. X, i, cols. 1390–1411.
- LE COQ, Albert von C 1516  
Ein christliches und ein manichäisches  
Manuscriptfragment in türkischer  
Sprache aus Turfan (Chinesisch-  
Turkistan). *S.K.P.A.W.*, 1909 (ii),  
pp. 1202–18, 2 plates.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1517  
Chuastuanift, ein Sündenbekenntnis  
der manichäischen Auditores.  
Gefunden in Turfan (Chinesisch  
Turkistan). *A.A.W.B.*, 1910 (phil.-).  
Anhang, Abh. IV, pp. 1–43, 2 plates.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1518  
Dr. Stein's Turkish Khaustuanift from  
Tun-huang, being a confession-prayer  
of the Manichaeen Auditores. *J.R.A.S.*,  
1911, pp. 277–314, 2 plates.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1519  
Handschriftliche uigurische Urkunden  
aus Turfan. *Turan*, 1916, pp. 449–60,  
3 plates.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1520  
Köktürkisches aus Turfan. *S.K.P.A.W.*,  
1909 (ii), pp. 1047–61, 4 plates.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1521  
Kurze Einführung in die uigurische  
Schriftkunde. *Mitt. des Sem. für Or.*  
*Spr.*, II, Westasiatische Studien,  
Jahrg. XXII, Berlin, 1919, pp. 93–  
109, 7 plates.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1522  
Ein manichäisches Buch-Fragment aus  
Chotscho. *Fest. Thomsen*, pp. 145–54.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1523  
Ein manichäisch-ugurisches Fragment  
aus Idikut-Schahri. *S.P.A.W.*, 1908 (i),  
pp. 398–414, 1 plate.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1524  
Türkçe Mānī elyasīlārī (Manichaika).  
C. I. Khotço harabelerinde bulunup A.  
von Le Coq tarafından tanıtılan el  
yazıları. *Türkçeye eviren Fuat*  
*Köseraif*. Istanbul, 1936, pp. 46,  
12 plates.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1525  
Türkische Manichaika aus Chotscho,  
nebst einem christlichen Bruchstück  
aus Bulayiq, I–III. *A.A.W.B.*, 1911,  
Anhang, Abh. VI, pp. 1–61, 4 plates;  
1919, Nr. 3, pp. 1–15, 2 plates; 1922,  
Nr. 2, pp. 1–49, 3 plates.
- LEGGÉ, George Francis C 1526  
Manes and the Manichaeans. Fore-  
runners and rivals of Christianity, being  
studies in religious history from  
330 B.C. – 330 A.D. Cambridge, 1915,  
2 vols.
- LEGGÉ, G. F. C 1527  
Western Manichaeism and the Turfan  
discoveries. *J.R.A.S.*, 1913 (i),  
pp. 69–94.
- LEHMANN, Edvard C 1528  
Der Manichäismus. *In P. D. Chantepie*  
*de la Saussaye, Lehrbuch der Religions-*  
*geschichte*, 4. Aufl., 1925, 2. Bd.,  
pp. 264–79.
- LENTZ, Wolfgang C 1529  
Note on the fragment of a Manichaeen  
parchment MS. Kao. 0111; from Kara-  
Khōja. *In Innermost Asia . . . by Sir*  
*Aurel Stein*, vol. II, p. 1081.



- LENTZ, W. C 1530  
What is the Manichaeen nous? Ural-  
Altäische Jahrbücher, 33, 1961,  
Festgabe für Annemarie von Gabain,  
pp. 101-6.
- \*LEONARD, F. C 1531  
Gnostische Mysterien. 1922.
- LIDZBARSKI, Mark C 1532  
Alter und Heimat der mandäischen  
Religion. Z.N.T.W., 27, 1928, pp. 321-  
327.
- LIDZBARSKI, M. C 1533  
Ein manichäisches Gedicht. N.G.W.G.,  
Phil.-hist. Kl., 1918, pp. 501-5.
- LIDZBARSKI, M. C 1534  
Warum schrieb Mani aramäisch?  
O.L.Z., 30, 1927, cols. 913-17.
- LIETZMANN, H. C 1535  
Geschichte der alten Kirche. Berlin-  
Leipzig, 1932-44, 4 Bd., 8°. [2. Bd.,  
pp. 276-82.]
- LINDQUIST, Sigurd C 1536  
Manikeismens Religionshistoriska  
Ställning. I: Några orienterande  
synpunkter i fraga om dess förhållande  
till den historiska miljön . . . Uppsala,  
1921, pp. vi, 132.
- \*LUBAC, Henri de C 1537  
Les secrets arrachés aux sables du Gobi.  
Etudes. Revue Catholique d'Intérêt  
Général, 1933, pp. 641-64.
- MACHABEY, Armand C 1538  
La cantillation manichéenne. Notation  
hypothétique, métrique, analogies.  
La Revue Musicale, No. 227, Paris,  
1955, pp. 5-22.
- MAENCHEN-HELFEN, Otto C 1539  
Manichaeans in Siberia. In Semitic  
and Oriental Studies presented to  
William Popper. University of  
California Publications in Semitic  
Philology, vol. XI, 1951, pp. 311-26.
- \*MAHER, J. P. C 1540  
St. Augustine's defence of the Hexa-  
meron against the Manichaeans.  
Catholic Biblical Quarterly, 6, 1944,  
pp. 289-98, 456-75; 7, 1945,  
pp. 76-90, 206-22, 306-25.
- MAISCH, E. C 1541  
A propos de la notion de salut dans le  
manichéisme. R.H.P.R., 18, 1938,  
pp. 332-39.
- MANSELLI, Raoul C 1542  
Modern studies on Manichaeism. A  
survey. East and West, n.s. 10 (i-ii),  
1959, pp. 77-87.
- MARGOLIOUTH, D. S. C 1543  
Notes on Syriac papyrus fragments  
from Oxyrhynchus. Jour. Eg.  
Archeology, 2, 1915, pp. 214-16,  
2 plates.
- MARQUART, J. C 1544  
Guwaini's Bericht über die Bekehrung  
der Uiguren. S.P.A.W., 1912 (i),  
pp. 486-502.
- MARQUART, J. C 1545  
Historische Glossen zu den Alttür-  
kischen Inschriften. W.Z.K.M., 12,  
1898, pp. 172-180.
- MENASCE, Jean de C 1546  
Fragments manichéens de Paris.  
Henning M. V., pp. 303-6.
- MENASCE, J. de C 1547  
L'origine mazdénne d'un mythe  
manichéen. R.H.R., 174, 1968,  
pp. 161-7.
- MENASCE, J. de C 1548  
Augustin manichéen. In Freudesgabe  
für Ernst Robert Curtius zum 14  
April 1956. Bern, 1956, pp. 79-93.
- MENASCE, P. de and GHILLOU, A. C 1549  
Un cachet manichéen de la Biblio-  
thèque Nationale. R.H.R., 131, 1946,  
pp. 81-4.
- MESSINA, Guisepe C 1550  
La dottrina manichea e le origini del  
Christianesimo. Biblica, 10, 1929,  
pp. 313-31.
- MINORSKY, V. C 1551  
Tamim ibn Bahr's journey to the  
Uyghurs. B.S.O.A.S., 12, 1947-8,  
pp. 275-305.
- MITCHELL, Charles Ward S., et al. C 1552  
S. Ephraim's prose Refutations of  
Mani, Marcion and Bardaisan. 2 vols.,  
London, 1912, 1921.
- \*MONCEAUX, Paul C 1553  
Le Manichéen Faustus de Milev,  
restitution de ses Capituli. Paris, 1924,  
4°.
- MONCEAUX, P. C 1554  
Le Manichéisme. J.S., Sept.-Oct. 1921,  
pp. 193-204; Nov.-Dec. 1921,  
pp. 247-57.
- \*MONDADON, L. de C 1555  
La controverse manichéenne. Recher-  
ches de Sciences Religieuses, 2, 1911,  
pp. 211-39, 441-51, 546-68.
- MONTGOMERY, James A. C 1556  
A magical bowl-text and the original  
script of the Manichaeans. J.A.O.S.,  
32, 1912, pp. 434-38, 2 plates. [See  
also J. N. Epstein, Zum magischen  
Texte . . ., J.A.O.S., 33, 1913,  
pp. 279-80.]
- MONTGOMERY, J. A. C 1557  
The original script of the Manichaeans  
on texts in the Musuem. Museum  
Journal, University of Pennsylvania,  
Philadelphia, 1912, Vol. III, pp. 25-9.



- MORE, Paul Elmer C 1558  
The influences of Hindu thought on Manichaeism. *J.A.O.S.*, 16, 1896 (Proceedings April 1893), pp. xx-xxv.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. C 1559  
Ein Doppelblatt aus einem manichäischen Hymnenbuch (Mahnâmâg). *A.A.W.B.*, 1912, Phil.-hist. Kl., Abh. V, pp. 1-40, 2 plates.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. C 1560  
Handschriften-Reste in Estrangeloschrift aus Turfan, Chinesisch-Turkestan. I-II. I Theil in *S.P.A.W.*, 1904, Phil.-hist. Kl., Nr. IX, pp. 348-352. II Theil in *A.A.W.B.*, 1904, Phil.-hist. Kl., Abh. II, pp. 1-117, 2 plates.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. C 1561  
Eine Hermas-Stelle in manichäischer Version. *S.P.A.W.*, 1905 (ii), pp. 1077-1083, 1 plate.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. C 1562  
Der Hofstaat eines Uiguren-Königs. *Fest. Thomsen*, pp. 207-13.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. C 1563  
Mitteilungen aus den in Chinesisch-Turkestan wieder aufgefundenen Resten der manichäischen Literatur in mittelpersischer Sprache. *Verh. II. Int. Kon. für allgemeine Religionsgeschichte in Basel* 30 Aug. - 2 Sept. 1904, Basel 1905, pp. 210-12.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. C 1564  
*Uigurica I-II*. Berlin, 1908, 1911.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. C 1565  
Zwei Pfahlinschriften aus den Turfanfunden. 1. Die uigurische Inschrift auf dem Pfahle 1B.4672. 2. Die chinesische Pfahlinschrift. *A.P.A.W.*, 1915, Phil.-hist. Kl., Nr. 3, pp. 1-38, 1 plate.
- MÜLLER, F. W. K. and SIEG, E. C 1566  
Maitrisimit und "Tocharisch". *S.K.P.A.W.*, 1916 (i), pp. 395-417, 1 plate.
- NAGEL, Peter C 1567  
Die Psalmoi Sarakoton des manichäischen Psalmbuches. *O.L.Z.*, 62, 1967, pp. 123-30.
- \*NAU, F. C 1568  
Bardesane l'astrologue, le livre des lois des pays. 1899.
- NAU, F. C 1569  
Documents trouvés en Asie Centrale. Un formulaire de Confession mazdéen. *Le Khuastuanift. R.O.C.*, 2<sup>e</sup> serie, 8, 1913, pp. 225-40.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor C 1570  
Mani-Forschungen über die manichäische Religion. Ein Beitrag zur vergleichenden Religionsgeschichte des Orients von Konrad Kessler. *Z.D.M.G.*, 43, 1889, pp. 535-49.
- NYBERG, H. S. C 1571  
Forschungen über den Manichäismus. *Z.N.T.W.*, 34, 1935, pp. 70-91.
- \*OBLASINSKI, Adalbert C 1572  
*Acta disputationis Archelai et Manetis; ein Abschnitt aus einer "Darstellung und Kritik der Quellen zur Geschichte des Manichäismus"*. Leipzig, 1874.
- OBOLENSKY, Dimitri C 1573  
The Bogomils, a study in Balkan neo-Manichaeism. Cambridge, 1948, pp. xiv, 317, map.
- ODEBERG, H. C 1574  
Die mandäische Religionsanschauung: zur Frage nach Wesen, Grundzügen und Herkunft des Mandäismus. Uppsala, 1930, pp. 27, 8°. Uppsala Universitets Årsskrift, 1930.
- OGDEN, Charles J. C 1575  
The 1468 Years of the World-Conflagration in Manichaeism. *Modi M. V.*, pp. 102-5.
- ORT, L. J. R. C 1576  
Mani: a religio-historical description of his personality. Leiden, 1967, pp. xvi, 286, 8°. *Dissertationes ad historiam religionum pertinentes, 1. Supplementa ad Numen, altera series*.
- ORT, L. J. R. C 1577  
Mani, Manichaeism, 'Religionswissenschaft'. *Numen*, 15 (ii), 1968, pp. 191-207.
- PAVRY, J. D. C. C 1578  
Manichaeism: a rival of Zoroastrianism and Christianity. *The Journal of Religion*, 17, 1937, pp. 161-69.
- PELLIOT, Paul C 1579  
Kao-tch'ang. Qoço, Houo-tcheou et Qarâ-khodja (avec note additionnelle de M. Robert Gauthiot). *J.A.*, X<sup>e</sup> serie, 19, 1912, pp. 579-603.
- \*PELLIOT, P. C 1580  
Les Mo-ni et les Hona-hon-king. *Bull. de l'Ecole Française d'Extrême Orient*, 3, 1903, pp. 318-
- PELLIOT, P. C 1581  
Mo-ni et Manichéens. *J.A.*, XI<sup>e</sup> serie, 3, 1914, pp. 461-70.
- PELLIOT, P. C 1582  
Les traditions manichéennes au Foukien. *T'oung Pao*, 22, 1923, pp. 193-208.
- \*PELLIOT, P. C 1583  
Two new Manichaean manuscripts from Tun-Huang. *J.A.S.*, 1925, p. 43.
- PESTALOZZA, Uberto C 1584  
Appunti sulla vita di Mani. *Reale Istituto Lombardo di Scienze e Lettere, Rendiconti, Serie II*, 71, 1938, pp. 3-52.

- PESTALOZZA, U. C 1585  
Il Manicheismo presso i Turchi Occidentali ed Orientali (rilievi e chiarimenti). Reale Istituto Lombardo di Scienze e Lettere, Rendiconti, Serie II, 67, 1934, pp. 417-79.
- PETERSON, Erik C 1586  
Jesus bei den Manichäern. T.L.Z., 53, 1928, cols. 241-50.
- PETERSON, E. C 1587  
Mani-Fund. B.Z., 34, 1934, pp. 379-387.
- PETREMONT, Simone C 1588  
Le dualisme chez Platon, les Gnostiques et les Manichéens. Paris, 1947. Bibliothèque de Philosophie Contemporaine.
- POGNON, H. C 1589  
Inscriptions mandaites des Coupes de Khouabir. Texte, traduction et commentaire philologique, avec quatre appendices (app. 2: Extrait du "Livre des Scholiés" de Théodore Bar Khouni") et un glossaire. Paris, 1898-1899, pp. 327, 31 plates, 8°.
- POLOTSKY, Hans Jacob C 1590  
Abriss des manichäischen Systems. In Pauly-Wissowa, Real-Encyclopädie der Classischen Altertumswissenschaft, Supplementband VI, Stuttgart, 1934, pp. 241-272.
- POLOTSKY, H. J. C 1591  
Koptische Zitat aus den Acta Archelai. Muséon, 45, 1932, pp. 18-20.
- POLOTSKY, H. J. C 1592  
Manichäische Handschriften der Staatlichen Museen Berlin. Hrsg. unter der Leitung von Prof. Carl Schmidt. 1935, 4°.
- POLOTSKY, H. J. C 1593  
Manichäische Homilien. Stuttgart, 1934.
- POLOTSKY, H. J. C 1594  
Manichäische Studien. Muséon, 46, 1933, pp. 247-71.
- \*POLOTSKY, H. J. and BÖHLIG, A. C 1595  
Kephalaia. Erste Hälfte (Lieferung 1-10). In Manichäische Handschriften der Staatlichen Museen Berlin, Band I, Stuttgart, 1934-40.
- PRZYLUSKI, Jean C 1596  
Mani et Plotin. B.A.B. Classe des Lettres, 5<sup>e</sup> ser., 19, 1933, pp. 322-26.
- PRZYLUSKI, J. C 1597  
Les rapports entre l'Inde et l'Iran depuis l'époque védique. R.H.R., 102, 1940, pp. 5-24.
- PUECH, Henri-Charles C 1598  
Der Begriff der Erlösung im Manichäismus. Eranos Jahrbuch, 1936, pp. 183-286.
- PUECH, H.-C. C 1599  
Un catéchisme manichéen chinois inédit (MS. Stein du Br. Mus.). Actes XXI<sup>e</sup> Cong. Int. Or., pp. 350-5.
- PUECH, H.-C. C 1600  
Dates manichéennes dans les chroniques syriaques. In Mélanges Syriens offerts à M. R. Dussaud, Paris, 1939, pp. 593-607.
- PUECH, H.-C. C 1601  
La gnose et le temps. Franos Jahrbuch, 20, 1951, pp. 57-113.
- PUECH, H.-C. C 1602  
Gnostische Evangelien und verwandte Dokumente. In Edgar Hennecke, Neutestamentliche Apokryphen, 3. Aufl., hrsg. von Wilhelm Schneemelcher, 1. Bd., 1959, pp. 158-271.
- \*PUECH, H.-C. C 1603  
Liturgie et pratiques rituelles dans le Manichéisme. Annuaire du Collège du France, 59<sup>e</sup> année, Paris, 1959, pp. 264-69.
- PUECH, H.-C. C 1604  
Le Manicheisme. In Histoire générale des Religions, III, Paris, 1945, pp. 85-111, 446-49.
- PUECH, H.-C. C 1605  
Le manichéisme: son fondateur, sa doctrine. Paris, 1949, pp. 197. Also Paris, 1967, pp. 200, 8°.
- \*PUECH, H.-C. C 1606  
Le Prince des Ténèbres et son Royaume. In Etudes carmélitaines. Paris, 1948, pp. 136-
- PUECH, H.-C. C 1607  
Die Religion des Mani. In Franz König, Christus und die Religionen der Erde, II, pp. 499-563.
- PUECH, H.-C. C 1608  
Saint Paul chez les Manichéens d'Asie Centrale. IXth Int. Cong. Hist. Rel., Tokyo 1958, pp. 176-87.
- RADLOFF, W. C 1609  
Chuastvanift, das Bussgebet der Manichäer, hrsg. und übersetzt. St. Petersburg, 1909, 8°.
- \*RADLOFF, W. C 1610  
Nachträge zum Chuastuanift (Chuastuanvt), dem Bussgebete der Manichäer (Hörer). B.A.S.P., 1911, pp. 867-96.
- REITZENSTEIN, Richard C 1611  
Das mandäische Buch des Herrn der Grösse und die Evangelienüberlieferung. M. 5.10. S.H.A.W., 1912, 12. Abh.
- REITZENSTEIN, R. C 1612  
Mani und Zarathushtra. N.G.W.G., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1922, pp. 249-60.



- REITZENSTEIN, R. C 1613  
Eine wertlose und eine wertvolle  
Überlieferung über den Manichäismus.  
N.G.W.G., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1931, pp. 28–  
58.
- RICKABY, Joseph C 1614  
The Manichees as Saint Augustine saw  
them. London, 1925, pp. vi, 56, 8°.
- \*RIDOLFINI, F. Pericolo. C 1615  
I "Salmi di Tomasso" e la gnosi  
giudeo-christiana. R.S.O., 38, 1963,  
pp. 23–58.
- RIES, Julien C 1616  
Introduction aux études manichéennes,  
I. Ephemerides Theologicae  
Lovanienses, 23, 1957, pp. 453–82.
- RIES, J. C 1617  
Introduction aux études manichéennes,  
II. Analecta Lovaniensia Biblica et  
Orientalia, serie III, 2, 1959, pp. 362–  
409.
- \*RIES, J. C 1618  
Neutestamentliche Eschatologie im  
manichäischen Psalm-Book von  
Medinat Mâdi. X<sup>e</sup> Int. Kon. für  
Religionsgeschichte 11–17 Sept. 1960  
in Marburg. Marburg, 1961, pp. 95–
- \*RIES, J. C 1619  
Les rapports de la christologie  
manichéenne avec le Nouveau Testa-  
ment dans l'encologe copte de  
Narmouthis (Médinet Mâdi). Univ.  
Cath. Louvain, Faculté de Théologie,  
1952–53.
- ROCHAT, Ernest C 1620  
Essai sur Mani et sa doctrine. Genève,  
1897, pp. 198, 8°.
- \*ROCHE, Déodat. C 1621  
Etudes manichéennes et cathares.  
Arques, 1952, pp. 286. Cahiers  
d'Etudes Cathares.
- \*ROCHE, D. C 1622  
Fauste de Miléve; chapitres de la Foi  
chrétienne et de la Vérité. Cahiers  
d'Etudes Cathares, 8, 1958, pp. 225–  
242.
- \*ROSE, Eugen C 1623  
Die Christologie des Manichäismus.  
Nach den Quellen dargestellt.  
(Maschinenschrift). Theol. Disserta-  
tion, Marburg, 1942.
- ROSENTHAL, Franz C 1624  
Die Sprache Mânî's. In Die aramäische  
Forschung seit Theodor Nöldeke's  
Veröffentlichungen. Leiden, 1939,  
pp. 207–11.
- \*RUDOLPH, Kurt C 1625  
Gnosis und Manichäismus nach den  
koptischen Quellen. Koptische Studien.  
Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der  
Martin-Luther Universität. Halle–  
Wittenberg, Sonderheft, 1965, pp. 156–  
190.
- RUDOLPH, K. C 1626  
Die Mandäer. I: Prolegomena: das  
Mandäerproblem. II: Der Kult.  
Göttingen, 1960–1, 2 vols.  
F.R.L.A.N.T., 74–5, N.F. 56–7.
- RUDOLF, K. C 1627  
Theogonie, Kosmogonie und Anthro-  
pogonie in den mandäischen Schriften:  
eine literarkritische und traditions-  
geschichtliche Untersuchung.  
Göttingen, 1965, pp. 393.  
F.R.L.A.N.T., 88.
- \*RUDOLPH, K. C 1628  
Stand und Aufgaben in der Erfor-  
schung des Gnostizismus. Sonderheft  
der Wissenschaftlicher Zeitschrift der  
F. Schiller Universität, Tagung für  
Allgemeine Religionsgeschichte, 1963,  
pp. 89–102.
- RUNCIMAN, Steven C 1629  
Le Manichéisme médiéval, l'hérésie  
dualiste dans le christianisme. Traduc-  
tion française par Simone Petrement  
et Jacques Marty. Paris, 1949, pp. 206.  
Bibliothèque Scientifique.
- RUNCIMAN, S. C 1630  
Mediaeval Manichee. A study of the  
Christian dualist heresy. Cambridge,  
1947, pp. x, 212, 8°.
- \*SAIVYER, T. J. C 1631  
Manichaeism and the Universalist.  
Universalist Quarterly Review, 29,  
p. 346, 1844.
- \*SALEMANN, Carl C 1632  
Ein Bruchstück manichäischen  
Schrifttums im Asiatischen Museum,  
St. Petersburg. M.A.S.P., 6, 6, 1904,  
pp. 1–26.
- \*SALEMANN, C. C 1633  
Manichäische Studien; die mittel-  
persischen Texte in revidierter Tran-  
scription mit Glossar und grammati-  
schen Bemerkungen . . . M.A.S.P.,  
VIII<sup>e</sup> ser., Classe Hist.-phil., 8, no. 10,  
1908.
- \*SALEMANN, C. C 1634  
Manichäica 1–4. B.A.S.P., 1907,  
pp. 175–84, 531–58; 1912, pp. 1–32,  
33–50.
- SÄVE-SÖDERBERGH, T. C 1635  
Studies in the Coptic Manichaeism  
Psalm-Book. Uppsala, 1949.
- SCHAEDER, Hans Heinrich C 1636  
Bardesanes von Edessa in der Über-  
lieferung der griechischen und der  
syrischen Kirche. Zeitschrift für  
Kirchengeschichte, 51, 1932, pp. 21–  
74.



- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1637  
Ein Lied von Mani. O.L.Z., 30, 1926,  
cols. 104-7.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1638  
Manichäer und Muslime. Z.D.M.G.,  
N.F. 7, 82, 1928, pp. lxxvi-lxxxii.
- \*SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1639  
Manichäismus. *In Religion in  
Geschichte und Gegenwart*, III, cols.  
1959-73.
- \*SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1640  
Der Manichäismus nach neuen Funden  
und Forschungen. *Morgenland*, 28,  
1936, pp. 80-109.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1641  
Der Manichäismus und sein Weg nach  
Osten. *In Glaube und Geschichte.*  
Festschrift für Friedrich Gogarten  
zum 13. Jan. 1947, Giessen, 1948,  
pp. 236-54.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1642  
Manichäismus und spätantike Religion.  
*Zeitschrift für Missionskunde und  
Religionswissenschaft*, 50, 1935,  
pp. 65-85.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1643  
Das Problem des Manichäismus im  
gegenwärtigen Stand der Forschung.  
*Actes du V<sup>e</sup> Con. Int. d'Hist. des  
Religions*, Lund, 27-9 août 1929,  
Lund, 1930, pp. 267-69.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1644  
Urform und Fortbildungen des  
manichäischen Systems. Vorträge der  
Bibliothek Warburg, Leipzig-Berlin,  
1924-5, 1927, pp. 65-157.
- SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1645  
Zur Echtheitsfrage der Manichäer-  
bücher des Photios. *B.Z.*, 44, 1951  
[Fest. Dölger], pp. 487-94.
- \*SCHEFTELOWITZ, Isodor C 1646  
Die manichäische Zarathustra-Hymne.  
*M.7. Oriens Christianus*, serie 1, 3,  
1926-7, pp. 261-83.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. C 1647  
Die Entstehung der manichäischen  
Religion und des Erlösungs-mysteriums.  
Giessen, 1922, pp. 86.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. C 1648  
Der göttliche Urmensch in der  
manichäischen Religion. *Archiv für  
Religionswissenschaft*, 28, 1930,  
pp. 212-40.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. C 1649  
Is Manichaeism an Iranian religion?  
*A.M.*, 1, 1924, pp. 460-90.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. C 1650  
Neues Material über die manichäische  
Urseele und die Entstehung des  
Zarvanismus. *Z.I.I.*, 4, 1926, pp. 317-  
344.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. C 1651  
Stammt der Religionsstifter Māni aus  
dem iranischen Herrscherhaus der  
Arsakiden? *Fest. Pavry*, pp. 403-4.
- \*SCHMIDT, Carl C 1652  
Neue Originalquellen des Manichäismus  
aus Ägypten. Vortrag gehalten auf der  
Jahresversammlung der Gesellschaft  
für Kirchengeschichte in Berlin am 9.  
Nov. 1932. Stuttgart, 1933. (Sonder-  
abdruck aus *Z.K.G.*, N.F. 3, 1933,  
Heft 1.)
- SCHMIDT, C. and POLOTSKY, H. J. C 1653  
Ein Mani-Fund in Ägypten. Original-  
schriften des Mani und seiner Schüler.  
Mit einem Beitrag von H. Ibscher.  
*S.P.A.W.*, 1933, Phil.-hist. Kl.,  
pp. 4-90, 2 plates.
- \*SCHMIDT, C. C 1654  
*Histoire et doctrine de les sectes des  
Cathares ou Albigeois*. Strassbourg,  
1949.
- SCHMIDT, C. C 1655  
Ein Mani-Fund in "Ägypten".  
*Forschungen und Fortschritte*,  
8 Jahrgang, Nr. 28, 1. Okt. 1932,  
pp. 354-55.
- \*SCHMIDT, C. C 1656  
Manichäische Handschriften der  
Staatlichen Museen, Berlin. hrsg. in  
Auftrage der Preussischen Ak. der Wiss.  
Stuttgart, 1940.
- SCHNEIDER, Th. C 1657  
Der Engel Jakob bei Mani. *Z.N.T.W.*,  
33, 1934, pp. 218-19.
- \*SCHRADER, H. C 1658  
*Die Manichaer*. 1927.
- \*SCHULTZ, W. C 1659  
*Dokumente der Gnosis*. 1910.
- SELLE, Götz von C 1660  
*Review of A. V. W. Jackson, Researches  
...; F. C. Andreas, W. B. Henning,  
Mitteliranische Manichäica; C. Schmidt,  
H. J. Polotsky, Mani-Fund ...; and  
H. J. Polotsky, Manichäische Homilien.*  
*G.G.A.*, 1935, Nr. 5, pp. 182-91.
- SELLE, G. von C 1661  
Über den Manichäismus. *In Mensch  
und Staat in Recht und Geschichte.*  
Festschrift für Herbert Kraus, pp. 422-  
435.
- SESTON, William C 1662  
De l'authenticité et de la date de  
l'édit de Dioclétien contre les  
manichéens. *In Mélanges de Philologie,  
de Littérature et d'Histoire anciennes  
offerts à Alfred Ernout*, Paris, 1940,  
pp. 345-54.
- \*SESTON, W. C 1663  
*Achilleus et la révolte de l'Égypte sous*

- Dioclétien d'après les papyrus et l'Histoire Auguste. Ecole Française de Rome, Mélanges d'Archéologie et d'Histoire, 55, 1938, pp. 184–200.
- SESTON, W. C 1664  
La découverte des écritures manichéennes. R.H.P.R., 13, 1933, pp. 250–62.
- \*SESTON, W. C 1665  
L'Égypte manichéenne. Chronique d'Égypte, 14, 1939, pp. 362–72.
- SHARENKOFF, Victor C 1666  
A study of Manichaeism in Bulgaria with special reference to the Bogomils. New York, 1927 (Thesis Ph.D., Columbia University), pp. xxv, 83, 8°.
- \*SICILE, Pierre de C 1667  
Historia Manichaeorum. In Migne, Patrologiae Cursus Completus. Series Graeco-Latina, 104.
- SIMON, J. C 1668  
L'édition des textes manichéens coptes. Orientalia, 5, 1936, pp. 269–77.
- SPRENGLING, M. C 1669  
The Manichaean scriptures. A.J.S.L.L., 36, 1920, pp. 318–21.
- \*SPULER, Berthold C 1670  
Die Uiguren, die Sogdier und der Manichäismus. Hb.O., 1, V.5, Leiden–Köln, 1966, pp. 148–62.
- \*STEFFEN, A. C 1671  
Mani. Dornach, 1930.
- STEGEMANN, Viktor C 1672  
Zu Kapitel 69 der Kephalaia des Mani. Z.N.T.W., 37, 1938, pp. 214–23.
- STEGMÜLLER, Friedrich C 1673  
Der Liber contra Manichaeos. In Mélanges offerts à Etienne Gilson de l'Académie Française, Toronto–Paris, 1959, pp. 563–611.
- STOOP, Em. de C 1674  
Essai sur la diffusion du manichéisme dans l'Empire Romain. Ghent, 1909, pp. vii, 151. Ghent, Université. Faculté de Philosophie et Lettres. Recueil de Travaux. Fasc. 3, 8.
- STROUX, Johannes C 1675  
Augustinus und Ciceros Hortensius nach dem Zeugnis des Manichaeers Secundinus. Fest. Reitzenstein, pp. 106–18.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. C 1676  
The dates of Mani's life, translated from the Persian, introduced and concluded by W. B. Henning. A.M., n.s. 6, 1957, pp. 106–21.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. C 1677  
Notes on W. B. Henning, The Manichaean fasts. J.R.A.S., 1945, pp. 155–164.
- \*TERZI, C. C 1678  
Il problema del male nella polemica antimanichea di S. Agostino. Udini, 1937.
- THIEME, Paul C 1679  
Vorzarathustrisches bei den Zarathustriern und bei Zarathustra. Z.D.M.G., 107, N.F. 32, 1957, pp. 67–104.
- THOMSEN, Vilhelm C 1681  
Aus Osttürkestans Vergangenheit. Ungarische Jahrbücher, 5, 1925, pp. 1–24.
- THOMSEN, V. C 1682  
Fragment of a Runic Turkish manuscript Kas. 0107 from Karakhoja. In Sir Aurel Stein, Innermost Asia II, Oxford, 1928, pp. 1082–83. (cf. vol. III, plate cxxiv.)
- THOMSEN, V. C 1683  
Fra Øst-Turkestans Fortid. Samlede Afhandlinger III, København, 1922, pp. 295–324.
- THOMSEN, V. C 1684  
Ein Blatt in türkischer "Runen"-schrift aus Turfan. S.K.P.A.W., 1910 (i), pp. 296–306, 1 plate.
- \*TOLLIUS, D. C 1685  
Fragmentum graecum de Manichaeis. In Insignia itinerarii Italici. 1696, 4°.
- \*TONDELLI, Leone C 1686  
Mani; rapporti con Bardesane, S. Agostino, Dante. Milano, 1932.
- \*TRECHSEL, F. C. C 1687  
Über den Kanon, die Kritik und Exegese der Manichäer. Ein historisch-kritischer Versuch. Bern, 1832.
- TROJE, L. C 1688  
Die Dreizehn und die Zwölf im Traktat Pelliot (Dogmen in Zahlenformeln); ein Beitrag zu den Grundlagen des Manichäismus. Leipzig, 1925, pp. vi, 174. Veröffentlichungen des Forschungs-Instituts für Vergleichende Religionsgeschichte an der Universität Leipzig. II. Reihe, Heft 1.
- TSUI CHI C 1689  
Mo Ni Chiao Hsia Pu Tsan: 'The lower (second?) section of the Manichaean hymns', translated by Tsui Chi. Annotations to Mr. Tsui's translation, by W. B. Henning. B.S.O.A.S., xi, 1943–6, pp. 174–219.
- UNVALA, J. M. C 1690  
Excerpts from Collana Di Studi Storico-Religiosi – No. 1. Cristianesimo – Buddismo – Manicheismo – Nell'Asia Antica. Roma, 1947, translated from the Italian of Giuseppe Messina. Bombay, 1956, 8°.



- VAJDA, G. C 1691  
Le témoignage d'al-Maturidi sur la doctrine des Manichéens, des Daysanites et des Marcionites (note annexe). *Arabica*, 13, 2, 1966, pp. 1-38, 113-128.
- VAMBERY, H. C 1692  
Turfaner türkische Sprachmonument. I. Glossen zum Chuastvanift, d.h. dem türkischen Bussgebet der Manichäer. *Keleti Szemle*, 12, 1911-12, pp. 158-169.
- \*VERGOTE, J. C 1693  
De leer van Mani. Uitzicht Onafhankelijk Moanblad voor Geestelijke Stromingen, 3, pp. 225-36.
- VERGOTE, J. C 1694  
Het Manichaeisme in Egypte. *J.E.O.L.*, 9, 1944, pp. 77-83.
- VORETZSCH, E. A. C 1695  
HAPΘENOΣ ΤΟΥ ΩΤΟΣ Archaeologisches Material aus Turfan zur Deutung der manichäischen Lichtjungfrau. *Atti dell'VIII Con. Int. di Storia della Religioni*, Roma, 1955, Firenze, 1956, pp. 218-21.
- WALDSCHMIDT, Ernst C 1696  
Zu einigen Bilinguen aus den Turfan-Funden. *N.G.W.G.*, 1955, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, pp. 1-20.
- WALDSCHMIDT, E. and LENTZ, W. C 1697  
A Chinese Manichaeian Hymnal from Tun-Huang. *J.R.A.S.*, 1926, pp. 116-22, 298-9.
- WALDSCHMIDT, E. and LENTZ, W. C 1698  
Manichäische Dogmatik aus chinesischen und iranischen Texten. Berlin, 1933, pp. 130, 2 plates. Sonderausgabe aus den *S.P.A.W.*, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, 1933, pp. 480-607, 2 plates.
- WALDSCHMIDT, E. and LENTZ, W. C 1699  
Die Stellung Jesu im Manichäismus. *A.A.W.B.*, 1926, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, Nr. 4, pp. 1-131, 4 plates.
- WEGNER, August von C 1700  
Manichaeorum indulgentias cum brevi totius Manichaeismi adumbratione e fontibus descripsit A. F. V. de W. Leipzig, 1827, pp. vi, 193, 8°.
- WEIERS, Michael C 1701  
Zum Textfragment T.M.40 aus Berliner Turfan-Sammlung. *Z.D.M.G.*, 117, N.F., 1967, pp. 329-52.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von C 1702  
Bardesanes und Māni. *A.O.*, 10, 1932, pp. 336-63.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von C 1703  
Jesus und der Manichäismus. *O.L.Z.*, 30, 1927, cols. 221-27.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von C 1704  
Die Lehre des Mani. Leipzig, 1922, pp. 86, 8°.
- WESENDONK, O. G. von C 1705  
Die Verwendung einiger iranischer Götternamen im Manichäismus. *A.O.*, 7, 1929, pp. 114-79.
- \*WESENDONK, O. G. von C 1706  
Zum Ursprung des Manichaeismus. *Ephemerides Orientales*. Bericht über Neue Erwerbungen von Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, No. 30, Sept. 1926, pp. 1-9.
- WETTER, Gillis Albert Peterson C 1707  
Phōs - φως. Eine Untersuchung über hellenistische Frömmigkeit, zugleich ein Beitrag zum Verständnis des Manichäismus. Uppsala, 1915, pp. 189. *Skrifter Utgifna af Kungl-Humanistiska Vetenskapssamfundet*, 17, 1.
- WIDENGREN, Geo. C 1708  
The Great Vohu Manah and the Apostle of God: studies in Iranian and Manichaeian religion. Uppsala, 1945, pp. 96. *Uppsala Universitets Årsskrift*, 1945: 5.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 1709  
King and saviour: studies in Manichaeian, Mandeian, and Syrian-Gnostic religion. [pts. II-V only issued.] *In Uppsala Universitets Årsskrift*, 1946: 3, 1950: 7, 1951: 4, 1955: 1.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 1710  
Mani and Manichaeism. Translation by Charles Kessler, revised by the author. London, 1965, pp. vi, 168. (*History of Religion*.)
- \*WIDENGREN, G. C 1711  
Mani und der Manichäismus. Stuttgart, 1961. *Urban Bücher*. Die Wissenschaftliche Taschenbuchreihe, 57.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 1712  
Mesopotamian elements in Manichaeism. (King and Saviour, II.) Uppsala, 1946, pp. 199. *Uppsala Universitets Årsskrift*, 1946: 3.
- \*WIKANDER, S. C 1713  
La confession des péchés dans le manichéisme. 1947.
- \*WOFF, Chr. C 1714  
Manichaeismus anti Manichaeos. Hamburg, 1707.
- YAR-SHATER, E. C 1715  
"afsâne-ye xalqat dar âtâr-e mânavi", *Yagma*, IV/5, 1330/1951, 193-19. IV/6, 1951, 252-256.
- YOHANNAN, Abraham C 1716  
A notice of Manichaeian persecution by the Sasanian King Kawād in the



- Fifth Christian Century. Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.), pp. 189-91.
- ZIEME, Peter C 1717  
Beiträge zur Erforschung des Xvāstvānift. M.I.O.D.A.W., 12, 4, 1966, pp. 351-78.
- ZIEME, P. C 1718  
Ein manichäisch-türkisches Fragment in manichäischer Schrift. A.O.H., 23, 1970, pp. 157-65.
- #### IV. Christianity
- ABBELOOS, J.-B. C 1719  
Acta S. Maris, Assyriae, Babyloniae ac Persidis saeculo I apostoli, aramaice et latine. Ed. III. D. J. B. Abbeleos. A. Boll., IV, 1885, pp. 43-138.
- ADONTZ, N. C 1720  
Grégoire l'Illuminateur et Anak le Parthe. R.E.A., VIII, 1928, pp. 233-245.
- ANSCHUTZ, Helga C 1721  
Zur Gegenwartslage der syrischen Christen im Tur 'Abdin im Hakkari-Gebiet und im Iran. Z.D.M.G., 1969, suppl. 1, pt. 2, pp. 483-510.
- \*ASMUSSEN, J. P. C 1722  
Kristendommen i Iran og dens forhold til Zoroastris men. D.T.T., 1959, pp. 209-.
- AUTRAN, Charles C 1723  
Mithra, Zoroastre et la préhistoire aryenne du Christianisme. Paris, 1935, pp. 279. [With Plates]
- \*BAUMSTARK, Anton C 1724  
Ostsyrisches Christentum und ostsyrischer Hellenismus. R.Q., 1908, pp. 17-35.
- BENZ, Ernst C 1725  
Indische Einflüsse auf die frühchristliche Theologie. Ak. der Wiss. und der lit. in Mainz. Abh. der Geistes und sozialwissenschaftliche Kl. 1951, Nr. 3, pp. 34.
- BOWMAN, J. C 1726  
The influence of Iran upon Christianity. Milla wa-Milla, No. 5, Dec. 1965, pp. 32-40.
- BURKITT, Francis Crawford C 1727  
Early Eastern Christianity. London, 1904, pp. 228.
- CHAUMONT, M. L. C 1728  
Les Sassanides et la christianisation de l'Empire iranien au IIIe. siècle de notre ère. R.H.R., 1964, Vol. 165, pp. 165-202.
- \*CONYBEARE, Frederick Cornwallis C 1729  
Armenian Apology and Acts of Apollonius. Translation of Armenian passion of St. Hiztibuzid, pp. 261-71. London, 1896, 2nd ed. pp. viii, 361, with appendix.
- DAMES, M. L. C 1730  
Christian and Manichaean MSS. in Chinese Turkistan. J.R.A.S., 1907, pp. 1055-57.
- DELEHAYE, Hippolyte C 1731  
Hesychii Hierosolymorum Presbyteri laudatio S. Procopii Persae. A. Boll., 24, 1905, pp. 473-482.
- DELEHAYE, H. C 1732  
S. Sadoth episcopi Seleucia et Ctesiphontis Acta Graeca. A. Boll., 21, 1902, pp. 141-47.
- DELEHAYE, H. C 1733  
SS. Iona Barachisii martyrum in Perside Acta Graeca. A. Boll., 22, 1903, pp. 395-407.
- DEVOS, Paul C 1734  
Sainte Širīn, martyre sous Khosrau 1er. Anōšārvan. 'Αθλησις τῆς 'αγίας μαρτυρος Σιρῆς. A. Boll., 64, 1946, pp. 87-131.
- DUVAL, Rubens C 1735  
Histoire de l'église nestorienne. J.S., 1904, pp. 109-118; 181-190.
- FIEY, Jean Maurice C 1736  
Les saints Serge de l'Iraq. A. Boll., 79, 1961, pp. 102-114.
- \*GARITTE, Gérard C 1737  
La Passion géorgienne de Ste. Golin-douch. Traduction latine du texte géorgien. A. Boll., 74, 1956, pp. 426-.
- GOREK DE KERBORAN C 1738  
Les Nestoriens. L'Asie Française, XXII, 1922, pp. 330-37; 383-90.
- GRAY, Louis H. C 1739  
Two Armenian Passions of Saints in the Sāsānian Period. (The Martyrology of the Blessed Bishop Bardišoy, p. 363; The Martyrdom of Saint Atom and his son and of Vars and of Nerseh and of Varjawor, p. 369.) A. Boll., 67, 1949, pp. 361-376.
- HANSEN, O. C 1740  
Der Anteil der Iranier der Ausbreitung des Christentums nach Zentralasien. Z.D.M.G., 1964, Suppl. 1, pt. 3, pp. 1030-1033.
- \*HARLEZ, C. de C 1741  
Christianisme et Zoroastrianisme. R.C.L., 1882 (mars).
- \*HOLL, Karl C 1742  
Urchristentum und Religionsgeschichte. Zeit. für systematische Theologie, 2, 1924, pp. 387-430.
- HOPKINS, E. Washburn C 1743  
The cult of fire in Christianity. In Fest. Pavry, pp. 142-150.

- \*JACKSON, A. V. W. C 1744  
Source of the Albigensian heresy. *In* An outline of Christianity, 2. New York, 1926, pp. 271-282.
- JACKSON, F. J. Foakes C 1745  
The influence of Iran upon early Judaism and Christianity. *In* Fest Pavry, pp. 172-175.
- LABOURT, J. C 1746  
Le Christianisme dans l'Empire perse sous la dynastie sassanide (224-632). Paris, 1904, pp. xix, 372, + folding map. [2<sup>e</sup> edition.] (Bibliothèque de l'enseignement de l'histoire ecclésiastique.) (Orig. thesis for a Paris doctorate.)
- LABOURT, J. C 1747  
Un traité inédit de Babai le Grand. *Mus.*, n.s., VII, 1906, pp. 27-32.
- MESSINA, Giuseppe C 1748  
Al-Biruni sugli inizi del cristianesimo a Merv. *In* Al-Biruni Commemoration Volume, pp. 221-231. Published by Iran Society of Calcutta, 1948.
- MESSINA, G. C 1749  
Al-Biruni and the beginning of Christianity at Merv. *Indo-Iranica*, V, iv, 1952, pp. 49-56.
- MOFFATT, James C 1750  
Zoroastrianism and primitive Christianity. *Hibbert Journal*, I, iv, 1903, pp. 763-780. II, ii, 1904, pp. 347-395.
- \*PEETERS, Paul C 1751  
Armenian Passion of St. Hiztibuzid. *Acta Sanctorum*, IV, pp. 191-216, Brussels, 1925.
- PEETERS, P. C 1752  
La date du martyre de S. Syméon, archevêque de Séleucie - Ctésiphon. *A. Boll.*, 56, pp. 118-143, 1938.
- PEETERS, P. C 1753  
Le début de la persécution de Sapor d'après Fauste de Byzance. *R.E.A.*, I, 1920-1, pp. 15-33.
- PEETERS, P. C 1954  
Le début de la persécution de Sapor d'après fauste de Byzance. *In* Recherches d'histoire et de philologie orientales, par Paul Peeters. Vol. I, pp. 59-77.
- PEETERS, P. C 1755  
Les ex-voto de Khosrau Aparwēz à Saint-Serge de Rošāpha. *M.A.I.B.-L.*, XLIV, 1951, pp. 1-23.
- PEETERS, P. C 1756  
Les ex-voto de Khosrau Aparwez à Sergiopolis. *A. Boll.*, 65, 1947, pp. 5-56.
- PEETERS, P. C 1757  
L'intervention politique de Constance II dans la Grande Arménie, en 333. *B.A.B.*, Classe des Lettres, 5 janvier, 1931, 5<sup>e</sup> série, T. XVII, pp. 10-47.
- PEETERS, P. C 1758  
Jerémie, évêque de l'Ibérie perse (431). *A. Boll.*, 51, 1933, pp. 5-33.
- PEETERS, P. C 1759  
Une légende syriaque de S. Iazdbozid. *A. Boll.*, 49, 1931, pp. 5-21.
- PEETERS, P. C 1760  
Observations sur la vie syriaque de Mar Aba, Catholicos de l'église perse (540-552). *In* Recherches d'histoire et de philologie orientales, par Paul Peeters. Vol. II, pp. 117-163. From *Miscellanea Giovanni Mercati*, V, 1946, pp. 69-112. (*Studi e Testi*, 125.)
- PEETERS, P. C 1761  
S. Eleutherios-Guhištāzād. *A. Boll.*, 29, 1910, pp. 151-56.
- PEETERS, P. C 1762  
S. Ražden le Persan. *A. Boll.*, 33, 1914, pp. 294-317.
- PEETERS, P. C 1763  
Sainte Goldindouch, martyre perse. (13 juillet 591). *A. Boll.*, 62, 1944, pp. 74-125.
- PERTUSI, Agostino C 1764  
L'encomio di S. Anastasio martire persiano. *Laudatio graeca S. Anastasii auctore Georgio Pisida*. *A. Boll.*, 76, 1958, pp. 5-63.
- REHATSEK, E. C 1765  
Christianity in the Persian dominions from its beginning to the fall of the Sasanian dynasty. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XIII, 1878, pp. 19-108.
- SACHAU, Eduard C 1766  
Die Chronik von Arbela. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis des ältesten Christentums im Orient. *A.A.W.B.*, 1915, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, Abh. 6, pp. 94.
- SACHAU, E. C 1767  
Litteratur. Bruchstücke aus Chinesich-Turkistan. *S.P.A.W.*, 1905, ii, pp. 964-978. Taf. II.
- SACHAU, E. C 1768  
Vom Christentum in der Persis. *S.K.P.A.W.*, 1916, ii, pp. 958-980.
- SACHAU, E. C 1769  
Von den rechtlichen Verhältnissen der Christen im Sasanidenreich. *M.S.O.S.B.*, X, 1907, pp. 69-95. (Abteilung II, *Westasiatische Studien*.)
- SACHAU, E. C 1770  
Zur Ausbreitung des Christentums in Asien. *A.A.W.B.*, 1919, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, Nr. 1, pp. 1-80.
- SCHLEGEL, Gustav C 1771  
Die Chinesische Inschrift auf dem



- Uigurischen Denkmal in Kara Balgassun. M.S.F.-O., IX, 1896, pp. 1-141.
- SCHÜTZE, Alfred C 1772  
Mithras-Mysterien und Urchristentum. Stuttgart, 1937, pp. 203, + 48 pl.
- SUNDERMANN, Werner C 1773  
Christliche Evangelientexte in der Überlieferung der iranisch-manichäischen Literatur. M.I.O.D.A.W., XIV, iii, 1968, pp. 386-405, 10 pl.
- TAQIZADEH, S. H. C 1774  
The Iranian festivals adopted by the Christians and condemned by the Jews. B.S.O.S., X, 1940-42, pp. 632-653.
- \*VRIES, Simon de C 1775  
Simonis de Vries transisalani disertatio historico-ecclesiastica de origine et progressu religionis christianae in veteri Persarum regno. Museum Haganum, III, ii, 1779, pp. 287-446. [Trajecti ad Rhenum, 1744.]
- \*WALDSCHMIDT, Ernst C 1776  
Religiöse Stromungen in Zentralasien zur Verbreitung der Christen und Manichäer in Ostturkistan. D.F., V, 1922, pp. 68-99.
- WIESSNER, Gernot C 1777  
Zu den Subskriptionslisten der ältesten christlichen Synoden in Iran. Fest. Eilers, 1967, pp. 288-298.
- WIESSNER, G. C 1778  
Zur Auseinandersetzung zwischen Christentum und Zoroastrismus in Iran. Z.D.M.G., 1969, suppl. 1, pp. 411-417.
- WIESSNER, G. C 1779  
Zur Martyrerüberlieferung aus der Christenverfolgung Schapurs II. (Untersuchungen zur syrischen Literaturgeschichte. I) A.A.W.G., Phil.-hist. Kl., 3. Folg, Nr. 67, 1967, pp. 289.
- V. Buddhism**
- \*ALFARIC, P. C 1780  
La Vie Chrétienne du Bouddha. J.A., 1917 (Sept.-Oct.), 11e. ser., T. X, pp. 269-288.
- BARTHOLD, W. C 1781  
Der iranische Buddhismus und sein Verhältnis zum Islam. In Fest. Pavry, pp. 29-31.
- BURLINGAME, Eugene Watson C 1782  
Buddhist-Zoroastrian legend of seven marvels. In Studies in honour of Maurice Bloomfield, pp. 105-116.
- FRANKE, O. C 1783  
Die Ausbreitung des Buddhismus von Indien nach Turkistân und China. A.R.W., XII, 1909, pp. 207-220.
- FRUMKIN, G. C 1784  
The expansion of Buddhism as witnessed by recent archaeological finds in Soviet Central Asia. B.O., XXV, 1968, pp. 157-159.
- GAUTHIOT, Robert C 1785  
Paonano Pao. Mélanges Sylvain Lévi. oben No. 262, 1911, pp. 111-20.
- GAUTHIOT, R. C 1786  
Quelques termes bouddhiques et manichéens. J.A., Xe. ser., 18, 1911, pp. 49-68.
- \*GRUNWEDEL, Albert C 1787  
Die Teufel des Avesta und ihre Beziehungen zur Ikonographie des Buddhismus Zentral Asiens. Berlin, 1924, pp. 448, 113.
- LE COQ, A. von C 1788  
Die Buddhistische Spätantike in Mittelasien. Teil II. Die Manichäischen Miniaturen. Berlin, 1923.
- NARIMAN, G. K. C 1789  
Buddhist parallels to Humata, Hukhta Huvarshta. In Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 311-316.
- NARIMAN, G. K. C 1790  
Quelques parallèles entre le bouddhisme et le parsisme. R.H.R., LXV, pp. 79-94 [1912].
- POUR-E DAVOUD C 1791  
References to Buddhism in Iranian literature and history. (Government Research Fellowship Lectures by Pour-e Davoud.) J.C.O.I., 28, 1935, pp. 103-115.
- POUR-E DAVOUD C 1792  
Some references about Buddhism in Iranian literature and history. A.I.O. Conf. 7, pp. 869-879.
- STEPHEN, D. J. C 1793  
Zarathushtra and the Buddha. The Christian Literature Society for India, 1917, pp. 32. [Calcutta]
- THOMAS, Edward J. C 1794  
The question of Zoroastrian influence on Early Buddhism. Modi M. V., pp. 279-289.
- LA VALLÉE POUSSIN, M. de C 1795  
Essai d'identification des *Gāthas* et des *Udānas* en prose de l'*Udānavarga* de Dharmatrāta. J.A., X, xix, 1912, pp. 311-30.
- WALDSCHMIDT, Ernst C 1796  
Ein Fragment des Samyuktāgama aus den "Turfan Fundern" (M. 476). N.G.W.G., Phil.-hist. Kl., 1956, pp. 45-53.
- WALDSCHMIDT, Ernst C 1797  
Drei Fragmente buddhistischer Sūtras aus den Turfanhandschriften. N.G.W.G., Phil.-hist., Kl., 1968, Nr. 1, pp. 1-26.



## VI. Comparative Religion

- ABEGG, Emile** C 1798  
Der Messiasglaube in Indien und Iran. Auf Grund der Quellen dargestellt etc. Berlin—Leipzig, 1928, pp. vi, 286, pl. vii.
- \*ADAM** C 1799  
Die Psalmen des Thomas und das Perlenlied als Zeugnisse vorschristlicher Gnosis. Z.N.W., 24, 1959.
- AGAEFF, Ahmed-Bey** C 1800  
Les croyances mazdéennes das la religion Chiite. Tr. IXth. Int. Con. Or., pp. 505—514.
- \*AIKEN, F.** C 1801  
The Avesta and the Bible.
- ALTHEIM, Franz and STIEHL, Ruth** C 1802  
New fragments of Greek philosophers. East and West, 12, i, 1961, pp. 3—18.
- \*ALTONA, Hammerich** C 1803  
Die Religion der Feueranbeter in Indian und Persien. 1796.
- BARNETT, L. D.** C 1804  
Yama, Gandharva and Glaucus. B.S.O.S., IV, 1926—28, pp. 703—716.
- \*BARR, Kaj** C 1805  
Irans profet som teleios anthropos. Fest. Hammerich, 1952.
- BARTHOLD, W.** C 1806  
Die Persische šu'ūbija und die moderne Wissenschaft. Z.A.G., XXVI, 1912, pp. 248—66. [Fest. Goldziher.]
- BAUSANI, Alessandro** C 1807  
Può l'antica religione iranica contribuire a una ricostruzione della religione indoeuropea"? S.M.S.R., XXXVI, 1965, pp. 179—192.
- \*BAYARD, Jean Pierre** C 1808  
Le feu. Paris, 1958.
- BAYNES, Herbert** C 1809  
The Eranian origin of the Teutonic concept of deity. B.O.R., I, vi, 1887.
- \*BENFEY, Theodor** C 1810  
ΤΡΙΤΩΝΙΑ ΑΘΑΝΑ Femininum des zendischen Masculinum Thraêtâna âthwyâna. Ein Beitrag zur vergleichenden Mythologie. Besonderer Abdruck aus den N.G.W.G., Göttingen, 1868, Vol. 14.
- BENVENISTE, Emile** C 1811  
Irans profet som Τελείος Ανθρωπος. Fest. Hammerich, pp. 26—36.
- BENVENISTE, E. and RENOU, L.** C 1812  
Vjtra and Vjθragna. Etude de Mythologie indo-iranienne. Paris, 1934, pp. i, 207. [C.S.A.3.]
- \*BERTHOLET, Pierre Eugène** C 1813  
Collection des anciens alchimistes grecs, publiée sous les auspices du Ministère de l'instruction publique par M. Berthelot . . . avec la collaboration de . . . C. E. Ruelle. Paris, 1888. [Published in three parts.]
- BERTHOLET, Alfred** C 1814  
Zur Frage des Verhältnisses von persischen und jüdischen Auferstehungs-glauben. Fest. Andreas, pp. 51—62. Leipzig, 1916.
- BESANT, Annie** C 1815  
Four great religions (Hinduism, Zoroastrianism, Buddhism, Christianity). Four lectures delivered on the 21st. anniversary of the Theosophical Society. London, 1897 (2nd ed.), pp. 172.
- BETTANY, G. T.** C 1816  
The world's religions. A popular account of religions, ancient and modern . . . with engravings. London, 1890—91, pp. viii, 906 (published in parts).
- BETTANY, G. T.** C 1817  
The great Indian religions; being a popular account of Brahmanism, Hinduism, Buddhism and Zoroastrianism. London & New York, 1892, pp. vi, 291. (The World's Religions Series, vol. 3.)
- BIANCHI, Ugo** C 1818  
Le dualisme en histoire des religions. R.H.R., 159, 1961, pp. 1—46.
- \*BIANCHI, U.** C 1819  
Il Dualismo Religioso, Saggio Storico ed Etnologico. Rome, 1952, pp. 215.
- BIANCHI, U.** C 1820  
Teogonie greche e teogonie orientali. S.M.S.R., XXIV—XXV, pp. 60—75.
- BINDER, Gerhard** C 1821  
Die Aussetzung des Königskindes. Kyros und Romulus. Meisenheim am Glan, 1964, pp. 262. (Beiträge zur Klassischen Philologie, Heft. X.)
- BLOCH, T.** C 1822  
Eine indische Version der iranischen Sage von Sām. Z.D.M.G., 64, 1910, pp. 733—738.
- BOCK, M. le Baron de** C 1823  
Mémoire historique sur Zoroastre et Confucius. Halle, 1787, pp. 24.
- BÖKLEN, E.** C 1824  
Die Verwandtschaft der jüdisch-christlichen mit der parsischen Eschatologie. Göttingen, 1902, pp. 150.
- \*BORK, Ferd.** C 1825  
Die Geschichte des Weltbildes. 1930.
- BOUSSET, W.** C 1826  
Das religionsgeschichtliche Problem.

- In Die Religion des Judentums im neutestamentlichen Zeitalter*, von D. Wilhelm Bousset. Berlin, 1903, pp. 448-493. 2nd ed. 1906, pp. 540-594.
- BOUSSET, W. C 1827  
Die Himmelsreise der Seele; die Vorstellungen auf dem Gebiet der iranischen Religion. A.R.W., IV, 1901, pp. 136-69; 229-273.
- BRANDON, S. G. F. C 1828  
Iran: dualism in creation. *In Creation legends of the ancient Near East*, by S. G. F. Brandon. London, 1963, pp. 192-207, + plates xi-xiv, 223-224. (bibl.)
- BRANDON, S. G. F. C 1829  
Iran: man's place in a dualistic universe. *In Man and his density in the great religions . . . containing the Wilde Lectures in Natural and Comparative Religion . . .* Oxford, 1954-1957, by S. G. F. Brandon. Manchester, 1962, pp. 258-300; 405-408. (bibl.)
- BRANDT, Wilhelm C 1830  
Elchasai. Ein Religionsstifter und sein Werk. Beiträge zur jüdischen, christlichen und allgemeinen Religionsgeschichte. Leipzig, 1912, pp. vi, 182.
- BRANDT, W. C 1831  
Das Schicksal der Seele nach dem Tode nach mandäischen und parsischen Vorstellungen. J.P.T., XVIII, 1892, pp. 405-38; 575-603.
- BUONAIUTI, Ernest C 1832  
Die Ecclesia Spiritualis: I. Die iranischen, griechischen und biblischen Vorläufer der Ecclesia Spiritualis. E.J., 1937, pp. 293-313.
- BUSSELL, F. W. C 1833  
Religious thought and heresy in the Middle Ages. London, 1918, pp. xiii, 873.
- \*CAMA, K. R. C 1834  
Comparison of the laws of Ormusd with the laws of Jehova. Extracted and translated from the German of Dr. J. Rhode. Bombay, 1879.
- \*CAMA, K. R. C 1835  
A discourse on Zoroastrian and Freemasonry. Bombay, 1876.
- \*CAMA, K. R. (trans.) C 1836  
The Persian and Jewish doctrines of the resurrection and the immortality of the soul. Stray passages from W. R. Alger's "Critical History of the Doctrine of Future Life". Extracted. Bombay, 1880.
- CANNEY, Maurice A. C 1837  
Ancient conceptions of Kingship. *In Fest Pavry*, pp. 63-75.
- CAQUOT, André C 1838  
Les Quatre Bêtes et le 'Fils d'Homme' (Daniel 7). *Semitica*, XVII, 1967, pp. 37-71.
- CARNOY, Albert J. C 1839  
The Iranian gods of healing. *J.A.O.S.*, 38, 1918, pp. 294-307.
- CARNOY, A. J. C 1840  
Iranian mythology. *In The mythology of all races . . .* ed. Louis Herbert Gray, vol. VI. Boston, 1917. [v. VI, pp. 251-368; 395-404 (bibl).]
- CARNOY, A. J. C 1841  
Iranian views of origins in connection with similar Babylonian beliefs. *J.A.O.S.*, 36, 1917, pp. 300-320.
- CARNOY, A. J. C 1842  
Iran's primeval heroes and the myth of the First Man. *F. Sanjana (I.I.S.)*, 1925, pp. 203-208.
- CARNOY, A. J. C 1843  
Lumières iraniennes et anatoliennes sur l'hieronymie grecque. *Proc. XXIIIrd Int. Con. Or.*, pp. 171-73.
- CARTER, G. E. L. C 1844  
An Anglo-Saxon Charm. *Modi M. V.*, pp. 313-320.
- CARTER, George William C 1845  
Zoroastrianism and Judaism. Boston, 1918, p. 116. (World Worships Series.)
- CARUS, Paul C 1846  
Zoroaster's contributions to Christianity. *Open Court*, XIX, 1905, pp. 409-417.
- CARUS, P. C 1847  
The Zoroastrian religion and the Bible. *Open Court*, 20, 1906, pp. 434-35.
- \*CARUS, P. C 1848  
Zoroastrianism and the resemblances between it and Christianity. *Biblical World*.
- \*CAUSSE, Adolphe C 1849  
Les prophètes d'Israël et les religions de l'Orient. Essai sur les origines du monothéisme universaliste. Paris, 1913.
- CHEYNE, T. K. C 1850  
The book of Psalms; its origins and its relation to Zoroastrianism. *In Fest. Kohut*, pp. 111-119.
- CHEYNE, T. K. C 1851  
The origin and religious contents of the Psalter in the light of Old Testament criticism and the history of religions. With an introduction and appendix etc. (The Bampton Lectures, 1889.) London, 1891, pp. xxxviii, 517.
- CHEYNE, T. K. C 1852  
Possible Zoroastrian influences on the religion of Israel. *E.T.*, II, 1891, Nos. 9, pp. 202-8. 10, pp. 224-8. 11, pp. 248-53.



- COBBE, E. P. C 1853  
Studies new and old of ethnical and social subjects. London, 1865, pp. 446. (The Sacred Books of the Zoroastrians, pp. 89.)
- COLAÇO, P. A. C 1854  
Select writings of the Most Reverend Dr. Leo Meurin, S.J., containing Zoroaster and Christ. Bombay, 1891.
- COLLITZ, Hermann C 1855  
König Yima und Saturn. *In Fest. Pavry*, pp. 86-108.
- COLPE, Carsten C 1856  
Anpassung des Manichäismus an den Islam (Abū 'Isā al-Warrāq). *Z.D.M.G.*, 109, N.F., 34, 1959, pp. 82-91.
- COLPE, C. C 1857  
Die gnostische Gestalt des Erlösten Erlösers. *Der Islam*, 32, 1855, pp. 195-214.
- \*COLPE, C. C 1858  
Die religionsgeschichtliche Schule. Darstellung und Kritik ihres Bildes von gnostischen Erlösermythus. *F.R.L.A.N.T.*, 1961, Heft 78.
- COLPE, C. C 1859  
Werfen die neuen Funde vom Toten Meer Licht auf das Verhältnis von iranischer und jüdischer Religion? *Akten*, 24, I.O.K., pp. 479-81.
- \*CONWAY, M. D. C 1860  
Soloman and Solomic literature. *Wisdom in the Book of Proverbs and the Avesta*. Open Court. [?]
- COOK, F. C. C 1861  
The origins of religion and language; considered in five essays by F. C. Cook. London, 1884, pp. xiv, 481.
- COOPER, Nasarvanji Maneckji C 1862  
For God and Iran. London, 1910, pp. 63.
- CORBIN, Henry C 1863  
Les motifs zoroastriens dans la philosophie de Sohrawardī, Shaykh-ol-Ishrāq (ob. 587/1191) préface de Pour-e Davoud. (text in French and Persian). Teheran, 1946, p. 57, [65], (Publications de la Société d'Iranologie, 3.)
- CORBIN, H. C 1864  
*Imago Terrae Mazdæenne*. *In Terre céleste et corps de résurrection; de l'Iran Mazdéen à l'Iran Shi'ite*, by Henry Corbin. Paris, 1960, pp. 23-97. (La Barque du Soleil.)
- CORBIN, H. C 1865  
Terre céleste et corps de résurrection d'après quelques traditions iraniennes. *E.J.*, XXII, 1953, pp. 97-194. (mit 4 Bildern).
- CORBIN, H. C 1866  
Le temps cyclique dans le mazdéisme et dans l'ismaélisme. *E.J.*, XX, 1951, pp. 149-217.
- CUMONT, Franz C 1867  
La Perse. *In Les religions orientales dans le paganisme romain: conférences faites au Collège de France en 1905 par Franz Cumont*, 4th ed. Paris, 1929, pp. 125-149, + pl. xii-xiii.
- CUMONT, F. C 1868  
Le Zeus Stratiotes de Mithridate. *1st Int. Con. Hist-Rel.*, pp. 112-142. (Part 2.)
- CUMONT, F. C 1869  
Recherches sur le symbolisme funéraire des romains. Paris, 1942, pp. iv, 543, pl. xlviii. (Bibliothèque archéologique et historique, 35)
- \*CUMONT, F. C 1870  
L'adoration des mages et l'art triomphal de Rome. Rome, 1932, Tipographia poliglotta Vaticana. A.P.A.R.A., series III, III.
- \*DADACHANJI, Faredun K. C 1871  
Philosophy of Zoroastrianism and comparative study of religion. Bombay, 1941.
- DADACHANJI, F. K. C 1872  
Religious symbology of Persian carving. *I.L.Q.*, II, i, 1931, pp. 29-37.
- DADACHANJI, F. K. C 1873  
A comparison of the Avestic doctrines of the Fravashees with the Platonic doctrines of the ideas and other later doctrines. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XXII, 1908, pp. 122-134.
- DARMESTER, James C 1874  
Les cosmogonies aryennes. Chapitre IV: cosmologies de Perse et de Scandinavie. *In Essais orientaux*, par James Darmesteter, pp. 171-180.
- DAVIDS, C. A. F. Rhys C 1875  
Urvan and the Devadūta Sutta. *In Fest. Pavry*, pp. 109-114.
- DENNER, Joseph C 1876  
Weltalter, Stände und Herrschaft in Iran. *A.R.W.*, XXXIV, 1938, pp. 254-276.
- DESAI, J. M. C 1877  
Aum and Ahunavar. *A.I.O. Conf.* 13, pp. 527-29.
- DESAI, J. M. C 1878  
The Deluge. *J.C.O.I.*, 35, 1942, pp. 58-70.
- DESAI, S. M. C 1879  
Hindu Sutaks in the Zoroastrian scriptures. 1904, pp. 38; 23. (Navsari.)
- DE SAUSSURE, Léopold C 1880  
La cosmologie religieuse en Chine, dans l'Iran et chez les prophètes hébreux.



- Con. Int. Hist. Rel., pp. 79–92. Paris, 1923.
- DE SAUSSURE, L. C 1881  
Note sur l'origine iranienne des mansions lunaires arabes. J.A., CCVII, 1925, pp. 166–168.
- DE SAUSSURE, L. C 1882  
Origine chinoise de la cosmologie iranienne. J.A., sér. XI, XX, 1922, pp. 302–306.
- DE SAUSSURE, L. C 1883  
La série septénaire, cosmologique et planétaire. J.A., CCIV, 1924, pp. 333–370.
- DE SAUSSURE, L. C 1884  
Le système cosmologique sino-iranien. J.A., CCII, 1923, pp. 235–297.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques C 1885  
Explorations dualistes avec Ugo Bianchi. A.C., XXVIII, ii, 1959, pp. 285–295.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1886  
Fire in Iran and in Greece. East and West, n.s., 13, ii–iii, 1962, pp. 202–210.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1887  
L'homme dans le religion Iranienne. Anthropologie Religieuse, supplements to Numen, Vol. II. Leiden, 1955.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1888  
Iranian Religion. In Religions of the Ancient East [pp. 115–64], ed. E. E. Drioton. New York–London, 1959.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1889  
Die Iranische Religion. In Die Religionen des alten Orients, ed. Paul Pattloch, pp. 119–75. Ascheffenburg, 1958.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1890  
La Religione Iranica. In Le Religioni dell'Antico Oriente. Catania, 1958, pp. 141–200.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1891  
La Religion Irania. In Las Religiones del Antiguo Oriente. Andorre, 1958, pp. 105–50.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1892  
A Religião Iraniana. In As Religiões do Antiguo Oriente. São Paulo, 1958, pp. 113–57.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1893  
Islam et Mazdéisme. Mélanges Henri Massé, Tehran, 1963, pp. 105–9.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1894  
Les mages de Bethléem et l'adoration du temps. A.O.B., correspondance d'Orient, No. 10.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1895  
I Mâgi di Betlemme nelle tradizione occidentali. Collection le conferenze dell'Università Cattolica. Milano, 1966, pp. 30, 6 pl.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1896  
Die Magier in Bethlehem und Mithras als Erlöser? (Der XV. Deutsche Orientalistentag, Göttingen, 1961.) Z.D.M.G., III, N.F., 36, 1961, pp. 469–475.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1897  
Persische Weisheit in griechischem Gewande? H.T.R., XLIX, ii, 1958, pp. 115–22.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1898  
Some aspects of anthropomorphism. Reprinted from 'The Saviour God' ed. by S. G. F. Brandon. Manchester, 1963, pp. 83–96.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1899  
Structure mythico-rituelle des sociétés: Iran. Proc. 7th Int. Con. Hist-Rel., pp. 132–3. Amsterdam, 1951.
- \*DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. C 1900  
Synthèse du Dualisme. Synthèse, Avril 1950.
- EDKINS, Joseph C 1901  
Primaeval monotheism in China and Persia. In The early spread of religious ideas; especially in the Far East, by Joseph Edkins. London, 1893, pp. 22–33. (By-Paths of Bible Knowledge. XIX.)
- EDSMAN, Carl-Martin C 1902  
Death, corruption and eternal life. B.I.C.F., I, 1969, pp. 83–104.
- EILERS, Wilhelm C 1903  
Stern-Planet-Regenbogen. Zur Nomenklatur der orientalischen Himmelskunde. Fest. Spies, pp. 92–146. 1967.
- EISLER, Robert C 1904  
Weltenmantel und Himmelszelt: religionsgeschichtliche Untersuchungen zur Urgeschichte des antiken Weltbildes. München, 1910, 2 vols. in 1.
- FLÜGEL, Maurice C 1905  
The Zend-Avesta and eastern religions: comparative legislations, doctrines and rites of Parseeism, Brahmanism and Buddhism, bearing upon Bible, Talmud, Gospel, Koran, their Messiah-ideals and social problems. Baltimore, 1898, pp. iii, 244.
- FRYE, Richard N. C 1906  
Problems in the study of Iranian religions. In Religions in antiquity: essays in memory of Erwin Ramsdell Goodenough . . . pp. 583–589.
- \*GERUZEZ, Eugene C 1907  
Petit cours de mythologie . . . , avec un précis des croyances fabuleuses des Hindous, des Perses, des Egyptiens . . . Paris, 1877 and 1920.

- \*GILLOT, C. A. C 1908  
Etude sur les religions comparées de l'orient. (Extrait de la Revue d'Alsace.)
- GNOLI, Gherardo C 1909  
L'Iran e l'ideologia tripartita. S.M.S.R., XXXVI, 1965, pp. 193-210.
- GOLDZIJER, I. C 1910  
The influence of Parsism on Islam. (Translated from the French by G. K. Nariman.) In *The religion of the Iranian peoples*, by C. P. Tiele. Trans. by G. K. Nariman. Bombay, 1912, pp. 163-182. And in *Persia and Parsis. Part 1*, by G. K. Nariman. Bombay: The Iran League, 1925, pp. 39-68.
- GOLDZIJER, I. C 1911  
Islamisme et Parsisme. Paris, 1900, 1st Int. Cong. Hist. Rel., pp. 119-147.
- GOLDZIJER, I. C 1912  
Islamisme et Parsisme. R.H.R., 43, 1901, pp. 1-29.
- GÖTZE, Albrecht C 1913  
Persische Weisheit in griechischem Gewande: ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der Mikrokosmos-Idee. Z.I.I., 2, 1923, pp. 60-98, 167-77.
- GÖVINDĀCHĀRYA, Alkoṇḍavilli C 1914  
Mazdâism in the light of Vishnuism in four discourses. Read before the Anthropological Society of Bombay on 25th September, 1912. Mysore, 1913, pp. iv, 269.
- \*GRAY, Louis Herbert C 1915  
The mythology of all races, in thirteen volumes. Louis Herbert Gray, editor. Volume VI: Indian, by A. Berriedale Keith. Iranian, by Albert J. Carnoy, pp. 251-351, 360-68, 395-404. Boston, 1917.
- GRAY, L. H. C 1916  
Zoroastrian elements in Muhammedan eschatology. Mus., n.s., III, 1902, pp. 153-184.
- GRESSMAN, Hugo C 1917  
Die orientalische Religionen im hellenistisch-römischen Zeitalter. Part III: Die iranische Religion. Berlin, Leipzig, 1930, pp. 124-176.
- GRÜNWEDEL, Albert C 1918  
Die Legenden des Nâ-ro-pa, des Hauptvertreterers des Nekromanten und Hexentums; nach einer alten tibetischen Handschrift als Beweis für die Beeinflussung des nordlichen Buddhismus durch die Geheimlehre der Manichäer, übersetzt in Umschrift, herausgegeben und mit einem Glossar versehen. Leipzig, 1933.
- GUNKEL, Hermann C 1919  
EYXAPIΣTHPION: Studien zur Religion und Literatur des Alten und Neuen Testaments . . . herausgegeben von Hans Schmidt. I: Zur Religion und Literatur des Alten Testaments. Göttingen, 1923, pp. vi, 425.
- HARDWICK, Charles C 1920  
Christ and other masters. An historical inquiry into some of the chief parallelisms and contrasts between Christianity and the religious systems of the ancient world. Four parts. IV, Religions of Egypt and Medo-Persia. Cambridge, 1859.
- HERING, Jean C 1921  
Les vertus et les vices. Classification manichéenne ou chrétienne? R.H.P.R., 38, 1958, pp. 154-9.
- HERMENS, Ferdinand A. C 1922  
Ethics, politics and power. Christian realism and Manichaeism. Ethics, LXVIII, 1957-8, pp. 246-59.
- \*HORROWITZ, Ernest P. C 1923  
Ancient Hindu thought. (With special reference to the fire cult.) J.C.O.I., X, 1927, pp. 43-173.
- JAMES, Edwin Oliver C 1924  
The worship of the Sky God. A comparative study in Semitic and Indo-European religion. London, 1963, pp. vi, 175.
- \*JEFFERY, A. C 1925  
Al-Biruni's contribution to comparative religion. Al-Biruni commemoration volume pp. 125-160. Calcutta, 1951.
- JOHNSON, Samuel C 1926  
Oriental religions and their relation to universal religion: Persia. [With an introduction by O. B. Frothingham.] Boston, 1885.
- JUNKER, H. F. C 1927  
Über iranische Quellen der hellenistischen Aion-Vorstellung. Leipzig, Berlin, 1923, p. 125. (Vorträge der Bibliothek Warburg. Vorträge 1921-1922.)
- \*KAMAL-UD-DIN, Khwaja C 1928  
Islam and Zoroastrianism. London and Woking, 1925.
- KHAN, M. Ajmal C 1929  
Solar New Year Festivals. Indo-Iranica, XVI, iii, 1963, pp. 36-49.
- KOHUT, George Alexander C 1930  
V. Contributed Notes. (ii) A Persian custom in the Talmud. A.J.S.L.L., XV, 1898-99, pp. 54-5.
- KOHUT, A. C 1931  
The Jewish angelology and demonology based upon Parsism. [Translated from the German by K. R. Cama.]



- Bombay, 1880-82. Part I, pp. 1-38.  
Part II, pp. 1-39. Part III, pp. 41-79.
- \*KOHUT, A. C 1932  
The part taken by the Parsi religion in the formation of Christianity and Judaism. Translated from the German of the late Dr. A. Kohut, Chief Rabbi: Belgrade. Bombay, 1889.
- KOHUT, A. C 1933  
Die talmudische-midrassische Adamssage in ihrer Rückbeziehung auf die persische Yima- und Meshiasage, kritisch beleuchtet von A. Kohut. Z.D.M.G., XXV, 1871, pp. 59-94.
- KOHUT, A. C 1934  
Ueber die jüdische Angelologie und Daemonologie in ihrer Abhängigkeit von Parsismus. Leipzig, 1866, pp. 107. (Abh. der D.M.G. IV, no. 3.)
- KOHUT, A. C 1935  
Was hat die talmudische Eschatologie aus den Parsismus aufgenommen? Z.D.M.G., XXI, 1867, pp. 552-591.
- KÖNIG, Franz C 1936  
Christus und die Religionen der Erde. Handbuch der Religionsgeschichte. Herausgegeben von Universitätsprofessor D. Dr. Franz König. Verlag Herder, Freiburg, 1951, 3V.
- KOSTER, W. J. W. C 1937  
Le mythe de Platon, de Zarathoustra et des Chaldéens: étude critique sur les relations intellectuelles entre Platon et l'Orient. Lugduni Batavorum, 1951, pp. vii, 87. (Mnemosyne Bibliotheca Classica Batava. Supp. 3.)
- KRAPPE, Alexander Haggerty C 1938  
Solomon and Ashmodai. A.J.P., 54, 1933, pp. 260-8.
- LANGDON, S. C 1939  
Babylonian and Hebrew demonology with reference to the supposed borrowing of Persian Dualism in Judaism and Christianity. J.R.A.S., 1934, pp. 45-58.
- LEWY, Hildegard C 1940  
Points of comparison between Zoroastrianism and the moon-cult of Harrân. In A locust's leg: studies in honour of S. H. Taqizadeh. London, 1962, pp. 139-161.
- LOMMEL, Herman C 1941  
Betrachtungen über Mythos, besonders in Indien und Iran. Paideuma, Bd. V, iv, 1952, pp. 157-166.
- MACKENZIE, D. N. C 1942  
An early Jewish-Persian argument. B.S.O.A.S., 31, 1968, pp. 249-269.
- MENARD, Jacques E. C 1943  
Die Handschriften von Nag Hammadi: Einfluss des Iranismus und des Judentums auf den Gnostizismus. Akten, 24, I.O.K., pp. 481-5.
- \*MENASCE, P. Jean de C 1944  
Les religions de l'Iran et l'Ancien Testament. Sacra Pagina (M.B.C.I.C., I), pp. 280-7. Paris, 1959.
- MEYER, J. J. C 1945  
Moses und Zarathustra, Jesus und Muhammed in einem Purāna. W.Z.K.M., 43, 1936, pp. 1-18. Berichtigungen, p. 279.
- MODI, J. J. C 1946  
Angelology. A few traits common to Zoroastrianism, Hebrewism and Christianity. Dante Papers, VII, 1914, pp. 150-9.
- MONSEUR, E. C 1947  
Considérations sur les rapports entre les religions de l'Inde et de la Perse. 4th Int. Con. Hist. Rel. Leiden, 1913, pp. 111-112.
- \*NEWMAN, A. C 1948  
An introductory essay on the Manichaeic heresy. 1887.
- PASTORET, C. de C 1949  
Zoroastre, Confucius et Mohamet. Paris, 1788, pp. [4] 477. [Ac.R.I.B-L.]
- PÄTTERSON, L. C 1950  
Mithraism and Christianity: a study in comparative religion. Cambridge, 1921, pp. xi, 102.
- PERTOLD, O. C 1951  
The origin of the idea of a universal saviour. Modi M. V., pp. 465-474.
- PESTALOZZA, Uberto C 1952  
Una probabile fonte iranica del testo Etiopico del Libro di Enoch. 4th Int. Con. Hist. Rel. Leiden, 1913, pp. 71-75.
- PIETILÄ, Antti Jaaks C 1953  
Drei Versuchungsgeschichten, Zarathustra, Buddha, Christus. S.T.T.A., ser. B, III, iii. (Finska Vetenskaps - Societeten.) Helsinki, 1910.
- \*REITZENSTEIN, Richard C 1954  
Altgriechische Theologie und ihre Quellen. 1924. (?)
- REITZENSTEIN, R. C 1955  
Gedanken zur Entwicklung des Erlöserglaubens. S.H.Z., 126, i (3. Folge Bd. 30), 1922, pp. 1-57.
- REITZENSTEIN, R. C 1956  
Die Göttin Psyche in der hellenistischen und frühchristlichen Literatur (mit 2 Tafeln, pp. 111). S.H.A.W., Abh. 10, Bd. VIII, 1917.
- REITZENSTEIN, R. C 1957  
Die nordischen, persischen und christlichen Vorstellung vom Weltuntergang. Bibliothek Warburg, III, 1923-1924, pp. 149-169. And in Richard Reitzen-



- stein. *Antike und Christentum: vier religionsgeschichtliche Aufsätze.* Reprint – Darmstadt, 1963, pp. 76–96.
- REITZENSTEIN, R. C 1958  
Plato und Zarathustra. *Bibliothek Warburg, IV, 1924–25*, pp. 20–37. *And in Richard Reitzenstein. Antike und Christentum: vier religionsgeschichtliche Aufsätze.* Reprint – Darmstadt, 1963, pp. 20–37.
- REITZENSTEIN, R. C 1959  
Die Vorgeschichte der christlichen Taufe, von R. Reitzenstein; mit Beiträgen von L. Troje. Leipzig und Berlin, 1929, pp. viii, 399, + folding plate.
- \*REITZENSTEIN, R. C 1960  
Weltuntergangsvorstellungen. Eine studie zur vergleichenden Religionsgeschichte. *Kyrkohistorisko Arsskrift*, pp. 129–212. Uppsala, 1924.
- REITZENSTEIN, R. and  
SCHAEDER, H. H. C 1961  
Studien zum antiken Synkretismus aus Iran und Griechenland. Teil I: Griechische Lehren von R. Reitzenstein, pp. 1–197. Teil II: Iranische Lehren von H. H. Schaefer, pp. 199–355. Leipzig, 1926, pp. 355, + 4 plates. (Studien der Bibliothek Warburg, VII.) Reprint Darmstadt, 1965, pp. viii, 355.
- REZWI, S. M. Taher C 1962  
Parallel thoughts in Islam and Zoroastrianism. *In Irani Memorial Volume*, pp. 153–172 (1943).
- RICHTER, Oswald C 1963  
“The Avesta and the Bible” par le Prof. Ch. Aiken, et “La Traduction de l’Avesta” de M. J. Darmesteter. *Mus.*, XVI, 1897, pp. 429–437.
- SAYOUS, E. C 1964  
Le taurobole. *R.H.R.*, XVI, 1887, pp. 137–156.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. C 1965  
Das Schlingen – Netzmotiv im Glauben und Brauch der Völker. Giessen, 1912, pp. 64. *Religionsgeschichtliche Versuche und Vorarbeiten*, Bd. 12, Heft 2, 1912/13.
- \*SPIEGEL, Friedrich C 1966  
Zur vergleichenden Mythologie. *Das Ausland*, 1878.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. C 1967  
Zur vergleichenden Religionsgeschichte. *Das Ausland*, 1872.
- STAVE, Erik C 1968  
Über den Einfluss des Parsismus auf Judentum, ein Versuch. Haarlem, 1898, pp. 280.
- WIDENGREN, Geo. C 1969  
Muhammad, the Apostle of God, and his ascension. Uppsala, 1955, pp. 83.
- ZAEHNER, Robert Charles C 1970  
At sundry times: an essay in the comparison of religions. London, 1958, pp. 230.

## VII. Indo-Iranian Religion and the Pre-Zoroastrian Religion of Iran

- ACKERMAN, Phyllis C 1971  
The moon and fertility in early Iran. *B.A.I.P.A.A.*, IV, Pt. 4, Dec. 1936, pp. 184–190.
- ADONTZ, N. C 1972  
Les vestiges d’un ancien culte en Arménie. *Mélanges F. Cumont*, 2, 1936, pp. 501–516.
- ARAKELIAN, H. C 1973  
La religion ancienne des Arméniens (Résumé). 2nd Int. Cong. Hist. Rel., pp. 291–2.
- CAJAND, Willem C 1974  
Über Totenverehrung bei einigen der indogermanischen Völker. Amsterdam, 1888, pp. 80. [Ver. d. kon. Ak. von Wetenschappen. Afd. Letterkunde dl. 17.]
- CARNOY, A. J. C 1975  
The moral deities of Iran and India and their origins. *A.J.Th.*, Jan. 1917, Vol. 21, pp. 58–78.
- CHARPENTIER, Jarl Hellen Robert T. C 1976  
Kleine Beiträge zur indoiranischen Mythologie. (Uppsala Universitets Årsskrift.) Uppsala, 1911, p. 87.
- CHAṬṬOPADHYĀYĀ, Kshetresachandra C 1977  
Martin Haug’s theory of Indo-Iranian religious schism. *J.C.O.I.*, 31, 1937, pp. 209–37.
- CHAṬṬOPADHYĀYĀ, Kshetresachandra C 1978  
Indra in the Rgveda and the Avesta and before. *A.I.O.C.*, 4 (ii), pp. 11–24.
- \*CUNHA, J. G. da C 1979  
Contributions to the study of Avestic and Vedic analogies. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, n.s. 14, 1880, p. 5.
- DARMESTER, James C 1980  
Le dieu suprême dans la mythologie aryenne. *In Essais orientaux*, par James Darmesteter, pp. 105–133.
- DARMESTER, J. C 1981  
Le dieu suprême dans la mythologie Indo-européenne. *R.H.R.* 1, 1880, pp. 305–326.

- DARMESTER, J. C 1982  
The supreme God in the Indo-European mythology. *Contemporary Review*, Vol. 36, Oct. 1879, pp. 274-89.
- DARMESTER, J. C 1983  
The supreme God in the Indo-European mythology. *In Selected essays of James Darmesteter . . . Translations from the French by Helen B. Jastrow; edited . . . by Morris Jastrow, Jr. London: Longmans, Green, 1895, pp. 277-310.*
- DAVIDS, Thomas William Rhys C 1984  
The history and development of religious belief in Iran and India. *Trans. Int. Cong. Hist. Rel. III, Vol. 2, pp. 3-9.*
- DHALLA, Maneckji Nusservanji C 1985  
The use of ordeals among the ancient Iranians. *Muséon, n.s. XI (1910), pp. 121-33.*
- DIRR, A. C 1986  
Der kaukasische Wild- and Jagdgott. *Anthropos, XX, 1925, pp. 139-47.*
- DUMÉZIL, Georges C 1987  
L'idéologie tripartite des Indo-Européens. (Collection Latomus XXXI.) Brussels, 1958, pp. 122.
- DUMÉZIL, G. C 1938  
Remarques sur les armes des dieux de "troisième fonction" chez diverses peuples indo-européens. *S.M.S.R., 28 (i), pp. 1-9.*
- DUMÉZIL, G. C 1939  
La Sabhā de Yama. *J.A., 253 (1965), pp. 161-65.*
- DUMÉZIL, G. C 1990  
Le troisième souverain. Essai sur le dieu indo-iranien Aryaman et sur la formation de l'histoire mythique de l'Irlande. (Les Dieux et les Hommes. No. 3.) Paris, 1949, pp. 187, 8°.
- DUMÉZIL, G. C 1991  
Viṣṇu et les Marūt à travers la réforme zoroastrienne. *J.A., 241 (1953), pp. 1-25.*
- EGGERS, Alexander C 1992  
Der arische (indo-iranische) Gott Mitra. Eine sprach- und religionsgeschichtliche Studie. Inaugural dissertation . . . Jurjew: Zentral-Stette für Dissertationen, 1894, pp. 75.
- FLOTARD, Eugène C 1993  
La religion primitive des Indo-Européens. Paris, 1864, pp. viii, 239.
- FRACHTENBERG, Leo J. C 1994  
Allusions to witchcraft and other primitive beliefs in the Zoroastrian literature. *In Fest. Dastur Hoshang Jamasp, pp. 399-453.*
- \*FURLANI, G. C 1995  
Divinita gemelle nel Pantheon Elamico? *S.M.S.R., XII, pp. 51-65.*
- GEIGER, Bernhard C 1996  
Indo-Iranica. Kritische Bemerkungen zu E. Abegg, *Der Messiasglaube in Indien und Iran. W.Z.K.M., 40, 1933, pp. 95-122.*
- \*GENOUILLAC, H. de C 1997  
Les dieux de l'Elam. Paris, E. Bouillon, 1905, pp. 28.
- GNOLI, Gherardo C 1998  
La stella Sirio e l'influenza dell'astrologia caldea nell'Iran antico. *S.M.S.R., 34, 1963, pp. 237-245.*
- GRAY, L. H. C 1999  
Foundations of the Iranian religions. *J.C.O.I., 15 (1929). (K. R. Cama Oriental Institute Publications. 5) Reprint Bombay, 1930.*
- GRAY, Louis H. C 2000  
The Indo-Iranian deity Apam Napat. *A.R.W., iii (1900), pp. 18-51.*
- \*HARLEZ, Ch. de C 2001  
La croyance à la création en six époques diverses dans la Perse antique. *R.C.L., Mai.-Sept., 1882.*
- HARLEZ, Ch. de C 2002  
Du rôle des mythes dans la formation des religions antiques 2. Aryan [esp. Persian]. *Mus. 4, 1885, pp. 162-179. [Part 1 - Mus. 1882, i (general discussion), pp. 172-89.]*
- HERTEL, Johannes C 2003  
Die arische Feuerlehre; I. Teil. (Sächsische Forschungsinstitute in Leipzig. Forschungsinstitut für Indogermanistik: Indische Abteilung, Nr. 4. Indo-Iranische Quellen und Forschungen. Heft VI.) Leipzig: H. Haessel, 1925, pp. 188.
- HINZ, Walther C 2004  
Altpersische Feuerheiligümer. *G.A., IX, 1942, pp. 1-2.*
- HODIVALA, S. K. C 2005  
Indo-Iranian Religion. 1. Ritual and ceremonial. 2. Asura Varuna and Ahura Mazda. 3. Mitra-Mithra and Fire. 4. Minor divinities, Farohars and Pitris. 5. Cosmogony and Eschatology. 6. Mythology and sundry matters. *J.C.O.I., IV, 1924, pp. 1-143.*
- HODIVALA, S. K. C 2006  
Indo-Iranian religion with parallelisms in the Zoroastrian and Hindu scriptures. Six lectures entitled:— 1. Ritual and ceremony. 2. Asura Varuna and Ahura Mazda. 3. Mitra-Mithra and Fire. 4. Minor divinities, Farohars and Pitris. 5. Cosmogony and Eschatology. 6. Mythology and sundry matters. Bombay, 1925, pp. xiv, 143.



- HOMJI, N. D. Minochehr C 2007  
The parallelisms between Mithra  
Varuna in Ṛg Veda and Mithra Ahura  
in Avesta. A.I.O. Conf. 21, 1964,  
vol. 2, pt. 1, pp. 10–13.
- HORRWITZ, Ernest P. C 2008  
Aryan Origins. Modi M. V., pp. 16–21.
- HUMBACH, Helmut C 2009  
Zur altiranischen Mythologie.  
Z.D.M.G., 107, N.F. 32, 1957,  
pp. 362–371.
- HÜSING, Georg C 2010  
Die Iranische Überlieferung und das  
arische System. Mythologische  
Bibliothek, II, Heft 2. Leipzig, 1909,  
pp. xvi, 248.
- HÜSING, G. C 2011  
Iranischer Mondkult. A.R.W., IV,  
1901, pp. 349–357.
- HÜSING, G. C 2012  
Krsaaspa im Schlangenleibe und andere  
Nachträge zur iranischen Überlieferung.  
Mythologische Bibliothek, IV, Heft 2.  
Leipzig, 1911, pp. 64.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams C 2013  
On Mahā-Bhārata III, 142, pp. 35–45,  
an echo of an old Hindu-Persian legend.  
J.A.O.S., 17, 1896, pp. 185–187.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 2014  
Weighing the soul in the balance after  
death, an Indian as well as Iranian idea.  
Actes Xe. Con. Int. Or. (part 2,  
section 1), pp. 65–74.
- JUNKER, Heinrich C 2015  
Frau Welt in Iran. Z.I.I., 2, 1923,  
pp. 237–246.
- KAMMENHUBER, Annelies C 2016  
Die indo-iranischen und vorderoriental-  
ischen Aspekte zu den arischen  
Götternamen der Staatsverträge. In  
Annelies Kammenhuber. Die Arier im  
Vorderen Orient. Heidelberg, 1968,  
pp. 295; 143–150. (Indogermanische  
Bibliothek, 3. Reihe. Untersuchungen.)
- KANE, P. V. C 2017  
The Pahlavas and Pārasikas in ancient  
Sanskrit Literature. Modi M. V.,  
pp. 352–357.
- KASHYAP, Rulia Ram C 2018  
The Vedic origins of Zoroastrianism.  
Lahore, 1940, pp. ix, 153, vii.
- KASUGAI, S. C 2019  
Ancient Iranian religion as it appears  
in Buddhist texts – its Polyandry and  
Religious practices. IXth Int. Con.  
Hist. Rel., pp. 112–15. Tokyo, 1958.
- KATRAK, J. C. C 2020  
Aryan civilisation twelve thousand  
years old. I.O.P., Tehran, 1960,  
pp. 103–6.
- KUHN, Ernest C 2021  
Das Volk der Kamboja bei Yaska. In  
Fest. Sanjana, 1904, pp. 213–214.
- LEUMANN, Manu C 2022  
Die indoiranische Bildnergott  
Twarštar. In Manu Leumann. Kleine  
Schriften, pp. 385–389, from  
Asiatische Studien, VIII, pp. 79–84.
- \*LOMMEL, Hermann C 2023  
Die alten Arier von Art und Adel  
ihrer Götter. Frankfurt, 1935.
- LOMMEL, H. C 2024  
Eine arische form magischer Gottesan-  
rufung. A.O., X, 1932, pp. 373–9.
- LOMMEL, H. C 2025  
Some corresponding conceptions in  
Old India and Iran. Modi M. V.,  
pp. 260–272.
- LOMMEL, H. C 2026  
Die Späher des Varuna und Mitra  
und das Auge des Königs. Oriens, VI,  
1953, pp. 323–333.
- MEILLET, André C 2027  
Le dieu indo-iranien Mitra. J.A., Xe.  
ser., X, 1907, pp. 143–159.
- \*MEILLET, A. C 2028  
La religion indo-européenne. Paris,  
1921.
- \*MOLÉ, Marijan C 2029  
La lune en Iran ancien. In La lune.  
Mythes et Rites, pp. 217–230.
- MOULTON, James Hope C 2030  
Lecture II: before Zarathushtra. In  
Early Zoroastrianism: Lectures by  
James Hope Moulton. London, 1913.  
(The Hibbert Lectures, second series,  
1912.) pp. 38–79.
- MUIR, J. C 2031  
Affinities of the Indians with the  
Persians, Greeks and Romans, and  
derivation of all these nations from  
Central Asia. In Original Sanskrit texts  
on the origin and history of the people  
of India . . . by J. Muir. London,  
1858–63 (4 vols.), vol. 2, pp. 224–  
372.
- MÜLLER, R. C 2032  
Über einige Denkmäler indischer Ärzte  
und ihre eigenen Auswertungen.  
R.S.O., 37, 1962, pp. 265–278.
- \*NIMROD C 2033  
On the question of the Zoroastrian  
period of Indian history. Modern  
Review, April, 1916.
- \*PIETREMENT, C. A. C 2034  
Les Aryas et leur première patrie. Paris,  
1879.
- \*PIKE, Albert C 2035  
Irano Aryan faith and doctrines as  
contained in the Zend Avesta.  
Louisville, 1924.



- \*PIKE, A. C 2036  
Lectures of the Arya. Louisville, 1930.
- PRZYLUSKI, Jean C 2037  
Une cosmogonie commune à l'Iran et à l'Inde. J.A., CCXXIX, 1937, pp. 481-493.
- PRZYLUSKI, J. C 2038  
La croyance du Messie dans l'Inde et l'Iran. R.H.R., 100, 1929, pp. 1-12.
- PRZYLUSKI, J. C 2039  
La théorie des guna. B.S.O.S., VI, 1930-1932, pp. 25-35.
- PRZYLUSKI, J. C 2040  
La théorie des sept éléments dans l'Inde et l'Iran. Atti. XIX Con. Or., p. 684.
- ROTH, R. C 2041  
Die höchsten Götter der arischen Völker. Z.D.M.G., VI, 1852, pp. 67-77.
- SCHEFTELOWITZ, I. C 2042  
Die Zeit als Schicksalsgottheit in der indischen und iranischen Religion. (Kāla und Zruvan). Stuttgart, 1929, pp. 58. (Beiträge zur indischen Sprachwissenschaft und Religionsgeschichte, Heft 4.)
- SCHMID, Wolfgang P. C 2043  
Die Kuh auf die Weide. I.F., 65, i, 1958, pp. 1-12.
- SCHOEBEL, C. J. C 2044  
Recherches sur la religion première de la race Indo-iranienne. 2<sup>e</sup> éd., Paris, 1872.
- SCHROEDER, Leopold von C 2045  
Arische Religion. I: Einleitung, der altarisches Himmels-gott, das höchste-güte Wesen. II: Naturverehrung und Lebensfeste. Leipzig, 1923, 2 Bde.
- SCHROEDER, L. von C 2046  
Über den Glauben an ein höchstes gutes Wesen bei den Ariern (Indo-germanen). 2nd Int. Con. Hist. Rel. Basel, pp. 89-92.
- SEN, Sukumar C 2047  
Iranian Śraoṣa and Indian Skanda. Indo-Iranica, 4, 1, 1950, p. 27.
- SETH, H. C. C 2048  
Certain Vedic, Avestan and Greek traditions and the age of the Rigveda. Bhandarkar Annals, 23, 1947, pp. 451-64.
- SPIEGEL, Friedrich C 2049  
Die arische Periode und ihre Zustände. Leipzig, 1887, pp. x, 330. Einzelbeiträge zur Allgemeinen und Vergleichenden Sprachwissenschaft, 3.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. C 2050  
Kasten und Stände in der arischen Vorzeit. Das Ausland, 1874.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 2051  
Das Königtum der asiatischen Indo-germanen. Deutsche Revue, 6 (iv), 1881, pp. 124-34.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. C 2052  
Das Urland der Indogermanen. Das Ausland, 1871.
- TARAPORE, Jamshid C. C 2053  
Some Aryan legends of the origin of fire. Fest. Pouré Davoud, pp. 107-16.
- THIEME, P. C 2054  
The 'Aryan' gods of the Mitanni treaties. J.A.O.S., 80, 1960, pp. 301-317.
- THOMAS, Edward Joseph C 2055  
The Indo-Iranians and their neighbours. Fest. Sanjana (I.I.S.), pp. 179-84.
- WIKANDER, Stig. C 2056  
Från Bravalla till Kurukshetra. Arkiv för Nordisk Filologi, 75, 1960, pp. 183-93.
- \*WIKANDER, S. C 2057  
Germanische und Indo-Iranische Eschatologie. Kairos, Zeitschrift für Religionswissenschaft, 2, 1960, p. 83.
- WINDISCHMANN, Fr. C 2058  
Ueber den Somacultus der Arier. A.B.A.W., Phil.-phil. Kl., Bd. IV, 1846, Abt. II (= Denkschriften, 21. Bd.), pp. 125-42.
- ZAJTI, Ferenc C 2059  
Ethnographical problems of the history of India. Modi M. V., pp. 514-25.

### VIII. Folklore and the Iranian Epic

- ALTHEIM, Franz C 2060  
The most ancient Romance of Chivalry, East and West 9, (iii), 1958, pp. 129-44.
- ANDERSEN, Hugo C 2061  
Sasanidisk Tradition i Firdausis Kongebog. In Festschrift Christensen, pp. 84-93.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. C 2062  
Azi Dahāka's Astronomical Observatory. A.I.O. Conf. 10, pp. 140-146.
- ANKLESARIA, B. T. C 2063  
The immortal Firdausi. In The Millennium of Firdausi, pp. 1-15.
- ASMUSSEN, Jes Peter C 2064  
Remarks on some Iranian folk-tales treating of magic objects, especially AT 564. Acta Orientalia, xxviii (1965), pp. 221-243.
- BARTHOLD, W. C 2065  
Zur Geschichte des persischen Epos, Deutsch von Hans Heinrich Schaeder. Z.D.M.G., 98, N.F. 23 (1944), pp. 121-157.

- \*BOYCE, Mary C 2066  
Some remarks on the transmission of the Kayanian heroic cycle. *Serta Cantabrigiensia* (1954), pp. 45-.
- BOYCE, M. C 2067  
Zariadres and Zarēr. *B.S.O.A.S.*, 17 (1955), pp. 463-477.
- \*CARNOY, A. J. C 2068  
La magie dans l'Iran. *Muséon*, 3 sér. I (1915-16), 171-88.
- CEJPEK, Jiří C 2069  
The father-son combat as seen by an Iranist. In *Yádnáme-ye Jan Rypka*: collection of articles on Persian and Tajik literature. Prague: Academia, 1967, pp. 247-254.
- CEJPEK, J. C 2070  
Die iranische Volksdichtung. In *Iranische Literaturgeschichte*, von Jan Rypka. Leipzig: Otto Harrassowitz 1959, pp. 461-551. (Bibliography pp. 628-637).
- CHRISTENSEN, Arthur C 2071  
Ferdousi et l'épopée nationale de la Perse. In *The millennium of Ferdawsi*, pp. 16-26.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 2072  
Les gestes des Rois dans les traditions de l'Iran antique. Paris: Librairie Orientaliste 1936. Paul Geuthner, pp. 143. (Université de Paris. Conférences Ratanbai Katrak. III.)
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 2073  
Märchen aus Iran; aus dem Persischen übertragen und enigeleitet von Arthur Christensen. Jena: Eugen Diederichs Verlag (1939), pp. 293. (Märchen der Weltliteratur.)
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 2074  
Persische Märchen, aus dem Persischen übertragen und mit einem Nachwort von Arthur Christensen. Düsseldorf: Eugen Diederichs (1958), pp. 310. (Die Märchen der Weltliteratur, herausgegeben von Friedrich von der Leyen.)
- \*CHRISTENSEN, A. C 2075  
Persiske Æventyre. København: 1924.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 2076  
Smeden Kāvāh og det gamle persiske Rigsbanner. København: Andr. Fred. Høst & Søn, 1919, pp. 26. (Det Kgl. Danske Videnskabernes Selskab. Historisk-filologiske Meddelelser. II, 7.)
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 2077  
Recherches sur l'histoire légendaire des Iraniens. See: Les types du premier homme . . . [C 2079]
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 2078  
Les sots dans la tradition populaire des Persans. *Acta Orientalia*, i (1923), pp. 43-75.
- CHRISTENSEN, A. C 2079  
Les types du premier homme et du premier roi dans l'histoire légendaire des iraniens. (Recherches sur l'histoire légendaire des Iraniens.) I: Gajōmard, Masjay et Masjānāy, Hōšang et Taḫmōruw. II: Jim. Vol. I - Stockholm: P. A. Norstedt & Söner, 1917 (series date is 1918), pp. 220. Vol. II - Leiden: F. J. Brill, 1934, pp. 196. (Archives d'Études Orientales. 14).
- COYAJEE, J. C. C 2080  
Some Cults and Legends of Ancient Persia and China. *Modi M. V.*, pp. 161-181.
- \*COYAJEE, J. C. C 2081  
The Zamyad Yasht and the Iranian Epic. (The cult of the Aryans.) *J.C.O.I.*, 33 Bombay 1933, pp. 251-307.
- DADACHANJI, Ruttonshaw Kershaspji C 2082  
Relics of the primitive spirit-scaring idea in the Avesta and in prevalent Parsi religious practices. *J. Anthropol. Soc. Bombay*, X, 1911 (Bombay), pp. 332-44.
- DALBERG, Freyherr von C 2083  
Simorg der persische Phönix. *F.G.O.*, I, 1809, pp. 199-208.
- DARMESTER, James C 2084  
La flèche de Nemrod en Perse et en Chine. *J.A.*, V, 1885, pp. 220-8.
- DARMESTER, J. C 2085  
La légende d'Alexandre chez les Parses. In *Essais orientaux*, par James Darmesteter, pp. 227-250.
- DAVAR, F. C. C 2086  
The Historical Epic with particular reference to the Shah Nameh. *J.C.O.I.*, 10, 1927, pp. 4-23.
- DECOURDEMANCHE, J. A. C 2087  
Superstitions et coutumes de la Perse ancienne attachées aux mois et aux jours. *Rev. des traditions populaires*, Paris 1908, XXIII, pp. 209-16.
- DESAI, J. M. C 2088  
Zohak in history and tradition. *J.C.O.I.*, 34, 1940, pp. 45-92.
- DESAI, Palanji Barjorji C 2089  
Iranian mythology: comparison of a few Iranian episodes with Hindu and Greek stories. In *Festschrift Spiegel*, pp. 40-49.
- DESAI, P. B. C 2090  
The story of Kaikhusru, its remarkable resemblance to the story of Yudhisthira, and its probable source. *M.J.V.*, 1914, pp. 95-119.



- DUGAT, Gustave C 2091  
Antar en Perse, ou les chamelles  
Açâfir, traduction et notes. J.A., XII,  
4e série, pp. 433-471; XII, pp. 376-  
414.
- DUMÉZIL, Georges C 2092  
Le narte Soslan dans la peau de boeuf.  
*In Iranian studies presented to Kaj  
Barr. A.O.*, xxx (1966), pp. 75-82.
- DUMÉZIL, G. C 2093  
Noms mythiques indo-iraniens dans  
le folklore des Osses. J.A., ccxlv  
(1956), pp. 349-367.
- \*EHLERS C 2094  
Persische Märchen und Schwänke. Wien,  
1961.
- EZEKIEL, Ezekiel Moses C 2095  
Nails among the Jews and the Parsees.  
*Modi M. V.*, pp. 459-464.
- FITTER, Kaikhosrow Ardeshir C 2096  
Reference to eagle and other myster-  
ious birds in ancient literature. A.I.O.  
Conf. 9, pp. 249-255.
- FRAZER C 2097  
Mythes sur l'origine du feu, traduit  
par M. Brucker. Paris 1931.
- GEIGER, Wilhelm C 2098  
Das Yātkār-i Zarirān und sein Verhältnis  
zum Šāhnāme. S.K.B.A.W., Phil.-hist.  
Kl., Bd. 2, Heft I, München 1890,  
pp. 43-84.
- HANSEN, Kurt Heinrich C 2099  
Die Krone im Sahname. *Der Islam* 31,  
1954, pp. 1-16.
- HARTMAN, Sven S. C 2100  
Gayōmart: étude sur le syncrétisme  
dans l'ancien Iran. Uppsala: Almqvist  
& Wiksells Boktryckeri AB, 1953,  
pp. cii, 215.
- \*HERZFELD, Ernst C 2101  
Mythe iranien du naphte. Actes du 2<sup>e</sup>  
Congress Mondial du Petrole, iv.
- HERZFELD, E. C 2102  
Mythos und Geschichte. A.M.I., vi  
(1943), 1-109.
- HORN, Paul C 2103  
Reimende ê i ô û im Šāhnāme. [See  
also note on p. 402.] K.Z., XXXV,  
n.f. xv (1899), pp. 155-92.
- \*HUART, Clément C 2104  
Mythologie de la Perse. *In Mythologie  
asiatique illustrée*, Hackin, Joseph.  
Paris, 1928, in 4°, pp. 1-24.
- HUART, C. C 2105  
The mythology of Persia. *Mythology in  
the time of the Achaemenids.  
Mythology under the Arsacids.  
Mythology in the time of the Sasanides.  
Mythology of the Manichaeans.  
Mythology of the Mazdakites.  
Mythology of Muhammadan Persia. In*  
*Asiatic Mythology*, Harrap, London,  
1932, pp. 35-56.
- HÜSING, Georg C 2106  
Beiträge zur Kyros-Sage. Berlin, 1906,  
pp. xii, 159.
- HÜSING, G. C 2107  
Beiträge zur Rostahmsage (Sajjid  
Baṭṭāl). Leipzig: J. C. Hinrichs, 1913,  
pp. xvi, 68. (Mythologische Bibliothek.  
V, Heft 3.)
- HÜSING, G. C 2108  
Zum Etanamythos. A.R.W., VI, 1903,  
pp. 178-194.
- INOSTRANCEV, K. C 2109  
Arabisch-persische Miscellen zur  
Bedeutung der Himmelsgegenden.  
W.Z.K.M., xxv (1911), pp. 91-97.
- ISHAQUE, M. C 2110  
A glimpse into the legendary history  
of Ancient Iran. *Indo Iranica*, 4,  
1950, pp. 19-24.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams C 2111  
Early Persian poetry from the begin-  
nings to the time of Firdausi. New  
York, 1920, pp. 125.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. C 2112  
Notes on allusions to ancient India in  
Pahlavī literature and in Firdausi's  
Shāh-Nāmāh. *In Festschrift. Ernst  
Windisch*, pp. 209-212.
- KANGA, Kavasji Edalji C 2113  
King Faridun and a few of his amulets  
and charms. *In Festschrift K. R. Cama*,  
1900, pp. 141-145.
- KATRAK, J. C. C 2114  
Sources of Firdousi's Shahnameh.  
I.O.P., Tehran, 1960, pp. 35-40.
- KHROMOV, A. C 2115  
The problems of the Yaghnobi  
folklore. *In Yādnāme-ye Jan Rypka*:  
collection of articles on Persian and  
Tajik literature. Prague: Academia,  
1967, pp. 255-260.
- LARMARTINE, Mme Marie Louis C 2116  
Alphonse de  
Rustem; biographie persane, l'an du  
monde 2900. Paris, Poissy (printed)  
1863. 12°. Part of the "Collection  
Michel Lévy". Paris, 1853, gr. in 8°.
- LARIONOFF, Serge C 2117  
Histoire du roi Djemchild et des divs,  
traduite du persan par Serge Larionoff.  
J.A. sér. viii, xiv (1889), pp. 59-83.
- LAZARD, Gilbert C 2118  
Un texte persan sur la légende de  
Gayōmart, J.A., ccxlv (1956), pp. 201  
216.
- LÉVÊQUE, Eugène C 2119  
Les Mythes et les Légendes de l'Inde  
et de la Perse dans Aristophane, Platon,  
Arioste, Virgile, Ovide, Tite-Live,



- Dante, Boccace, Aristote, Rabelais, Perrault, La Fontaine. Paris, Saint-Cloud (printed) 1880, 8°, pp. viii, 608.
- LORIMER, David Lockhart Robinson, and LORIMER, E. O. C 2120  
Persian tales; written down for the first time in the original Kermānī and Bakhtiārī and translated by D. L. R. Lorimer and E. O. Lorimer. London: Macmillan, 1919, pp. 354, 16 plates.
- MINORSKY, Vladimir C 2121  
L'épopée et la littérature populaire russe. In *The millennium of Firdawsi*. pp. 48-57.
- MINORSKY, V. C 2122  
The older preface to the *Shāh-nāma*. In *Studi in onore di G. Levi della Vida*. Rome: 1956, vol. II, pp. 159-79. In *Iranica*: twenty articles, pp. 260-73.
- MINORSKY, V. C 2123  
The older preface to the *Shāh nāma*. In *Studi Orientalistici in onore di Giorgio Levi della Vida*. Roma: Istituto per l'Oriente, 1956, vol. II, pp. 159-179. (Pubblicazioni dell'Istituto per l'Oriente, 52.)
- MINORSKY, V. C 2124  
Two Iranian legends in Abū-Dulafs' *Second Risālah*. Herzfeld, In memoriam, 1952, pp. 172-8.
- \*MINORSKY, V. C 2125  
Two unknown Persian manuscripts. *Apollo* (1931), pp. 71-5.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji C 2126  
The Afghanistan of the Amir and the ancient Mazdayaṣnans. *Asiatic Papers III*. Bombay 1927, pp. 215-224.
- MODI, J. J. C 2127  
The Aghukhoh of Sema Nagas of the Assam Hills and the Chah of the Kabulis. *Anthrop. Papers III*, pp. 184-191.
- MODI, J. J. C 2128  
The ancient Iranian belief and folklore about the moon. Some cognate beliefs among other nations. *J. Anthrop. Soc. Bombay* 11, 1917-21, pp. 14-39.
- MODI, J. J. C 2129  
The ancient Iranian belief and folklore about the moon. Some cognate beliefs among other nations. *Anthropological Papers II*. Bombay 1918, pp. 302-26.
- MODI, J. J. C 2130  
Archery in Ancient Persia - A few extraordinary feats. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XXV, 1922, pp. 175-186.
- MODI, J. J. C 2131  
The belief about the Dubba or the drowning spirit in India. Its parallel in ancient Iran. *Anthrop. Papers*. Pt. IV. Bombay 1929, pp. 146-.
- MODI, J. J. C 2132  
The Bombardment of Paris from a distance of 60 miles, supposed to be a mystery. An instance of a somewhat similar mystery in the ancient history of Persia. *Anthrop. Papers III*, pp. 1-7.
- MODI, J. J. C 2133  
Charms or Amulets for some diseases of the Eye, and a few ancient Beliefs about the Eclipse, being two papers read before the Anthropological Society of Bombay. Bombay 1894, 8°.
- MODI, J. J. C 2134  
The cock as a sacred bird in ancient Iran. *J. Anthrop. Soc. Bombay* V, 1899, pp. 346-362.
- MODI, J. J. C 2135  
Dante and Virāf and Gārdnis and Kāus. (Being two papers: i, The Divine Comedy of Dante and the Viraf-Nāmeḥ of Adāi Viraf. ii, The so-called Pehlevi Origin of the Sindibād-Namēh. Bombay 1892, pp. 21, 8°.
- MODI, J. J. C 2136  
The Divine Comedy of Dante and the Virāf-Nāmeḥ of Ardāi Viraf. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XVIII, 1890-94, pp. 192-205. Also in *Asiatic Papers I*, pp. 31-44.
- MODI, J. J. C 2137  
Exorcism of spirit in India and exorcism of physical impurity in Persia. A parallel with respect to the various parts of the body treated in the exorcism. *Anthrop. Papers pt. IV*. Bombay 1929, pp. 100-106.
- MODI, J. J. C 2138  
A few traits of culture, common to the Ancient Germans, Indians and Iranians. *Anthrop. Papers* 5, pp. 263-275.
- MODI, J. J. C 2139  
The Source of Ball-Bat (Chowgān-gui) among the Ancient Persians as described in the Epic of Firdowsi. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XVIII, 1890-94, pp. 39-46.
- MODI, J. J. C 2140  
The German Kaiser Wilhelm in the incantations of the orāons of Chōtā Nāgpur and the Iranian King Faridun in the incantations of the Ancient Persians. *Anthrop. Papers II*, pp. 234-.
- MODI, J. J. C 2141  
An Iranian Precursor of Dante and an Irish Precursor of Dante. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XXIII, 1914, pp. 189-216. Also in *Dante Papers*. Bombay 1914, I, pp. 1-37.
- MODI, J. J. C 2142  
The Irish story of Cucullin and Conloch and the Persian story of Rustam

- and Sohrab. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XVIII, 1890-94, pp. 317-329.
- MODI, J. J. C 2143  
The Kashas of the Iranian Barashnum and the boundary lines of the Roman Lustrum. *Anthrop. Papers I*. Bombay 1911, pp. 330-9.
- MODI, J. J. C. 2144  
Leprosy, an old Iranian view of it. The legend suggesting cow-urine as its supposed preventive. *Anthrop. Papers III*, pp. 93-114.
- MODI, J. J. C 2145  
Mas'udi's account of the Pešdadian Kings. *J.C.O.I.*, 27, 1934, pp. 6-32.
- MODI, J. J. C 2146  
A note on the antiquity of man and an Iranian view of the creation of man. *Anthropological Papers II*, Bombay 1918, pp. 218-33.
- MODI, J. J. C 2147  
Oaths among the ancient Iranians. *Anthrop. Papers III*, pp. 72-92.
- MODI, J. J. C 2148  
The so-called Pehelvi Origin of the Sindibād-Nāmeḥ, or the Story of the Seven Wise Masters. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XVIII, 1890-94, pp. 206-212. Also in *Asiatic Papers*, pp. 45-52.
- MODI, J. J. C 2149  
The sources of the legends of the version of the other world in the Divine Comedy of Dante - Zoroastrianism as one of the sources. *Dante Papers*, Bombay 1914. III pp. 72-86. Also in *The Coronation Number of 'India Review'*, vol. for 1911, No. 11 and 12.
- MODI, J. J. C 2150  
The story of Alexander the Great and the poison-damsel of India: a trace of it in Firdousi's Shāh-nāmeḥ. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, n.s. iii (1926), 212-30.
- MO'IN, M. C 2151  
Sīmury (a fabulous bird). *In Unvala Mem. Vol.* 1964, pp. 18-24.
- MOKRI, Mohammed C 2152  
Le Chasseur de Dieu et le mythe du Roi-Aigle. Texte établi, traduit et commenté avec une étude sur la chasse mystique, le temps cyclique et de notes linguistiques, 1967. (8°, X + 206, + 31 + XI pp., 1 plate.) [= *Beiträge zur Iranistik.*]
- MOKRI, M. C 2153  
Le symbole de la perle dans le folklore persan et chez les Kurdes fidèles de vérité (Ahl-e Haqq). *J.A.*, ccxlviii (1960), pp. 463-481.
- MOLÉ, Marijan C 2154  
L'épopée iranienne après Firdōsi. *N. Clio*, 5, 1953 (Mélanges A. Carnoy), pp. 377-393.
- MOLÉ, M. C 2155  
Garshāsp et les Sagsār. *La Nouvelle Clio* 3, 1951, pp. 128-138.
- MOLÉ, M. C 2156  
Un poème persan du Comte de Gobineau. *N. Clio* 4, 1952, pp. 116-130.
- \*MOLÉ, M. C 2157  
Rustam a Krsāspa. Przyczynek do badań nad formacją eposu iránskiego. *In Sprawozdaniã P.A.U.*, 1948, pp. 269-272.
- MONCHI-ZADEH, Davoud C 2158  
Zur iranischen Volkskunde. *W.Z.K.M.*, xlviii (1941), pp. 291-307.
- NARIMAN, G. K. C 2159  
Iranian influence on Moslem literature. Part I. Translated from the Russian of M. Inostranzev with supplementary appendices from Arabic sources. Bombay: D. B. Taraporevala, 1918, pp. 205.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor C 2160  
Ein Beitrag zur Schahname-Forschung. [Dated 15 Mar. 1922.] *In The millennium of Firdawsi*, pp. 58-63.
- NÖLDEKE, T. C 2161  
Die Erzählung von Mäusekönig und seinen Ministern. Ein Abschnitt der Pehlewi-Bearbeitung des altindischen Fürstenspiegels. *A.G.W.G.*, 25. Bd. 1879. *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, pp. 1-68.
- NÖLDEKE, T. C 2162  
The Iranian national epic. An English translation of "Das Iranische Nationalepos", A German treatise on Shahnameh. (Tr. Mr. L. Bogdanov). *J.C.O.I.*, 6, (1925). reprint - 1930. (K. R. Cama Oriental Institute Publications 7.)
- NÖLDEKE, T. C 2163  
Das iranische Nationalepos. Gr. Ir. *Phil. Bd. II Abschnitt II (Litteratur)*. Nr. IV, pp. 130-211.
- PAGLIARO, Antonino C 2164  
Les sources en langue pahlavi du "Livre des Rois" de Firdusi. *In The millennium of Firdawsi*, pp. 72-74.
- PAGLIARO, A. C 2165  
Lo Zoroastrismo e la formazione dell'epopea iranica. *Annali Istituto Orientale Napoli N.S.* 1, 1940, pp. 241-251. [Fest. Bonelli.]
- PAUL, Harendra Chandra C 2166  
Horse - its significances or symbolic imageries. *A.I.O. Conf.* 1966, Vol. 2 (No. 22), pp. 57-64.
- PAVRY, Bapsy C 2167  
The heroines of ancient Persia: stories retold from the Shāhnāma of



- Firdausi. Cambridge: U.P., 1930, pp. xiv, 112, + 14 plates (from MSS.)
- PIZZI, Italo C 2168  
Les coutumes nuptiales aux temps héroïques de l'Iran. *Muséon*, 1883, II, no. 3, pp. 365-80.
- PIZZI, I. C 2169  
Le Livre des Rois de Firdousi et ses cycles épiques. *Mus.* I, 1882, pp. 371-388.
- PIZZI, I. C 2170  
Una massima di sapienza popolare nell'Antigone di Sofocle e nel Marzbān-nāmeḥ di Verāvini. *Fest. de Harlez*, pp. 226-27.
- PLAUCHUT, Edmond C 2171  
Descendants des Mages à Bombay. *R.D.M.*, 1887, 3<sup>e</sup> période, Vol. 80, pp. 429-452.
- REHATSEK, E. C 2172  
The Alexander Myth of the Persians. *J.B.B.R.A.S.*, XV, 1881-82, pp. 37-64.
- RINGGREN, Helmer C 2173  
Fatalism in the Persian epics. Uppsala: A.-B. Lundequistska Bokhandeln, 1952, pp. 134. (Uppsala Universitets Arsskrift. 13)
- ROSENBERG, F. A. C 2174  
Khosrow Anushirwan and Charle-Magne in Legend. (Tr. L. Bogdanov). *J.C.O.I.*, 3, 1923, pp. 29-59.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. C 2175  
The Great Hero of Middle Asia and his Exploits. *Artibus Asiae*, 4, 1930-32, pp. 99-117.
- ROTH, Rudolph C 2176  
Die Sage von Dschemschid. *Z.D.M.G.*, 4, 1850, pp. 417-433.
- ROTH, R. C 2177  
Die Sage von Feridun in Indien und Iran. *Z.D.M.G.*, 2, 1848, pp. 216-230.
- SANJANA, Dastur Darab Peshotan C 2178  
Syavakhsh and Sudabeh. *Coll. works*, 1932, pp. 500-505.
- SCARCIA, Gianroberto C 2179  
Epica iranica e motivo turanico. *A.I.O.* Napoli, N.S., 18, 1968, pp. 391-424.
- SCARCIA, G. C 2180  
Sulla religione di Zābul. *Appunti per servire allo studio del ciclo epico sistano*. *A.I.O.*, Napoli, n.s. XV, 1965, pp. 119-165.
- SCHLERATH, B. C 2181  
Der Hund bei den Indogermanen. *Paideuma*, Band 6, Heft 1, 1954, pp. 25-40.
- \*SCHWENCK, Konrad C 2182  
Die Mythologie der Perser. Frankfurt am Main: 1885.
- SHUSTRY, M. A. C 2183  
Rustam, the Indra of Iran. *A.I.O.*, Conf. 3, pp. 109-112.
- \*SPIEGEL, Friedrich C 2184  
Arische Studien. 5. Heft: Avesta und Shāhnāme. Leipzig: Engelmann.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 2185  
Avesta und Shānāme. *Z.D.M.G.*, 45, 1891, pp. 187-203.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 2186  
Firdusii Shānāmeḥ, ed. Vullers. *Le Muséon*, 1882, I, i, pp. 142-4.
- \*SPIEGEL, F. C 2187  
Das persische Königsbuch und seine Bedeutung für Geographie und Geschichte. *Das Ausland*, 1866.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 2188  
Die Sage von Sām und das Sām-nāme. *Z.D.M.G.*, 3, 1849, pp. 245-261. Nachtrag, p. 467.
- SPIEGEL, F. C 2189  
Typhon und Dahāka, Friedrich II und Sām Keresaspa. *Deutsche Revue*, VII, ii, 1882, pp. 328-340.
- STACKELBERG, R. von C 2190  
Die iranische Schützensage. *Z.D.M.G.*, 58, 1904, pp. 853-858.
- \*STEIN, R.-A. C 2191  
Recherches sur l'épopée et le barde au Tibet. Paris, 1959. (Bibliothèque de l'Institut des Hautes Études Chinoises. 13.)
- \*TARAPOREWALLA, I. J. S. C 2192  
The legend of Yima and cradleland of the Aryans. *Calcutta review*, Dec. 1921, pp. 365-375.
- TAVADIA, J. C. C 2193  
Maxims and reflections of the Ancient Iranians (I). *Indo-Iranica*, III, ii, 1948, pp. 29-31.
- TCHUKASIZIAN, B. L. C 2194  
Echos de légendes épiques iraniennes dans les "Lettres" de Grigor Magistros. *R.E.A.*, n.s. 1, 1964, pp. 321-329.
- UNVALA, J. M. C 2195  
Gopatsah. *B.S.O.S.*, v, 1928-30, pp. 505-506.
- UNVALA, J. M. C 2196  
On the Seven Climata of the World. *Modi M. V.*, pp. 131-135.
- UNVALA, J. M. C 2197  
The Smith Kāveh and the Ancient Persian Imperial Banner. (Being the translation from the Danish of Dr. Arthur Christensen.) *J.C.O.I.*, 5, 1925, pp. 22-39.
- WESTERGAARD, N. L. C 2198  
The Ancient Iranian Mythology: a letter to the Rev. Dr. Wilson, Honorary President of the Society. By Prof. N. L. Westergaard, of Copenhagen,



- Honorary member. J.B.B.R.A.S., 5,  
1857, pp. 77-94.
- WIDENGREN, G. C 2199  
La légende royale de l'Iran antique. *In*  
Hommages à Georges Dumézil,  
pp. 225-237.
- WIKANDER, S. C 2200  
Sur le fonds commun indo-iranien des  
épopées de la Perse et de l'Inde. *La*  
*Nouvelle Clio*, 1-2, 1949-50,  
pp. 310-329.
- WILHELM, Eugen C 2201  
Analogies in Iranian and Armenian  
folklore. *In Festschrift Spiegel*,  
pp. 65-83.
- \*WILHELM, E. C 2202  
On the use of the urine of oxen accord-  
ing to the precepts of the Avesta and  
on similar customs with other nations.  
Bombay, 1889.
- WOLLNER, Wilhelm C 2203  
Einige Spuren des Einflusses der  
iranischen Heldensage auf die süd-  
slavische. *Ig.F. IV*, 1894, pp. 448-456.
- ZAEHNER, R. C. C 2204  
Zoroastrian Survivals in Iranian folk-  
lore. *Iran*, III, 1965, pp. 87-96.

## D. Art and Archaeology

### I. General

#### I. General

- ACKERMAN, Phyllis D 1  
Verethraghna Avatars on the Shoshoin  
painted screen panels. *Iranica Antiqua*,  
iv (1964), pp. 55–68, + 4 plates.
- ANDRAE, Walter D 2  
Das wiedererstandene Assur. Leipzig:  
J. C. Hinrichs, 1938, pp. xii, 232, + 86  
plates, folding map. (Sendschrift der  
Deutschen Orient-Gesellschaft. 9)
- ANDRAE, W. and LENZEN, Heinz D 3  
Die Partherstadt Assur. (Ausgrabungen  
der Deutschen Orient-Gesellschaft in  
Assur, VIII.) mit 46 Abbildungen in  
text und 62 Tafeln, pp. 114. Leipzig:  
1933. (Wissenschaftliche Veröffentlichungen der deutschen Orient-  
Gesellschaft. 57)
- BABELON, Ernest D 4  
Recent archaeological discoveries in  
Persia. *A.J.A.*, 2, 1886, pp. 53–60.
- BERGNER, Karl D 5  
Bericht über unbekanntes Achaemenid-  
ische Ruinen in der Ebene von  
Persepolis. *A.M.I.*, viii (1937), pp. 1–4,  
+ 8 plates, map.
- BERTRAND, Gabrielle D 6  
The ruins of Surkh Kotal, Afghanistan  
XIII, 1958, pp. 7–9.
- \*BITTEL, Kurt D 7  
Zur Lage von Daskyleion. *A.A.* 1953,  
pp. 1–15.
- BLUNDELL, Herbert Weld D 8  
Persepolis. *Tr. IXth Int. Con. Or.*,  
pp. 536–59.
- BOMBACI, Alessio D 9  
Ghazni. *East and West* 8 (iii), 1957,  
pp. 247–60.
- BRAIDWOOD, Robert J D 10  
The Iranian Prehistoric Project, 1959–  
1960. *Iranica Antiqua*, i (1961),  
pp. 3–7.
- BRION, Marcel D 11  
La Résurrection des villes mortes.  
Mésopotamie, Syrie, Palestine, Egypte,  
Perse, Hittites, Crète, Chypre. Carte in  
8°, Paris, Payot 1937, pp. 312 (Biblio-  
thèque historique).
- CATON-THOMPSON, C. D 12  
Kharga Oasis. *Antiquity* V, 1931,  
pp. 221–226, VIII plates.
- \*CHRISTENSEN, Arthur D 13  
Rapport sur l'état actuel des ruines de  
Persépolis et proposition pour leur  
conservation. [c. 1932. French and  
Persian editions.]
- CHRISTIAN, V. D 14  
Neue Beiträge zur Kultur der Lagasch-  
Periode. *W.Z.K.M.*, 38, 1932, pp. 183–  
194.
- CONTENAU, Georges D 15  
L'archéologie de la Perse des origines à  
l'époque d'Alexandre. Paris; Leroux,  
1931, pp. 16, + 1 plate. (Publications  
de la Société des Etudes Iraniennes et  
de l'Art Persan. 1) Paris; Maisonneuve  
1936, in -8°, 2 pl., pp. 16.
- CONTENAU, G. D 16  
Manuel d'archéologie orientale depuis  
les origines jusqu'à l'époque d'Alexandre,  
I: Notions générales (races, chronologie,  
langage, écriture, religion, etc.);  
histoire de l'art (art archaïque d'Elam  
et de Sumer). III: Histoire de l'art;  
premier millénaire jusqu'à Alexandre.  
IV: Les découvertes archéologiques de  
1930 à 1939. Paris; Edition August  
Picard, 1927–1947, 4 vols.
- CONTENAU, G. D 17  
Monuments divers. *Mem. Miss. Arch. en  
Iran*, XXIX, 1943, pp. 162–191.
- DALTON, O. M. D 18  
The treasure of the Oxus; with other  
objects from ancient Persia and India;  
bequeathed to . . . the British Museum  
by Sir Augustus Wollaston Franks.  
London: British Museum, 1905, pp. xii,  
137, + 29 plates. Reprint – 1964.
- DIMAND, M. D. D 19  
Iranian art in the Metropolitan

- Museum. B.M.M.A., 1940, 35, pp. 110–116.
- DIMAND, M. S. D 20  
Parthian and Sasanian art. B.M.M.A., 1933, 28, pp. 79–81.
- \*EILERS, Wilhelm D 21  
Iran als Feld archäologischer und linguistischer Forschung. Mitteilungen des Instituts für Auslandsbeziehungen 10 (Iran-Nummer). Stuttgart 1960, pp. 222–81.
- FERGUSON, James D 22  
On the identification of the Portrait of Chosroes II among the Paintings in the Caves at Ajanta. J.R.A.S., N.S., XI, 1879, pp. 155–170.
- \*FILOW, Bogdan D. D 23  
Die Grabhügelnekropole bei Duvanbij in Südbulgarien. Sofia, 1934 Kukura Mogila, pp. vii, 242, pl. xvi.
- FLANDIN, Eugène D 24  
Ruins of Persepolis. Hoggs Instructor VIII, 1852, pp. 121–123 and 133–135. 1852. (n.s.)
- FRANKFORT, Henri D 25  
The art and architecture of the ancient Orient. London: Pelican History of Art, 1954, pp. 279, pl. 192, map. (Penguin Books)
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 26  
'Masjid-i Solaiman': résidence des premiers Achéménides. Syria, xxvii (1950), pp. 181–220, pl. III–VIII.
- \*GHIRSHMAN, R. D 27  
A 3,000 year old Persian Sanctuary. I.L.N. No. 6675. July 8, 1967. Arch. Section No. 2269.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 28  
Note sur les peuples et l'art de l'Iran préhistorique. (8 figs.) R.A.A., X, 1939, pp. 23–36.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 29  
[Very long review article summary and partial translation of:—] S. P. Tolstov, Drevniy Choresm (La Chorasmie antique). Essai de recherche historico-archéologique. A.A., 16, 1953, pp. 209–237 and 292–319.
- \*GOFF, C. L. D 30  
New evidence of Cultural Development in Lūristān in the Late Second and Early First Millennium. Doctoral Thesis submitted to the University of London – June 1966.
- GOFF-MEADE, Clare D 31  
Lūristān in the first half of the First Millennium B. C. Iran, VI, 1968, pp. 105–134.
- GROUSSET, René D 32  
Les récentes découvertes de l'archéologie iranienne et l'exposition du Musée Cernuschi. In L'Ame de l'Iran, par Georges Contenau. Paris: Editions Albin Michel, 1951, pp. 229–239.
- GROUSSET, R. D 33  
L'Iran extérieur: son art. Paris: Leroux (cancellans slip reads 'Maisonneuve'), 1932. pp. 14, + 3 plates. (Publications de la Société des Études Iraniennes et de l'Art Persan, 2). 1935.
- \*GRÜNWEDEL, A. D 34  
Recherches archéologiques en Asie Centrale. Paris, 1931.
- HARTNER, W. and ETTINGHAUSEN, R. D 35  
The Conquering Lion, the life cycle of a symbol. Oriens 16, 1964, pp. 161–171, XII plates.
- HAUSSOULLIER, B. D 36  
Offrande à Apollon Didyméen. Mem. Mis. Arch. Perse VII, 1905, pp. 155–165.
- \*HEINECKE, A. D 37  
Ruins of Persepolis. Travel, 30 Feb. 1918. New York, pp. 28–32 & 34.
- HEINE-GELDERN, Robert D 38  
New light on the Aryan Migration to India. Bull. Am. Inst. Ir. Art. Arch., pp. 7–16.
- HERZFELD, Ernst D 39  
Am Tor von Asien. Felsdenkmäler aus Irans Heldenzeit. Berlin 1920, pp. 164, + LXV plates, many coloured.
- HERZFELD, E. D 40  
Archaeological history of Iran. (Humphrey Milford, O.U.P.) London: British Academy, 1935, pp. xi, 112, + 19 plates. (The Schweich Lectures of the British Academy) 1934. (series also entitled: 'The Schweich Lectures on Biblical Archaeology').
- HERZFELD, E. D 41  
Archäologisches Mitteilungen aus Iran. Berlin 1929–1931. 9 Bde.
- HERZFELD, E. D 42  
Iran in the ancient East: archaeological studies presented in the Lowell Lectures at Boston. London: O.U.P., 1941, pp. ix, 363, + 131 plates.
- HERZFELD, E. ed. D 43  
Iranische Denkmäler. Berlin 1932–3, Dietrich Reimer. Part 1. Vorgeschichtliche Denkmäler – Steinzeitlicher Hügel bei Persepolis, pp. 26, Pl. XXVII.
- HERZFELD, E. D 44  
Die Kunst des zweiten Jahrtausends in Vorderasien. Teil I–II. A.M.I., viii (1937), pp. 103–160, + 3 plates. ix (1938), pp. 1–79.
- HERZFELD, E. D 45  
Masjid-i-Sulaiman. The Naft Magazine, Nov. (1929), = Vol. 5, vi, pp. 5–8.



- HERZFELD, E. D 46  
Rapport sur l'état actuel des ruines de Persépolis et propositions pour leur conservation. (Text in French and Persian.) A.M.I., i (1929-30), pp. 17-40, [24] + 30 plates, map. French text pp. 17-40. Persian text pp. [24-1].
- HERZFELD, E. D 47  
Recent discoveries at Persepolis. J.R.A.S. (1934), pp. 226-32.
- HERZFELD, E. D 48  
Ein sasanidischer Elefant. A.M.I., iii (1931), pp. 26-28, + 4 plates.
- HERZFELD, E. and KEITH, Sir Arthur D 49  
Īrān as a prehistoric centre. In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 2, pp. 42-58. New ed. pp. 42-58.
- HINZ, Walther D 50  
Zur iranischen Altertumskunde. Z.D.M.G., 93, N.F. 18 (1939), pp. 363-380, + 5 plates.
- HINZ, W. D 51  
Altiranische Funde und Forschungen. Mit Beiträgen von Rykle Borger und Gerd Gropp. Berlin, 1969, pp. 275.
- HIRT, A. D 52  
Die Ruinen von Tschilminar. A.A.W.B., 1812-13. Phil.-hist. Kl., pp. 40-58.
- HOECK, Carolus Fredericus Christianus D 53  
Vetris Mediae et Persiae monumenta, descripsit et expliciit. Commentatio . . . praemia ornata . . . Cum tabulis aereis octo. Göttingen 1818.
- HOPKINS, Clark D 54  
Aspects of Parthian Art in the Light of discoveries from Dura-Europos. Beytus III, 1936, pp. 1-30.
- JOUANNIN, A. D 55  
Les Tumuli de Bahrein. Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse, 1905, vol. VIII sér. 3, pp. 149-157.
- JUNKER, Heinrich D 56  
Persepolis. O.L.Z., 1956, LI, pp. 485-487.
- KARO, Georg D 57  
Die Kunst von Ost-Turkistan. Z.D.M.G., 79, N.F. 4 (1925), pp. 136-149.
- KEIL, Josef and WILHELM, Adolf D 58  
Seleukeia am Kalykadnos (Selfke). pp. 3-22. In Monumenta Asiae Minoris Antiqua. III: Denkmäler aus dem Rauhen Kilikien . . . herausgegeben von Josef Keil und Adolf Wilhelm. Manchester: U.P., 1939, pp. xiv, 238, + 58 plates. (Publications of the American Society for Archaeological Research in Asia Minor. III).
- KIEFFER, Charles D 59  
L'art Kouchan. Afghanistan XVI, ii, 1961, pp. 40-51.
- KOHZAD, Ahmad Ali D 60  
Recherches archéologiques à Sorkh-Kotal. Afghanistan, VIII, ii, 1953, pp. 51-7.
- KOLPAKOV, A. D 61  
The Ancient culture of the Sogdians. Archaeological Excavations in Penjikent. Bibl. Or. XIII, 1956, p. 176.
- KÖNIG, Friedrich Wilhelm D 62  
Der Burgbau zu Susa nach dem Bauberichte des Königs Dareios I. Leipzig: 1930, p. 76. (Mitteilungen der Vorderasiatisch-Aegyptischen Gesellschaft. 35 Band I.)
- KREFTER, Friedrich D 63  
(Mākat-i takht-i Jamshid). Modell von Persepolis. n.d. 1968 [?] Persian and German text.
- KREFTER, F. D 64  
Zur Steinmetztechnik von Persepolis. Fest. Eilers 1967, pp. 429-441.
- LAMBERG-KARLOVSKY, C. C. and HUMPHRIES, James D 65  
The Cairn Burials of Southeastern Iran. East and West. n.s. 18 (iii-iv), 1968, pp. 269-76.
- LASSE, J. D 66  
The irrigation system at Ulhu'. J.C.S., V, 1951, pp. 21-32.
- \*LAUER, Philippe D 67  
Le trésor du Sancta Sanctorum Monuments Piot, XV, 1906.
- LAUFER, Berthold D 68  
The noria or persian wheel. In Festschrift Pavry, pp. 238-250.
- LAW, B. C. D 69  
Persepolis and Pātaliputra. Indo-Iranica I, 2, 1946, pp. 1-7.
- LAWRENCE, A. W. D 70  
The Acropolis and Persepolis. J. Hell. S. 71, 1951, pp. 111-119.
- LE BRETON, L. D 70a  
The early period at Susa, Mesopotamian Relations. Iraq 19, 1957, pp. 79-123.
- LENTZ, W. and SCHLOSSER, W. D 71  
Persepolis - en Beitrag zur Funktionsbestimmung. Z.D.M.G., 1969, pp. 957-982, supplement, pt. 3 (mit 14 Abb.).
- LE RIDER, G. D 72  
Suse sous les Séleucides et les Parthes. Les trouvailles monétaires et l'histoire de la ville. Mem. Miss. Archéol. Iran XXXVIII. Folio, pp. 1-491, 74 pl., 3 cartes. 1965.

- LITVINSKIJ, B. A. D 73  
Archaeology in Tadžikistan under Soviet Rule. East and West 18 (i-ii), 1968, pp. 125-146.
- LUKONIN, V. D 74  
Persien. München: 1967. (Archaeologia Mundi).
- LUKONIN, Vladimir G. D 75  
Persia II (Archaeologia Mundi). Translated from the Russian by James Hogarth, 1967. 8 vol. Geneva, Nagel, 1967.
- McALLISTER, Hannah E. D 76  
Art of the ancient Near East. B.M.M.A., 1939, 34, pp. 196-197.
- McCOWN, Donald E. D 77  
The Material Culture of Early Iran. J.N.E.S., 1, 1942, pp. 424-449.
- MARGULIES, Erwin D 78  
Cloisonné enamel. In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt., 35, pp. 779-783. New ed. Vol. 2, pp. 779-783.
- MARICQ, André D 79  
"Hatra de Santrouq". Syria 32, 1955, pp. 273-286.
- \*MAXIMOVA, A. D 80  
Griechisch - persische Kleinkunst in Kleinasien nach dem Perserkriegen. Arch. Anzeiger, 1928, pp. 648-677.
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 81  
The early cultures of Susa (translated by Phyllis Ackerman). In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 6, pp. 134-150. New ed. pp. 134-150.
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 82  
Note sur les modalités funéraires susiennes et leur chronologie. Vivre et Penser 1943-4 (3<sup>e</sup> série), pp. 133-142 (VI planches).
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 83  
Offrandes de fondation du Temple de Chouchinak. Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse VII, 1905, pp. 61-130.
- MEISSNER, Bruno D 84  
Der Kuss im alten Orient. S.P.A.W., 1934 (Phil.-hist. Kl.), pp. 914-930.
- MELLINK, Machteld J., ed. D 85  
Dark Ages and Nomads c. 1000 B.C. Studies in Iranian and Anatolian Archaeology by R. Ghirshman, Edith Porada, R. H. Dyson Jr., J. Ternbach, R. S. Young, Ellen L. Kohler, Machteld J. Mellink. Istanbul, Nederlands Historisch-Archaeologisch Instituut, 1964. (4<sup>o</sup>, XII, + 70 pp., 20 pls.).
- MEMOIRES DE LA MISSION ARCHEOLOGIQUE DE PERSE D 86  
Tomes I-XIII Mémoires de la déléga-tion en Perse. XIV Mémoires de la mission de Susiane. XLI, 1967.
- MENANT, J. D. D 87  
The French Expedition to Susiana. A.J.A., 3; 1887, pp. 87-93.
- MENASCE, P. de D 88  
Un lapidaire pehlevi. Anthropos Vol. XXXVII-XL, 1942-5, pp. 180-185.
- MINNS, E. H. D 89  
The art of the northern nomads. Annual lecture on aspects of arts, Henriette Hertz Trust of the British Academy, 1942. Proceedings of the British Academy, xxviii. Reprint - London: Humphrey Milford (1942), pp. 54, + 28 plates.
- MINORSKY, V. D 90  
Geographical factors in Persian art. B.S.O.S., ix (1937-1939), pp. 621-652.
- MITRA, Bábu Rájendralála D 91  
On some Bactro-Buddhist Relics from Ráwal Pindi (Remarks on the above by E. C. Bayley Esq. C.S.) pp. 184-190. J. As. Soc. Bengal XXXI, 1862, pp. 175-183.
- \*MNATSAKANYAN, Arutyun D 92  
Treasures from an Armenian Lake. I.L.N. No. 6663, April 15, 1967. Arch. Section No. 2265.
- MODI, J. J. D 93  
Astôdan, or a Persian coffin said to be 3000 years old, sent to the Museum of the Anthropological Society of Bombay by Mr. Malcolm of Bushir. Anthrop. Papers 1. Bombay 1911, pp. 7-22.
- MODI, J. J. D 94  
The Gaur-Tappas or Mounds of bone-receptacles in Azarbaizan. (With appendix by Dr. Y. G. Nagdir - anat. report.) Anthrop. Papers 5, pp. 17-37.
- \*MODI, J. J. D 95  
Quelques observations sur les ossuaires rapportés de Perse par M. Dieulafoy. Bulletin de l'Académie des inscriptions et belles-lettres (1889), pp. 369-75.
- MODI, J. J. D 96  
Quelques observations sur les ossuaires rapportés de Perse par M. Dieulafoy et déposés au Musée du Louvre. Asiatic Papers 1, Bombay 1905, pp. 255-60.
- \*MONGAIT, A. L. D 97  
Archaeology in the U.S.S.R. London, 1961, pp. 428, [4], 17 pls. (5 col). Illus. Maps (3 folded).
- MORET, A. D 98  
Motifs dogmatiques égyptiens à Samarie, Damas, Pasargade (avec



- projections). J.A., ccxxviii (1936), pp. 485-487.
- MORGAN, H. de D 99  
Recherches au Talyche persan en 1901. *Mém. Miss. Arch. de Perse*, 1905, vol. VIII, ser 3, pp. 251-341.
- MORGAN, Jacques de D 100  
Découverte d'une sépulture achéménide à Suse. *Mém. Miss. Arch. de Perse*, 1905, vol. VIII, sér. 3, pp. 29-58.
- \*MORGAN, J. de D 101  
La délégation en Perse du Ministère de l'Instruction publique. Paris: Leroux, 1902.
- MORGAN, J. de D 102  
L'histoire de l'Elam d'après matériaux fournis par les fouilles à Suse de 1897 à 1902. *Revue Archéologique*, xl (1902), 1-23. Reprint: Paris: Leroux, 1902, pp. 23.
- MORGAN, J. de D 103  
Koudourrous. *Mém. Miss. Arch. Perse* VII, 1905, pp. 137-153.
- \*MORGAN, J. de D 104  
Notes sur les anciens vestiges de la civilisation susienne. *Rev. d'Assyriologie et Archéol. Orientale*, 1910, VII, Paris, pp. 1-10.
- MORGAN, J. de D 105  
Observations sur les couches profondes de l'acropole à Suse. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse*. XIII, 1912, pp. 1-25.
- MOROSOV, B. D 106  
La Résidence d'Afrâsyâb près de Qal'a yi-now. *R.A.A.*, VII, i, 1931-2, pp. 20-23 (pl. LVII-LX).
- MUNRO, J. A. R. D 107  
Dascylium. *J.H.S.*, XXXII, 1912, pp. 57-67.
- NAGEL, W. D 108  
Datierte Glyptik aus Altvorderasien. *Archiv für Orientforschung*, XX (1963), pp. 125-40 (mit 13 Abb.).
- NAGEL, W. D 109  
Die Königsdolche der zweiten Dynastie von Isin. *Archiv für Orientforschung*, XIX (1960), pp. 95-104.
- NARR, Karl J. D 110  
Anfänge von Bodenbau und Viehzucht. *Paideuma* Band VII, Heft 2, 1959, pp. 82-98.
- \*OUD-IRAANSE KUNST D 111  
Prehistorie, protohistorie. Gent, Brussel, Utrecht. 1966. (8 vol, 147 pp., 49 afb., 1 kaart).
- PILLET, M. L. D 112  
Le palais de Darius 1<sup>er</sup> à Suse, V<sup>e</sup> siècle av. J. C. Simple notice. Paris: Geuthner, 1914, pp. 106, 2 folding plates.
- PIOTROVSKY, Boris Borisovitch D 113  
Urartu: the kingdom of Van and its art. Trans. from the Russian and edited by Peter S. Gelling. Evelyn Adams & Mackay. London 1967, pp. (vii), III, pls. 34 (4 col.), plans, illus., end paper maps.
- ANON D 114  
Observations sur quelques monuments de Perse. *F.G.O.*, I, 1809, pp. 209-216.
- POHLHAUSEN, H. D 115  
Nachweisbare Spuren des Wanderhirtentums in der südkaspischen Mittelsteinzeit. Lund 1954, p. 15.
- POPE, Arthur Upham D 116  
Masterpieces of Persian art . . . with contributions by Phyllis Ackerman and Eric Schroeder. New York: Dryden Press, 1945, pp. viii, 204, + frontispiece.
- POPE, A. U. D 117  
Persepolis - considered as a Ritual City. *Proc. XXII, Int. Con. Or.*, pp. 58-66.
- POPE, A. U. D 118  
The relation between geography and art in Irân. *In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt 4, pp. 106-128. New ed. pp. 106-128.
- POPE, A. U. D 119  
The significance of Persian art. *In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 1, pp. 1-41. New ed. pp. 1-41.
- POPE, A. U. and ACKERMAN, Phyllis, ed. D 120  
A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present. I: Text: pre-Achaemenid, Achaemenid, Parthian and Sasanian periods. London: O.U.P., 1938, pp. xxviii, 895. Reissue and new edition O.U.P. 1964-5, pp. xxx, 492 and pp. xi, 493-895. (in 2 vols).
- POPE, Arthur Upham and ACKERMAN, Phyllis D 121  
Pre-Achaemenid animal styles. *In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 15, pp. 299-308. New ed. pp. 299-308.
- PORADA, Edith D 122  
Ancient Iran. The Art of Pre-Islamic Times. London, 1965 (4°, 279 pp., 63 pls. in colour and 125 drawings).
- \*PORADA, E. D 123  
Alt. Iran. Baden-Baden, Halle Verlag, 1962. (4to, 287 s., 121 Figuren, III Tafeln, IV Zeittafeln, 61 farbigen Tafeln.)



- PORADA, E. D 124  
Iran ancien. L'art à l'époque préislamique. Avec la collaboration de R. H. Byson et la contribution de C. K. Wilkinson. Trad. par Jean R. Weiland avec la collaboration technique de Jeanne-Marie Aynard. Paris, 1963.
- \*PORADA, E. D 125  
Oud-Perzië. Amsterdam. Elsevier, 1963.
- POTRATZ, Hans A. D 126  
Bär und Hase in der Bildkunst des alten Luristan. Archiv für Orientforschung XVII, 1954-6, pp. 121-128 (mit 12 Abb.).
- POTRATZ, H. A. D 127  
Scheibenkopfnadeln aus Luristan. Eine neue Fundgruppe innerhalb der Luristan-Kultur. Archiv für Orientforschung XV, 1945-1951, pp. 38-54 (mit 4 Abb.).
- POTRATZ, H. A. D 128  
Skythische Kunst. Orientalia, nova series, 29 (1960), 46-62, + plates I-XVI.
- POTRATZ, H. A. D 129  
Die Stangen-Aufsätze in der Luristankunst. Anadolu Arastirmalari, i (1955), pp. 19-42. Jahrbuch für kleinasiatische Forschung: internationale Orientalische Zeitschrift.
- \*RABIN, C. D 130  
Note sur la métrologie et les proportions dans les monuments achéménides de la Perse. R.A., 1891, p. 347.
- RAIKES, Robert L. D 131  
The Ancient Gabarbands of Baluchistan. East West, n.s. 15 (i-ii), 1964-65, pp. 26-35.
- REUTHER, O. D 132  
Die Innenstadt von Babylon (Merkes). (Vol. I) Textband, pp. vi, 276. (Vol. II) Tafelband, 95 pl. Leipzig: Hinrich, 1926. (Wissenschaftliche Veröffentlichung der Deutschen Orient Gesellschaft, 47.)
- RICE, Tamara Talbot D 133  
Ancient Arts of Central Asia. London: Thames & Hudson, 1965, pp. 288.
- ROES, Anne D 134  
The Achaemenid robe. Bibliotheca Orientalis, viii (1951), pp. 137-141.
- ROES, Anne D 135  
L'aigle du culte solaire syrien. R.A. 6<sup>e</sup> série, 36, 1950, pp. 129-146.
- ROES, A. D 136  
An Iranian standard used as a Christian symbol. J. Hell. 5., 57, 1937, pp. 248-251.
- ROES, A. D 137  
The Trefoil as a Sacred Emblem. Artibus Asiae 17, 1954, pp. 61-68.
- ROGGEN, D. L. Graadt van D 138  
Notice sur les anciens travaux hydrauliques en Susiane. Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse. VII, 1905, pp. 166-207.
- ROSENFELD, J. M. D 139  
The dynastic arts of the Kushans. Berkeley, Calif.: University of California Press, 1967. pp. xliv, 377, xvi plates, 167 figs. (California studies in the history of art VI.)
- ROSS, E. Denison, ed. D 140  
Persian art. London: Luzac, 1930, pp. 108, + 20 plates and 1 folding map. Published for the International Exhibition of Persian art, Royal Academy, 1931.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. D 141  
The animal style in south Russia and China . . . lectures delivered in August 1925 at Princeton University . . . Princeton: U.P., 1929, pp. xvi, 112, + 33 plates. (Princeton Monographs in Art and Archaeology, XIV).
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. D 142  
L'art gréco-iranien. R.A.A., VII, iv, 1931-32, pp. 202-222 (Pl. LXI-LXVII).
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. D 143  
L'art gréco-sarmate et l'art chinois de l'époque des Han. Aréthuse, fasc. 3, Avril 1924, pp. 81-94 (figs. 18-23, pl. XIV-XVII).
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. D 144  
Le centre de l'Asie, la Russie, la Chine et le style animal, traduit par S. Murat. (text in Russian - pp. 5-29 - and French - 31-48). Prague: Seminarium Kondakovianum, 1929, pp. 48, + 11 plates.
- \*ROSTOVTZEFF, M. I. D 145  
Dura and the problem of Parthian art. Yale Classical Studies, v (1935), pp. 157-.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. D 146  
Dura Europos and its Art. Oxford 1938, pp. xiv, 162, pl. XXVIII.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. D 147  
L'exploration archéologique de la Russie méridionale de 1912 à 1917, pp. 48-61, and pp. 109-124. [?]
- \*ROSTOVTZEFF, M. D 148  
Seleucid Babylonia. Yale Classical Studies, iii (1932).
- SAMI, Ali D 149  
Persepolis and Pasargadae. Akten 24, I.O.K., pp. 471-3.
- SANJANA, Dastur Darab Peshotan D 150  
Iranian Art. [tr. from Spiegel's Eranische Alterthumskunde III, pp. 797-834]. Coll. Works, 1932, pp. 424-452.

- SARRE, Friedrich D 151  
Die Kunst des alten Persien. Berlin: Bruno Cassirer, 1923, pp. ix, 75, + 152 plates. (Die Kunst des Ostens. V)
- SARRE, F. D 152  
Parthian art, translated by Phyllis Ackerman. In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 22, pp. 406-410. New ed. pp. 406-410.
- \*SAUVAGET, Jean D 153  
Remarques sur l'art sassanide, questions de méthode à propos d'une exposition. R. E. Islamiques, 1938, cahiers II-III, tome XII.
- SCHINDLER, A. H. D 154  
Notes on some Antiquities found in a Mound near Damghan. J.R.A.S., NS, IX, 1877, pp. 425-7.
- \*SCHLUMBERGER, Daniel D 155  
The excavations at Surkh-Kotal and the problem of Hellenism in Bactria and India. Proc. of the British Academy, xlvii (1961), pp. 77-95.
- SCHLUMBERGER, Daniel D 156  
Les fouilles de Sorkh-Kotal et l'histoire ancienne de l'Afghanistan. Afghanistan, XV, iii, 1960, pp. 26-47.
- SCHLUMBERGER, D. and BERNARD, P. D 157  
Ai Khanoum. Bulletin de Correspondance Hellénique, lxxxix (1965), pp. 590-657.
- SCHMIDT, Erich Friedrich D 158  
Persepolis I, Structures, Reliefs, Inscriptions. Univ. of Chicago, Or. Inst. Publication LXVIII. Chicago, 1953.
- SCHMIDT, E. F. et al. D 159  
Persepolis. II: contents of the treasury and other discoveries. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1953-1957. 2 vols. (The University of Chicago, Oriental Institute Publications. LXIX)
- SCHMIDT, E. F. D 160  
The treasury of Persepolis and other discoveries in the homeland of the Achaemenians. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1939, pp. xxi, 139, + folding plates, maps. (The Oriental Institute of the University of Chicago. Oriental Institute Communications. 21).
- SCHULZ, F. E. D 161  
Mémoire sur le lac de Van et ses environs, par M. F. E. Schulz, envoyé à Paris le 8 juin, 1828. J.A., III<sup>e</sup> sér. 9, 1840, pp. 257-323.
- SCHUYLER, Montgomery D 162  
A note on fields for Zoroastrian archaeological research in Persia and in India. In Festschrift Spiegel, pp. 143-145.
- \*SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN SUPPL. D 163  
Persian royal tomb Recent find of rich treasure at Susa. S.A., 68, 394. Dec. 18, 1909. New York.
- SETHNA, K. D. D 164  
The Aryans, the Domesticated Horse and the Spoked Chariot-Wheel. J.B.B.R.A.S., NS, XXXVII, 1963, pp. 44-68.
- \*SEYRIG, H. D 165  
Antiquités syriennes. Paris, 1934
- SHAHBAZI, Sh. D 166  
"naqis-e farr-e kiyâni-ye kuros-e bozorg", *Bâstân-senâsi va honar-e irân*, VII-VIII, 1350/1971, 52-58.
- SHARPE'S LONDON MAG. D 167  
Notices of Babylon, Nineveh and Persepolis. Vol. 12, No date, pp. 39-46.
- SIROUX, Maxime D 168  
Trois monuments inconnus de l'Iran ancien. Iranica Antiqua, vii (1967), pp. 82-98, + 8 plates.
- SIROUX, M. D 169  
Les vestiges lapidaires de Khonsâr. Iranica Antiqua, iv (1964), pp. 153-161, + 5 plates.
- SIROUX, M. D 170  
Kalaban. Athâr-é Irân, iii (1938), pp. 141-153.
- SIROUX, M. D 171  
Masjdîd-é Sulaimân. Athâr-é Irân, iii (1938), pp. 155-160.
- SIROUX, M. D 172  
Le monument de Neisar. Athâr-é Irân, iii (1938), pp. 161-166.
- SIROUX, M. D 173  
Petit monument sāsânide près de Kâzerûn. Athâr-é Irân, iii (1938), pp. 133-139.
- SIROUX, M. D 174  
Le temple zoroastrien de Sharîfâbâd. Athâr-é Irân, iii (1938), pp. 81-89.
- SIROUX, M. D 175  
Trois monuments inconnus de l'Iran ancien. Fest. Ghirshman. 2. (Iranica Antiqua), pp. 82-98 (pl. XIV-XXI).
- \*SMIRNOV, J. I. D 176  
Der Schatzfund Achalgori. Tiflis, 1934.
- SOUTZO, Michel-C. D 177  
Etude des monuments pondéraux de Suse. Mem. Miss. Arch. en Perse. XII, 1911, pp. 1-50.
- \*SPIEGELBERG D 178  
Ausgewählte Kunst. Denkmäler der K. Wilhelms Univ. Strassbourg, pp. 33-34, no. 65, pl. 16.



- STEIN, Sir Mark Aurel D 179  
Archaeological Discoveries in the neighbourhood of the Niya River. J.R.A.S., 1901, pp. 569–572.
- STEIN, M. A. D 180  
Archaeological work about Khotan. J.R.A.S., 1901, pp. 295–300.
- STEIN, M. A. D 181  
A preliminary report on the early cultures in southeast Persia. In *A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 9, pp. 168–170. New ed. pp. 168–170.
- \*STRECK D 182  
Seleucia und Ktesifon. *Der Alte Orient*, xvi (1917), Leipzig, fascs. 3–4.
- STROMMINGER, Eva D 183  
Gefässe aus Uruk von der neubabylonischen Zeit bis zu den Sassaniden. Berlin 1967. (4to, 42 pp, 57 Tafeln). Ausgrabungen der deutschen Forschungsgemeinschaft.
- SULIMIRSKI, T. D 183  
Scythian Antiquities in Western Asia. *Artibus Asiae* 17, 1954, pp. 282–318.
- SUNDERMANN, Werner D 184  
Stand und Aufgaben der iranistischen Turfanforschung. *M.I.O.D.A.W.*, XV; 1969, pp. 127–137.
- SURIEU, Robert D 185  
Sarv-e-Naz: An Essay on love and the representation of Erotic Themes in Ancient Iran. English translation by James Hogarth 1967. (folio, 185 pp., 176 illustrations). Geneva, Nagel, 1967.
- TAKÁCS, Z. D 187  
Neuentdeckte Denkmäler der Hunnen in Ungarn. *Ac. Or. Hung.* 9, 1959, pp. 85–96.
- TCHLENOVA, N. L. D 188  
Le Cerf Scythe. *Artibus Asiae* 26, 1963, pp. 27–70.
- TEIXIDOR, Javier D 189  
Notes Hatréennes. *Syria* 41, 1964, pp. 273–284. *Syria* 43, 1966, pp. 91–97.
- TERRACE, E. L. B. D 190  
Some recent finds from Northwest Persia. *Syria* 39, 1962, pp. 212–224.
- \*TERRACE, E. L. B. D 191  
Two Achaemenian objects in the Boston Museum of Fine Arts. *Antike Kunst*, vi (1963), pp. 72–80.
- THOMPSON, Dorothy Burr D 192  
The Persian spoils in Athens. *Festschrift Goldman*, pp. 281–291, + plates XXXVII–XL.
- THOMPSON, Georgina D 193  
Iranian dress in the Achaemenian Period. *Iran* III, 1965, pp. 121–26.
- TOLSTOI, J., KONDAKOV, Nikodini and REINACH, S. D 194  
*Antiquités de la Russie Méridionale*. (Edition Française des 'Rousskia Drevnosti'.) Paris: Leroux, 1891, pp. 555.
- TOLSTOV, Sergei P. D 195  
Auf den Spuren der altchoresmischen Kultur, ins Deutsche übertragen von O. Mehlitz. Berlin: Verlag Kultur und Fortschritt, 1953, pp. 365, + plates. (14. Beiheft zur 'Sowjetwissenschaft').
- \*TOLSTOV, S. P. D 196  
The early culture of Khwarizm. *Antiquity*, 78 (1946), pp. 92–9.
- TOLSTOV, S. P. D 197  
Les résultats des travaux de l'expédition archéologique et ethnographique au Kharezme de l'Académie des Science de l'U.R.S.S. en 1951–1955. In *Orientalia Romana: essays and lectures*, I, by E. Benz et al. Roma: Instituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente, 1958, pp. 119–168. (Serie Orientale Rome, XVII).
- TOSCANNE, P. D 198  
Etude sur le serpent, figure et symbole dans l'antiquité Elamite. *Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse* XII, 1911, pp. 153–228.
- TROFIMOVA, T. A. D 199  
Palaeoanthropological remains coming from the territory of ancient Xorezm. *East and West*. 8 (iii), 1957, pp. 283–302.
- TROUSDALE, William D 200  
The Crenelated Mane. *Survival of an Ancient Tradition in Afghanistan*. *East and West* 18 (i–ii), 1968, pp. 169–177.
- UNITED NATIONS – UNESCO D 201  
Iran: . . . Paris: Unesco, 14.1.1966, pp. 8–9. *Projet majeur pour l'appréciation mutuelle des valeurs culturelles de l'Orient et l'Occident*. Iran, rédigé . . . par Seyyed Hossein Nasr. vii. *Art et architecture, la période pre-islamique*, pp. 26–7.
- \*UNVALA, Jamshédji Maneckji D 202  
Ancient Sites in Susiana – Extract from *Revue d'Assyriologie et d'Archéologie Orientale* – XXV<sup>ème</sup> Volume No. II, Paris, 1928.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 203  
Doura-Europos. *B.S.O.A.S.*, VI, 1930–1932, pp. 133–149.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 204  
Gift of articles of Antiquity excavated at Susa by Mr. R. de Mecquenem. *J.C.O.I.*, 97, 1934, pp. 75–81.



- \*UNVALA, J. M. D 205  
The Mortuary near the Tomb of Daniel in Susa. S.M.S.R., IV, 1928, pp. 132-34.
- VANDEN BERGHE, Leon D 206  
L'apport des Iraniens dans les études d'archéologie orientale. *Bibl. Or.* (viii), 1951, pp. 109-111.
- VANDEN BERGHE, L. D 207  
Archéologie de l'Iran ancien, avec une préface de R. Ghirshman. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1959, pp. xix, 286, + 174 plates, 3 folding plans and tables. (*Documenta et Monumenta Orientis Antiqui*. VI) Repr. 1966 (4to, XIX, + 285 pls., 42 text illustrations).
- VANDEN BERGHE, L. D 208  
La nécropole de Khürvîn. Istanbul, Nederlands Historisch-Archaeologisch Instituut, 1964. (4to, VI, + 216 pp., L plates.)
- VANDEN BERGHE, L. D 209  
Oud-Iraanse Kunst; prehistorie, proto-historie. (Redactie: L. Vanden Berghe.) (Gent: 1966), pp. 149, + 38 plates, folding map. (Seminarie voor de Archeologie van het Nabije Oosten aan de Rijksuniversiteit te Gent.)
- VANDEN BERGHE, L. D 210  
Récents découvertes de monuments Sassanides dans le Fârs. (Prospections hiver 1959-60 et hiver 1960-61). *Iranica Antiqua*, i (1961), pp. 163-198, + 23 plates, 2 maps.
- VANDEN BERGHE, L. D 211  
Les ruines de Bihisht ū Duzakh à Sultānābād. *Fest. Ghirshman* - 3. (*Iranica Antiqua*), pp. 14-105. (Pl. XVIII-XXI).
- VAN LOON, Maurits Nanning D 212  
Urartian art; its distinctive traits in the light of new excavations. Istanbul: Nederlands Historisch-Archaeologisch Instituut, 1966, pp. xv, 190, + 3 plates. (Uitgaven van het Nederlands Historisch-Archaeologisch Instituut te Istanbul. XX).
- VAUX, W. S. W. D 213  
Nineveh and Persepolis: an historical sketch of ancient Assyria and Persia; with an account of recent researches in those countries. 2nd ed. - London: Arthur Hall, Virtue, 1850, pp. vii, 437, + 10 plates.
- \*VIGNIER, Charles D 214  
L'aventureux art scythe, pp. 56-62. Pl. X-XIV. [?]
- WACHTSMUTH, Friedrich D 215  
Zur Datierung des Taq-i-Bustan und der Pariser Silberschale. *Z.D.M.G.*, 99, N.F. 24 (1945-1949), pp. 212-224, + 2 plates.
- WALDSCHMIDT, Ernst D 216  
Gandhara, Kutscha, Turfan. Eine Einführung in die frühmittelalterliche Kunst Zentral Asiens. Leipzig, 1925, pp. 115, pl. 66, 8°.
- WARREN, M. Rogers D 217  
The early cultures of Dāmghān (Tepe Hīšār). In *A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 7, pp. 151-162. New ed. pp. 150-162.
- WATELIN, L-Ch. D 218  
Les Scythes et l'art. *R.A.A.*, 2, iv, 1925, pp. 27-30, Plates 9-10.
- WEISSBACH, F. H. D 219  
Susische Thontäfelchen. Mit 14 autographierten Tafeln. *Beitr. z. Assyr.* IV, pp. 168-202.
- \*WHEELER, Sir Mortimer D 220  
Charsadda. [?]
- \*WILKINSON, Charles K. D 221  
Assyrian and Persian art. *The Metropolitan Museum of Art Bulletin*, xiii (1955), pp. 213-24.
- WILKINSON, C. K. D 222  
More details on Ziwiye. *Iraq*, xxii (1960), pp. 213-20.
- \*WILKINSON, C. K. D 223  
Treasure from Mannan land. *The Metropolitan Museum of Art Bulletin* (1963), pp. 274-84.
- \*WOOLLEY, C. L. D 224  
A north Syrian cemetery of the Persian period. *Annals of Anthropology*, vii (1916), pp. 115-129.
- WULSIN, Frederick R. D 225  
The early cultures of Astarābād (Turang Tepe). In *A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 8, pp. 163-67. New ed. pp. 163-67.
- YEIVIN, S. D 226  
The tombs found at Seleucia (seasons 1929-30 and 1931-32). In *Preliminary report upon the excavations at Tel Umar, Iraq* . . . University of Michigan, vol. 2, pp. 33-64, + Plates XIV-XXIII.

## 2. Archaeological Travels

- \*ALBU, J. D 227  
Ein Besuch in Bizutun. *Globus* LXIV, 1893, pp. 169-74; 187-91; 207-12; 228-32.
- DIEULAFOY, Jane D 228  
A Suse: journal des fouilles, 1884-1886. Paris: Hachette, 1888, pp. 366, + map.

- DIEULAFOY, J. D 229  
At Susa, the ancient capital of the Kings of Persia: Narrative of travel through Western Persia and excavations made at the site of the lost City of the Lilies, 1884–1886. Translated from the French by Frank Linstow White. Philadelphia: Gebbie & Co. 1890, pp. vi, 266.
- DIEULAFOY, J. D 230  
La Perse, la Chaldée et la Susiane. Relation de voyage. Paris, pp. 357, 1887. [Contains "336 gravures sur bois", + 2 maps.]
- \*DIEULAFOY, J. D 231  
Bibliographie. "La Perse, la Chaldée et la Susiane". (Extrait du Bulletin de la Société archéologique du Tarn-et-Garonne.) Montauban 1887, in 8°.
- HERZFELD, Ernst S 232  
Reisebericht. Z.D.M.G., LXXX (N.F. 5.), pp. 226–84.
- KEPPEL, George Thomas, Earl of Abemarle D 233  
Personal narrative of a journey from India to England. By Bussorah, Bagdad, the ruins of Babylon, Curdistan, etc. . . . in the year 1824. London, 1827. 2nd ed. 2 vols. 8°.
- KER-PORTER, Sir R. D 234  
Travels in Georgia, Persia, Armenia, Ancient Babylonia etc. during the years 1817, 1818, 1819, and 1820. London: Longman, Hurst, Rees, Orme and Brown, 1821–22. Vol. I, pp. xxiii, 720. Vol. II, p. 869. Vol. III, Plates and maps.
- LE COQ, Albert von D 235  
Buried treasures of Chinese Turkestan: an account of the activities and adventures of the second and third German Turfan expeditions. Translated by Anna Barwell. London: Allen and Unwin, 1928, pp. 180, + 52 plates. [Eng. version of 'Hellas Spuren', 1926.]
- LE COQ, A. von D 236  
Chotscho: Facsimile – Wiedergaben der wichtigeren Funde der ersten königlich preussischen Expedition nach Turfan in Ost-Turkistan. Berlin 1913, pp. vii, 18–75.
- LE COQ, A. von D 237  
Exploration archéologique à Turfan. J.A., 1909, pp. 321–34. XIV.
- LE COQ, A. von D 238  
Reise und Ergebnisse der zweiten Deutschen Turfan-Expedition. (Mit 5 Tafeln), pp. 175–188. Mitt. Geog. Gesellschaft in München, 1910. Vol. 5.
- LE COQ, A. von D 239  
A short account of the Origin, Journey and Results of the First Royal Prussian (second German) expedition to Turfan in Chinese Turkistan. J.R.A.S., 1909, pp. 299–322.
- LE COQ, A. von D 240  
Die vierte deutsche Turfan-Expedition. Türan 1918, pp. 7–24.
- LE COQ, A. von D 241  
Von Land und Leuten in Ostturkistan. Berichte und Abenteuer der 4. Deutschen Turfan-Expedition etc. Leipzig, 1928, pp. vii, 183, pl. 48, 8°.
- LEHMANN, C. F. D 242  
Bericht über die Ergebnisse der von Dr. W. Belck und Dr. C. F. Lehmann 1898/99 ausgeführten Forschungsreise in Armenien. S.P.A.W., XXIX, 1900, Phil.-hist. Kl., 14 Juni, pp. 1–15, Tafel II.
- LOFTUS, W. K. D 243  
Travels and researches in Susiana. London, 1857, 8°.
- OLUFSEN, O. D 244  
Through the unknown Pamirs. The second Danish Pamir Expedition, 1898–99 . . . With maps and numerous illustrations. London: Heinemann, 1904, pp. xxii, 238, 8°.
- OUSELEY, Sir William D 245  
Travels in various countries in the East, more particularly Persia; a work wherein the author has described, as far as his own observations extended, the state of those countries in 1810, 1811 and 1812, and has endeavoured to illustrate many subjects of antiquarian research, history, geography, philology and miscellaneous literature with extracts from rare and valuable oriental manuscripts. London: Rodwell and Martin, 1819–1823, 3 vols.
- \*RICH, Claudius James D 246  
Babylon and Persepolis. London, 1839.
- \*RICH, C. J. D 247  
Journey to Persepolis. London, 1829 (p. 251).
- \*RICH, C. J. D 248  
Narrative of a journey to the site of Babylon in 1811, with the First and Second Memoir on the ruins XL. and a Narrative of a Journey to Persepolis, with hitherto unpublished Cuneiform Inscriptions at Persepolis. London, 1839.
- \*SCHMIDT, Erich Friedrich D 249  
Flights over ancient cities of Iran. Chicago, 1940.
- SCHMIDT, E. F. D 250  
The second Holmes expedition to Luristan. Bulletin of the American Institute of Persian Art and Archaeology, v (1937), pp. 205–16.



- STEIN, Sir Mark Aurel D 251  
An Archaeological Journey in Western Iran. *Geog. Journal*, XCII (iv), Oct. 1938, pp. 313-342.
- STEIN, M. A. D 252  
Archaeological reconnaissances in north-western India and south-eastern Īrān. Antiques examined and described with the assistance of Fred. H. Andrews and analysed in an appendix by R. L. Hobson. London: Macmillan, 1937, pp. xx, 267, + 60 plates, 4 maps, 3 folding.
- STEIN, Sir A. D 253  
An archaeological tour in the ancient Persis; a lecture delivered at the Annual Meeting of the British School in Iraq on 12 December, 1934. *The Geographical Journal*, lxxxvi (1935), pp. 489-97, map.
- STEIN, Sir A. D 254  
An archaeological tour in the ancient Persis. *Iraq*, iii (1936), pp. 111-225, + 23 plates (numbered VIII-XXX), + 1 folding map, some bibl. in notes at end.
- \*STEIN, Sir A. D 255  
Archaeological tours. *Mem. of the Arch. Survey of India*, 37 (1929), 42 (1930), 43 (1931).
- STEIN, Sir A. D 256  
*Geographische und archäologische Forschungreisen in Chinesisch-Turkistan*. *Mitt. Geog. Ges. in München*, IV, 1909, pp. 147-78.
- STEIN, Sir A. D 257  
Innermost Asia: detailed report of exolorations in central Asia, Kan-Su and eastern Īrān . . . with descriptive lists of antiques by F. H. Andrews and F. M. G. Lorimer; and appendices by J. Allan et al. I-II: text. III: plates and plans. IV: maps. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1928, 4 vols.
- STEIN, Sir A. D 258  
Old routes of western Īrān: narrative of an archaeological journey carried out and recorded by Sir Aurel Stein . . . with the assistance of Fred. H. Andrews. London: Macmillan, 1940, pp. xxviii, 432, + 31 plates.
- STEIN, Sir A. D 259  
On ancient Central-Asian tracks: brief narrative of three expeditions in innermost Asia and north-western China. London: Macmillan, 1933, pp. xxiv, 342, + 80 plates, folding map.
- STEIN, Sir A. D 260  
Sand-buried ruins of Khotan: personal narrative of a journey of archaeological and geographical exploration in Chinese Turkestan. London: T. Fisher Unwin, 1903, pp. xliii, 524, + frontispiece, 1 folding map.
- STEIN, Sir A. D 261  
Serindia: detailed report of explorations in central Asia and westernmost China. With descriptive lists of antiques by F. H. Andrews et al; and appendices by J. Allan et al. I-III: text. IV: plates. V: maps. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1921, 5 vols.
- \*SYKES, P. D 262  
The Portals of Xerxes. Visit to ruins of Pasargadae and Persepolis. *World Today*, pp. 325-33. 1931.
- TEXIER, Charles Félix Marie D 263  
*Description de l'Arménie, la Perse, etc.* 2 vol. Paris, 1842-52. fol.
- TILMAN, H. W. D 264  
Bisitun. *Alpine Journal*, May 1946. Vol. LV, No. 272, pp. 275-79.
- ULLENS DE SCHOOTEN, M. Th. D 265  
Une excursion archéologique dans le sud de l'Iran. *Persica III*, 1967-68, pp. 68-72.
- VANDEN BERGHE, L. D 266  
Reconnaissance archéologique dans le Fars méridional et au Lāristān. *Akten* 24. I.O.K., pp. 485-8. Hierzu Taf. XVI-XVII.
- \*ZATURPANSKY, Choras D 267  
*Reisewege und Ergebnisse der deutschen Turfan-Expeditionen*. *Orient. Archiv*. Bd. III. Leipzig, 1913.

### 3. Exhibition Catalogues, etc.

- ACKERMAN, Phyllis D 268  
L'exposition d'art iranien à Léningrad. *Syria* 17, 1936, pp. 45-52.
- AMIET, Pierre D 269  
Antiquités iraniennes récemment acquises par le Musée du Louvre. *Syria* 45, 1968, pp. 249-262 (Pl. XVII-XVIII).
- ANDREWS, F. H. D 270  
Descriptive list of antiques brought from Khotan and presented by H. I. Harding. (Appendix M). *In Innermost Asia . . .* by Sir Aurel Stein. Vol. II, pp. 1052-1056.
- \*ARCHEOLOGIE VIVANTE TEHERAN D 271  
*Le Musée*. Vol. I. No. 1. Sept. - Nov. 1968. Paris, 1968 (4<sup>to</sup>, 156 pp.).
- BAHRAMI, Mehdi D 272  
L'exposition d'art iranien à Paris (époque archaïque). *Artibus Asiae* X, 1948, pp. 13-22.



- \*CATALOGUE OF THE (Fred.) OLSEN COLLECTION D 273  
(Guilford Conn.) of Persian Pottery and Works of Art, Sotheby Sales Catalogue. (Date of Sale: June 8, 1964). London, 1964.
- \*EILERS, Wilhelm D 274  
Persia. Handbook to the Nichol森 Museum. 2nd ed. Sydney, Australia, 1948, pp. 100-113.
- \*GABUS, Jean, et JUNOD, Roger-Louis D 275  
Art Amlach. Orbis Pictus Vol. 44. Lausanne, 1967 (12 mo., 9 pp., XIX pls.).
- GHIRSHMAN, R. S 276  
Exposition d'art iranien à Rome. Artibus Asiae 19, 1956, pp. 137-142.
- HOFFMANN, Herbert D 277  
Letter from Geneva, Iranian Art Treasures. Apollo, Sept. 1966. Vol. LXXXII, n.s. 55, pp. 242-43.
- HOFFMAN, H. D 278  
A major American collection of Ancient Art. Apollo, Oct. 1964. No. 32, n.s., vol. no. LXXX, pp. 270-283.
- \*HOFFMANN, H. D 279  
Norbert Schimmel Collection. Mainz. Philipp von Zabern, 1964 (4to, XIV, 128, Abb. auf Tafeln).
- KUNSTHAUS ZÜRICH D 280  
Kunstschätze aus Iran von der prä-historischen bis zur islamischen Zeit. Zürich: (Kunsthhaus), 1962, pp. 208, plates 93.
- MARSHALL, Sir John Hubert D 281  
A guide to Taxila. Calcutta: Superintendent Government Printing, India, 1918. pp. viii, 124, + 28 plates, folding map. 4th ed. - Cambridge: U.P. (for the Department of Archaeology in Pakistan), 1960, pp. x, 196, + 22 plates, 9 folding plans and maps.
- MARSHALL, J. H. D 282  
Taxila: an illustrated account of archaeological excavations carried out at Taxila . . . between the years 1913 and 1934. I: structural remains. II: minor antiquities. III: plates. Cambridge: U.P., 1951. 3 vols.
- MEYER, Gerhard Rudolf D 283  
Altorientalische Denkmäler im Vorderasiatischen Museum zu Berlin. Leipzig, 1965. (4to, 445, 172 Seiten. Bildteil mit 185 Abb., davon 25 farbig).
- MORGENSTERN, Laure D 284  
L'exposition d'art iranien de 1935 à Léningrad et les découvertes de Pasyryk. R.A.A., X, iv, 1936, pp. 199-205. (Pl. LXIX-LXXI).
- MORGENSTERN, Laure D 285  
L'exposition d'art iranien à Léningrad. J.A., ccxxviii (1936), pp. 146-148.
- OSTEN, H. H. von der D 286  
The Museum collection of oriental seal-stones. B.M.M.A., 1925, 20, pp. 80-85.
- \*SHAKUR, M. A. D 287  
A handbook to the inscriptions gallery in the Peshawar Museum. Peshawar, 1946.
- 7000 JAAR PERZISCHE KUNST D 288  
Introduction by A. A. Kampman. 's Gravenhage, Haags Gemeentemuseum. 5 September - 19 November, 1962. (8<sup>vo</sup>, 34 pp., 48 pls. 1 folding plate, frontispiece).
- \*7000 JAHRE KUNST IN IRAN 289  
Einführung von R. Ghirshman. Essen, Villa Hügel, 16 Februar - 24 April 1962. (8<sup>vo</sup>, pp. 199, 86 Tafeln, 1 Karte, Frontispiece). Essen, 1964.

## II. Excavations

- ABBOTT, Nadia D 290  
Jundi Shāhpūr: a preliminary historical sketch. Ars Orientalis. VII, 1968, pp. 71-3.
- ABEL, M. and BARROIS, A. D 291  
Fouilles de l'école archéologique française de Jerusalem effectuées à Neirab du 12 septembre au 6 novembre 1927. Syria IX, 1928, pp. 187-206.
- ADAMS, Robert McC. D 292  
Land behind Baghdad: a history of settlement on the Diyala Plains. Chicago: U.P., 1965, pp. 187, 22 figs.
- ADAMS, Robert McC. and HANSEN, Donald P. D 293  
Archaeological reconnaissance and soundings in Jundi Shāhpūr. Ars Orientalis VII, 1968, pp. 53-70.
- \*AHARONI, Yohannan D 294  
Excavations at Ramat Rahel, seasons 1959-60. Rome, 1962, pp. 56-.
- AKURGAL, Ekrem D 295  
Les fouilles de Daskyleion. Anatolia, i (1956), pp. 20-24.
- \*AKURGAL, E. D 296  
Recherches faites à Cyzique et à Ergili. Anatolia I, 1956, pp. 20-24 [?].
- ANDRAE, Walter D 297  
Hatra: nach Aufnahmen von Mitgliedern der Assur- Expedition der Deutschen Orient-Gesellschaft. I Teil: Allgemeine Beschreibung der Ruinen. II Teil: Einzelbeschreibung der Ruinen. Leipzig: 1908-1912 (2 vols in 1), pp. 165, 24 plates.

- ARNE, T. J. D 298  
Prefaces to C. M. Fürst, *The Skeletal Material and J. W. Amschler, Tierreste von Shah Tepē, Iran*, pp. 12. Reprinted from "Reports from the scientific expedition to the N. W. Provinces of China under the leadership of Dr. Sven Hedin - Sino-Swedish Expedition. Publication 9. Stockholm 1939.
- \*ATARASHI, Kikuo and HORIUCHI, SEIJI D 299  
Faharian I. (Fahlian I. *The Excavations at Tape Suruvan 1959. The Tokyo University Iraq-Iran Expedition. Report IV. Tokyo, 1963.*) Text in Japanese and in English.
- BARTHOUX, Jules D 300  
Les fouilles de Haḡḡa. I Stupas et sites. Texte et dessins. (Mémoires de la délégation archéologique française en Afghanistan, 6.) Paris, 1933, pp. 208, diags., 7 folding plans.
- BARTHOUX, J. D 301  
Les fouilles de Haḡḡa. III Figures et figurines. Album photographique. (Mémoires de la délégation archéologique française en Afghanistan. 4.) Paris, 1930, pp. 26, 112 plates.
- BRUHL, O. D 302  
Les récentes fouilles archéologiques en Perse et en Afghanistan. R.A.A., VIII, ii, 1934, pp. 111-149. (Pl. XXXVII).
- BURNEY, Charles D 303  
Excavations at Haftavān Tepe, 1968. Iran VIII, 1970, pp. 157-171.
- BURNEY, C. D 304  
Excavations at Yanik Tepe, North-west Iran, pp. 138-153. Also, (for 1961) vol. 24, 1962 (title . . . Azerbaijan), Iraq 23, 1961, pp. 134-152.
- BURNEY, C. A. D 305  
The Excavations at Yanik Tepe, Azerbaijan, 1962. Third Preliminary Report. Iraq 26, 1964, pp. 54-61.
- CARDI, Beatrice de D 306  
Excavations at Bampūr, S.E. Iran: A Brief Report. Iran VI, 1968, pp. 135-155.
- CARRIERE, B. and BARROIS, A. D 307  
Fouilles de l'Ecole Française de Jerusalem. Syria, viii (1927), pp. 126-142, 201-212, ix (1928), pp. 187-206, 303-319.
- CASAL, Jean-Marie D 308  
Fouilles d'Amri. (Publications de la Commission des Fouilles Archéologiques. Fouilles du Pakistan.) Volume I: Texte. Volume II: Figures et planches. 2 vols. Paris, 1964.
- CONTENAU, Georges D 309  
Deuxième mission archéologique à Sidon (1920). Syria IV, 1923, pp. 261-281.
- CONTENAU, G. D 310  
Les fouilles en Asie occidentale (1946-48). R.A. 6<sup>ème</sup> série. 33, 1948, pp. 5-9.
- CONTENAU, G. and GHIRSHMAN, R. D 311  
Rapport préliminaire sur les fouilles de Tépé-Giyan près Néhavend (Perse). Syria 14, 1933, pp. 1-11.
- CRAWFORD, Vaughan E. D 312  
Beside the Kara Su. B.M.M.A., 1962-1963, 21 (N.S.), pp. 263-273.
- CRAWFORD, V. E. D 313  
Some notes from an excavation . . . [Ziwiye]. Apollo Sept. 1965, Vol. LXXXII, N.S. 43, pp. 212-219.
- CUMONT, F. D 314  
Fouilles de Doura-Europos (1922-1923). Avec un appendice sur la céramique de Doura par M. et Mme Félix Massoul. Vol. I. Texte, pp. LXVIII, 533, 63 figs. Vol. II. Planches. Paris, 1926.
- DESHAYES, J. D 315  
Rapport préliminaire sur la sixième campagne de fouille à Tureng Tepe (1965). Fest Ghirshman. I. (Iranica Antiqua), pp. 1-5. (pl. I-IV).
- DESHAYES, J. D 316  
Deux premières campagnes de fouille à Tureng Tépé. Syria 40, 1963, pp. 85-99, 21 figs.
- DESHAYES, J. D 317  
Rapport préliminaire sur les troisième et quatrième campagnes de fouille à Tureng Tépé. Iranica Antiqua, v (1965), pp. 82-92, + 8 plates. Rapport . . . sixième . . . Iranica Antiqua, vi (1966), pp. 1-5, + 4 plates.
- \*DIEULAFOY, Jane D 318  
Fouilles de Suse. Revue archéologique (1885), pp. 48-69. (1886), pp. 194-220. (1887), pp. 1-9.
- DUPREE, L. D 319  
Shamshir Ghar, a historic cave site in Kandahar province, Afghanistan. O.L.Z., 1956, LI, pp. 293-96.
- EGAMI, Namio and IKEDA, Jiro D 320  
Nishiazia no jinruigakuteki kenkyu I. (Anthropological Studies of West Asia I, Human Remains from the Tombs in Dailamanistan, Northern Iran. Report V of the Tokyo University Iran-Iraq expedition. Text in Japanese and English. Tokyo, 1963.)
- EILERS, Wilhelm D 321  
Die Ausgrabungen in Persepolis. Z.A., 53 (N.F. 19), 1959, pp. 248-260.



- FAIRSERVIS, W. A. D 322  
Archaeological studies in the Seistan Basin of southwestern Afghanistan and eastern Iran. New York: American Museum of Natural History, 1961, pp. 128, + 14 plates. (Anthropological papers of the American Museum of Natural History, 48, 1).
- \*FLINDERS PETRIE, W. M. D 323  
Memphis. I. 1902, pp. 15-.
- \*FLINDERS PETRIE, W. M., MACKAY, Ernest, WAINWRIGHT, Gerald. D 324  
Meydum and Memphis (III), 1910. 41, 2; 46.
- FOSSEY, C. D 325  
Les fouilles de la Délégation Française en Perse. J.S., 1904, pp. 344-359.
- FOUCHER, A. D 326  
Données de l'histoire de l'Afghanistan jusqu'à l'Islam; une découverte archéologique en Afghanistan. In La civilisation iranienne. In Chapitre VIII, pp. 277-80.
- \*FRANKFORT, H. D 327  
Persepolis I: Structures, reliefs, inscriptions. [Erich F. Schmidt]. Or. Inst. pub. No. LXVIII, Chicago U.P., 1953. J.N.E.S., n.s. XIV, 1955, pp. 61-4. (Review).
- FRYE, R. N. D 328  
Report on a trip to Iran in the Summer of 1948. Oriens II, 1949, pp. 204-215.
- FÜRST, Carl M. D 329  
The Skeletal Material collected during the excavation of Dr. T. J. Arne in Shah Tepé at Astrabad = Gorgan in Iran, pp. 34, Pl. XIII. Reprinted from "Reports from the scientific expedition to the N.W. provinces of China under the leadership of Dr. Sven Hedin - The Sino-Swedish Expedition. (Publication 9.) Stockholm, 1939.
- GAUTIER, J.E. and LAMPRE, G. D 330  
Fouilles de Moussian. Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse, 1905. Vol. VIII, sér. 3. pp. 59-149.
- GHIRSHMAN, Roman D 331  
Bard-è Nechandeh. Syria, xli (1964), pp. 301-321. (Pl. XIX-XX). xlii (1965), pp. 289-310. (Pl. XX-XXI).
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 332  
Une campagne de fouilles de la Mission française en Susiane, (hiver 1952-3). R.A. 6<sup>e</sup> série, 42, 1953, pp. 1-9.
- GHIRSHMANN, R. D 333  
L'Elam et les recherches à Dur-Untashi (Tchoga-Zanbil). Iranica Antiqua, iii (1963), pp. 1-20, + plans.
- GHIRSHMANN, R. D 334  
Fouilles de Bégram (Afghanistan). J.A., ccxxxiv (1943-1945), pp. 59-71.
- GHIRSHMANN, R. D 335  
Les fouilles de Châpour (1936-37). R.A.A., XII, iii, 1938, pp. 12-19. (Pl. IX-XIV).
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 336  
Fouilles de Suse: Campagne de 1948-1949. In l'Âme de l'Iran, par Georges Contenau. Paris: Editions Albin Michel (1951), pp. 69-74.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 337  
Die französische archäologische Forschung in Iran und Afghanistan (1940-1951). Saeculum 4, 1953, pp. 115-123.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 338  
Rapport préliminaire sur les fouilles de Tépé Sialk, près de Kashan (Iran). Syria, 16, 1935, pp. 229-246.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 339  
Rapports préliminaires. I: Cinq campagnes de fouilles à Suse (1946-1951). Paris: Presses Universitaires de France, 1952, p. 18. (Mémoires de la Mission Archéologique en Iran. Mission de Susiane sous la direction de G. Contenau and R. Ghirshman.)
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 340  
Tchoga-Zanbil, près de Suse. Proc. 23rd Int. Con. Or., pp. 142-44.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 341  
Travaux de la Mission archéologique en Susiane en hiver 1952-53. Syria 30, 1953, pp. 222-233.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 342  
Travaux de la Mission Archéologique Française de Susiane. Ars Orientalis I, 1956, pp. 173-74, 6 figs.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 343  
Village perse-achéménide. Mémoires de la Mission Archéologique en Iran, xxxvi (1954). Paris. (Mission de Susiane). pp. 102, Plates LIII, 11 figs. in text, 3 maps, 4<sup>o</sup>.
- GODARD, André D 344  
Persépolis. Academie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres. (Comptes rendus des Séances, 1946, pp. 260-270.
- GODARD, André D 345  
Les travaux de Persépolis. Herzfeld. In memoriam, 1952, pp. 119-128.
- \*GOELL, T. D 346  
Nemrud Dagh. Anatolian studies, v (1955), pp. 13-14.
- GOFF, Clare D 347  
Excavations at Bābā Jān, 1968. Third Preliminary Report. Iran, VIII, 1970, pp. 141-156, Plates IV.
- GOFF, C. D 348  
Excavations at Tall-i-Nokhodi. Iran, I, 1963, pp. 43-70.



- GOFF, C. D 349  
Excavations at Tall-i-Nokhodi, 1962.  
Iran, II, 1964, pp. 41-52.
- GRÜNWEDEL, Albert D 350  
Bericht über archäologische Arbeiten  
in Idiquit-Shahri und Umgebung im  
Winter 1902-3. A.B.A.W., Bd. XXIV  
Philol.-Philos. Kl. 1906 (1. Abt),  
pp. 1-196 (mit 31 Tafeln).
- GUEPIN, J. P. D 351  
A contribution to the location of Ta  
Azara, the chief sanctuary of Elymais.  
Persia II, 1965-66. (Pl. II en III,  
Krt I en II), pp. 19-26.
- \*HACKIN, Joseph D 352  
Diverses recherches archéologiques en  
Afghanistan (1933-40). Paris, 1959.  
(Mémoires de la Délégation archéolo-  
gique française en Afghanistan. 8).
- HACKIN, J. D 353  
Les Fouilles de Begram (1939).  
Afghanistan 6, iv, 1951, pp. 1-10.
- \*HACKIN, J. D 354  
Nouvelles recherches archéologiques à  
Begram (ancienne Kapici), 1939-40.  
Paris, 1954. (Mémoires de la Déléga-  
tion archéologique française en  
Afghanistan. II).
- HACKIN, J. D 355  
Recherches archéologiques en Asie  
Centrale (1931) sur les peintures  
murales. R.A.A., IX, iii, 1935,  
(Pl. XXXIV-XLIV), pp. 124-43.  
R.A.A., Vol. X, ii, 1936, pp. 65-72  
(pl. XVIII-XXVII, 8 figs.).
- HAKEMI, A. D 356  
"kasf-e yek banân-ye dowrie-ye sâsâni  
[nazdik-e rey]", *guzâres-e yunesko  
(unesco)*, VIII/1/2, 1334/1955,  
46-47.
- HAKEMI, A. D 357  
"bar-rasihâ-ye bâstân-senâsi-ye hâsiye-  
ye kavir-e lut", *Bâstân-senâsi va honar-  
e irân*, II, 1348/1969, 36-51.
- \*HANFMANN, George and DETWEILER,  
A. Henry D 358  
New explorations at Sardis. *Archaeology*,  
xii (1959).
- HAUSER, Walter D 359  
The Persian expedition, 1932-33.  
B.M.M.A., 1933, 28, ii, pp. 39-44.
- HEINRICH, E. D 360  
Sechster vorläufiger Bericht über die  
von der Deutschen Forschungsgemein-  
schaft in Uruk-Warka unternommenen  
Ausgrabungen mit einen Beitrag von  
Dr. Adam Falkenstein. A.P.A.W.,  
(Phil-hist. Kl., Nr. 2), (1935), pp. 38,  
32 pl.
- HERZFELD, E. D 361  
Bericht über die Ausgrabungen von  
Pasargadae, 1928. A.M.I., i (1929-30),  
pp. 4-16, + 3 plates, 1 map.
- HERZFELD, E. D 362  
Berichte über archäologische Beobach-  
tungen im südlichen Kurdistan und in  
Luristan. A.M.I., i (1929-1930),  
pp. 65-75.
- HOLÉ, Frank and FLANNERY, Kent V. D 363  
Excavations at Ah Kosh, Iran, 1961.  
*Iranica Antiqua*, ii (1962), pp. 97-  
147, + 6 plates.
- IRAN D 364  
Survey of Excavations in Iran during  
1968-69. *Iran VIII*, 1970, pp. 175-  
208.
- JEQUIER, G. D 365  
Fouilles de Suse de 1899-1902. *Mem.  
Miss. Arch. Perse VII*, 1905, pp. 9-40.
- JONES, Rhys and McBURNEY, C. B. M. D 366  
A Report on the Mammalian Remains  
from the Great Cave of Mogan. *Iran*,  
IV, 1966, pp. 29-33.
- KAM-BAKSH FARD, S. D 367  
"kavoshâ-ye elmi dar kangâvar, ma  
bad-e ânânitâ", *Bâstân-senâsi va  
honar-e irân*, VI, 1350-1971, 10-31.
- KOSCHAKER, P. D 368  
Ausgrabungen in Dura-Europos. *O.L.Z.*,  
XXXIII, 1930, pp. 162-171.
- LANGDON, S. and HARDEN, D. B. D 369  
Excavations at Kish and Barghuthiat,  
1933. *Iraq I*, 1934, pp. 113-136.
- LANGSDORFF, A. and McCOWN, D. E. D 370  
Tall-i-Bakun A: Season of 1932.  
Chicago: University of Chicago Press,  
1942, pp. xi, 80, 85 plates. (*Oriental  
Institute Publications 59*).
- \*LENZEN, H. D 371  
Ausgrabungen in Hatra. *Archäologische  
Anzeiger* (1955), pp. 334-.
- LENZEN, Heinrich J. D 372  
XIX vorläufiger Bericht über die  
Ausgrabungen in Uruk-Warka, Winter  
1960/1. Berlin, Verlag Gebr. Mann,  
1963 (4°, 645, 50 Tafeln).
- \*MACALISTER, R. A. Stewart D 373  
The excavations at Gezer I. 289.  
London, 1912.
- MALEKI, Yolande D 374  
Une fouille en Luristan. *Iranica  
Antiqua*, iv (1964), pp. 1-35, + 12  
plates.
- MARUSTCHENKO, A. A. D 375  
Excavations on the site of Ancient  
Nesa. (A short information of the  
State Research Institute of the  
Turkoman Republic about the excava-

- tions of the site of an old town with its ruins in the years 1930-1, 1934-5). J.C.O.I., 31, 1937, pp. 202-4.
- MARV-DASHT I.** D 376  
The Excavations at Tall-i-Bakun in 1956. By Namio Egami and Seiichi Masuda, Tokyo. The Yamakawa Publishing Co., 1962.
- \*MARV-DASHT II** D 377  
The Excavation at Tall-i-Gap. By Namio Egami and Toshishiko Sono. Tokyo, The Yamakawa Publishing Co., 1962.
- MECQUENEM, R. de** D 378  
Excavations at Susa (Persia). *Antiquity* V, 1931, pp. 330-343, XII plates.
- MECQUENEM, R. de** D 379  
Fouilles de Suse (1929-1933). *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse* XXV. Paris, 1934, pp. 177-237.
- MECQUENEM, R. de** D 380  
Fouilles de Suse 1933-1938. *Mem. Miss. Arch. en Iran* XXIX, 1943, pp. 3-161.
- MECQUENEM, R. de, CONTENAU, G., PFISTER, R. and BELAIEW, N.** D 381  
*Archéologie Susienne. Mem. Miss. Arch. en Iran* XXIX (Mission de Susiane), 1943, pp. 208, XII pl. 4°.
- MECQUENEM, R. de, LE BRETON, L. and RUTTEN, M.** D 382  
*Archéologie Susienne. Mem. Miss. Arch. en Iran* XXX, 1947, pp. 228, pl. XII, 4° (Mission de Susiane).
- MECQUENEM, R. de, MICHALON, J.** D 383  
*Recherches à Tchogha Zambil. Mem. Miss. Arch. en Iran* XXXIII, 1953, pp. 61, plates XIX, 4° (Mission de Susiane).
- \*MICHALOWSKI, Kazimierz** D 384  
Palmyre, fouilles polonaises 1959-. Warsaw, 1960-.
- \*MNATSAKANIAN, A. O.** D 385  
Excavations of Tumuli on the shore of Lake Sevan in 1956. *Sovjetskaia Arkheologia*, ii (1957), pp. 147-56.
- MORGAN, J. de** D 386  
Etat des Travaux à Suse en 1904. *Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse* VII, 1905, pp. 1-8.
- \*MORGAN, J. de** D 387  
Excavations in the Akropolis and palaces of Susa. *Scientific American* LXXXII. Feb. 3, p. 16; March 17, pp. 169-70; S.A. Suppl. XLIX, pp. 20241-2. March 17, 1900.
- MORGAN, J. de, JEQUIER, G., et LAMPRE, G.** D 388  
Fouilles à Suse en 1897-1898 et 1898-1899. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse. Tome I. Recherches archéologiques, 1<sup>ère</sup> série*, 1900, pp. 202.
- MORGAN, J. de; JEQUIER, G.; MECQUENEM, R. de; HAUSSOULLIER, B. and ROGGEN, D. L. G. van** D 389  
*Recherches archéologiques. Mem. Miss. Arch. en Perse, Tome VII, II<sup>e</sup> série*, 1905, pp. 212, XXX planches hors texte.
- NEGAHBAN, E. O.** D 390  
A Brief Report on the Excavation of Marlik Tepe and Pileh Qal'eh. *Iran* II, 1964, pp. 13-19.
- \*NEGAHBAN, E. O.** D 391  
A preliminary report on Marlik excavation. Tehran, 1964.
- OATES, D. and OATES, J.** D 392  
Nimrud 1957: The Hellenistic settlement. *Iraq*, xx (1958), pp. 114-151.
- PETERS, John P.** D 393  
Excavations in Persia. *H.T.R.*, 1915, pp. 82-93.
- PEZARD, G. and BONDOUX, G.** D 394  
*Mission de Téhéran. Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse. XII*, 1901, pp. 51-64.
- PEZARD, Maurice** D 395  
*Mission à Bender-Bouchir. Mem. Miss. Arch. en Perse. Tome XV*, 1914, pp. 103, Pl. XIV.
- \*PROCHOROV, V.** D 396  
Bulgarian Excavation near Eski Saghra, 1880.
- ROSS, E. J. et al.** D 397  
A chalcolithic site in Northern Baluchistan, pp. 284-316. With: Prefatory Remarks - Donald E. McCown, pp. 284-91. i. Rana Ghundai - Brigadier E. J. Ross, pp. 291-315. ii. Report on Skeletal Remains - B. S. Guha and B. K. Chatterjee, pp. 315-16. *J.N.E.S.*, 5, 1946.
- SAFAR, F.** D 398  
Hatra and the first season of excavations. *Sumer*, viii (1952), pp. 3-16. ix (1953), pp. 7-20. *Inscriptions of Hatra*.
- SALLES, G. et GHIRSHMAN, R.** D 399  
Châpour: rapport préliminaire de la première campagne de fouilles (1935-1936). *R.A.A.*, 10, iii, 1936, pp. 117-122. (Pl. XXXIX-XLIII).
- SARFARAZ, A. A.** D 400  
"bisâpur, sahr-e bozorg-e sâsâni", *Bâstân-senâsi va honar-e irân*, II, 1348/1969, 69-74.
- SARFARAZ, A. A.** D 401  
"kâsf-e kâxi as ahd-e kuros-e kabir dar xalig-e fârs", *Bâstân-senâsi va honar-e irân*, VII-VIII, 1351/1971, 19-32.
- SARFARAZ, A. A.** D 402  
"meimand sahr-e sâsâni", *Bâstân-senâsi va honar-e irân*, I, 1347/1969, 72-74.



- SCERRATO, Umberto D 403  
Excavations at Dahan-i-Ghulaman (Seistan-Iran). First Preliminary Report. *East and West*, n.s. 16 (i-ii), 1966, pp. 9-30.
- SCHAEFFER, C. F. A. D 404  
La stratigraphie et la chronologie des sites du l'âge du bronze et du début du fer en Perse. *In* Stratigraphie comparée et chronologie de l'Asie occidentale, IIIe et IIe millénaires. [Schaeffer.] London: Geoffrey Cumberlege, O.U.P. (for the Griffith Institute, Ashmolean Museum, Oxford), 1948, pp. 404-495, + Plates LVII-LXX.
- SCHIPPMMANN, K. D 405  
Archäologische Untersuchungen in Aserbaidschan im Jahr 1964. *Fest. Ghirshman. (Iranica Antiqua)*, pp. 77-81. (Pl. XI-XIII).
- SCHMIDT, E. F. D 406  
Excavations at Tepe Hissar, Iran 1931-1933, Damghan. Philadelphia, Pa., 1937, pp. 478, figs. 177, pl. LXXIX.
- \*SCHMIDT, E. F. D 407  
Tepe Hissar Excavations. Philadelphia, Pa., 1933. *Museum Journal*, XXIII. 4.
- SCHMIDT, J. Heinrich D 408  
L'expédition de Ctésiphon en 1931-1932. *Syria* 15, 1934, pp. 1-23.
- SIROUX, M. D 409  
Le site d'Atesh-Kouh près de Delidjan. *Syria* 44, 1967, pp. 53-71 (pl. VII-VIII).
- STEIN, Sir Mark Aurel D 410  
Ancient Khotan: detailed report of archaeological explorations in Chinese Turkestan . . . I: Text. II: Plates. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1907. 2 vols.
- STRECT, Maximilian D 411  
Seleucia and Ktesiphon. *Der alte orient*, 1917, 16, iii/iv, pp. 1-64.
- STRONACH, David D 412  
Excavations at Pasargadae. *In* Proceeding of the XXVIth Int. Congr. of Orientalists, 1964, pp. 238-9.
- STRONACH, D. D 413  
Excavations at Pasargadae; First preliminary report. *Iran* i, 1963, pp. 19-42. Second preliminary report. *Iran*, ii (1964), pp. 21-39.
- STRONACH, David D 414  
Excavations at Pasargadae; Third preliminary report. *Iran*, iii (1965), pp. 9-40.
- SURVEY OF EXCAVATIONS IN IRAN DURING 1965-66 D 415  
*Iran* V, 1967, pp. 133-49.
- SURVEY OF EXCAVATIONS IN IRAN DURING 1966-67 D 416  
*Iran* VI, 1968, pp. 157-171.
- TAJVIDI, A. A. D 417  
"kāvoshā-ye taxt-e jamsīd", *Bāstān-senāsi va honar-e irān*, II, 1348/1969, 7-14.
- TOMBS, Lawrence E. and KEE, H. C. D 418  
The Second Season of Excavations at Biblical Shechem, pp. 82-105. *The Biblical Archaeologist* XX, 4 Dec. 1957, p. 101.
- TOSI, Maurizio D 419  
Excavations at Shahr-i Sokhta, a Chalcolithic Settlement in the Iranian Sīstān. Preliminary report on the first campaign, Oct.-Dec. 1967. *East and West*, 18 (i-ii), 1968, pp. 9-66.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 420  
Excavations at Susa in 1929. *J.C.O.I.*, 17, 1930, pp. 64-73.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. D 421  
Fouilles à Suse. *R.A.A.O.*, 26, 1929.
- UPTON, Joseph M. D 422  
The expedition to Ctesiphon, 1931-1932. *B.M.M.A.*, 1932, 27, pp. 188-197.
- \*UPTON, Joseph M., HAUSER, Walter and WILKINSON, Charles K. D 423  
The Persian Expedition 1933-34. *Bull. of the Metropolitan Museum of Art*. Dec. 1934.
- VAN LOON, M. N. D 424  
Excavations in Northwest Iran, 1962. *Persica* 1, 1963-4, pp. 17-33. (pl. III en IV, Krt. II).
- WATERMAN, Leroy D 425  
Notes on the excavations of Tel Umar (season 1931-32). *In* Preliminary report upon the excavations at Tel Umar, Iraq . . . University of Michigan, vol. 2, pp. 75-78, + Plate XXVI.
- WATERMAN, L. D 426  
Preliminary report upon the excavations at Tel Umar, Iraq, conducted by the University of Michigan and Toledo Museum of Art. *Ann. Abor., Mich.*; University of Michigan Press, 1931-1933. 2 vols. (Vol. 2 entitled 'Second preliminary report . . .')
- WOOLLEY, Sir Leonard D 427  
Ur excavations. IX: the Neo-Babylonian and Persian periods, with a contribution by M. E. L. Mallowan. London: British Museum and University of Pennsylvania Museum, 1962, pp. xii, 139, + 72 plates.
- \*YOUNG, R. D 428  
The campaign of 1955 at Gordion: preliminary report. *A.J.A.*, 60 (1956), pp. 249-266.
- \*YOUNG, R. D 429  
The 1961 campaign at Gordion. *A.J.A.*, 66 (1962), pp. 155-168.



## III. History of Art

- ACKERMAN, Phyllis D 431  
Some problems of early iconography. *In* A survey of Persian art from pre-historic times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 38, pp. 831-895. New ed. vol. 2, pp. 831-895.
- \*AKURGAL, E. D 432  
The early period and golden age of Ionia. *A.J.A.*, 66 (1962), pp. 369-379.
- ALFÖLDI, A. D 433  
Die Geschichte des Throntabernakels. *N. Clio* I-II, 1949-50, pp. 537-566.
- ARKELL, A. J. D 434  
The shoulder ornament of Near Eastern lions. *J.N.E.S.*, VII, 1948, pp. 52.
- \*ARNE, T. J. D 435  
Luristan and the West. *Eurasia Septentrionalis Antiqua*, xi (1934), pp. 279-.
- ARNOLD, T. W. D 436  
Survivals of Sasanian and Manichaean art in Persian Painting. Oxford, 1924. *Villand* 23, 17 = Charlton lecture Series IV, pp. vii, 23, 4° (with plates).
- AVI-YONAH, M. D 437  
Oriental art in Roman Palestine. Roma: Centro di Studi Semitici (Università di Roma), 1961, p. 103, + 12 plates. (*Studi Semitici*. 5).
- AZARPAY, G. D 438  
Some classical and near eastern motifs in the art of Pasyryk. *Artibus Asiae*, xxii (1959), pp. 313-339.
- BABELON, Ernest D 439  
Persian art. *In* Manual of oriental antiquities including the architecture, sculpture and industrial arts of Chaldaea, Assyria, Persia, Syria, Judaea, Phoenicia and Carthage, translated and enlarged by B. I. A. Evetts. London: H. Grevel, 1889, pp. 146-184.
- BARNETT, Richard D. D 440  
The art of Bactria and the Treasure of the Oxus. *Fest. Ghirshman*. 3. (*Iranica Antiqua*), pp. 34-53. (Pl. II-XIV).
- BARNETT, R. D. D 441  
Median art. *Iranica Antiqua*, ii (1962), pp. 77-95, + 6 plates.
- BARNETT, R. D. D 442  
Persepolis. *Iraq*, xix (1957), pp. 53-77.
- BATE, Dorothea M. A. D 443  
The "Shoulder Ornament" of Near Eastern Lions. *J.N.E.S.*, IX, 1950, pp. 53-4.
- BINYON, Laurence D 444  
Chotscho. *Burlington Art Magazine*, vol. XXIV, 1913-14, pp. 10-16 (2 plates).
- BISI, A. M. D 445  
Il grifone nell'arte dell'Antico Irān e dei popoli delle steppe. *R.S.O.*, 39, 1964, pp. 15-60.
- BOROVKA, G. I. D 446  
Scythian art, translated from the German by V. G. Childe. London: Ernest Benn, 1928, pp. 111, + 74 plates. (*Kai Khosru Monographs on Eastern Art*) reprint - New York: 1967.
- BOSCAWEN, W. St. Ch. D 447  
Note on Persian Art. *B.O.R.*, VII, No. 6, p. 160.
- BUDDE, Ludwig D 448  
Die vogeltragenden Priesterinnen der ephesischen Artemis und ihre östlichen Vorbilder. *Der Islam* 39, 1964, pp. 8-13.
- CARTER, Martha L. D 449  
Dionysiac Aspects of Kushān Art. *Ars. Orientalis* VII, 1968, pp. 121-146.
- \*CARTER, M. and GRABAR, O. D 450  
Late antique and early mediaeval arts of luxury from Iran. *Ann Arbor, Mich.*, 1967, pp. 158.
- CHOISY, A. D 451  
Les fouilles de Suse et l'art antique de la Perse. *Gazette archéologique* (1887), pp. 8-18, 182-197 (Plate 27).
- \*CUMONT, F. D 452  
Mani et les origines de la miniature persane. *R.A.*, XXII, 4<sup>e</sup> série, 1913, pp. 82-86.
- DEBEVOISE, Neilsen C. D 453  
The essential characteristics of Parthian and Sasanian glyptic art. *Berytus*, i (1934), pp. 12-18, 2 plates.
- \*DEBEVOISE, N. C. D 454  
The origin of decorative stucco. *A.J.A.*, xlv (1941), pp. 45-.
- DEONNA, W. D 455  
Ouroboros. *Artibus Asiae* XV, 1952, pp. 163-170.
- DIEULAFOY, Marcel D 457  
L'art antique de la Perse. Paris: Librairie centrale d'architecture, 1884, 1889. 5 vols.
- \*DIEZ, Ernst D 458  
Iranische Kunst. Wien, 1944, pp. 240, illus. and colour plates.
- \*DUHOUSSET D 459  
Initiateurs de l'art oriental. *Revue ethnographique* (1882), pp. 288-302.
- DU MESNIL DU BUISSON, le Comte R. D 460  
Le drame des deux étoiles di matin et du soir dans l'ancien orient. *Persia* III, 1967-68, pp. 10-36.

- DU MESNIL DU BUISSON, Le Comte R. D 461  
Le mythe oriental des deux Géants du jour et de la nuit. *Fest. Ghirshman 3*. (*Iranica Antiqua*), pp. 1-33, (Pl. I).
- DUSSAUD, René D 462  
La renaissance du style orientale en Syrie aux II<sup>e</sup> et III<sup>e</sup> siècles. *Artibus Asiae* 6, 1936-7, pp. 191-202.
- \*ERDMANN, Kurt D 463  
Ebersymbolik in der iranischen Kunst. *Bonner Jahrbücher*, Heft 147 (1942), pp. 345-382, with 4 text figures, 6 plates.
- ERDMANN, K. D 464  
Die Entwicklung der sāsānidischen Krone. *Ars Islamica*, 15-16, 1951, p. 122.
- \*ERDMANN, K. D 465  
Griechische und achämenidische Plastik. *Forschungen und Fortschritte*, xxvi (1950), pp. 150-53.
- ERDMANN, K. D 466  
Die Kunst Irans zur Zeit der Sasaniden. Berlin: Florian Kupferberg, 1943, pp. 141, + 100 plates.
- ERDMANN, K. D 467  
Persepolis - Versuch einer Deutung. *Akten 24. I.O.K.*, pp. 469-71.
- ERDMANN, K. D 468  
Die universalgeschichtliche Bedeutung der sasanidischen Kunst. *Saeculum* 1, 1950, pp. 508-534. (Mit 20 Abbildungen und 1 Karte).
- ERDMANN, K. D 469  
Zur Chronologie der sassanidischen 'Jagdschalen'. *Z.D.M.G.*, 97, N.F. 22 (1943), pp. 239-283, + 2 plates.
- ERLENMEYER, M.-L. and H. D 470  
Ursprung und Deutung der iranischen und griechischen Tierkopf-Rhyta. *Archiv für Orientforschung* XX, 1963, pp. 109-112 (mit 8 Abb.).
- FARKAS, Ann D 471  
The horse and rider in Achaemenid art. *Persica* IV, 1969, pp. 57-76.
- FRUMKIN, G. D 472  
On some Ancient Wall-Paintings in Soviet Central Asia. *Bibl. Or.* XIX, 1962, pp. 122-125.
- FRYE, R. N. D 473  
Symbols, Monograms and Devices in Ancient Iran. *In Unvala Mem.* Vol. 1964, pp. 181-184.
- FUKAI, Shinji D 474  
The Artifacts of Hatra and Parthian Art. *East and West*, n.s. 11 (ii-iii), 1960, pp. 135-182.
- GARDNER, Percy D 475  
Greek influences on the Religious Art of North India. *Trans. 3rd Int. Con. Hist. Rels.* vol. 2. Oxford, pp. 79-85.
- \*GHIRSHMAN, Roman D 476  
Bégram. *Recherches archéologiques et historiques sur les Kouchans*. Cairo, 1946, pp. 232, + 54 plates. (*Mémoires de l'Institut Français d'Archeologie Orientale du Caire*. Tome LXXIX. *Mémoires de la délégation archéologique Française en Afghanistan*. Tome XII.)
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 477  
Notes iraniennes VII: A propos de Persépolis. *Artibus Asiae*, xx (1957), pp. 265-78.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 478  
Notes Iraniennes XI. Le Rhyton en Iran. *Artibus Asiae* XXV, 1962, pp. 57-80.
- GODARD, André D 479  
The art of Iran; translated from the French by Michael Heron, edited by Michael Rogers. Parts 1-4: ancient Iran; Achaemenid Iran; Seleucid and Parthian Iran; Sassanid Iran. London: Allen and Unwin, 1965, pp. 358. plates VI, 179.
- GODARD, André D 480  
L'Art de l'Iran. Paris: Arthaud, 1962, pp. 532, + 185 plates.
- \*GODARD, A. D 481  
Kunst des Iran. Übersetzung von T. Rocholl und G. Kutscher. Berlin. F. U. Herbig, 1964. Berlin, 1967, pp. 540.
- GODARD, Y. D 482  
L'Aventureux art scythe. *In l'Âme de l'Iran*, par Georges Contenau. Paris: Editions Albin Michel, 1951, pp. 41-46.
- GOLDMAN, Bernard D 483  
The Asiatic Ancestry of the Greek Gorgon. *Berytus* XIV (i), 1961, pp. 1-22, IX plates.
- GOLDMAN, B. D 484  
An Oriental Solar Motif and its Western Extension. *J.N.E.S.*, 20, 1961, pp. 239-247.
- GOLDMAN, B. D 485  
Origin of the Persian robe. *Iranica Antiqua*, iv (1964), pp. 133-152, + 4 plates.
- GOLDMAN, B. D 486  
Some Aspects of the Animal Deity: Luristan, Tibet and Italy. *Ars Orientalis* 4, 1961, pp. 171-186, 1 plate.
- GOOSSENS, G. D 487  
Artistes et artisans étrangers en Perse sous les Achéménides. *La Nouvelle Clio*, I (1949), pp. 32-44.
- GROUSSET, René D 488  
L'Art de l'Asie Centrale et les

- influences iraniennes. R.A.A., 1, 1924, pp. 13-16.
- GUEPIN, J. P. D 489  
On the position of Greek artists under Achaemenid rule. *Persica*, 1, 1963-1964, pp. 34-52 (Pl. V).
- HACKIN, Joseph D 490  
L'Art Bouddhique de la Bactriane et les Origines de l'Art Gréco-Bouddhique. Traducteur: M. Ahmed Ali Kohzad. (Bulletin archéologique publié par la section historique de l'Académie Afghane. fasc. 1.) Kabul. Imprimerie Générale, 1937, 1316.
- HACKIN, J. D 491  
The eastward extension of Sasanian motives. *Bull. Am. Inst. Pers. Art & Arch.* Vol. 4, no. 1. June, 1935, pp. 5-6.
- HANČAR, Franz D 492  
The Eurasian animal style and the Altai complex. *Artibus Asiae*, xv (1952), pp. 171-194.
- \*HANČAR, F. D 493  
Kaucasus-Luristan. *Eurasia Septentrionalis Antiqua*, ix (1935), pp. 47-112.
- HANČAR, Franz D 494  
Das urartäische Lebensbaummotiv: eine neue Bedeutungstradition? *Fest. Ghirshman I. Iranica Antiqua*, pp. 92-108 (Pl. XIX-XXII).
- HERZFELD, Ernst D 495  
Aufsätze zur altorientalischen Archäologie. I: Geschichte und Vorgeschichte. II: Stempelsiegel. A. Problematik. B. Die elamische-kaspische und die hettitische Familie. C. Die sumerische Familie. *A.M.I.*, v (1933), pp. 1-103, 3 plates.
- HERZFELD, E. D 496  
Aufsätze zur altorientalischen Archäologie. III: Der Tell Halaf und das Problem der hettitischen Kunst. *A.M.I.*, vi (1934), pp. 111-223, + 5 plates.
- HERZFELD, E. D 497  
Die sasanidischen quadrigae solis et lunae. *A.M.I.*, ii (1930), pp. 128-131.
- \*HOFFMAN, H. D 498  
The persian origin of Attic Rhyta. *Antike Kunst*, iv (1961), pp. 21-6.
- JETTMAR, K. and GÖBL, R. D 499  
Zur "Beweinungsszene" aus Pendžikent. 1. J. K. Jettmar: Die Verbrennung der Leiche Buddhas als Kompositionsvorbild? 2. R. Göbl: Die Krone des "Beweinten" - eine Paraphrase der Krone des Sasaniden Bahram IV. *C.A.J.*, 6, 1961, pp. 262-9.
- KANTOR, Helene J. D 500  
The Shoulder Ornament of Near Eastern Lions. *J.N.E.S.*, 6, 1947, pp. 250-274. *J.N.E.S.*, IX, 1950, pp. 55-6. "A further comment on the shoulder ornament."
- KOHZAD, Ahmad Ali D 501  
L'influence de l'art de l'Afghanistan ancien en Chine et en Asie centrale. *Afghanistan VII*, ii, pp. 45-53.
- LAMPRE, G. D 502  
La représentation du lion à Suse. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse*, 1905, vol. III, sér. 3, pp. 159-176.
- LOREY, Eustache de D 503  
Peinture Musulmane ou Peinture Iranienne? *R.A.A.*, XII, 1938, pp. 20-31.
- MEDICO, H. E. del D 504  
A propos du trésor du Panaguriste: Un portrait d'Alexandre par Lysippe. *Persica* 3, pp. 37-57 (pl. I-IV), 1967-8.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji D 505  
A few Notes on the Influence of the Iranian or Mazdaic Art. *J.C.O.I.*, 7, 1926, pp. 99-102.
- \*MÖORTGAT, Anton D 506  
Hellas und die Kunst der Achämeniden. *Mitt. der Altorientalischen Gesellschaft*, II, 1962, pp. 3-39.
- NAFISI, S. D 507  
"âhanghâ-ye musiqi dar zamân-e sâsâniyân", *Mehr*, 3, 1314/1935, 58-63.
- OLIVER, Prudence D 508  
The second millennium B.C. *B.M.M.A.*, 1959-60, 18 (N.S.), pp. 253-259.
- PERROT, George and CHIPIEZ, Charles D 509  
History of art in Persia, from the French. London: Chapman and Hall, 1892, pp. xii, 508, + 12 plates.
- PERROT, G. and CHIPIEZ, C. D 510  
La Perse. *In Histoire de l'art dans l'antiquité . . .* Paris, Hachette (1882-1924, 10 vols.), [Vol. V, pp. 401-897. Livre 10.]
- PIRENNE, Jacqueline D 511  
Notes d'archéologie sud-arabe. II. La statuette d'un roi d'Awsân et l'hellénisation dans la statuaire sud-arabe. *Syria* 38, 1961, pp. 284-310.
- PORADA, Edith D 512  
Of deer, bells, and pomegranates. *Fest. Ghirshman*. 2. (*Iranica Antiqua* 7, 1967), pp. 99-120. (Pl. XXII-XXIV).
- RICE, David Talbot D 513  
Iranian influences in the Caucasus. *Proceedings of the Iran Society*, ii, pt. i (1938), London: n.d.



- RICHTER, Gisela M. A. D 514  
Greeks in Persia. *A.J.A.*, 1 (1946), pp. 15-30.
- ROES, Anne D 515  
Achaemenid influence upon Egyptian and nomad art. *Artibus Asiae*, xv (1952), pp. 17-30.
- ROSS, Sir E. Denison D 516  
The influence of early Islam upon Persian art. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol I, chapt. 5, pp. 129-133. New ed. pp. 129-133.
- SCHLUMBERGER, Daniel D 517  
Descendants non méditerranéens de l'art grec. i. Introduction. Confins indo-iraniens et steppe syro-mésopotamienne, pp. 131-166. ii. Palmyrène, Mésopotamie, Susiane: le domaine parthe ou d'influence parthe, pp. 253-293. iii. Le domaine gréco-iranien de l'Euphrate au Gange. Syria, xxxvii (1960), pp. 293-319.
- \*SCHOPPA, H. D 518  
Die Darstellung der Perser in der griech. Kunst bis zum Beginn des Hellenismus. Heidelberg, 1933. Inaugural Dissertation etc.
- STRELKOFF, Alexander D 519  
Īrān and the pre-Islamic art of west Turkistān. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 24, pp. 449-458. New ed. pp. 449-458.
- STRZYGOWSKI, Josef D 520  
Asiens bildende Kunst in Stichproben, ihr Wesen und ihre Entwicklung: ein Versuch von Josef Strzygowski. Augsburg: Benna Filser Verlag, 1930, pp. xxii, 781. (Arbeiten der I. Kunsthistorischen Instituts der Universität Wien. XLV).
- STRZYGOWSKI, J. D 521  
Griechischer Iranismus in Buddhistischer Bildnerie. Vol. V (1935), pp. 1-9. *Artibus Asiae* 4, 1930-2, pp. 118-126; 185-191.
- STRZYGOWSKI, J. D 522  
Der grosse hellenistische Kunstkreis im Innern Asiens. *Z.A.*, 27, 1912, pp. 139-146.
- TAKÁCS, Zoltán de D 522a  
Congruencies between the arts of the Eurasiatic migration periods. *Artibus Asiae* 5, 1935, pp. 23-32, 177-202. Vol. 8, 1940-5, pp. 269-276.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 523  
The Origin of the Pine-cone Decoration of the Imanzadehs of Kurdistan. *B.S.O.A.S.*, V, 1928-30, pp. 587-590.
- VAN BUREN, E. Douglas D 524  
An additional note on the hair whirl. *J.N.E.S.*, 9, 1950, pp. 54-55.
- WILBER, Donald N. D 525  
Iranian motifs in Syrian art. *Bull. Am. Inst. Ir. Art & Arch.*, 5, 1937, pp. 22-26.
- WILKINSON, Charles K. D 526  
Art of the Marlik culture. *B.M.M.A.*, 1965-66, 24 (N.S.), pp. 101-109.
- WILKINSON, Charles K. D 527  
The first millennium B.C. *B.M.M.A.*, 1959-60, 18 (N.S.), pp. 260-268.
- WILL, Ernest D 528  
L'art sassanide et ses prédécesseurs. Syria 39, 1962, pp. 45-63.
- \*YOUNG, J. H. D 529  
Commagenian tiaras: royal and divine. *A.J.A.*, lxxviii (1964), pp. 29-.
- ZU ELTZ, Alexander D 530  
Nomadic tradition in the Prehistoric Near East, the sacred enclosure, the draped facade, and the tent pole, pp. 63-9. (Additional notes by Phyllis Ackerman, p. 70). *B. Am. Inst. Ir. Art. Arch.* V, ii, 1937.

#### IV. Artifacts

##### 1. Sculpture

- AKURGAL, Ekrem D 531  
Griechisch-persische Reliefs aus Daskyleion. *Fest. Ghirshman. I.* (*Iranica Antiqua* 6, 1966), pp. 147-156 (Pl. XXXIV-XXXIX).
- \*ANDREAS, F. C. D 532  
Die achaemenidischen und sasanidischen Denkmäler und Inschriften von Persepolis, Istakhr, Pasargadae, Shahpur zum ersten Mal photographisch aufgenommen im Anschlusse an die epigraphisch-archaeologische Expedition in Persien. Herausgegeben auf Veranlassung der fünften internationalen orientalistischen Kongress zu Berlin; mit einer Besprechung der Inschriften von Th. Nöldeke, von F. Stotze. 2 Bde. Berlin, 1882.
- BERNARD, Paul D 533  
Remarques sur le décor sculpté d'un édifice de Xanthos. Syria 42, 1965, pp. 261-288 (pl. XVIII-XIX).
- BISSING, F. W. von D 534  
Totenstele eines persischen Grossen aus Memphis. *Z.D.M.G.*, 84, N.F. 9 (1930), pp. 226-238.
- BRITISH MUSEUM. Oriental Antiquities D 535  
Photographs of casts of Persian sculptures of the Achaemenid period;

- mostly from Persepolis (and pamphlet 'Temporary exhibition of casts from Persepolis, May-December 1931', intro. by Cecil Harcourt-Smith). London: British Museum, 1932. 12 loose plates, + 4 pp. pamphlet.
- \*CAMERON, G. G. D 536  
Darius carved history on ageless rock. N.G.M., XLVIII, Dec. 1950, pp. 825-844.
- CASSON, Stanley D 537  
Achaemenid sculpture. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. 1, chap. 17, pp. 346-366.
- CONTENAU, Georges D 538  
Statues élamites d'époque parthe. *In* L'Âme de l'Iran, par Georges Contenau (et al.). Paris: Editions Albin Michel (1951), pp. 49-66.
- \*COONEY, J. D. D 539  
The portrait of an Egyptian collaborator: the lions of Leontopolis. Bulletin of the Brooklyn Museum, xv (1953), pp. 1-30.
- DEBEVOISE, Neilson C. D 540  
The Rock Reliefs of Ancient Iran. J.N.E.S., 1, 1942, pp. 76-105 (illus.)
- DHALLA, Maneckji Nusserwanji D 541  
The Nimbus-crowned figure at Tāk-i Bostān. Modi M. V., pp. 61-67.
- DIMAND, M. S. D 542  
An Achaemenian alabaster relief. B.M.M.A., 1934, 29, pp. 118-119.
- DIMAND, M. S. D 543  
The gist of a Sasanian stucco relief. B.M.M.A., 1940, 35, pp. 191-192.
- DOWNEY, Susan D 544  
Notes sur une stèle de Hatra. Syria 45, 1968, pp. 105-109.
- DROUIN, E. D 545  
Sur quelques monuments sassanides. J.A., sér. ix. ix (1897), pp. 443-452.
- DROUIN, E. D 546  
Sur un bas-relief sassanide. J.A., sér. ix, vii (1896), pp. 349-352.
- \*ECKHARD, Unger D 547  
Die Dariusstelle aus Tearos. Arch. Anz. XXX, 1915, pp. 3-18.
- EDMONDS, C. J. D 548  
Some ancient monuments on the Iraqi-Persian Boundary. Iraq 28, 1966, pp. 159-163.
- \*EICHLER D 549  
Die Reliefs den Heroon von Gölbaschi Trysa. 1950.
- \*EILERS, Wilhelm D 550  
Lurische Grabsteine als Zeugnisse des Weiterlebens kassitischer Motive in der Gegenwart. *In* Aus der Welt der islamischen Kunst, Fest. für Ernst Kühnel. Berlin, 1959, pp. 267-74.
- ERDMANN, Kurt D 551  
Die sasanidischen Felsreliefs von Barm i Dilak. Z.D.M.G., 99, N.F. 24 (1945-1949), pp. 50-57, + 4 plates.
- FILOW, Bogdan D. D 552  
Das antike Steingrab von Dälboki, Regierungsbez. Stara - Zagora. Bulletin de l'Institut archéologique Bulgare, VI, 1930, pp. 45-56.
- \*FRANKFORT, Henri D 553  
Achaemenian sculpture. A.J.A., 50 (1946), pp. 6-14.
- GHIRSHMAN, Roman D 554  
Études iraniennes II: Un ossuaire en pierre sculptée. (Recherches sur les coutumes funéraires sassanides.) Artibus Asiae XI, 1948, pp. 292-310.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 555  
Notes Iraniennes III. A propos des Bas-Reliefs rupestres sassanides. Artibus Asiae XIII, 1950, pp. 86-98.
- GODARD, André D 556  
Nāṭanz (Province de Kāshān): le monument sāsānide. Athār-é Irān, i (1936), pp. 78-82.
- GODARD, A. D 557  
Les statues parthes de Shamī. Athār-é Irān, ii (1937), pp. 283-305.
- GOETZ, H. D 558  
The Scythian stela of the Baroda Museum. *In* Festschrift Khareghat, pp. 37-43.
- HERZFELD, E. D 559  
La sculpture rupestre de la Perse sassanide. A.A.A., 5, iii, 1928, pp. 129-142, Planches XXXV-XLVII.
- HINZ, Walther D 560  
Das sassanidische Felsrelief von Salmās. Iranica Antiqua, v (1965), pp. 148-160.
- HINZ, W. D 561  
Zwei neuentdeckte parthische Felsreliefs. Iranica Antiqua, iii (1963), pp. 169-172, + 3 plates.
- HOMES, Denyse D 562  
A propos d'une statue "parthe". Syria 37, 1960, pp. 321-5.
- HOMES, D. D 563  
La Vie à Hatra à la Lumière de la Sculpture. Sumer XVI, 1960, pp. 39-44.
- HOMES-FREDERICQ, D. D 564  
Hatra et ses sculptures parthes: étude stylistique et iconographique. Istanbul: Nederlands Historisch-Archaeologisch Institut in het Nabije Oosten, 1963, pp. 63, + 8 plates.



- \*ILIFFE, J. H. D 565  
A Tell Fara tomb group reconsidered. Quarterly of the Department of Antiquities of Palestine, iv, pp. 182-186.
- \*INGHOLT, Harald D 566  
Parthian sculptures from Hatra: Orient and Hellas in art and religion. Connecticut Academy of Art and Sciences, 1954. (Memoirs of the Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, xii).
- INGHOLT, H. D 567  
Studier over Palmyrensk Skulptur. København: C. A. Reitzels Forlag, Bianco Lunos Bogtrykkeri, 1928, pp. 161, + 16 plates.
- KAVASJI, Dinshah Kiash D 568  
Ancient Persian sculptures, or, the monuments, buildings, bas-reliefs, rock-inscriptions etc. belonging to the Kings of the Achaemenian and Sasanian dynasties of Persia; Containing plates, arranged with description and historical matter, itinerary notes, in English, Gujarati and Persian. Bombay, 1889, pp. 234, 8°.
- \*KLEEMAN, Ilse D 569  
Der Satrapen - Sarcophag aus Sidon. Berlin, 1958.
- KLENGEL-BRANDT, Evelyn D 570  
Die parthische Fürstenbilder aus Assur. M.I.O.D.A.W., XI, iii, 1966, pp. 339-347.
- LAMPRE, G. D 571  
Statue de la reine Napir-Asou. Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse 1905, vol. VIII sér. 3, pp. 245-250.
- \*LEFEBRE, G. D 572  
Le tombeau de Petosiris. Paris, 1924.
- MACRIDY, T. D 573  
Reliefs gréco-perses de la région de Dascyion. B.C.H., XXXVII, 1913, pp. 340-358.
- \*MENANT, Joachim D 574  
Les Pierres gravées de la haute Asie. Recherches sur la glyptique orientale. Paris, 1883-6. 2 vols.
- MERLAT, P. D 575  
Notes dolichéniennes. R.A., 6<sup>e</sup>, série 43, 1954, pp. 177-197.
- \*MESSERSCHMIDT, Leopold D 576  
Altpersische geschnittene Steine. Amtliche Berichtingen aus dem Königlichen Kunstsammlungen, xxi, pp. 200-4.
- MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji D 577  
The Bas-relief of Behrâm Gour (Behram V) at Naksh-i Rastam and his marriage with an Indian princess. Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society, XIX (1895), pp. 58-75.
- MOREHART, Mary D 578  
Early sculpture at Palmyra. Berytus, xii (1956-1957), pp. 53-83.
- NÖLDEKE, Theodor D 579  
Persepolis, die Denkmäler und Inschriften. Berlin, 1882. 2 Bde.
- \*NÖLDEKE, T. and ANDREAS, F. C. D 580  
Persepolis. Die Achaemenidischen und Sasanidischen Denkmäler und Inschriften von Persepolis, Istakhr, Pasargadae, Shâhpûr, zum ersten Male photographisch aufgenommen von F. Stolze, im Anschlusse an die epigraphisch-archaeologische Expedition in Persien von F. C. Andreas. . . mit einer Besprechung der Inschriften von T. Nöldeke. Berlin, 1882, 2 vols.
- OPITZ, Dietrich D 581  
Ein altpersisches Speckstein-Relief? Archiv für Orientforschung V, 1928-1929, pp. 168-170.
- PARROT, André D 582  
Acquisition et inédits du Musée du Louvre. 21. Tête royale achéménide. Syria 44, 1967, pp. 247-251 (pl. XIII-XIV).
- PERROT, D. D 583  
Dalle de Marbre, de style asiatique, trouvée en Attique. B.C.H., V, 1881, pp. 19-25 (Plate 1).
- POUGATCHENKOVA, G. D 584  
La sculpture de Khaltchayan. Iranica Antiqua, v (1965), pp. 116-127, + 4 plates.
- PRICKETT, Margot Peel D 585  
Persepolis and the tombs of the Kings. Geog. Mag. June 1942, pp. 80-7.
- \*RICHTER, Gisela M. A. D 586  
Achaemenian Sculpture. A.J.A., Jan.-March 1946, pp. 15-30, il.
- \*ROWLAND, B. D 587  
Hellenistic sculpture in Iran. The Art Quarterly, xviii (1955), pp. 174-79.
- SARRE, Friedrich D 588  
Sāsānian stone sculpture. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present: Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 29, pp. 593-600. New ed. vol. 2, pp. 593-600.
- SARRE, Friedrich and HERZFELD, Ernst D 589  
Iranische Felsreliefs: Aufnahmen und Untersuchungen von Denkmälern aus alt- und mittelpersischer Zeit. Berlin: Ernst Wasmuth, 1910, pp. viii, 277, + 51 plates, 3 maps (1 folding) and plans.



- SEYRIG, H. D 590  
Antiquités syriennes, 26. La grande statue parthe de Shami et la sculpture palmyrienne. Syria, xx (1939), pp. 177-183.
- \*SHEPHERD, D. G. D 591  
A bronze sculpture from Iran. Bulletin of the Cleveland Museum of Art, xlviii (1961), pp. 254-8.
- SMITH, Cecil Harcourt D 592  
Catalogue of Casts of Sculpture from Persepolis (N.Z.) and the neighbourhood, illustrating the art of the old Persian empire from 550-340 B.C. London, 1893, 1904, pp. 12, 8°.
- SMITH, C. H. D 593  
Photographs of casts of Persian sculptures of the Achaemenid period, mostly from Persepolis. London: British Museum, 1932, pp. 4, 12 plates.
- SOPER, Alexander C. D 594  
Aspects of Light Symbolism in Gandhāran Sculpture. Artibus Asiae XII, 1949, pp. 252-283; 314-330: XIII, 1950, pp. 63-85.
- SPONSHEIMER, H. D 595  
Persiade Ponys? O.L.Z., XXVI, 1933, pp. 474-78.
- SPYCKET, Agnès D 596  
Une grande déesse élamite retrouve son visage. Syria 45, 1968, pp. 67-73.
- STOLZE, F. D 597  
Die achaemenidischen und sassanidischen Denkmäler und Inschriften von Persepolis, Istakhr, Pasargadae, Shahpur. Zum ersten Male fotogr. ausgekommen. Mit Besprechung der Inschriften von Th. Nöldeke. Berlin, 1882, 2 vols.
- \*TEDESCO, Paul D 598  
The great Persepolis discovery: detail of superb sculptures. I.L.N. (1.4.1933), pp. 453-55.
- \*TOLMAN, Herbert Cushing D 599  
The grave relief of King Darius. A.J.A., xvii (1913), pp. 85-86.
- TOLMAN, H. C. D 600  
The grave of King Darius at Naksh-i-Rustam. M.J.V., pp. 167-172.
- TOLMAN, H. C. D 601  
Palace Ruins and Cyrus Relief Pasargadae. F. Sanjana (1.1.5), 1925, pp. 175-178.
- \*TOLMAN, H. C. D 602  
Re-examination of moldings of columns from Ecbatana. Proceedings of the American Philological Association, pp. 36, 32.
- \*UNVALA, J. M. D 603  
Sarcophage de Suse. R.A.A.O., 26, 1929.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 604  
The Winged Disk and the Winged Human Figure on Ancient Persian Monuments. Modi M. V., pp. 488-513.
- VANDEN BERGHE, Leon D 605  
La relief parthe de Hung-i-Naurūzī. Iranica Antiqua, iii (1963), pp. 155-165, + 4 plates.
- VANDEN BERGHE, L. D 606  
Les reliefs Élamites de Mālamir. Iranica Antiqua, iii (1963), pp. 22-39, + 20 plates.
- WARD, William Hayes D 607  
A Babylonian basrelief from Urumia in Persia. A.J.A., 6, 1890, pp. 286-291. (Plate XVIII).

## 2. Architecture

- ACHARYA, P. K. D 608  
Indo-Persian architecture. In Festschrift Pavry, pp. 3-13.
- AMIET, Pierre D 607  
Éléments émaillés du décor architectural néo-élamite. Syria 44, 1967, pp. 27-46 (pl. V-VI).
- AMY, Robert D 610  
Temples à escaliers. Syria 27, 1950, pp. 82-136 (Pl. I et II).
- BALSARA, P. P. D 611  
The ruins of Persepolis. I.L.Q., IV, ii-iii, 1934, pp. 109-111.
- BALTRUŠAITIS, Jurgis D 612  
Sāsānian stucco; A: Ornamental. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. 1, chapt. 30, pp. 601-630. New ed. pp. 601-630 (vol. 2).
- BERNARD, Paul D 613  
Chapiteaux corinthiens hellénistiques d'Asie centrale découverts à Aī Khanoum, Syria 45, 1968, pp. 111- (pl. XIII-XVI).
- \*BITTLE, Weinreich Kurt D 614  
Ein persische Feueraltar aus Kappadokien. Satura. Fest. O. Weinreich. Baden-Baden, 1952, pp. 15-29.
- BORK, Ferdinand D 615  
Die elamische Klammer. Archiv für Orientforschung IX, 1933-4, pp. 292-300.
- CASSON, Stanley D 616  
Achaemenid architecture; C: the aesthetic character. In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I,

- chap. 16, pp. 330–335. New ed. pp. 330–335.
- \*CONTENAU, G. D 617  
Le prototype des chapiteaux achéménides. *Revue des arts asiatiques*, vii (1931–1932).
- CUMONT, Franz and RENARD, Commandant D 618  
Les fortifications de Doura-Europos. *Syria* 5, 1924, pp. 24–41.
- CUYLER-YOUNG, T. Jr. D 619  
Thoughts on the architecture of Hasanlu IV. *Iranica Antiqua*, vi (1966), pp. 48–71. [Fest. Ghirshman, 1].
- DIEULAFOY, Marcel D 620  
L'acropole de Suse d'après les fouilles exécutées en 1884, 1885, 1886, sous les auspices du Musée de Louvre. pp. 446, pl. XVI. Paris 1890–2, fol. (Published in 4 parts.) Paris, 1893.
- \*DIEULAFOY D 621  
Notice sur la construction des ponts en Perse. In *Mémoires et documents: Mausolée de Chah Khoda Bendé*. *Revue de l'architecture et des travaux publics*, xl, pp. 7–16.
- FISCHER, Klaus D 622  
Der spät-sassanidische Feuer-tempel-Typus im Obergeschoss eines Lehmziegel Turmes in Afghanisch-Seistan und die indo-islamische Baukunst. *Fest. Eilers*, 1967, pp. 420–428.
- FRANCOVICH, Geza de D 623  
Problems of Achaemenid Architecture. *East and West*, n.s. 16 (iii–iv), 1966, pp. 201–260.
- GHIRSHMAN, Roman D 624  
L'apadana de Suse. *Iranica Antiqua*, iii (1963), pp. 148–154, + 8 plates.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 625  
L'architecture élamite et ses traditions. *Iranica Antiqua*, v (1965), pp. 93–102, + 1 plate, 1 plan.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 626  
Tchoga Zanbil (Dur-Untash). Vol. I, La Ziggurat. *Mémoires de la délégation archéologique en Iran. Tome XXXIX, Mission de Susiane*. Paris, 1966 (4<sup>o</sup>, VI, 134 pp., C planches).
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 627  
Tchoga Zanbil, II: Temenos, Temples, Palais, Tombes. *Mémoires de la délégation archéologique en Iran. Tome XL, Mission de Sumarie*. Paris, 1968 (4<sup>to</sup>, X, 199 pp., 99 pls., XV plans, 47 figs. dans le texte).
- GHIRSHMAN, Romain D 628  
La tour de Nourabad. Etude sur les temples iraniens anciens. *Syria* 24, 1945, pp. 175–193.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 629  
La ziggourat de Tchoga-Zanbil, près de Suse, pp. 1–6. *R.A.*, 6<sup>e</sup> série 44, 1954, and 49, 1957, pp. 1–9.
- GODARD, M. A. D 630  
Note sur les voûtes iraniennes. *Actes XXI<sup>e</sup> Cong. Int. Or.*, pp. 151–53 (planche III).
- GODARD, André D 631  
Les monuments du feu. *Āthār-é Īrān*, iii (1938), pp. 5–80.
- GODARD, A. D 632  
Persépolis. le Tatchara. *Syria* 28, 1951, pp. 62–9.
- GODARD, A. D 633  
Les quatre cahār-tāks de la vallée de Djerré. *Āthār-é Īrān*, iii (1938), pp. 167–173.
- GODARD, A. D 634  
Voûtes iraniennes. *Āthār-é Īrān*, iv (1949), pp. 185–256.
- HAMILTON, R. W. D 635  
Carved plaster in Umayyad Architecture. *Iraq* XV, 1953, pp. 43–56.
- HOPKINS, Clark D 636  
The Parthian temple. *Berytus*, VII (1942), pp. 1–18.
- \*JACKSON, A. V. Williams D 637  
An Ancient Fire Temple at Abarkuh. *Zartoshti*, III, 1905, pp. 346–9.
- JACKSON, A. V. W. D 638  
The Atash Kadah or Ruined Fire Temple at Isfahan. *2nd Int. Con. Hist. Rel.*, p. 290.
- KEALL, E. J. D 639  
Qal'eh-i Yazdigird: A Sasanian Palace Stronghold in Persian Kurdistan. *Iran* V, 1967, pp. 99–121.
- KHATCHATRIAN, Armen D 640  
L'évolution de l'habitation persane. *Actes XXI<sup>e</sup> Cong. Int. Or.*, pp. 155–158.
- KIMBALL, Fiske D 641  
Sāsānian architecture; B: the Sāsānian building at Dāmghān (Tepe Hīṣār). In *A survey of Persian art from pre-historic times to the present: Arthur Upham Pope, editor*. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 28, pp. 579–583. New ed. Vol. 2, pp. 579–583.
- KURZ, Otto D 642  
The Date of the Tāq-i Kisrā. *J.R.A.S.*, 1941, pp. 37–41.
- LACOSTE, Henry D 643  
L'arc de Ctésiphon. *Sumer* X, 1954, pp. 3–22.
- LAMBERT, Elie D 644  
La synagogue de Doura-Europos et les origines de la mosquée. *Semitica* III, 1950, pp. 67–72.



- \*LENZEN, H. J. D 645  
Architektur der Partherzeit. *In* Festschrift für C. Weichert. Berlin, 1955.
- LENZEN, H. J. D 646  
Gedanken über die Entstehung der Zikurrat. [Fest. Ghirshman.] *Iranica Antiqua* 6, 1966, pp. 25–33 (Pl. V–VI).
- MANASSEH, N. E. D 647  
Architectural features of Block B (seasons 1930–31 and 1931–32). *In* Preliminary report upon the excavations at Tel Umar, Iraq . . . University of Michigan. Vol. 2, pp. 1–31, + Plates I–XIII.
- MANESSEH, N. D 649  
Architectural notes, seasons 1927–29. *In* Preliminary report upon the excavations at Tel Umar, Iraq . . . University of Michigan, vol. 1, pp. 9–17.
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 649  
Achaemenid architecture; B: the Achaemenid and later remains at Susa. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 16, pp. 321–329. New ed. pp. 321–329.
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 650  
Constructions Elamites du Tell de l'acropole de Suse. *Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse* XII, 1911, pp. 65–78.
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 651  
Contribution à l'étude du palais achéménide de Suse. *Mémoires de la Mission archéologique en Iran*, xxx (1947), pp. 1–119, figs. 1–70, 2 plans.
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 652  
Remarks on the Hall of Columns and royal tombs at Persepolis. *In* Festschrift Pavry, pp. 296–301.
- \*MERSIER, A. D 653  
Histoire de l'architecture militaire; I: Art des sièges dans l'antiquité . . . *Perse*, 1911.
- MONNERET DE VILLARD, Ugo D 654  
The Fire Temples. *Bull. Am. Inst. Pers. Art. & Arch.* IV, no. 4, Dec. 1936. pp. 175–184.
- MONNERET DE VILLARD, U. D 654a  
Parthian architecture; B: the Iranian temple of Taxila. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 23, pp. 445–448.
- MORGAN, J. de D 655  
Trouvaille de la colonne de briques. *Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse* VII, 1905, pp. 49–59.
- NAUMANN, R. D 656  
Sasanidische Feueraltäre. *Iranica Antiqua*, vii (1967), pp. 72–76, + 1 plate. [Fest. Ghirshman.]
- NYLANDER, C. D 657  
Clamps and chronology (Achaemenian Problems II). *Iranica Antiqua*, vi (1966), pp. 136–146, + 4 plates. [Fest. Ghirshman.]
- \*OELMANN D 658  
Persische Tempel. *Arch. Anz.* 1921, pp. 274–288.
- PARROT, André D 659  
Du Zarifeh de Médain au "Château" de Suse. *Iranica Antiqua* 8, 1968, pp. 156–161 (Pl. XXXII–XXXIII). [Fest. Ghirshman 3.]
- \*POPE, Arthur Upham D 660  
Persian architecture, pp. 288, pls. 177 (31 col. including 1 double) on numbered pp., *Illus., Map, Plans, Bibliog.*, pp. 281–283. *Chron. table.* 1965. London.
- POPE, A. U. D 661  
Sasanian stucco; B: figural. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 30, pp. 631–645. New ed. pp. 631–645. (Vol. 2).
- REUTHER, Oscar D 662  
Parthian architecture; A: history. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 23, pp. 411–444. New ed. pp. 411–444.
- REUTHER, O. D 663  
Sasanian architecture; A: history. [Translated by Phyllis Ackermann.] *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 28, pp. 493–578. New ed. vol. 2, pp. 493–578.
- ROES, Anne Vollgraff D 663a  
The Lion with Body markings in *Oriental Art. J.N.E.S.*, XII, 1953, pp. 40–49.
- \*SCHINDLER, A. HOUTUM, D 664  
The Achaemenian pyramid of Mahun. *Geographical Journal*, xxxiv, 97.
- SCHLUMBERGER, Daniel D 665  
Le temple de Surkh Kotal en Bactriane. *J.A.*, ccxi (1952), pp. 433–453, + 8 plates, ccxlii (1954), pp. 161–187, + 5 plates. ccxliii (1955), pp. 269–279, + 3 plates. cclii (1964), pp. 303–326, + 3 plates.



- SCHROEDER, Eric D 666  
The Iranian Mosque Form as a Survival. Proceedings of the Iran Society, i, pt. 8, 1938. London.
- SHOE, L. T. D 667  
Architectural mouldings of Dura Europos. Berytus, ix (1948), pp. 1-40.
- SIROUX, Maxime D 668  
"Atesh-Gâh" près d'Ispahân. Iranica Antiqua, v (1965), pp. 39-82.
- \*SPEISER, Werner D 669  
Baukunst des Ostens von der Zeitenwende bis zum 19. Jahrhundert. Essen, Burkhard Verlag, 1964 (4<sup>to</sup>, 120 S., viele Abb.).
- SPIERS, R. Phené D 670  
Sassanian architecture. Transactions of the R.I.B.A., new series, vii (1891), pp. 37-68, + 4 plates.
- STRELKOFF, Alexander S. D 671  
The great altar of Semirechye. [Phyllis Ackerman - A note on the Semirechye altar and animal symbolism, pp. 196-197.] Bull. Am. Inst. Pers. Art. Arch. IV, Nr. 4, Dec. 1936.
- STRELKOFF, A. D 672  
Les Monuments préislamiques de Terméz. [Errata A.A. 4, 1930-2, p. 68.] Artibus Asiae 3, 1928-9, pp. 216-224.
- STRONACH, David D 673  
Urtian and Achaemenian Tower Temples. J.N.E.S., XXVI, 1967, pp. 278-88, 3 plates.
- STRZYGOWSKI, Josef D 674  
Le Temple du Feu. R.A.A., 4, 1924, pp. 1-15.
- TILIA, Ann Britt D 675  
New contributions to the knowledge of the building history of the Apadāna: Discovery of a wall on the inside of the façade of the eastern Apadāna Steinway. East and West 18 (i-ii), 1968, pp. 96-108.
- TILIA, A. B. D 676  
A study on the methods of working and restoring stone and on the parts left unfinished in Achaemenian architecture and sculpture. East and West 18 (i-ii), 1968, pp. 67-95.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 677  
Achaemenid architecture; D: some inscriptions. In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 16, pp. 336-345. New ed. pp. 336-345.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 678  
The palace of Darius the Great and the apadana of Artaxerxes II in Susa. B.S.O.A.S., v (1928-1930), pp. 229-232, + plates iii and iv.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 679  
Prof. Herzfeld's view as to "Who built the Taq-i Kesra". J.C.O.I., 17, 1930, pp. 74-8.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 680  
Report on the Dokhmas of Tena. Bombay, 1951, pp. iv, 13, 8<sup>o</sup> (with plates).
- \*UNVALA, J. M. D 681  
Sur le type d'ancien temple de feu. Revue d'Assyriologie et d'Archeologie Orientale 25, 1958.
- VANDEN BERGHE, Leon D 682  
Monuments récemment découverts en Iran Méridional. Bibl. Or. X, 1953, pp. 5-8 (avec 3 planches).
- VANDEN BERGHE, L. D 683  
Nouvelles découvertes de monuments du feu d'époque Sassanide. Iranica Antiqua, v (1965), pp. 128-147, + map.
- WACHTSMUTH, Friedrich D 686  
Achaemenid architecture; A: the principal monuments. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 16, pp. 309-320. New ed. pp. 309-320.
- WATELIN, L. C. D 687  
Sāsānian architecture; C: the Sāsānian buildings near Kish. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chap. 28, pp. 584-592. New ed. Vol. 2, pp. 584-592.
- \*WINLOCK, H. E. D 688  
The temple of Hibis in el-Khargah Oasis. [?]
- YEIVIN, A. D 689  
Architectural notes, season 1929-30. In Preliminary report upon the excavations at Tel Umar, Iraq . . . University of Michigan, vol. 1, pp. 18-25, + Plates I-III.

## 3. Pottery

- ALLCHIN, F. R. D 690  
A pottery group from Ayun, Chitrāl. B.S.O.A.S., 33 (i), 1970, pp. 1-4, 3 plates. [Fest. Bailey.]
- AMIET, Pierre D 691  
Un vase rituel iranien. Syria 43, 1965, pp. 235-251, pl. XVI-XVII.

- CARDI, Beatrice de D 692  
A new prehistoric ware from Baluchistan. *Iraq* XIII, 1951, pp. 63-75.
- CONTENAU, G. D 693  
The early ceramic art. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 10, pp. 171-194. New ed. pp. 171-194.
- CUYLER-YOUNG, T. (Jr.) D 694  
A Comparative Ceramic Chronology for Western Iran, 1500-500 BC. *Iran* III, 1965, pp. 53-83.
- DEBEVOISE, N. C. D 695  
Parthian pottery from Seleucia on the Tigris. Ann Arbor, Mich.: University of Michigan Press, 1934, pp. xiv, 132, + 14 plates. (University of Michigan Studies. Humanistic Series, XXXII.)
- DESHAYES, J. D 696  
Céramique Peinte de Tureng Tépe. *Iran* V, 1967, pp. 123-131.
- ETTINGHAUSEN, Richard D 697  
Parthian and Sāsānian pottery. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 31, pp. 646-680.
- \*LANE, A. D 698  
Early Pottery. Mesopotamia, Egypt and Persia. Fifth Impression, London, 1965. (8<sup>vo</sup>, XI, + 52 pp., 100 pls., 4 of them in colour.)
- LE BRETON, Louis D 699  
Note sur la céramique peinte aux environs de Suse et à Suse. *Mem. Miss. Arch. en Iran* XXX, 1947, pp. 120-219, figs. 1-53.
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 700  
Catalogue de la céramique peinte Susienne conservée au Musée du Louvre. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse* XIII, 1912, pp. 105-158.
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 701  
Céramique Elamite (Notes sur la céramique peinte archaïque en Perse.) *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse*, tome XX, 1928, pp. 99-132.
- PICARD, Charles D 702  
Égypte pharaonique ou Iran des Achéménides (?): des faïences bleues de zosir, à Saqqarah, aux briques émaillées de Persépolis. — Des esplanade de Deir el Bahri aux terrasses des palais persiques. *R.A.*, 1958 (i), pp. 205-210.
- POPE, A. U. D 703  
A note on some pottery from the Holmes Luristan Expedition of the Institute. *Bull. Am. Ins. Pers. Art. Arch.* IV, Nr. 3, June 1936, pp. 120-5.
- POTTIER, Edmond D 704  
Étude historique et chronologie sur les vases peints de l'acropole de Suse. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse*. XIII, 1912, pp. 27-103.
- POTTIER, Edm., MORGAN, J. de, MECQUENEM, R. de D 705  
Recherches Archéologiques: Céramique peinte de Suse et petits monuments de l'époque archaïque. *Mem. Miss. Arch. de Perse*, Tome XIII, V<sup>e</sup> série, 1912, pp. 166, XLIV planches hors texte, 4<sup>o</sup>.
- RAIKES, Robert L. D 706  
New Prehistoric Bichrome Ware from the Plains of Baluchistan (West Pakistan). *East and West*, n.s. 14 (i-ii), 1963, pp. 56-68.
- RAIKES, R. L. D 707  
A Supplementary Note on Pirak Bichrome Ware. *East and West*, n.s. 15 (i-ii), 1964-5, pp. 69-79.
- SAVE-SÖDERBERGH, Torgny D 708  
Some remarks on Coptic Manichaean pottery. *Coptic Studies in Honour of Walter Ewing Crum*. Boston, 1950, pp. 159-173.
- SCHMIDT, Hubert D 709  
Zur Buntkeramik des Susa-Kreises. *Festschrift von Oppenheim*, 1933, pp. 97-107.
- UNVALA, F. M. D 710  
The Ceramic Art of Susa. *B.S.O.A.S.*, V, 1928-30, pp. 1-14.
- VANDEN BERGHE, Leon D 711  
Les ateliers de la céramique peinte chalcolithique en Iran Sud-Ouest. *R.A.*, 6<sup>e</sup> série 39, 1952, pp. 1-21.
- \*WILKINSON, Charles K. D 712  
Iranian Ceramics. New York, 1963.
- WOOLLEY, C. Leonard D 713  
The Painted Pottery of Susa. *J.R.A.S.*, 1928, pp. 35-50.
4. Glass
- \*ANON? D 714  
Rock crystal bowl no. 1957-500. *Bulletin of the Cincinnati Art Museum*, vi (1961), pp. 1-4.
- BISSING, F. W. von D 715  
Persische Trinkgefäße aus Glas. *Acta Orientalia*, iii (1925), pp. 94-96.
- BISSING, F. W. von D 716  
Noch einmal 'Persische Trinkgefäße'. *Acta Orientalia*, iv (1926), pp. 304-305.
- \*CORNING MUSEUM OF GLASS D 717  
Glass from the ancient world. Exhibition catalogue. Corning, N.Y., 1960.

- FOSSING, Paul D 718  
Drinking bowls of glass and metal from the Achaemenian time. *Berytus*, iv (1937), pp. 121-9. Plate.
- LAMM, Carl Johan D 719  
Les verres trouvés à Suse. *Syria* 12, 1931, pp. 358-367.
- MATSON, Frederick R. D 720  
Analyses of various substances from Persepolis: Egyptian blue. *In* Persepolis. Erich F. Schmidt, vol. II, pp. 133-135.
- MATSON, F. R. D 721  
Analyses of various substances from Persepolis: a study of glass. *In* Persepolis. Erich F. Schmidt, vol. II, pp. 127-132.
- RACKHAM, Bernard D 722  
A glass beaker from Persia in the Victoria and Albert Museum. *Artibus Asiae*, 1925, pp. 307-8.
- SALDERN, Axel von D 723  
Achaemenid and Sassanian Cut Glass. *Ars Orientalis* 5, 1963, pp. 7-16 (6 plates).
5. Textiles
- ACKERMAN, Phyllis D 724  
Textiles through the Sāsānian period. *In* A survey of Persian art from pre-historic times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 32, pp. 681-715. New ed. vol. 2, pp. 681-715.
- ACKERMAN, P. D 725  
A Sasanian Tapestry. *Bull. Am. Inst. Pers. Art. Arch.* Vol. IV. Nr. 1, June, 1935, pp. 3-4.
- BELLINGER, Louisa D 726  
Analyses of various substances from Persepolis: charred textiles from the treasury. *In* Persepolis. Erich F. Schmidt, vol. II, p. 137.
- DIMAND, Maurice S. D 727  
Sidenvävns adskonstens ursprung och de senaste textilfynden i Centralasien. *S.O.K. Årsbok* I, 1923, pp. 84-99.
- GEIJER, Agnes D 728  
A silk from Antinoë and the Sasanian Textile Art. *Or. Suec.* XII, 1963, pp. 3-36.
- LÜDERS, Heinrich D 729  
Textilien im alten Turkistan. *A.A.W.B.*, 1936, Nr. 3, *Phil.-hist. Kl.*, pp. 38.
- MEISSNER, Bruno D 730  
Altorientalische Teppiche. *Orientalia*, nova series, 16 (1947), pp. 166-168.
- PFISTER, R. D 731  
Coqs sassanides. (Pl. XXV-XXVIII), pp. 40-47. *R.A.A.*, XII: 1938. [A propos des coqs sassanides XIII; 1939, pp. 28-35.]
- PFISTER, R. D 732  
Etudes textiles: gobelin sassanide au Musée Guimet, gobelin syro-iranien de Doura. *R.A.A.*, VIII, ii, 1934, pp. 77-92 (Pl. XXV-XXVIII).
- PFISTER, R. D 733  
Gobelins sassanides du Musée de Lyon. *R.A.A.*, II, i, 1929-30, pp. 1-23 (pl. I-V).
- \*PFISTER, R. D 734  
Les premières soies Sasanides. *In* Etudes d'orientalisme publiées pour le Musée Guimet à la mémoire de Raymonde Linossier, 1932.
- PFISTER, R. D 735  
Les textiles à Suse. *Mem. Miss. Arch. en Iran* XXIX, 1943, pp. 192-4.
- SCHUSTER, Carl D 736  
A comparative study of motives in western Chinese Folk embroideries. *Monumenta Serica* II, 1936, pp. 21-80.
6. Metalware
- \*ACKERMAN, P. D 737  
A Luristan illustration of a sunrise ceremony. *The Cincinnati Art Museum Bulletin*, v (1957), pp. 3-8.
- AMANDRY, Pierre D 738  
A propos du trésor de Ziwiyé. *Iranica Antiqua* VI, 1966, pp. 109-129, + 7 plates. [Fest. Ghirshman I.]
- \*AMANDRY, P. D 739  
Newly found Achaemenian gold and silver. *I.L.N.*, (27.12.1958), pp. 1140-1142. (23.5.1959), pp. 892-3.
- \*AMANDRY, P. D 740  
Orfèvrerie achéménide. *Antike Kunst*, i (1958), pp. 9-23.
- \*AMANDRY, P. D 741  
Toreutique achéménide. *Antike Kunst*, ii (1959), pp. 38-48.
- AMIRAN, Ruth D 742  
Two Luristan Fibulae and an Urartian ladle from old excavations in Palestine. *Fest. Ghirshman I. = Iranica Antiqua* VI, 1966, pp. 88-91 (Pl. XVII-XXVIII).
- AMIRANACHVILI, Ch. D 743  
Une coupe en argent du début de l'époque sassanide provenant des fouilles d'Armasiskhevi (Géorgie). *R.S.O.*, 34, 1959, pp. 149-161.
- \*ANON D 744  
Achaemenid metalwork. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope,



- editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 18, pp. 367-376. [New ed. pp. 367-376 still no first author, completed by P. Ackerman.]
- ANON D 745  
Bronzes du Luristan. R.A.A., VI, iv, 1929-30, pp. 242-3. Pl. LVI-LIX.
- AZARPAY, Guitty and HENNING, W. B. D 746  
A hunting scene on an inscribed Sassanian silver vessel. *Iranica Antiqua* VII, 1967, pp. 145-152. (Pl. XXXI-XXXIII). [Fest. Ghirshman.]
- BAHRAMI, Mehdi D 747  
Courrier d'art de Téhéran: Encensoir de bronze de l'époque parthe. *Artibus Asiae* XI, 1948, pp. 288-292.
- BAHRAMI, M. D 748  
"zoruf-e simin dar muze-ye melli-ye Tehran", *yâdegâr* I/3, 1323/1944, 32-42.
- BARNETT, R. D. D 749  
The treasure of Ziwiye. *Iraq*, xviii (1956), pp. 111-16.
- BAUMGARTNER, Walter D 750  
Zwei neue Luristan-Bronzen. *Archiv für Orientforschung* XII, 1937-9, pp. 57-59 (2 illus.).
- BELLA, L. D 751  
Le cerf d'or de Tâpió-Szentmárton. *Aréthuse*, Fasc. IX, Oct. 1925, pp. 140-141, pl. XXVI.
- BIRMINGHAM, Judy D 752  
Iranian Bronzes in the Nicholson Museum, University of Sydney. *Iran* I, 1963, pp. 71-82.
- BIVAR, A. D. H. D 753  
The Bactrian Treasure of Qunduz. *J.N.S.I.*, 1955, XVII (i), pp. 37-.
- \*BUSCHOR, E. D 754  
Eine Luristan-Kanne aus Samos. *Forschungen und Fortschritte*, xiii (1932), pp. 161.
- BUSSAGLI, Mario D 755  
The Goldsmith's Art and Toreutics in ancient Persia. *East and West* 7 (i), 1956, pp. 41-55.
- CALMEYER, Peter D 756  
Altiranische Bronzen der Sammlung Bröckelschen. *Under Verwertung technischer Beobachtungen von Horst Schaefer*. Berlin: Staatliche Museen, 1964, pp. 58, + 64 plates.
- CARLESS, Rosa Maria D 757  
Notes on Luristan Bronzes. *Apollo*, July 1965. Vol. LXXXII (n.s. 41), pp. 26-31.
- CHASE, W. T. D 758  
The technical examination of two Sasanian silver plates. *Ars Orientalis* VII, 1968, pp. 75-93 (14 plates).
- CLAY, Albert T D 759  
A vase of Xerxes. *Mus. Journal. Univ. of Pennsylvania*, 1, 1910, pp. 6-7.
- CLAY, A. T. D 760  
A vase of Xerxes. *Art and archaeology*, iv (1916), pp. 59-60.
- \*CONCEV, D. D 761  
Der Goldschatz von Panagjurishte. Prague, 1956.
- \*CONTENAU, G. D 762  
Les bronzes du Luristan. *Genava*, xi (1933), pp. 43-8.
- CULICAN, W. D 763  
The Hasanlu Bowl. *Milla-wa-Milla*, i (1961), pp. 63-73. IV plates.
- CUNNINGHAM, Major General Alexander D 764  
Relics from Ancient Persia in Gold, Silver and Copper. *J.A.S. Bengal* L (i), 1881, pp. 151-186, 8 plates. Also LII (i), 1883, pp. 64-7 (II plates) and pp. 258-260 (I plate).
- CUNNINGHAM, A. D 765  
A sketch of the second Silver Plate found at Badakshân. *J.A.S., Bengal* X (ii), 1841, pp. 570-572.
- DAVID-WEILL, Jean D 766  
Une coupe d'argent de style sassanide au Musée du Louvre. *Monuments Piot*. Vol. 45, 1951, pp. 117-121. Plate XV.
- DELAPORTE, Louis Joseph D 767  
Coupe sassanide de Bahram Gour. *Aréthuse*. Fasc. 13, Oct. 1926, pp. 143-148. Pl. XXIII.
- \*DEONNA, W. D 768  
Bronzes du Luristan. *Les Musées de Genève*, iv, no. 10 (1947). *Genava*, x (1932), pp. 84-98.
- DESCH, Cecil H. D 769  
The bronzes of Luristân; B: metallurgical analyses. *In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chap. 13, p. 278. New ed. p. 278.
- DESHAYES, Jean D 770  
Haches-herminettes iraniennes. *Syria* 40, 1963, pp. 273-6 (1 plate).
- DESHAYES, J. D 771  
Marteaux de bronze iraniens. *Syria*, xxxv (1958), pp. 284-93.
- DESHAYES, J. D 772  
Nouveaux outils iraniens. *Syria* 62, 1964, pp. 90-108. (Pl. VI-VII).
- DIBA, Pouran D 773  
Les trésors de l'Iran et le vase en or des Mannéens. Paris, 1965. (8<sup>vo</sup>, 131 pp., 81 ill., 2 cartes.)

- DIBA, P. D 774  
La Vase en or de Hassanlu. Iran III, 1965, pp. 121-132.
- DIMAND, Maurice S. D 775  
A review of Sasanian and Islamic metalwork in "A Survey of Persian Art". *Ars Islamica* VIII, 1941, pp. 192-214.
- DIMAND, M. S. D 776  
A Sasanian Silver dish. *B.M.M.A.*, 1934, 29, pp. 74-77.
- DOSSIN, Georges D 777  
Bronzes inscrits du Luristan de la Collection Foroughi. *Iranica Antiqua*, ii (1962), pp. 149-164, + 22 plates.
- DUMEZIL, G. D 778  
Dieux cassites et dieux védiques à propos d'un bronze du Luristan. *Revue Hittite et Asiatique*, XI, 1950, pp. 18-32.
- DUSSAUD, René D 779  
Anciens bronzes du Luristan et cultes iraniens. *Syria*, xxvi (1949), pp. 196-229, + 2 plates (Nos. ix-x).
- DUSSAUD, R. D 780  
The bronzes of Luristān; A: types and history. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 13, pp. 254-277. New ed. pp. 254-277.
- DUSSAUD, R. D 781  
Ceinture en bronze du Luristan avec scènes de chasse. *Syria*, xv (1934), pp. 187-99.
- DUSSAUD, R. D 782  
Haches à douille de type asiatique. *Syria* XI, 1930, pp. 245-271.
- ETTINGHAUSEN, Richard D 783  
A Persian Treasure, pp. 28-41. *In* Arts in Virginia Vol. 8, nos 1-2, Fall-Winter 1967-8. (Published by the Virginia Museum.)
- ETTINGHAUSEN, R. D 784  
Sasanian and Islamic Metal-Work at Baltimore. *Apollo*, Dec. 1966. Vol. LXXXIV, n.s. 58, pp. 465-69.
- FALKNER, M. D 785  
Der Schatz von Ziwiye. *Archiv für Orientforschung*, xvi (1952-1953), pp. 129-32.
- FRANKFORT, H. D 786  
(Oriental Institute Museum Notes). A Persian goldsmith's trial piece. *J.N.E.S.*, ix (1950), pp. 111-12 (plate).
- FRYE, R. N. D 787  
A Parthian Silver Bowl. *Artibus Asiae* 17, 1954, pp. 143-4.
- GETTENS, Rutherford J. and WARING, Claude L. D 788  
The Composition of some Ancient Persian and other Near Eastern Silver Objects. *Ars Orientalis* II, 1957, pp. 83-90. Plate.
- GHIRSHMAN, Roman D 789  
A propos des bronzes du Luristan de la collection Foroughi. *Iranica Antiqua*, ii (1962), pp. 165-179.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 790  
Anneaux destinés à tendre la corde de l'arc. *Syria* 35, 1958, pp. 61-72.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 791  
Argenterie d'un seigneur sassanide. *Ars Orientalis* II, 1957, pp. 77-82. Plates VII.
- \*GHIRSHMAN, R. [?] D 792  
The Beautiful and the Blessed; triple portraits in Persian Silver. *J.L.N.*, Christmas No. 1967, pp. 54-5.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 793  
Une coupe sassanide à scène l'investiture. *Henning M. V.*, pp. 175-79.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 794  
Fibule en Iran; Collection de M. Foroughi. *Iranica Antiqua*, iv (1964), pp. 90-107, + 11 plates.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 795  
Un miroir T'ang de Suse. *Artibus Asiae* 19, 1956, pp. 230-233.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 796  
Notes Iraniennes. I: Une plat en argent doré. *Artibus Asiae* 10, 1947, pp. 89-99.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 797  
Notes Iraniennes IV: Le Trésor de Sakkez; les origines de l'Art Mède et les bronzes du Luristan. *Artibus Asiae*, xiii (1950), pp. 181-206.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 798  
Notes Iraniennes V: scènes de banquet sur l'argenterie sassanide. *Artibus Asiae* 16, 1953, pp. 51-76.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 799  
Notes iraniennes VI: Une coupe sassanide à scène de chasse. *Artibus Asiae* 18, 1955, pp. 5-19.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 800  
Notes iraniennes VIII: le dieu Zurvan sue les bronzes du Luristan. *Artibus Asiae*, xxi (1958), pp. 37-42.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 801  
Notes iraniennes IX: Une coupe sassanide à scène de chasse de la Collection M. Foroughi. *Artibus Asiae* 22, 1959, pp. 48-52.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 802  
Notes iraniennes X: un plat achéménide de la collection Foroughi. *Artibus Asiae*, xxiv (1961), pp. 39-44.



- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 803  
Notes iraniennes XV: Deux Bronzes des Rois d'Urartu. *Artibus Asiae* 28, 1966, pp. 219-220.
- GODARD, André D 804  
A propos du Trésor de Ziwiye. *Artibus Asiae* XIV, 1951, pp. 240-245.
- GODARD, A. D 805  
Les bronzes du Luristān. *Ars Asiatica* XVII. Paris: Les Editions G. van Oest, 1931, pp. 114, + 68 plates.
- GODARD, A. D 806  
Les bronzes du Luristan. *In Orientalia Romana: essays and lectures, I*, by E. Benz et al. Roma: Istituto Italiano per il Medio ed Estremo Oriente, 1958, pp. 51-72. (Serie Orientale Roma, XVII.)
- GODARD, A. D 807  
Bronzes du Lūristān. *Athār-é Irān*, iii (1938), pp. 231-263 (this fasc. not printed until 1947).
- GODARD, A. D 808  
Le trésor de Ziwiye (Kurdistan). Haarlem, 1950, p. 136. (Publications du Service Archéologique de l'Iran.)
- GODARD, Yedda D 809  
Disque en bronze découvert en Ādharbaidjān. *Athār-é Irān*, iii (1938), pp. 300-302 (this fasc. not printed until 1947).
- GODARD, Y. D 810  
Notes: bouteille d'argent sāsānide. *Athār-é Irān*, iii (1938), pp. 291-300 (this fasc. not printed until 1947).
- GODARD, Y. D 811  
Plat d'argent découvert près de Kazwīn. *Athār-é Irān*, iii (1938), pp. 300-302 (this fasc. not printed until 1947).
- GOLDMAN, Bernard D 812  
Luristan pitchers. *Artibus Asiae* 20, 1957, pp. 251-64.
- GUPTA, P. L. D 813  
Gold amulets and the Kushāna History. *J.N.S.I.*, XXI (ii), 1959, pp. 188-191.
- \*HALL, Harry Reginald D 814  
Bronze forepart of an Ibex. *The Antiquaries Journal*, 9 (1929), pp. 217-218.
- HAMILTON, R. W. D 815  
A silver bowl in the Ashmolean Museum. *Iraq* 28, 1966, pp. 1-17.
- HASKINS, John F. D 816  
Targhyn - the Hero, Aq-Zhunus - the Beautiful, and Peter's Siberian Gold. *Ars Orientalis* 4, 1961, pp. 153-169, + 4 Plates.
- HASKINS, J. F. D 817  
Northern origins of "Sāsānian" Metalwork. *Artibus Asiae* XV, 1952, pp. 241-267; 324-347.
- HENNING, W. B. D 818  
A Sassanian silver bowl from Georgia. (Notes and Communications.) *B.S.O.S.*, xxiv (1961), pp. 353-356.
- HERZFELD, Ernst D 819  
Bronzener 'Freibrief' eines Königs von Abdadana. *A.M.I.*, ix (1938), pp. 159-177, + plate, map.
- HERZFELD, E. D 820  
Eine Silberschüssel Artaxerxes' I. *A.M.I.*, vii (1935), pp. 1-8, + 4 plates.
- HERZFELD, E. D 821  
Die Silberschüsseln Artaxerxes' des I. und die goldene Fundamenturkunde des Ariaramnes. *A.M.I.*, viii (1937), pp. 5-51.
- HOWELL, Lawrence J. D 822  
Analyses of various substances from Persepolis: notes on spectrographic analyses of metal objects. *In Persepolis*. Erich F. Schmidt, vol. II, p. 136.
- HYSLOP, K. R. Maxwell- D 823  
Bronze lugged axe- or adze-blades from Asia. *Iraq* XV, 1953, pp. 69-87.
- HYSLOP, K. R. Maxwell- D 824  
Note on a Luristan axe in the Otago Museum, New Zealand. *Iraq* 12, 1950, p. 52.
- HYSLOP, K. R. Maxwell- D 825  
Note on a shaft-hole axe-pick from Khurab, Makran. *Iraq* 17, 1955, pp. 161-62.
- HYSLOP, K. R. Maxwell- D 826  
Bronzes from Iran in the collections of the Institute of Archaeology, University of London (with a technical report on the bronzes by H. W. M. Hodges). *Iraq* 24, 1962, pp. 126-33.
- \*KANTOR, Helene J. D 827  
A bronze deer from Iran. *Bulletin of the Nelson Gallery and Atkins Museum*. (1962), pp. 3-8.
- KANTOR, H. J. D 828  
(Oriental Institute Museum Notes). Embossed plaques with animal designs. *J.N.E.S.*, 5 (1946), pp. 234-8.
- KANTOR, H. J. D 928  
(Oriental Institute Museum Notes. No. 11). A fragment of a gold appliqué from Ziwiye and some remarks on the artistic traditions of Armenia and Iran during the early first millennium BC. *J.N.E.S.*, xix (1960), pp. 1-14.
- LAMBERT, W. G. D 830  
Three inscribed Luristan Bronzes (with 4 figures). *Archiv für Orientforschung* XXII, 1968-9, pp. 9-12.
- LANGDON, Stephen D 831  
The bronzes of Luristān; C: some



- inscriptions. *In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 13, pp. 279–285. New ed. 279–285.
- LECHTMAN, Heather D 832  
Further notes on the shaft-hole pick-axe from Khurāb, Makrān. [Iran VII (1969), pp. 163–8.] Iran VIII, 1970, p. 173.
- LEFEBVRE DES NOËTTES, Le Commandant D 833  
Deux plats sassanides du Musée de l'Ermitage. Aréthuse, Fasc. 4, Juillet 1924, pp. 151–2, pl. XXIV.
- LEGRAIN, L. D 834  
Luristan bronzes in the University Museum. Philadelphia, Pa.: (University), 1934, pp. 20, pl. 25.
- MALLERET, Louis D 835  
L'Amphisbène. *Artibus Asiae* 29, 1967, pp. 85–92.
- MECQUENEM, R. de D 836  
Trouvaille de la statuette d'or. *Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse* VII, 1905, pp. 131–136.
- MELLINK, M. J. D 837  
The Hasanlu bowl in Anatolian perspective. *Iranica Antiqua* 6, 1966, pp. 72–87. Pl. XIII–XVI. [Fest. Ghirshman. I.]
- \*MINORSKY, Vladimir D 838  
The Luristan bronzes. *Apollo* (1931), pp. 141–2.
- MOOREY, P. R. S. D 839  
Some Ancient Metal Belts: Their Antecedents and Relatives. *Iran* V, 1967, pp. 83–98.
- \*MOORTGAT, A. D 840  
Bronzgerät aus Luristan. Berlin, 1932.
- MORGAN, J. de D 841  
Trouvaille du Masque d'Argent. *Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse* VII, 1905, pp. 43–48.
- \*NYLANDER, Carl D 842  
'ΑΣΣΥΡΙΑ ΓΡΑΜΜΑΤΑ', Remarks on the 21st "Letter of Themistocles". [A capital study on Achaemenid metalwork.] *Opuscula Atheniensi* VII, Lund 1968, pp. 119–136.
- ORBELI, Josef D 843  
L'argenterie sassanide et le Shah-nameh. *In The millennium of Firdawsi*, pp. 64–71.
- ORBELI, J. D 844  
Sāsānian and early Islamic metalwork. [Translated and edited by Phyllis Ackerman.] *In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 33, pp. 716–770. New ed. Vol. 2, pp. 716–770.
- OTTO, Heinz D 845  
Ein achämenidischer Goldwiddler (mit 7 Abbildungen). *Z.A.*, Band 48 (N.F. 14), 1944, pp. 9–22.
- PARROT, André D 846  
Acquisitions et Inédits du Musée du Louvre. 3. Bronzes iraniens. 4. Bracelet aux lions (Ziwiye). *Syria*, xxx (1953), pp. 1–11.
- PARROT, A. D 847  
Acquisitions et inédits du Musée du Louvre. 9. Orfèvrerie et bijouterie iraniennes. *Syria* 35, 1958, pp. 175–185.
- PARROT, A. D 848  
Bronze royale sassanide. *Syria* 32, 1955, pp. 308–9. Three plates.
- POPE, A. U. D 849  
Dated Luristan Bronzes. *Bull. Am. Inst. Pers. Art and Arch.* Vol. III, 1932–4 (No. 7).
- PORADA, Edith D 850  
Nomads and Luristan Bronzes; Methods proposed for a Classification of the Bronzes. Mellink. "Dark Ages and Nomads", pp. 9–31. (Plates I–VIII).
- POTRATZ, Johannes A. H. D 851  
Luristanbronzen; die einstmalige Sammlung Professor Sarre, Berlin. Istanbul: Nederlands Historisch-Archaeologisch Instituut in het Nabije Oosten, 1968. 4<sup>to</sup>, pp. x, 100, + 48 plates. (Uitgaven van het Nederlands Historisch-Archaeologisch Instituut te Istanbul. XXIII.)
- POTRATZ, J. A. H. D 852  
Die Luristanbronzen des Staatlichen Museums für Vor- und Frühgeschichte zu Berlin. *Prä. Zeit.* XXX–XXXI, 1939, 40, pp. 169–198 (17 Abb.).
- POTRATZ, J. A. H. D 853  
Die Luristanbronzen des Museums für Kunst und Gewerbe in Hamburg. *Z.A.*, L I., N.F. 17, 1955, pp. 180–224, 5 Tafeln.
- POTRATZ, J. A. H. D 854  
Die luristanischen Pferdegebisse. *Prähistorische Zeitschrift*, xxxii–xxxiii (1941–1942), pp. 169–233. (84 Abb.).
- POTRATZ, J. A. H. D 855  
Die Pferdetrensen des Alten Orient. Roma: Pontificum Institutum Biblicum, 1966, pp. liv, 290, + 80 plates. (*Analecta Orientalia*. 41).
- POTRATZ, J. A. H. D 856  
Über ein corpus aerum luristanensium. *Iranica Antiqua*, iii (1963), pp. 124–147, + 16 plates.

- RANKIN, J. M. Munn D 857  
Luristan Bronzes in the Fitzwilliam Museum, Cambridge. *Iraq* 29, 1967, pp. 1-3, 2 plates.
- ROSENBERG, Frederic D 858  
Two silver dishes of Sasanian times. (Summarised by W. Ivanov). *J.C.O.I.*, 22, 1932, pp. 38-39.
- \*RUEPPEL, M. C. D 859  
Bronze sculpture from ancient Persia. *Bulletin of the Minneapolis Institute of Arts* (1957).
- \*SASANIAN SILVER D 860  
Late Antique and Early Mediaeval Arts of luxury from Iran Exhibition catalogue Aug. Sept. 1967, University of Michigan Museum of Art. Foreword by C. H. Sawyer. Historical survey by M. Carter. An Introduction to the Art of Sasanian Silver by O. Grabar. *Ann Arbor*, 1967 (4<sup>to</sup>, 158 pp., 82 pls., 1 map).
- \*SHEPHERD, Dorothy D 861  
The Silver of Dailaman. *I.L.N.*, No. 6664, April 22 1967. Arch. Section No. 2266.
- SMITH, Sidney D 862  
Two Luristan Bronzes from Southern Arabia. *Herzfeld*. In memoriam, 1952, pp. 203-7.
- SVOBODA, Bedřich and CONCEV, Dimiter D 863  
Neue Denkmäler antiker Toreutik. Praha: Nakladatelství Československé Akademie Věd, 1956, pp. 172, + 20 plates. Prague: 1956. (*Monumenta Archaeologica*. IV). [Text in German, with Czech and Russian resumé.]
- TADDEI, Maurizio D 864  
On a silver mirror with portrait of Domitian from northern Iran. *East and West*, n.s. 17 (i-ii), 1967, pp. 41-50.
- TREVER, Camilla V. D 865  
Tête de Senmurv en argent des Collections de l'Ermitage. *Iranica Antiqua*, iv (1964), pp. 162-170, + 2 plates.
- VANDEN BERGHE, L. D 866  
Exposition de bronzes du Luristan aux Musées Royaux (cinquanteenaire) de Bruxelles. *Bibl. Or.* XLV, 1957, p. 187.
- VAN WIJNGAARDEN, J. D 867  
De Loeristanbronzen in het Rijksmuseum. [v. Leiden Rijksmuseum van Oudheden.] *Oudheidkundige Mededelingen van het Rijksmuseum van Oudheden te Leiden, Supplement op Nieuwe Reeks xxxv* (1954).
- \*VOSS, A. D 868  
Der grosse Silberkessel von Gundestrup in Jütland, ein mithräisches Denkmal im Norden. *Fest. Bastian*, 1896, pp. 367-413.
- \*WIETZMANN, K. D 869  
Three Bactrian silver vessels with illustrations from Euripides. *The Art Bulletin*, xxv (1943), pp. 289-.
- \*WILKINSON, Charles K. D 870  
An Achaemenian bronze head. *The Metropolitan Museum of Art Bulletin* (1956), pp. 72-78.
- WILKINSON, C. K. D 871  
Two ancient silver vessels. *B.M.M.A.*, 1956, 57, 15 (N.S.), pp. 9-15.
- WILKINSON, C. K. D 872  
Treasure from the Mannean land. *B.M.M.A.*, 1962-63, 21 (N.S.), pp. 274-284.
- YETTS, W. Perceval. D 873  
Chinese contact with Luristan bronzes. *Burlington Magazine*, lix (1931), pp. 76-81 (Plate).
- ZEUNER, F. E. D 874  
The identity of the camel on the Khurab pick. *Iraq* 17, 1955, p. 162.

## 7. Arms and Armour

- BERNARD, Paul D 875  
Une pièce d'armure perse sur un monument Lycien. *Syria* 41, 1964, pp. 195-212 (plate X).
- BIRMINGHAM, J., KENNON, F. and MALIN, A. S. D 876  
A "Luristan" dagger: an examination of ancient metallurgical techniques. *Iraq* 26, 1964, pp. 44-49.
- BORGER, R. and UHLEMANN, H. R. D 877  
Ein neues Achämenidisches Schwert. *Bibl. Or.* XX, 1963, pp. 3-5.
- DANYLEWYTSCH, Wassyl D 878  
Ein sibirischer Dolch mit ungewöhnlicher Verzierung. *Artibus Asiae* 4, 1930-2, pp. 147-164.
- DYSON, Robert H., Jr. D 879  
Notes on Weapons and Chronology in Northern Iran around 1000 B.C. Mellink "Dark Ages and Nomads". pp. 32-45 (Plates IX-XI).
- EBELINK, E. D 880  
Die Rüstung eines babylonischen Panzerreiters nach einem Vertrage aus der Zeit Darius II. *Z.A., L.* (N.F. 16), 1952, pp. 203-213.
- EILERS, Wilhelm D 881  
Vier Bronzewaffen mit Keilinschriften aus West-Iran. *Persica* IV, 1969, pp. 1-56 (Pl. I-IV).



- GHIRSHMAN, R.** D 882  
Notes Iraniennes XIII: Trois Epées sassanides. *Artibus Asiae* 26, 1963, pp. 293-311.
- GOLDMAN, Bernard** D 883  
Achaemenian Chapes. *Ars Orientalis* II, 1957, pp. 43-54.
- GRANCSAY, Stephen V.** D 884  
A Sasanian chieftain's helmet. *B.M.M.A.*, 1962-63, 21 (N.S.), pp. 253-262.
- HINZ, Walther** D 885  
Zu den Zeughaustäfelchen aus Susa. *Fest. Eilers*, 1967, pp. 85-98.
- HYSLOP, K. R. Maxwell-, and HODGES, H. W. M.** D 886  
A note on the significance of the technique of 'casting on' as applied to a group of daggers from N. W. Persia. *Iraq* 26, 1964, pp. 50-53.
- HYSLOP, K. R. Maxwell-, and HODGES, H. W. M.** D 887  
Three iron swords from Luristan. *Iraq* 28, 1966, pp. 164-176, 4 plates.
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams** D 888  
Herodotus VII. 61: or, The arms of the ancient Persians illustrated from Iranian sources. *In* *Classical studies in honour of Henry Drisler*. New York: Macmillan, 1894, pp. 95-125, + 1 plate, + 1 p. addenda and corrigenda.
- KOHZAD, Ahmad Ali** D 889  
Arms of the Arian Heroes. *Afghanistan* VIII, iii, 1953, pp. 27-33.
- \*MARYON, H.** D 890  
Early near eastern steel swords. *A.J.A.*, lxx (1961), pp. 173-84.
- \*MASPERO, Gaston Camille Charles** D 891  
Le boudrier de plaques d'or à l'image d'Ahouramazda qui a été exhumé sur l'emplacement du temple de Mendès. (no. 4133). *Guide du visiteur au Musée du Caire*, 1902 (437), 1915 (438).
- \*NEEDLER, W. and SPENCE, M.** D 892  
An Iran dagger from Luristan. *Bulletin of the Royal Ontario Museum of Archaeology*, 23 (1955), pp. 14-24.
- POUR-E DAVOUD** D 893  
"zin-abzâr", *Bârresihâ-ye târixî*, I/1/2, 9-18, I/3, 39-52, I/4, 19-28, I/5/6, 19-31.
- RICHARDSON, H. C.** D 894  
A Mitannian battle axe from Ras Shamra. *Berytus*, 8 (1943), pp. 72.
- SEYRIG, Henri** D 895  
*Antiquités Syriennes* - 20, *Armes et costumes iraniens de Palmyre*. *Syria* 18, 1937, pp. 4-31.
- TERNBACK, Joseph** D 896  
Technical Aspects of the Herzfeld Bent Iron Dagger of Luristan. Mellink "Dark Ages and Nomads", pp. 46-51 (Plates XII-XIII).
- ### 8. Seals and Gems
- ACKERMAN, Phyllis** D 897  
Achaemenid seals. B: iconography. *In* *A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*, Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chap. 20, pp. 389-393. New ed. pp. 389-93.
- ACKERMAN, P.** D 898  
Early seals; B: some specific problems. *In* *A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*. Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chap. 14, pp. 290-298. New ed. pp. 290-298.
- ACKERMAN, P.** D 899  
The Iranian Serpentarius and Gemini. *Bull. Am. Inst. Per. Art and Arch.* IV, Nr. 3, June 1931, pp. 126-129.
- ACKERMAN, P.** D 900  
Sasanian seals. *In* *A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present*; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 36, pp. 784-815. New ed. pp. 784-785. Vol. 2.
- \*BABELON, Ernest** D 901  
Un camée sassanide de la Bibliothèque Nationale Monuments Piot, I, 1894.
- BAYANI, M.** D 902  
"do ganjine-ye sekke-ye askâni dar muze-ye irân-e bâstân" *nazareshâye bâstân-senâsi*, 3, 1334/1955, 239-252.
- BAYANI, M.** D 903  
"do sekke-ye haxâmanesi dar maraq-e kâsân", *Bâstân-senâsi va honar-e irân*, II, 1348/1969, 56-57.
- BIVAR, A. D. H.** D 904  
Notes on Kushan cursive seal inscriptions. *N.C., Sixth Series*, XV (1955), pp. 203-210.
- BIVAR, A. D. H.** D 905  
A Persian monument at Athens and its connections with the Achaemenid state seals. *Henning M. V.*, pp. 43-61.
- \*BIVAR, A. D. H.** D 906  
An unknown Punjab Seal-collector. *J.N.S.I.*, XXIII, 1961 (Pl. VII).
- BLAU, O.** D 907  
Über einen aramäisch-persischen Siegelstein. *Z.D.M.G.*, 18 (1864), pp. 299-300.
- BOARDMAN, John** D 908  
Pyramidal Stamp Seals in the Persian



- Empire. Iran VIII, 1970, pp. 19-45, VIII Plates.
- BOUTKOWSKI, Alexandre D 909  
Rectification importante. *In* Dictionnaire Numismatique, Tome I, Boutkowski, 1881, Leipzig, pp. 1437-9.
- BUCHANAN, Briggs D 910  
Achaemenian period. *In* Catalogue of ancient Near Eastern seals in the Ashmolean Museum. I: cylinder seals. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1966, pp. 120-124, + Plates 44-45 (fig. no.'s 671-702).
- CHAPMAN, J. S. D 912  
Notes on the Gems found at Beghram. J.A.S., Bengal X (ii), 1841, pp. 613-614.
- COOKE, R. S. D 913  
Achaemenid seals; C: the aesthetic character. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 20, pp. 394-396. New ed. pp. 394-6.
- CUNNINGHAM, A. D 914  
Description of some Ancient Gems and Seals from Bactria, the Punjab and India. J.A.S. Bengal X (i), 1841, pp. 147-157.
- DEBEVOISE, Neilson C. D 915  
Parthian seals. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 26, pp. 471-474. New ed. pp. 471-474.
- DELAPORTE, Louis Joseph D 916  
Catalogue des cylindres orientaux et des cachets assyro-babyloniens, perses et syro-cappadociens de la Bibliothèque Nationale . . . Ouvrage accompagné d'un album de 40 planches. 2 pt. 1910, 8° and 4°. (Ac. des Ins. et B.-L. - Fondation Eugène Piot.) Paris, 1910.
- DELAPORTE, L. T. D 917  
Catalogue du Musée Guimet. Cylindres orientaux. Annales du Musée Guimet XXXIII, 1909, pp. 1-140, 10 plates.
- \*DELAPORTE, L. T. D 918  
Musée du Louvre. Catalogue des Cylindres. Paris, 1923. 2 vols.
- DÍKSHIT, M. G. D 919  
Cunningham collection of seals in the British Museum. J.N.S.I., XXII, 1960, pp. 123-130.
- ERLENMEYER, M. L. and H. D 920  
Frühiranische Stempelsiegel, von M.-L. Erlenmeyer und H. Erlenmeyer. Iranica Antiqua, iv (1964), pp. 85-89, + 6 plates, and v (1965), pp. 1-17, + 11 plates.
- FRANKFORT, H. D 921  
The seals from the Kassite to the Persian period, III. The neo-Babylonian and Persian cylinders. *In* Cylinder seals: a documentary essay on the art and religion of the ancient Near East. London: Macmillan, 1939, pp. 217-233, + Plates XXXVI-XXXVII.
- FRYE, R. N. D 922  
Die Legenden auf sassanidischen Siegelabdrücken. W.Z.K.M., 56, 1960, pp. 32-35.
- FRYE, R. N. D 923  
Sasanian clay sealings in the collection of Mohsen Foroughi. Iranica Antiqua 8, 1968, pp. 118-132 (Pl. XXIV-XXXI). [Fest. Ghirshman 3.]
- \*FURTWÄNGLER, Adolf D 924  
Die antiken Gemmen. I. Taf. 1. nos. 11-16; XI-XII. III. pp. 9-12; 116-146. Leipzig, 1900.
- GADD, C. J. D 925  
Achaemenid seals; A: types. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 20, pp. 383-388. New ed. pp. 383-8.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 926  
Une Intaille Hephtalite de la Collection de Mrs. Newell. N.C. Sixth Series XIII, 1953, pp. 123-4.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 927  
Quelques intailles du Musée de Calcutta, à légendes en Tokharien, Pehlvi Arsacide et Pehlvi Sassanide. Herzfeld, *In* Memoriam, 1952, pp. 102-115.
- \*GORDON, Cyrus H. D 928  
Western Asiatic Seals in the Walters Art Gallery. Iraq VI, 1939, pp. 3-34.
- HOMÈS-FREDERICQ, D. D 929  
Cachets protohistoriques Mésopotamiens et Susiens. Iranica Antiqua, iii (1963), pp. 85-101.
- HORN, Paul D 930  
Sasanidische Gemmen aus dem British Museum. Z.D.M.G., 44 (1890), pp. 650-678, + 3 plates.
- HORN, P. D 931  
Some inscriptions of Sassanian gems. *In* Festschrift Sanjana, 1904, pp. 224-230.
- HORN, P. D 932  
Zu M. de Clerq's Catalog seiner Sammlung sasanidischer Gemmen. Z.D.M.G., 45 (1891), pp. 429-431.
- HORN, P. and STEINDORFF, Georg D 933  
Sassanidische Siegelsteine. Mit 6

- Tafeln, Abbildungen und einer  
Schrifttafel von Julius Euting, pp. I-  
IV, 49. Berlin, 1891. iv, 49 pp.,  
+ 7 plates. Mitteilungen d. Kön.  
Museen zu Berlin. Vol. IV, 1891.
- HUMBACH, Helmut D 934  
Bactrian Seals. M.S.S.W., 25, 1969,  
pp. 65-74.
- JEQUIER, G. D 935  
Cachets et cylindres archaïques. Mem.  
Miss. Arch. de Perse, 1905. Vol. VIII,  
sér. 3, pp. 1-27.
- LAMBERT, Maurice D 936  
Cylindres de Suse des premiers temps  
des Sukal-Mah. Iranica Antiqua, vi  
(1966), pp. 34-42, + 2 plates. [Fest.  
Ghirshman.]
- LEGRAIN, L. D 937  
Empreintes de cachets élamites. Mem.  
Miss. Arch. de Perse, Tome XVI, 1921,  
pp. 59, Pl. XXIII.
- LEGRAIN, L. D 938  
Ur excavations. X: seal cylinders, with  
an introductory note by Sir Leonard  
Woolley. (London): British Museum  
and University of Pennsylvania  
Museum, 1951, pp. xi, 56, + 43 plates.
- \*LIPPOLD, G. D 939  
Gemmen und Kammeen. 1922. [?]
- \*MARTIN, Richard A. D 940  
Ancient Seals of the Near East.  
(Field Museum of Natural History,  
Leaflet No. 34.) Chicago, 1940.
- \*MEEK, T. James D 941  
Ancient oriental seals in the Redpath  
Library. Bull. of the Amer. Schools of  
Oriental Research, 93 (1944), pp. 2-  
13.
- MEEK, T. J. D 942  
Ancient oriental seals in the Royal  
Ontario Museum. Berytus, 8 (1943),  
pp. 1-16, plates I-IV.
- MENANT, Joachim D 943  
Cachets orientaux: intailles sassanides:  
(cachets chaldéo-assyriens, achémé-  
nides et sassanides). In CLERCQ,  
Collection de Clercq: Catalogue  
méthodique et raisonné; antiquités  
assyriennes . . . publié par de Clercq.  
Paris: Ernest Leroux, 1903. Vol. II,  
pp. 1-54, + 7 plates.
- MENASCE, J. P. de D 944  
Un cachet parthe. Syria 39, 1962,  
pp. 225-230.
- \*MOORTGAT, Anton D 945  
Vorderasiatische Rollsiegel. Berlin,  
1940.
- MORDTMANN, A. D. D 946  
Sassanidische Gemmen. Z.D.M.G., 29  
(1876), pp. 199-211, + 1 folding  
table.
- MORDTMANN, A. D. D 947  
Studien über geschnittene Steine mit  
Pehlevi-Inschriften. (Anhang: einige  
Gemmen mit Legenden in anderen  
Sprachen, 48-52). Z.D.M.G., 18  
(1864), pp. 1-52, + 6 plates. 31 (1877),  
pp. 582-597, + 1 folding plate, Nach-  
trag pp. 767-768. (Entitled '... Mit  
Pehlevi-Legenden.')
- OSTEN, Hans Henning von der D 948  
Ancient oriental seals in the collection  
of Mrs. Agnes Baldwin Brett. Chicago:  
University of Chicago Press, 1936.  
(The University of Chicago. Oriental  
Institute Publications, xxxvii). pp. xi,  
76, XII plates.
- OSTEN, Hans Henning von der D 949  
Ancient oriental seals in the collection  
of Mr. Edward T. Newell. Chicago:  
University of Chicago Press, 1934,  
pp. xiv, 204, XLI plates. (The Univer-  
sity of Chicago. Oriental Institute  
Publications, xxii.)
- OUSELEY, Sir William D 950  
Observations on some medals and  
gems, bearing inscriptions in the  
Pahlavi or ancient Persick character.  
London: Harding, 1801, p. 47.
- PERTSCH, Wilhelm D 951  
Zwei Merkwürdigkeiten der Herzogl.  
Sammlungen in Gotha. Z.D.M.G.,  
XXII Leipzig, 1868, pp. 279-85.
- PEZARD, Maurice D 952  
Etude sur les intailles susiennes,  
pp. 79-122. Complément à l'étude sur  
les intailles susiennes. Mem. Miss. Arch.  
Perse XII, 1911, pp. 123-141.
- PORADA, Edith D 953  
Preliminary report on the cylinder seals  
from Tchoga Zanbil. Tr. 25th I.C.O.  
vol. I, pp. 202-4.
- PORADA, E. D 954  
Die Siegel aus der Sammlung des  
Franziskanerklosters Flagellatio in  
Jerusalem. Berytus V, i, 1938, pp. 1-  
26.
- POTTINGER, Major D 955  
On a Cylinder and certain Gems,  
collected in the neighbourhood of  
Herat, by Major Pottinger. By the  
Editor (Henry Torrens). J.A.S.  
Bengal XI (i), 1842, pp. 316-322.
- RAWLINSON, H. C. D 956  
Notes on a newly discovered clay  
cylinder of Cyrus the Great. J.R.A.S.,  
N.S. XII, 1880, pp. 70-97.
- RICHTER, Gisela M. A. D 957  
Greek subjects on "Graeco-Persian"  
Seal Stones. Herzfeld, In memoriam,  
1952, pp. 189-194.



- \*RICHTER, G. M. A. D 958  
The late Achaemenian or Greco-Persian gems. *Hesperia*, suppl. viii (1949), pp. 291-8.
- \*RICHTER, Gisela M. A. D 959  
Metropolitan Museum, New York, Catalogue of engraved gems. Rome, 1956.
- \*RICHTER, Gisela M. A. D 960  
Unpublished gems in various collections. *A.J.A.*, 1957, pp. 263-9.
- \*ROBERTSON, J. D 961  
Catalogue of Medals and cameos collected in Persia. 8<sup>vo</sup>, Edinburgh, 1841.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. D 962  
Seleucid Babylonia: bullae and seals of clay of Greek inscriptions. (New Haven, Conn.): n.p. (1930), pp. 114, + 11 plates.
- RUTTEN, M. D 963  
Early seals; A: glyptic types. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 14, pp. 286-289. New ed. pp. 286-289.
- SEGAL, J. B. D 964  
A Syriac seal inscription. *Iraq* 29, 1967, pp. 6-15, 1 plate.
- SEYRIG, Henri D 965  
Cachets achéménides. Herzfeld. *In* memoriam, 1952, pp. 195-203.
- SPRENGLING, M. D 966  
Iranica. Seals, new and old. *J.N.E.S.*, XII, 1933, pp. 189-193.
- STAVISKY, B. J. D 967  
Notes on Gem-Seals with Kushāna cursive inscriptions in the collection of the State Hermitage. *J.N.S.I.*, XXII, 1960, pp. 102-8.
- STRELKOW, Alexander S. D 968  
The Moscow Artaxerxes cylinder seal. *Bulletin of the American Institute for Iranian Art and Archaeology*, 5 (1937), pp. 17-21.
- THOMAS, Edward D 969  
Sassanian gems and early Armenian coins. *N.C.* VI, 1866, pp. 241-48.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 970  
Empreintes de cachets sassanides. *In* The millenium of Firdawsi, pp. 90-95.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 971  
Report on the Examination of Sassanian Seals of the Indian Museum. *J.N.S.I.*, XII (ii), 1950, pp. 98-102.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 972  
Sassanian seals and Sassanian monograms. *In* *Festschrift Kareghat*, pp. 44-84.
- UNVALA, J. M. D 973  
Tessères et médaillons frustes. *Mem. Miss. Arch. Perse XXV*. Paris, 1934, pp. 238-244.
- \*VAN BUREN, E. D. D 973a  
Seals of the Gods. *S.M.S.R.*, X, pp. 165-173.
- \*WALTERS, H. B. D 974  
Catalogue of the Engraved Gems and Cameos, Greek, Etruscan and Roman in the British Museum. [Nos. 433-6; 534-41.] London, 1926.
- \*WARD, William Hayes D 975  
The Seal Cylinders of Western Asia. Washington, 1910.
- WISEMAN, D. J. D 976  
Cylinder seals of western Asia. London: Batchworth Press, n.d. pp. 47, + 118 plates, map.
- YOYOTTE, J. D 977  
La provenance du cylindre de Darius. (BM 89. 132). *Revue d'Assyriologie*, XLVI, 1952, pp. 165-167.
- ZAKHAROV, Alexis A. D 978  
Materials for the Corpus Sigillorum Asiae Minoris Antiquae. II: Sassanian portrait-seals. *Arc. O.*, v (1933), pp. 270-272, + Plate II, ix (1937), 78.

## 9. Miscellaneous

- ACKERMAN, Phyllis D 979  
Cult figurines. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 11, pp. 195-223. New ed. pp. 195-223.
- ACKERMAN, P. D 980  
Sāsānian jewelry. *In* A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 34, pp. 771-778. New ed. Vol. 2, pp. 771-778.
- BRAIDWOOD, Robert J. D 981  
Some Parthian jewelry (season 1930-1931). *In* Preliminary report upon the excavations at Tel Umar, Iraq . . . University of Michigan, vol. 2, pp. 65-73, + Plates XXIV-XXV.
- COTTEVIEILLE-GIRAUDET, R. D 982  
Coupes et camée sassanides du Cabinet de France. *R.A.A.*, XII, i, 1938, pp. 52-64 (Pl. XXX-XXXII).
- CULICAN, W. D 983  
Spiral-end beads in western Asia. *Iraq* 26, 1964, pp. 36-43.
- CUMONT, Franz D 984  
Deux anses d'amphores rhodiennes



- trouvées à Suse. Syria VIII, 1927, pp. 49-52.
- DIMAND, M. S. D 985  
Sasanian wall decoration in stucco. B.M.M.A., 1931, 26, pp. 193-195.
- DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, J. D 986  
La harpe à plectre iranienne; son origine et sa diffusion. J.N.E.S., 28 (ii), 1969, pp. 109-115, VIII plates.
- GALLOIS, H. C. D 987  
Une statuette sassanide au musée du Louvre. Arethuse No. 1, Oct. 1923, pp. 22-7.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 988  
Notes Iraniennes XII. Statuettes archaïques du Fars (Iran). Artibus Asiae 26, 1963, pp. 151-160.
- GHIRSHMAN, R. D 989  
Notes iraniennes XVI: Deux statuettes élamites du plateau iranien. Artibus Asiae 30, 1968, pp. 237-248.
- GOETZE, Albrecht D 990  
Three Achaemenian Tags. Berytus VIII, 1944, pp. 97-101.
- KANTOR, H. J. D 991  
(Oriental Institute Museum Notes No. 9.) Achaemenid jewellery in the Oriental Institute. J.N.E.S., xvi (1957), pp. 1-23.
- LE COQ, A. von D 992  
Ein spätantiken Krug aus Chotän. Turan, 1918, pp. 337-343 (VII Plates).
- McDOWELL, R. H. D 993  
Stamped and inscribed objects from Seleucia on the Tigris. Ann Arbor, Mich.: University of Michigan Press, 1935, pp. xvii, 272, + 6 plates. (University of Michigan Studies. Humanistic Series. XXXVI.)
- MACKAY, D. D 994  
The jewellery of Palmyra and its significance. Iraq, xi (1949), pp. 160-187.
- MALEKI, Yolande D 995  
Situle à scène de banquet. Iranica Antiqua, i (1961), pp. 20-41, + 7 plates.
- \*MICHAÉLIDIS, Georges D 996  
Quelques objets inédits d'époque Perse. Annales du Service des Antiquités de l'Égypte XLIII, 1943, pp. 91-103.
- MUVAGGAR, A. M. D 997  
Recently Discovered Sassanian Vessels. Proc. XXII Con. Or., pp. 620-28.
- PARROT, André D 998  
Acquisitions et inédits du Musée du Louvre, pp. 228-251, 18 plates.  
11. Figurines de "déesses mères".  
12. Statuette archaïque iranienne.  
13. Animaux et céramique d'Amlash.
14. Armes iraniennes. 15. Art du Louristan. 16. Coupe à poignée. Syria 40, 1963.
- PRZEWORSKI, Stefan D 999  
Personal ornaments in pre-Achaemenid Iran. [Translated by Phyllis Ackerman.] In A survey of Persian art from pre-historic times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, vol. I, chapt. 12, pp. 224-253. New ed. pp. 224-253.
- PUDELKO, Georg D 1000  
Altpersische Armbänder. Archiv für Orientforschung IX, 1933-4, pp. 85-88 (2 Plates).
- RICE, David Talbot D 1001  
Achaemenid Jewelry. In A survey of Persian art from prehistoric times to the present; Arthur Upham Pope, editor. London: O.U.P., 1938, Vol. I, chapt. 19, pp. 377-382. New ed. pp. 377-382.
- ROSTOVTZEFF, M. D 1002  
Statuette d'un cavalier de la collection de Mme John D. Rockefeller, pp. 155-174. Planches XII et XIII. In Monuments et Mémoires. E. Piot, 28, 1925-1926.
- RUTTEN, M. D 1003  
Cuve décorée provenant de Suse. Mem. Miss. Arch. en Iran XXX, 1947, pp. 220-228.
- TROUSDALE, William D 1004  
An Achaemenian Stone Weight from Afghanistan. East and West, 18 (iii-iv), 1968, pp. 277-280.
- VAN BUREN, E. Douglas D 1005  
Clay figurines of Babylonia and Assyria. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1930, pp. lxxix, 287, plates LXVIII. (Yale Oriental Series, Researches, XVI.)
- VANDEN BERGHE, Leon D 1006  
Quelques vases thériomorphes iraniens. Artibus Asiae XV, 1952, pp. 233-240.
- VAN INGEN, Wilhelmina D 1007  
Figurines from Seleucia on the Tigris; discovered by the expeditions conducted by the University of Michigan . . . Toledo Museum of Art and Cleveland Museum of Art, 1927-1932, Ann Arbor, Mich.: University of Michigan Press, 1939, pp. xxi, 374, + 93 plates, 2 folding plans. (University of Michigan Studies. Humanistic series, XLV.)
- \*WOOLLEY, C. L. D 1008  
A drinking horn from Asia Minor. Annals of Archaeology and Anthropology, x (1923), pp. 69-72.



# Author Index

- ANON: A36, 112, 222, 309a, 500, 1830; B56, 60, 263, 331; C23, 87, 125, 213, 223, 426, 815, 988-9; D86, 111, 114, 163, 167, 201, 271, 273, 280, 288-9, 364, 376-7, 415-16, 535, 714, 717, 744-5, 860
- ABADANI, F. S.: A1514
- ABAYEV, V. I.: A2131-2
- ABBELOOS, J. B.: C1719
- ABBOTT, Jacob: B364-6
- ABBOTT, Nadia: D290
- ABEGG, Emile: C1798
- ABEL, M.: D291
- ACHARYA, P. K.: D608
- ACKERMAN, Phyllis: C1971; D1, 120-1, 268, 431, 724-5, 737, 897-900, 979-80
- ACKROYD, Peter R.: B367
- ADAM, Alfred: C1295-9, 1799
- ADAMS, Robert McC.: D292-3
- ADONTZ, N.: C1720, 1972
- AFRICA, Thomas W.: B368
- AGAEFF, Ahmed-Bey: C1800
- AGRAWAL, Ratan Chandra: B963
- AGRAWALA, V. S.: B964, 1382
- AHARONI, Yohannan: D294
- AHL, Augustus William: B369
- AIKEN, F.: C1801
- AITBAEV, M. T.: B159
- AKURGAL, Ekrem: D295-6, 432, 531
- ALBRIGHT, William Foxwell: A300
- ALBU, J.: D227
- ALFARIC, Prosper: C1, 807, 1300-2, 1780
- ALFÖLDI, A.: B370; D433
- ALFRINK, B.: B329, 371
- ALLAN, John: B965-6, 1192
- ALLBERRY, Charles R. C.: C1303-7
- ALLCHIN, F. R.: B1, D690
- ALLGEIER, Arthur: C1308
- ALLOTTE DE LA FÜYE, François Maurice: B967-80
- ALPAIVALA, Dinshah D.: C144
- ALPHANDÉRY, P.: C1309
- ALTANER, Berthold: C1310
- ALTEKAR, A. S.: B726, 981-94
- ALTEKAR, Padma: B995
- ALTHEIM, Franz: A408, 494, 735, 1127-30, 1836-7, 2106; B593-5, 665, 727-31, 867-72, 1502; C527, 808-12, 1802, 2060
- ALTMAN, V.: B2
- ALTONA, Hammerich: C1803
- AMANDRY, Pierre: D738-41
- AMIAUD, A.: B372
- AMIET, Pierre: D269, 609, 691
- AMIRAN, Ruth: D742
- AMIRANACHVILI, C.: D743
- AMY, Robert: D610
- ANDERSEN, Hugo: C2061
- ANDRAE, Walter: D2-3, 297
- ANDREAS, F. C.: A409, 495-8, 1131, 1315, 1515-17, 1872, 2133; B3; C1311; D532, 580
- ANDREOTTI, Roberto: B596
- ANDREWS, Frederick H.: D270
- ANKLESARIA, Behramgore Tahmuras: A499, 736, 1430, 1518-25, 2134; B373; C 528, 813-14, 1103-5, 2062-3
- ANKLESARIA, Peshotan Kavasji: A1526-8
- ANKLESARIA, Tahmuras Dinshaji: A1273, 1529-33; C1054
- ANQUETIL DUPERRON, Abraham Hyacinthe: A501; C126-7
- ANSCHUTZ, Helga: C1721
- ÂNTIÂ, Edalji Kersaspji: A1534, 1822; C529-30, 1106
- ANWAR, Manohar Sahai: A2135
- ARAKÉLIAN, H.: C1973
- ARAKI, Shigeru: C531
- ARKELL, A. J.: D434
- ARKWRIGHT, W.: B374
- ARNE, T. J.: D298, 435
- ARNOLD, T. W.: D436
- ARUMAA, P.: B4
- ASCOLI, G. I.: B996
- ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL; B997
- ASLI, Behram D.: A1535
- ASMUSSEN, Jes Peter: A1536-8, 2019, 2136-7; B375-6, 873; C1312-13, 1722, 2064
- ATARASHI, Kikuo: D299
- ATKINSON, K. M. T.: B377
- ATTERIDGE, A. Hilliard: C532
- AUBOYER, Jeannine: B5
- AUCHINLOSS, W. S.: B330
- AUFRECHT, T.: A737
- AUSTIN, R. P.: B378
- AUTRAN, Charles: A1431; C1723
- AVDALL, Johannes: B732, 998
- AVERY, John: C128
- AVI-YONAH, Michael: D437
- AYMARD, André: B5, 597
- AYUSO, F. G.: C816
- AZARPAY, Guitty: D438, 746
- BABELON.: B379
- BABELON, Ernest: A113; B351, 380, 999, 1000; D4, 439, 901
- BABELON, J.: B1001
- BABYAN, Samuel S.: B169
- BACHER, W.: A2138
- BACHHOFER, Ludwig: B598
- BADI', A. M.: A502
- BADIAN, E.: B599
- BAHAR, M. T.: A1274, 1539, 1540; B733; C2
- BAHDURJI, B. M.: C1107
- BAHRAMI, Mehdi: D272, 747-8
- BAILEY, Sir Harold W.: A503, 738, 1316-17, 1541-2,



- BAILEY, Sir Harold W. — *cont.*  
1960–8, 2020–50, 2104,  
2111, 2139–70; B874;  
C129, 533
- BAJAN, Burjorji Erachji: C130
- BAKSHSH, Khan Bahadur Maula:  
B1383
- BALSARA, Pestonji Phirozshah:  
B6–7; D611
- BALSARA, S. J.: B8
- BALTRUSAITIS, Jurgis: D621
- BANA, Hormazd R.: C534–5
- BANA, Jehangirji Rustomji:  
C131
- BANAJI, Behman Sorabji: C132
- BĂNĂTEANU, Vlad: A114
- BANERJI, J. N.: B600
- BANERJI, R. D.: B875
- BANG, Wilhelm: A37–8,  
115–17, 299, 301–3,  
504–7, 739, 1318–19,  
1543, 2171; B381;  
C1314–28
- BANNERJEA, J. N.: B1002
- BARBEYRAC, Jean: B9
- BARDENHEWER, Otto: C1329
- BARNES, W. E.: B382
- BARNETT, H. Villiers: B383
- BARNETT, L. D.: C1804
- BARNETT, Richard D.:  
B332; D440–2, 749
- BARR, Kaj: A508, 740, 1320;  
C133, 1805
- BARRET, Leroy Carr: A509
- BARROIS, A.: D291, 307
- BARRY, Albert: C3
- BARTHÉLEMY, A.: A1544–6
- BARTHOLD, W.: C1781, 1806,  
2065
- BARTHOLEMAEI: B1003–6
- BARTHOLOMAE, Christian:  
A1–7, 39, 118, 304, 410,  
510–15, 741–3, 1214–16,  
1321–2, 2172–81; B1525–  
32; C536–7, 817–19
- BARTHOUX, Jules: D300–1
- BASHAM, A. L.: B876–7
- BATE, Dorothea M. A.: D443
- BATLIVALA, Sohrab H.: B10,  
734, 1447
- BAUER, Ferdinand Christian:  
C1330
- BAUER, Hans: A1132, 1323
- BAUER, Walter: C1331
- BAUMGARTNER, Walter: D750
- BAUMSTARK, Anton: C1724
- BAUNACK, Johannes: A516
- BAUNACK, Paul Theodor:  
A516–17
- BAUSANI, Alessandro: B11–13;  
C4, 538, 1807
- BAYANI, M.: D902–3
- BAYARD, Jean Pierre: C1808
- BAYLE, Peter: C184
- BAYLEY, E. C.: B1007
- BAYNES, Herbert: C134,  
539, 1809
- BEAUMONT, François Marie  
Marchant de: B14
- BEAUSOBRE, Isaac de: C1332
- BEESON, Charles Henry: C1333
- BELAIEW, N.: D381
- BELARDI, W.: A40, 2182–4
- BELENICKIJ, A. M.: A1873
- BELLA, L.: D751
- BELLINGER, Alfred R.: B601,  
1008–12
- BELLINGER, Louisa: D726
- BELVALKAR, S. K.: B15
- BENDER, Harold: A744, 2185
- BENEDICT, W. C.: A119
- BENFEY, Theodor: A120, 305,  
1016, 1432; B1013; C1810
- BENGTSON, Hermann: B384–5,  
602
- BENIGNY, Julius: A2186
- BENJAMIN, S. G. W.: B16
- BENVENISTE, Emile: A8,  
121–3, 306–7, 518, 745–60,  
1017–18, 1077, 1133–4,  
1217, 1324, 1547–9, 1667,  
1838–9, 1874–88, 1898,  
2187–2207; B17–20; C5–6,  
135–6, 540–2, 1108–9,  
1267, 1334, 1811–12
- BENZ, Ernst: C1335, 1725
- BERGER, Philippe: A1135
- BERGNER, Karl: D5
- BERNARD, Paul: D157, 533,  
613, 875
- BERTHELOT, Pierre Eugène  
Marcelin: C1813
- BERTHOLET, Alfred: C7, 1110,  
1814
- BERTIN, George: A308; B21
- BERTRAND, Gabrielle: D6
- BESANT, Annie: C1815
- BETTANY, G. T.: C1816–17
- BEVAN, Edwin Robert: B603, 604
- BEVERIDGE, H.: B22
- BEWER, Julius A.: B386
- BEZOLD, Carl: A124
- BEZZENBERGER, A.: A761
- BHAGAWAT, Razarama  
Ramakrishna: C543–4
- BHANDARKAR, Devadatta  
Ramakrishna: A1969; B735
- BHARUCHA, Sheriarji  
Dadabhai: A411, 762–3,  
1325, 1823; B23; C137–8,  
545–6, 820
- BIANCHI, Ugo: C139–143,  
1268–9, 1818–20
- BIBLIOTHEQUE NATIONAL:  
A1889; C547
- BICKELL: A1840
- BICKERMAN, Elias J.: A1841;  
B1384–5
- BIDEZ, Joseph: C821,  
1336–7
- BIKERMAN, E.: B605
- BILABEL, Friedrich: C1338
- BILIMORIA, Ardeshir  
Nasarvanji: C144
- BILLIMORIA, Nusserwanji  
Framji: C145–6, 990
- BINDER, Gerhard: C1821
- BINYON, Laurence: D444
- BIRCH, Samuel: B1014
- BIRD, James, B1015
- BIRKELAND, Harris: C822
- BIRMINGHAM, Judy: D752,  
876
- AL-BIRUNI: B24
- BISI, A. M.: D445
- BISSING, F. W. von: D534,  
715–16
- BISSON, T. A.: C1339–40
- BITTEL, Kurt: D7
- BITTLE, Weinrich Kurt: D614
- BIVAR, A. D. H.: A1070, 1071,  
1448; B878, 879, 1016–20;  
D753, 904–6
- BIXBY, J. T.: C823
- BLAU, O.: A2208; B666;  
D907
- BLEECK, Arthur Henry: A519
- BLEICHSTEINER, Robert:  
A309, 1078
- BLOCH, Theodor: B25, 1021;  
C1822
- BLOCHET, Edgard: A412  
764–5, 1326–9, 1550–2,  
1970, 2209; B387, 1448;  
C8–10, 147, 548
- BLOOMFIELD, M.: C1341
- BLUE, Irvin Frederick: C1270
- BLUNDELL, Herbert Weld: D8
- BOARDMAN, John: D908
- BOCK, Jean Nicolas Etienne de:  
C1823
- BODE, Framroze Ardeshir:  
A520; B26; C148, 549–51,  
738, 1055
- BOEHM, Othmor: C149
- BOGDANOVITCH, D.: C1342
- BOHL, F. M. Th. de Liagre:  
B388–9
- BOHLEN, Peter von: A41
- BOHLIG, Alexander: C1343–53,  
1473, 1595
- BOISSIER, A.: B390
- BÖKLEN, Ernst: C1824
- BOLLENSEN, F.: A42
- BOLOGNESI, G.: A1553
- BOMBACI, Alessio: D9
- BONDOUX, G.: D394
- BONNELL, Ernest: B880
- BONVALOT, A. F.: B27
- BOOTH, Arthur John: A43
- BOPP, Franz: A766
- BORÉ, Eugene: A1433

- BORECKY, Miloš: A9  
 BORGER, Riecke: A125; D877  
 BORK, Ferdinand: A44,  
 1079-81; B28; C1825; D615  
 BORNKAMM, Gunther: C1354  
 BOROVIKA, Gregory I.: D446  
 BORRELL, Maximilian: B1022  
 BOSANQUET, J. W.: B333  
 BOSCAWEN, W. St. C.: B29;  
 C11; D447  
 BOUCHÉ-LECLERCQ, Auguste:  
 B606  
 BOURGEOIS, H.: B1386-7  
 BOURGUIGNON D'ANVILLE,  
 J. B.: B1449-50  
 BOUSSET, Wilhelm: C1355-6,  
 1826-7  
 BOUTKOWSKI, Alexandre:  
 D909  
 BOUVAT, L.: B30  
 BOVON, Anne: B391  
 BOVON, Eugene: B392  
 BOWMAN, J.: C1726  
 BOWMAN, Raymond A.: A1136  
 BOYCE, Mary: A1218-20,  
 1554-5, 1842-8; C150-55,  
 824, 1111-12, 1271,  
 1357-9, 1466, 2066-7  
 BOYER, A. M.: A2127  
 BRADKE, Peter von: B31;  
 C1113-14  
 BRAIDWOOD, Robert J.: D10,  
 981  
 BRANDENSTEIN, Wilhelm:  
 A126, 310-12, 1019, 1971  
 BRANDON, S. G. F.: C1828-9  
 BRANDT, Wilhelm: C1830-1  
 BRATKE, Eduard: B736  
 BRAUN, Oscar: C12  
 BRÉAL, Michel: A767, 2210;  
 B1451; C552, 825  
 BRECK, J.: B667  
 BRENTJES, Burchard: B32  
 BRESCIANI, E.: A1137  
 BRETON, Louis Le  
*See* LE BRETON, Louis  
 BRIGGS, George W.: B33  
 BRIGHT, John: B34  
 BRINKMANN, August:  
 C1360-1  
 BRION, Marcel: D11  
 BRIOT: C156  
 BRISSON, Barnabé: B393  
 BROCKELMANN, Carl: A1138  
 BROCKHAUS, Hermann: A521  
 BRODBECK, Adolf: C826  
 BROUGH, John: A2211  
 BROWN, John P.: B842  
 BROWN, Robert: C157  
 BROWN, T. Burton: B35  
 BROWNE, Edward Granville:  
 B36, 737  
 BROWNE, Laurence E.: C553  
 BRUCKNER, Albert: C1362  
 BRUGMANN, Karl: A313, 768,  
 2212; C827  
 BRUHL, O.: D302  
 BRUNNER, Gottfried: B394  
 BRUNNHOFER, Hermann:  
 A769; B37-8  
 BUCH, Maganlal Amritlal: C158  
 BUCHANAN, Briggs: D910  
 BUCHNER, V. F.: A314;  
 B1452  
 BUCK, Carl D.: A127, 770  
 BUDDE, Ludwig: D448  
 BUGGE, S.: A2213  
 BULSARA, Sohrab Jamshedjee:  
 A522, 1556-7; B1388;  
 C159-63, 554-7, 1056  
 BULTMANN, Rudolf: C1363-5  
 BUNSEN, C. C. J.: C828-9  
 BUONAIUTI, Ernesto: C1366-8,  
 1832  
 BURCHARDI, G.: A771  
 BUREN, E. D. van  
*See* VAN BUREN, E. D.  
 BURG, F.: A772  
 BURGESS, J.: B1023  
 BURKITT, Francis Crawford:  
 C1369-72, 1727  
 BURLINGAME, Eugene Watson:  
 C1782  
 BURN, Andrew Robert: B395,  
 607  
 BURNELL, Arthur Coke:  
 A1434-5  
 BURNEY, Charles: D303-5  
 BURNOUF, Eugene: A45,  
 523-5, 773-7  
 BURROW, T.: A2112, 2113,  
 2214-16  
 BURTON, William: A10  
 BUSCHOR, E.: D754  
 BUSSAGLI, Mario: A1972;  
 B881-2; D755  
 BUSSELL, F. W.: C1833  
 BUTAVAND, F. B.: A413  
 BYNON, Theodora: A2217  
 CALAND, Willem: A 11, 414,  
 778-83; C1974  
 CALEY, Earle Radcliffe: B1024  
 CALMEYER, Peter: D756  
 CAMA, Khurshedji Rustamji:  
 A784; B1389-90; C164, 830,  
 991-2, 1834-6  
 CAMAJEE, D. N.: C831  
 CAMERON, George: A128-30,  
 1082-5; B39-40, 396-9;  
 D536  
 CANNEY, Maurice A.: C1837  
 CANNIZZARO, F. A.: A526  
 CAPITAN, L.: B41  
 CAQUOT, André: A1139-40;  
 B738; C1838  
 CARDASCIA, G.: B1533  
 CARDI, Beatrice de: D306, 692  
 CARDONA, Giorgio Raimondo:  
 A2218  
 CARLESS, Rosa Maria: D757  
 CARNOY, Albert J.: A2219;  
 C165, 1115-17, 1839-43,  
 1975, 2068  
 CARRATELLI, G. P.: A1436-7  
 CARRÉ, Leon: B42  
 CARRIERE, B.: D307  
 CARTER, G. F. L.: B1025;  
 C1844  
 CARTER, George William:  
 C1845  
 CARTER, Martha L.: D449-50  
 CARUS, Paul: C166-7, 1846-8  
 CARY, M.: B400  
 CASAL, Jean-Marie: D308  
 CASANOWICZ, I. M.: C993  
 CASARTELLI, L. C.: A527,  
 1330-6, 1438-9, 1558-64,  
 2220; C13, 168-72, 558,  
 832-3, 994-6, 1057, 1373  
 CASEY, Robert Pierce:  
 C1374-5  
 CASPARI, P. E.: B1503  
 CASPARI, M. O. B.: B401  
 CASSEL, Paulus: C834  
 CASSON, Stanley: D537, 616  
 CATON-THOMPSON, Gertrude:  
 D12  
 CAUSSE, Adolphe: C1849  
 CAUSSIN DE PERCEVAL,  
 A. P.: B43  
 CAVAINAC, E.: B334, 608,  
 1391-2  
 CAVANIOL, Henri: B44  
 CAZELLES, Henri: A1141  
 CEJPEK, Jiri: C2069-70  
 CHACHA, Homi F.: A1565  
 CHAMPION, Selwyn Gurney:  
 C173  
 CHAMPOLLIAN-FIGEAC,  
 Jacques Joseph: B45-6  
 CHAND, Tara, B47-8  
 CHANDA; B49  
 CHAPMAN, J. S.: D912  
 CHARENCEY, Comte de:  
 A1061, 2221  
 CHARPENTIER, Jarl: A315,  
 785-6, 2222-4; B609; C835,  
 1376, 1976  
 CHASE, W. T.: D758  
 CHATTERJEE, B. K.: C559  
 CHATTERJEE, Jatindra  
 Mohon: C174, 560-1  
 CHATTERJI, Suniti Kumar:  
 A2225  
 CHATTOPADHYAY, Bhaskar:  
 B1026  
 CHATTOPADHYAYA,  
 Kshetresachandra: C836-8,  
 1977-8  
 CHATTOPADHYAYA,  
 Nishikanta: C175



- CHAUMONT, Marie-Louise: A1440-1; B50, 668, 739-43; C176-7, 1728  
 CHAUSSARD, P.: B610  
 CHAVANNES, Edouard: B883; C1377  
 CHEVALLIER, E.: B352  
 CHEYNE, T. K.: C1850-2  
 CHILDE, V. Gordon: B51  
 CHIPIEZ, Charles: D509-10  
 CHODZKIEWICZ, L.: A131  
 CHOISY, A.: D451  
 CHOUDHARY, Radhakrishna: B1027  
 CHOUDHURI, C. R. Roy: B1028  
 CHRIMES, K. M. T.  
*See* ATKINSON, K. M. T.  
 CHRISTENSEN, Arthur: A316, 415, 528, 1442, 1566-8; B52-5, 402, 744-51, 1534; C178, 562-5, 839-40, 1118, 1272, 1378, 2071-9; D13  
 CHRISTIAN, V.: D14  
 CHURCHILL, S. J. A.: A2226  
 CHWOLSON, D.: C1379  
 CILLERUELO, L.: C1380-1  
 CLARK, Walter Eugene: A2227  
 CLARKE, James Freeman: C841-2  
 CLAUSON, Sir Gerard: A1890; C1382  
 CLAY, Albert T.: B403; D759-60  
 CLEMEN, Carl: C179-181, 843  
 CLOCHE, Paul: B279  
 CLOSS, Alois: C844  
 COBBE, E. P.: C1853  
 COLACO, P. A.: C1854  
 COLDITZ, F. E.: C1383  
 COLLEDGE, Malcolm A. R.: B669  
 COLLITZ, Hermann: A416, 787; C1855  
 COLPE, Carsten: B670; C1384-5, 1856-9  
 COLPE, E.: C1473  
 CONCEV, Dimiter: D761, 863  
 CONTENAU, Georges: B57, 90, 404; C15; D15-17, 309-11, 381, 538, 617, 693, 762  
 CONWAY, M. D.: C1860  
 CONYBEARE, Frederick  
 Cornwallis: C1729  
 COOK, F. C.: A46, C566-7, 1861  
 COOK, John Manuel: B58  
 COOKE, R. S.: D913  
 COONEY, D. D.: D539  
 COOPER, Nasarvanji  
 Maneckji: C182, 1862  
 CORBIN, Henry: A1569; C183, 1863-6  
 CORPUS INSCRIPTIONUM  
 IRANICARUM: A1443-8, 1891, 1973, 1974  
 CORY, J. P.: C184  
 COSTE, Pascal: B83  
 COTTEVIEILLE-GIRAUDET, Remy: B1029; D982  
 COURCELLE, P.: C1386  
 COURET, Comte de: B752-3  
 COURT, M. A.: B611  
 COUSIN, G.: A132  
 COWLEY, Arthur Ernest: A1142, 1570  
 COX, G. W.: B405  
 COYAJEE, Sir Jehangir  
 Cawarji: B754-5; C185, 568, 1119, 2080-1  
 CRAWFORD, Francis Marion: C845-6  
 CRAWFORD, Vaughan E.: D312-13  
 CROSS, Frank M.: A1143, B612  
 CULICAN, William: B335, B1504; C1120; D763, 983  
 CUMONT, Franz: B756; C186, 821, 1058, 1121, 1387-92, 1512, 1867-70; D314, 452, 618, 984  
 CUNHA, J. G. D. da: C1979  
 CUNNINGHAM, Alexander: A1020; B1030-51; D764-5, 914  
 CURIEL, Raoul: B1052-4  
 CUYLER-YOUNG, T.: B59; D619, 694  
 CZEGLEDY, K.: A1221; B884, 1453  
 DABU, Khurshed Shapoorji: C187  
 DADABHAI, Cawasji: A529  
 DADABHAI, Mobed Shehryarji: A788  
 DADACHANJI, Faredun K.: C569, 1871-3  
 DADACHANJI, Ruttonshaw  
 Kershaspiji: B406; C2082  
 DAFFINA, Paolo: B885  
 DAICHES, S.: B61  
 DALAL, Shapursha Sorabsha: C188  
 DALBERG, Freyherr von: C2083  
 DALTON, O. M.: D18  
 DAMES, M. Longworth: C1730  
 DANDAMAYEV, Muhammad: B407, 408  
 DANYLEWYTSCH, Wassyl: D878  
 DARESTE, Rodolphe Madeleine  
 Cléophas Dareste de la  
 Chavanne: B1535  
 DARKÓ, Eugene: B62-3  
 DARMESTETER, James: A530-4, 789-790, 1571-2, 1824, 2228-9; B64-5, 671, 757, 843; C189, 570-2, 1122-4, 1874, 1980-3, 2084-5  
 DARUWALLA, P. N.: B758  
 DAS GUPTA, Tamonash  
 Chandra: B66  
 DASTUR, Maneckshaw Navroji: A791; C190-1  
 DASTUR, Lady: C573-4  
 DAUDPOTA, U. M.: B759-60  
 DAVAR, Firoz Cavasji: B67, 844; C2086  
 DAVAR, Manekji Bamanji: A1573; B67  
 DAVID-WEILL, Jean: D766  
 DAVIDS, C. A. F. Rhys: C1058a, 1875  
 DAVIDS, Thomas William Rhys: C1984  
 DAVOUD, POUR-E *See* POUR-E DAVOUD  
 DAWSON, Miles Menander: C192  
 DAYET, Marcel: B1055, 1081  
 DAYET, Maurice: B1056  
 DEB, Harit Krishna: B1057  
 DEBEVOISE, Neilson C.: B673; D453-4, 540, 695, 915  
 DE BIE, J.: A792  
 DE BROGLIE, L'Abbé: C14  
 DEBRUNNER, A.: A317, 2230  
 DECOURDEMANCHE, J. A.: C2087  
 DEECKE, W.: A47  
 DEFREMERY, C. H.: B1454  
 DEGEN, Rainer: A1144  
 DE GOEJE, M. J.: B1455  
 DEICHGRABER, K.: B409  
 DELAPORTE, Louis Joseph: B68, 152; D767, 916-18  
 DELATTRE, A.: B336, 410-13  
 DELBRUCK, D.: A793  
 DELEHAYE, Hippolyte: C1731-3  
 DELITZSCH, Friedrich: A133  
 DEL MAR, Alexander: B1505  
 DEMAREST, Irving C.: B414  
 DE MEYER, L.: B69  
 DE MOOR, F.: B70-1, 337-8, 415-16  
 DEMUTH, Ludwig: B1536  
 DENNER, Joseph: C1876  
 DEONNA, W.: D455, 768  
 DERENBOURG, M.: A1278  
 DERSCHJAN, Seraphin: A2231  
 DE SACY, A. I. Silvestre: A48, 1499, 1500; B761-3, 1058; C193  
 DESAI, J. M.: C1125, 1877-8, 2088



- DESAI, Naushirwan Barjorji:** B1393; C997-8  
**DESAI, Palanji Barjorji:** B72, 417; C1126, 2089-90  
**DESAI, Sohrabji Mancherji:** C1879  
**DE SAULCY:** B1059  
**DE SAULCY, A.:** A134  
**DE SAULCY, F.:** A134, 135, 1062; B1059  
**DE SAUSSURE, L.:** C1180-4  
**DESCH, Cecil H.:** D769  
**DESCHAMPS, G.:** A132  
**DESHAYES, J.:** D315-17, 696, 770-2  
**DETWEILER, A. Henry:** D358  
**DEVERIA, M. G.:** C1393  
**DEVOS, Paul:** C1734  
**DEWHURST, R. P.:** A49, 535, 794-6, 1275, 1276  
**DHABHAR, Bamanji Nasarvanji:** A1277, 1337-41, 1574-82; C194, 575-6, 847, 999  
**DHALA, M. N.:** C1394  
**DHALLA, D. M.:** C195  
**DHALLA, Maneckji Nusservanji:** A536-537, 1583; C196-9, 577-9, 1127, 1985; D541  
**DHANJIBHAI, Framji:** A1342  
**DHORME, E.:** B418  
**DHORME, Paul:** B73  
**DIAKONOFF, I. M.:** A50, 1145  
**DIBA, Muse Pouran:** D773-4  
**DIEN, Albert E.:** C200  
**DIEULAFOY.:** D621  
**DIEULAFOY, Jane:** D228-31, 318  
**DIEULAFOY, Marcel:** D475, 620  
**DIEZ, Ernst:** B74-6, 419, 764; D458  
**DIKSHIT, M. G.:** D919  
**DIKSHIT, R. B. K. N.:** B1353  
**DILLEMANN, Louis:** B1456-7  
**DILLON, Emile Joseph von:** A538, 1021; C580  
**DIMAND, Maurice S.:** D19-20, 542-3, 727, 775-6, 985  
**DIN MOHAMMAD:** B77  
**DINSHAW, Viccaji:** A1343; C848  
**DIRR, A.:** C1986  
**DIVECHA, E. J.:** C849  
**DOBIAS, Josef:** B674  
**DODD, C. Harold:** B675  
**DÖLGER, Franz Xavier Joseph:** C1395  
**DOLINGER, J. J. I. von:** C1396  
**DONALDSON, J. W.:** A136  
**DONDAINE, Antoine:** C1397  
**DONNER, Kai:** A1892  
**DORESSE, Jean:** C1398  
**DÖRFLER, S.:** C1399  
**DORN, B.:** A1449, 1450; B1006, 1060-70  
**DÖRNER, Friedrich Karl:** B676  
**DOSABHOY, Framji Karaka:** C201  
**DOSSIN, Georges:** D777  
**DOWNEY, Susan:** D544  
**DOWSETT, C. J. F.:** B765  
**DRAGUET, R.:** C1400  
**DRESDEN, Mark J.:** A1584, 1585, 2051, 2232  
**DRESSEL, H.:** B1071  
**DRIJVERS, H. J. W.:** C1401  
**DRIOTON, E.:** C15  
**DRIVER, Geoffrey Rolles:** A1146, 1147  
**DROUIN, Edmé Alphonse:** A1451; B613, 614, 766, 1072-80, 1082-94, 1394; D545-6  
**DROWER, E. S.:** B677, C1000-1  
**DUBAR, G. de:** C202  
**DUBASH, Sorabji Edalji:** C203  
**DUBBERSTEIN, Waldo H.:** B420, 1506  
**DUBEUX, L.:** A1452  
**DUBLIN REVIEW:** C1402  
**DUCHESNE-GUILLEMIN, Jacques:** A12-13, 318-20, 539-41, 797-801, 2233-8; B78, 421, 422, 1095; C15-17, 204-10, 581-5, 850-3, 1002-1004, 1060-1, 1128-35, 1273-4, 1885-1900; D986  
**DUFOURCQ, A.:** C1403-4  
**DUGAT, Gustave:** C2091  
**DUHOUSSET:** D459  
**DU MESNIL DU BUISSON, Comte:** A1148-50; D460-1  
**DUMÉZIL, Georges:** A1957, 2239, 2240; B79, 886; C1136-7, 1987-91, 2092-3; D778  
**DUNCKER, M.:** B80  
**DUPONT-SOMMER, André:** A1151-3; B81  
**DUPRÉE, L.:** D319  
**DUSSAUD, René:** C1138; D462, 779-82  
**DUTT, Chinmay:** A2241  
**DUVAL, Rubens:** C1735  
**DYEN, Isidore:** A137  
**DYER, W. T.:** C1005  
**DYSON, Robert H.:** D879  
**EASTON, Morton W.:** C1139  
**EASTWICK, Edward Backhouse:** C211, 854  
**EBEL, H.:** A1976  
**EBELING, Erich:** A1222  
**EBELINK, E.:** D880  
**EBERHARDT, Paul:** C586-7  
**EBERT, Max:** B887  
**ECKARD, F. D.:** C212  
**ECKARD, Friedrich Simon:** C588  
**ECKHARD, Unger:** D547  
**EDGAR, J. H.:** C1405  
**EDGERTON, Franklin:** A2242-3  
**EDKINS, Joseph:** C1901  
**EDMONDS, C. J.:** A1344; D548  
**EDSMAN, Cal-Martin:** C1406, 1902  
**EGAMI, Namio:** D320  
**EGGERMONT, P. H. L.:** A2114; B615  
**EGGERS, Alexander:** C1992  
**EHLERS:** C2094  
**EHRlich, R.:** C214  
**EHTECHAM, Mortéza:** B423  
**EICHHOF, M.:** A542  
**EICHHORN, J. E.:** B767-8  
**EICHLER:** D549  
**EILENBERG, Samuel:** B1096  
**EILERS, Wilhelm:** A14, 51-2, 138-9, 321, 1223, 2245-8; B1537; C18, 1903; D21, 274, 321, 550, 881  
**EISLER, Robert:** C1904  
**EISSFELDT, Otto:** A1154; B1538  
**ELIADE, M.:** B888  
**ELISÉE, Vartabed:** B769-70  
**EMENEAU, M. B.:** A2249  
**EMMERICK, R. E.:** A417-18, 1893, 1977-8, 2052-7  
**ENOKI, Kazuo:** B889-90  
**ENSSLIN, Wilhelm:** B771  
**EPPING, Joseph:** A140  
**ERBT, W.:** B424  
**ERDMANN, Kurt:** B1097, 1098; C215; D463-9, 551  
**ERLENMEYER, H.:** D470, 920  
**ERLENMEYER, M. L.:** D470, 920  
**ERMAN, Konrad Bessel:** A2250  
**ERMONI, V.:** C1407  
**ERNOUT, A.:** A2251  
**ERNST, Johann Wolfgang:** C1408  
**ERSKINE, William:** C216-17  
**ESTELLER, A.:** C855  
**ETTINGHAUSEN, Richard:** D35, 697, 783-4  
**EVER, S.:** B425  
**EVETTS, B. T. A.:** A141  
**EZEKIEL, Ezekiel Moses:** C2095  
**EZNIK DE KLAB:** C19  
**FAIRSERVIS, Walter A.:** D322  
**FALKNER, D.:** D785  
**FARAHVASHI, B.:** A1586  
**FARKAS, Ann:** D471  
**FARRELL, W. J.:** B426  
**FAY, Edwin W.:** A802, 2252-4  
**FAYE, Eugène de:** C1409

- FEER, Leon: C218  
 FERENC, Zajti: B891  
 FERGUSON, James: D22  
 FERRAND, Gabriel: A2255  
 FICHTNER, Eckhardt:  
 A1224-5  
 FICHTNER, Horst: C589  
 FICK, A.: A2256  
 FIERLINGER, Julius von:  
 A803-4, 2257  
 FIEY, Jean Maurice: C1736  
 FIGULLA, H. H.: C1410  
 FILLIOZAT, Jean: C20  
 FILOW, Bogdan D.: D23, 552  
 FINEGAN, Jack: C219  
 FISCHER, Walter J.: B82  
 FISCHER, Klaus: D622  
 FITTER, Kaikhosrow Ardeshir:  
 B845, 1458; C2096  
 FLANDIN, Eugène: B83; D24  
 FLANNERY, Kent V.: D363  
 FLECKER, James Elroy:  
 C1140  
 FLEET, John Faithfull: A1979;  
 C1411  
 FLIGHT, Walter: B1099  
 FLINDERS PETRIE, W. M.:  
 D323-4  
 FLOTARD, Eugène: C1993  
 FLÜGEL, Gustav: C1412  
 FLÜGEL, Maurice: C1905  
 FONAHN, Adolf: B84  
 FONTANE, Marius: B85-6  
 FORBES, Robert: B87  
 FORMICHI, Carlo: A1587-8  
 FORSSHAN, B.: A1980  
 FORSTER, Charles: B88  
 FOSSEY, C.: D325  
 FOSSING, Poul: D718  
 FOUCHER, A.: B89, 427, 428,  
 616-18, 678, 1459; D326  
 FOUCHER, Paul: C220  
 FOUGÈRES, Gustave: B90  
 FOX, W. Sherwood: C221-2  
 FOY, K.: C1413  
 FOY, Willy: A53-7, 142-3,  
 419, 2258-9  
 FOY-VAILLANT, J.: B619, 679  
 FRACASASSINI, U.: C1414  
 FRACHTENBERG, Leo J.:  
 A805; C1994  
 FRANCISCUS, Patricius: C224  
 FRANCK, Adolphe: C225  
 FRANCOVICH, Geza de: D623  
 FRANDENBURGH, J. N.:  
 C856-7  
 FRANK, Carl: A1086  
 FRANKE, Otto: B892-3; C590,  
 1783  
 FRANKFORT, Henri: D24, 327,  
 553, 786, 921  
 FRANKLIN, M.: C226  
 FRASER, James B.: B91  
 FRAZER: C2097  
 FREIMAN, Alexander: A1589,  
 1825, 1894, 2260  
 FREND, W. H. C.: C1415-16  
 FRÉRET, Nicolas: B1395  
 FRIEDRICH, Johannes:  
 A58-60, 1087; B429  
 FRIŠ, Oldřich: A420, 543, 806,  
 2261, 2262  
 FRUIN, R.: B1396  
 FRUMKIN, G.: C1784, D472  
 FRYE, Richard N.: A421-2,  
 807, 1345, 1446, 1453-7,  
 1895, 2263; B92-101  
 620-1, 772, 846, 894-6,  
 1460; C21, 1275, 1906;  
 D328, 473, 787, 922-3  
 FÜHRER, A.: C591  
 FUKAI, Shinji: D474  
 FURDOONJI, Naoroji: B1397  
 FURLANI, Giuseppe: C1995  
 FÜRST, C. M.: D329  
 FURTWÄNGLER, Adolf: D924  
 GAAL, Ladislaus: A544-6,  
 C592  
 GABAIN, Annemarie von:  
 C1323-6, 1417-24  
 GABRIELI, Francesco: B102,  
 773  
 GABUS, Jean: D275  
 GADD, Cyril John: D925  
 GAERTE, W.: B103  
 GAFFEREL, Jacques: C227  
 GAGÉ, Jean: B774, 775  
 GAGNOL, P.: B104  
 GAIDOZ: B1100  
 GALL, H. V.: A1063  
 GALLING, Kurt: A1155; B105,  
 430-1  
 GALLOIS, H. C.: D987  
 GANDEVIA, Mervanji Manekji:  
 A578  
 GANDJEI, Iurkhan: C1425  
 GANNEAU, C.: A1278  
 GARDNER, Percy: B1101-12;  
 D475  
 GARDTHAUSEN, V.: B680  
 GARITTE, Gérard: C1737  
 GAUTHIOT, Robert: A808,  
 1896-9, 1943, 2264-7;  
 C1785-6  
 GAUTIER, J. -E.: A1088; D330  
 GEIGER, Bernhard: A1156,  
 1226-9, 1346, 1590, 1849,  
 2268; B106; C593, 1141,  
 1996  
 GEIGER, Wilhem: A547, 809,  
 1591, 1981, 2269-70;  
 B107-8, 1461-63; C594-8,  
 1142, 2098  
 GEIJER, Agnes: D728  
 GELDNER, Karl F.: A61, 322,  
 423-4, 548-61, 810-23,  
 1022, 1592; C599-601, 1143  
 GELZER, H.: C228  
 GENOUILLAC, H. de: C1997  
 GEORGIEV, Vladimir: A2271  
 GERSHEVITCH, Ilya: A144,  
 323, 562, 1023, 1024, 1850,  
 1900-4, 2272-9; C858,  
 1144  
 GERSON DA CUNHA, J.: A824  
 GERUZEZ, Eugene: C1907  
 GETTENS, Rutherford J.: D788  
 GEYLER, Alexis: C1426  
 GHARIB, B.: A145, 146, 1458,  
 1905  
 GHAVAMI, Abdullah: B1507  
 GHAVAMI, Assad: B109  
 GHILAIN, A.: A1459, 1851;  
 C1427  
 GHILLOU, A.: C1549  
 GHIRSHMAN, Roman: A1460,  
 1461, 1852, 1853; B110-14,  
 432, 681, 682, 776, 897;  
 D26-9, 276, 311, 331-43,  
 399, 476-8, 554-5, 624-9,  
 789-803, 882, 926-7,  
 988-9  
 GHOSH, Batakrishna: A825;  
 B115  
 GHOSH, N. N.: C859  
 GIBBON, Edward: C184  
 GIBERT: B1398  
 GIGNOUX, P.: A1462, 1593  
 GILLOT, C. A.: C1908  
 GIORGI, A. A.: C1428  
 GIRON, N. Noel: A1463  
 GLADISCH, August: C860  
 GLASER, Otto: B898  
 GNOLI, Cherardo: A826-8,  
 1279; B116, 433; C229-32,  
 602, 861, 1909, 1998  
 GOBINEAU, J. A. de: A62-4,  
 B117-18  
 GÖBL, Robert: A1025, 1040-1;  
 B777, 899-901, 1113-27;  
 D499  
 GOBRECHT, Gunter: A1594  
 GODARD, André: D344-5,  
 479-81, 556-7, 631-4,  
 804-8  
 GODARD, M. A.: D630  
 GODARD, Yedda: D482,  
 809-11  
 GOELL, T.: B676; D346  
 GOETZ, H.: D558  
 GOETZE, Albrecht: A829,  
 1595; D990  
 GOFF, Clare L.: D30, 347-9  
 GOFF-MEADE, C.: D31  
 GOLDMAN, Bernard: D483-6,  
 812, 883  
 GOLDZIHNER, Ignaz: C1910  
 -12  
 GONDA, J.: A830, 2280, 2281  
 GOOSSENS, G.: D487  
 GORDON, Cyrus H.: D928



- GOREK DE KERBORAN;** C1738  
**GOREKAR, N. S.:** B119  
**GORVALA, Ratanji Fardunji:** A1464; C1062  
**GORWALLA, D. M.:** C233  
**GOSHAL, U. N.:** B120  
**GOTTHEIL, Richard J. H.:** C862  
**GÖTZE, Albrecht:** C1913  
**GOUBERT, Paul:** B778-80  
**GOVINDACHARYA, Alkondavilli:** C1914  
**GOW, A. S. F.:** B434  
**GRABAR, O.:** D450  
**GRAF, K. H.:** A1854  
**GRANCSAY, S. V.:** D884  
**GRANT, F. C.:** C1429  
**GRAY, Louis H.:** A65, 147-8, 324-5, 425-6, 563, 831-6, 1230, 1280, 2282-4; B121, 122, 1399-1400; C22, 234-8, 863, 1063, 1145-6, 1739, 1915-16, 1999-2000  
**GREEN, William Henry:** A66  
**GREENFIELD, Jonas C.:** A1157-8  
**GREENLEES, Duncan:** C603  
**GREGOIRE, A.:** A837  
**GREGOIRE, Henri:** A1159  
**GRELOT, Pierre:** A1160  
**GRESSMANN, Hugo:** C1430-1, 1917  
**GRIFFITH, G. T.:** B622-3  
**GRIGMASCHI, Mario:** A1596  
**GRIVAUD DE LA VINCELLE, Claude Madeleine:** B1128  
**GRØNBECH, K.:** A2058  
**GRONDIJS, Lodovijk Hermen:** C1432-5  
**GROPP, Gerd:** A564, 1465, 1855  
**GROSSOUW, W.:** C1436  
**GROTEFEND, Georg Friedrich:** A67, 149-56  
**GROUSSET, René:** B123-5, 279, 902; D32-3, 488  
**GRUNDY, G. B.:** B435-7  
**GRÜNWEDEL, Albert:** C1787, 1918, D34, 350  
**GUENOT, Lucieri:** B126  
**GUEPIN, J. P.:** D351, 489  
**GUEY, Julien:** B683, 1058  
**GUIDI, Ignazio:** B781  
**GUIDI, Michelangelo:** C1437  
**GUILLOU, André:** B1129  
**GUNE, P. D.:** B127  
**GÜNDEL, Hermann:** C1919  
**GÜNTERT, Hermann:** A427, 838; B128  
**GUPTA, N.:** C604  
**GUPTA, Parmeshwar Lal:** B1130-2; D813  
**GUTHRIE, Kenneth Sylvan:** A565; C864  
**GUTSCHMID, A. von:** B697  
**HAARBRUCKER, T.:** C1444  
**HAAS, George C. O.:** C605, 1147  
**HASSE, Felix:** C1438  
**HACKIN, Joseph:** B1133; D352-5, 490-1  
**HĀDĪ HASAN:** B129, 130, 438, 782, 1509  
**HAGEN, O. E.:** A157  
**HAHN, C. V.:** C1439  
**HAHN, Emma Adelaide:** A326  
**HAKEMI, A.:** D356-7  
**HALEVY, Joseph:** A839, 1161-2, 1347, 2115, 2285; B131-2, 339, 439-43, 1464; C606  
**HALL, Harry Reginald:** B133, D814  
**HALL, Robert A.:** A327  
**HALLER, Max:** B444  
**HALLOCK, Richard T.:** A68, 1089-94, B445  
**HALOUN, G.:** C1440  
**HAMILTON, James Russell:** C1441  
**HAMILTON, R. W.:** D635, 815  
**HAMMER, J. von:** B684  
**HAMMER-PURGSTALL, J. von:** C1442  
**HAMMOND, N. G. L.:** B446  
**HAMP, Eric P.:** A328-9, 840, 1906  
**HANČAR, Franz:** D492-4  
**HANEDA, Toru:** C1443  
**HANFMANN, George:** D358  
**HANISH, O. Z.:** C239, 1148  
**HANNESTAD, K.:** B903  
**HANSEN, Donald P.:** D293  
**HANSEN, Kurt Heinrich:** C2099  
**HANSEN, Olaf:** A1026, 1072-4, 1231, 1597, 1907-12, 1982-3; C1740  
**HANSMAN, John:** B624  
**HÄNTZSCHE, J. C.:** B1465  
**HARDEN, D. B.:** D369  
**HARDWICK, Charles:** C1920  
**HARLEZ, Charles de:** A158, 428-39, 491, 566, 841-6, 1281-3, 1348, 1466-7, 1598; B134, 340, 447-50, 1401-2; C240-4, 607-22, 1741, 2001-2  
**HARMATTA, J.:** A159, 330, 1027, 1095, 1984-5, 2116, 2286  
**HARNACK, Carl Gustav Adolf von:** C1445-8  
**HART, H. St. J.:** B1134  
**HARTEL, H.:** C1449  
**HARTMAN, Lars:** A440  
**HARTMAN, Sven S.:** A441; C623-4, 865, 2100  
**HARTMANN, Hans:** A160  
**HARTNER, W.:** D35  
**HASKINS, John F.:** D816-17  
**HAUG, Martin:** A69, 567-72, 847, 1028, 1284, 1349-50, 1468, 1599-1604, 1613; C245, 626-9, 828-9, 866  
**HAUGHTON, H. L.:** B1135  
**HAUPT, E.:** C246  
**HAUPT, P.:** A161, 331  
**HAUSCHILD, Richard:** A573; C630, 1149  
**HAUSER, Walter:** D359, 423  
**HAUSSIG, H. W.:** B904  
**HAUSSIG, J.:** B905  
**HAUSSOULLIER, B.:** D36, 389  
**HAY, W.:** B1136  
**HEAD, Barclay Vincent:** B1137-42  
**HEDAYAT, S.:** A1605-7  
**HEICHELHEIM, F. M.:** B135-6  
**HEINE-GELDERN, Robert:** D38  
**HEINECKE, A.:** D37  
**HEINRICH, E.:** D360  
**HEKMAT, Ali Asghar:** C247  
**HEMMY, A. S.:** B1510  
**HENNING, Walter B.:** A442, 848-50, 1029-32, 1163, 1232-7, 1443-5, 1469-73, 1608-9, 1856-9, 1913-23, 2107-8, 2287-93; B1143; C867-8, 1311, 1440, 1450-66; D746, 818  
**HENNINGS, August:** A443  
**HENRY, Victor:** C248, 1150  
**HERAS, H.:** B685; C631  
**HERING, Jean:** C1921  
**HERMENS, Ferdinand A.:** C1922  
**HERMES, Gertrude:** C249  
**HERRMANN, Albert:** B906  
**HERRMANN, Georgina:** B1511  
**HERTEL, Johannes:** A444-5, 851; B137, 451; C632-5, 869, 1151-3, 2003  
**HERTZ, Amelia:** B138  
**HERZFELD, Ernst:** A70, 162-71, 1064, 1474-7, 2294; B139-41, 452-7, 783, 907, 1144-5, 1512; C870-3, 1154-5, 2101-2; D39-49, 232, 361-2, 495-7; D559, 589, 819-21  
**HESS, J.-J.:** C1156  
**HICKS, E. L.:** B1146  
**HIDAYET HOSAIN, M.:** B847  
**HIGGINS, Martin J.:** B784-5  
**HIGNETT, C.:** B458  
**HILGENFELD, A.:** C1467  
**HILL, George Francis:** B1147-51  
**HILLEBRANDT, Alfred:** A446, 852  
**HIMRAN, S.:** C1468



- HINZ, Walther: A125, 172-7  
332-3, 853-4, 1096-1102;  
B142-6, 459-60; C874,  
2004; D50-1, 560-1, 885
- HIRSCHY, Noah Calvin: B461
- HIRT, A.: D52
- HITZIG, Ferdinand: A178
- HODGES, H. W. M.: D886-7
- HODIVALA, Shapurshah  
Hormasji: C250-1, 254
- HODIVALA, Shapurji Kavasji:  
A179; C252-3, 636, 875,  
2005-6
- HODIWALLA, S. K.: C1157
- HOECK, Carolus Fredericus  
Christianus: D53
- HOERNLE, A. F. Rudolf:  
A2059-67; B1152
- HOFFMANN, Herbert: D277-9,  
498
- HOFFMANN, Karl: A15-16,  
334-6, 574-6, 855-60;  
C1158
- HOFFMANN, O.: A337
- HOFFMANN-KUTSCHKE,  
Arthur: A180-2, 1986,  
2295-2295a; B147
- HOLE, Frank: D363
- HOLL, Karl: C1469, 1742
- HOLTY, Arnold: C637, 876
- HOLTZMANN, Adolf: A71,  
183-4
- HOLTZMANN, Hofrath A.:  
A185
- HOMES, Denyse: D562-3
- HOMES-FREDERICQ, D.:  
D564, 929
- HOMJI, N. D. Minochehr: B148,  
1539; C638, 2007
- HOMMEL, Fritz: A861,  
B1466-9
- HÖNIG, R. M.: C1470
- HÖNIGMANN, Ernest: A1478
- HOOKE, S. H.: C24
- HOONACKER, A. Van: A186;  
B462-3
- HOPKINS, Clark: D54, 636
- HOPKINS, E. Washburn:  
C1743
- HORI, Kentok: B786
- HORIUCHI, Seiji: D299
- HORMUSJEE, Byramjee: C639
- HORN, Paul: A17, 187, 447,  
577, 862-3, 1238, 1610-12,  
2296-9; C640, 2103;  
D931-3
- HORN, S. H.: B1403
- HORNER, Joseph: B341
- HOROVITZ, J.: B149
- HORROWITZ, Ernest P.:  
A2300; C1923
- HORRITZ, E. P.: C2008
- HOSHANG JAMASP, Dastur:  
A578, 1613
- HOVELACQUE, Abel: A864;  
B150; C255, 641-5
- HOW, W. W.: B464
- HOWELL, Lawrence J.: D822
- HOWORTH, Henry H.: B625,  
908, 1153-9
- HROZNY, Friedrich: A1103
- HSIA NAI; B1160-1
- HUART, Clément: B151-2;  
C1471, 2104-5
- HÜBNER, A.: B465
- HÜBSCHMANN, Heinrich: A72,  
448, 579-80, 865, 2301-14;  
B1540
- HUMBACH, Helmut: A581-8,  
866-74, 1033-41, 1164,  
1987-9, 2117; B909,  
1162-3, 1470-1; C256-7,  
1006-7, 1159-60, 2009;  
D934
- HUMPHRIES, James: D65
- HUNTINGFORD, G. W. B.:  
B910
- HUNTINGTON, Ellsworth:  
C258
- HUOT, Jean-Louis: B153
- HÜSING, Georg: A18, 73-4  
338-41, 589, 1104-5,  
2315-17; B342-8, 466,  
1472-3; C1161, 2010-12,  
2106-8
- HYATT, J. Philip: B911
- HYDE, Thomas: B154
- HYSLOP, K. R. Maxwell:  
D823-6, 886-7
- IBSCHER, Hugo: C1349,  
1472-3
- IDELER, L.: B1404
- IKEDA, Jiro: D320
- ILIFFE, J. H.: B155; D565
- IMBERT, J.: B467-8
- IMHOOF-BLUMER, F. W.:  
B1164
- INDIA OFFICE LIBRARY:  
A1924
- INGHOLT, Harald: D566-7
- INOSTRANTSEV, K. A.:  
A1285; B156, 787-8, 848;  
C259-61, 877, 1008-9,  
2109
- INSLER, Stanley: A449, 875-6
- IRANI, Dinshah Jijibhai: A1286;  
C262, 646-7
- IRANI, M. S.: C263
- IRANSHAH, Ibn Malikshah:  
A1614
- ISHAQUE, M.: C2110
- ISHIDA, M.: B157
- ITO, Gikyo: A1165, 1351
- IVANOW, W.: A2318
- IYER, V. Venkatachellam:  
C1162
- JACKSON, A. V. Williams:  
A75-6, 188, 342, 450-3,  
590-1, 877-94, 1352-4,  
1479-80, 2319-21; B158,  
469-70, 1474-5; C264-71,  
648-57, 878-88, 987,  
1064-8, 1163-8, 1474-87,  
1744, 2103-14, 2111-12;  
D637-8, 888
- JACKSON, F. J. Foakes: C1745
- JACOBSON, H.: A1239, 1990,  
2322
- JAHN, Albert: C272
- JAMASP ASA, Framji  
Minochehrji: A592
- JAMASP ASA, Kaikhusroo;  
A1355, 1615-20
- JAMASP ASA, Minocher:  
A1621-4
- JAMASP-ASANA, Jamaspjee  
Minocherji: A1356; C658
- JAMASPASANA, Maneksha N.  
Dastur: C659
- JAMASPJI, Destur Hoshangi:  
A1357-8
- JAMASPJI, Hoshang Dastur:  
A1826
- JAMES, Elwin Oliver: C1924
- JAMGERCHINOV, B. D.: B159
- JAMPEL, Sigmund: B471
- JANERT, Klaus Ludwig: A454
- JAQUET, E.: A189
- JASAWALA, Dadabhai  
Dhanjibhai: C273
- JAYASWAL, K. P.: C274
- JEAN, Charles F.: B160
- JEFFERY, A.: C1925
- JENKINS, G. K.: B1165-8
- JENSEN, J. Juhl: A77
- JENSEN, P.: A1106-7, 1166
- JEQUIER, G.: D365, 388-9,  
935
- JEREMIAS, Alfred: C25
- JETTMAR, Karl: A1042; C26;  
D499
- JHABVALA, S. H.: B789;  
C275-6, 660
- JOHANSSON, K. F.: A2323-4
- JOHNSON, Edwin Lee: A343-4
- JOHNSON, Samuel: C1926
- JOHNSTON, A. E. M.: B1169
- JOHNSTON, E. H.: A2050
- JOKL, Norbert: A2325
- JOLIVET, R.: C1488
- JONAS, H.: C1489-90
- JONES, A. H. M.: B626
- JONES, Rhys: D366
- JONES, William: B161
- JONG, J. G. de: A455
- JORET, Charles: B162
- JOSHI, Rao Bahadur P. B.: C277
- JOUANNIN, A.: D55
- JOUGUET, P.: B90
- JOURJON, M.: C1488

- JUDEICH, Walter: B472  
 JUILLARD, Louis: C278  
 JUNGE, J.: A1991  
 JUNGE, M. J.: B473-4  
 JUNGE, P. J.: B1476  
 JUNKER, Heinrich F. J.: A190, 456-7, 1240-2, 1359, 1625-9, 1827, 2326-8; B686, 1170; C1927, 2015; D56  
 JUNOD, R. L.: D275  
 JURIEN DE LA GRAVIÈRE, J. P. E.: B475, 627  
 JUSTI, Ferdinand: A191, 345, 1043, 1481, 1630, 2329, 2330; B163-4, 476-8; C279, 889-91, 1069  
  
 KADEN, Erich-Hans: C1491  
 KAHRSTEDT, U.: B687  
 KAIKOBAD, Noshervan: C1010  
 KALENDERIAN, Vahan H.: C1492  
 KALMYKOW, A.: B912  
 KAM-BAKSH FARD, S.: A1482; D367  
 KAMAL-UD-DIN, Khwaja: C1928  
 KAMIL, Murad: C892  
 KAMMENHUBER, Annelies: C661, 2016  
 KANE, P. V.: C2017  
 KANGA, Kavasji Edulji: A593, 895-7; C2113  
 KANGA, Kavasji Nusserwanji: A1631-2  
 KANGA, Maneck Ferdunji: A594, 898-900, 1287, 1360, 1633-52; C662  
 KANGA, Sorabji Naoroji: C280-1, 663-6, 1169-70  
 KANGA, Sorabji Pestonji: A595, 1653  
 Kantor, Helene J.: D500, 827-9, 991  
 KAPADIA, Dinshah D.: A596, 901, 1654; C282  
 KAPADIA, Jamshedji Palanji: B165  
 KAPADIA, K. K.: A902  
 KAPADIA, S. A.: C283  
 KAPPERS, C. U. Ariens: B166  
 KARAKA, Dosabhai F.: C284  
 KARAPET, Ter Mkrtitschian: C1493  
 KARAKARIA, R. P.: B1405; C285, 1070  
 KARO, Georg: D57  
 KASHYAP, Rulia Ram: C2018  
 KASUGAI, S.: C2019  
 KATELI, Kharshedji Minocherji: A1828  
 KATO, Genchi: C286  
  
 KATRAK, Jamshid Cawasji: A903, 1829; B167-8; C287-90, 893, 2114  
 KATRAK, Sohrab K. H.: C291-2, 2020  
 KAUTZSCH, E.: A1167  
 KAVASJI, Dinshah Kiash: D568  
 KAZEMAINI, K.: B169  
 KAZEMZADEH-IRANSCHAH, Husain: A597; C27, 1171  
 KEALL, E. J.: D639  
 KEE, Howard C.: D418  
 KEIL, Josef: D58  
 KEIPER, Philip H.: A192, 346, 904-5  
 KEITH, Arthur Berriedale: B170-2, 479; C293-4; D49  
 KELLER, Otto: A2331  
 KELLEY, M.: C1494  
 KENNEDY, E. S.: A1655  
 KENNON, F.: D876  
 KENT, Roland G.: A78-81, 193-209, 347-52, 598-9, 906, 2332-4; C667, 1172  
 KEPPEL, George Thomas, Earl of Albemarle: D233  
 KER-PORTER, Sir Robert: D234  
 KERGLIGER, R.: B173  
 KERN, Johan Hendrik Caspar: A210, 907; C894  
 KERSHASP, P.: B174  
 KESSLER, Konrad: C1495-7  
 KHABARDAR, Ardeshir Framji: C668, 895  
 KHACHAYAR, Ali-Asghar: B175  
 KHAN, M. Ajmal: C1929  
 KHANDALAVALA, Nowrojee Dorabjee: C295-6, 1071, 1173-6, 1276  
 KHANUIKOV, Nikolai Vladimirovich: B1171-2, 1477  
 KHAREGHAT, M. P.: A1656; B1173; C669  
 KHATCHATRIAN, Armen: D640  
 KHROMOV, A.: C2115  
 KIA, S.: A1361-4, 1483, 1657-8; C28  
 KIAN, Gholam-Reza: B1174  
 KIEFFER, Charles M.: A1044; D59  
 KIEPERT, H.: C670  
 KIESSLING, Max: B480  
 KIMBALL, Fiske: D641  
 KINCAID, Charles A.: B176, 628  
 KING, L. W.: A211, B177  
 KINNEIR, John Macdonald: B1478  
 KIRSTE, Johannes: A1045, 1288, 1365-8, 1484, 1659  
 KITTEL, R.: B481  
  
 KLAATSCH, H.: B913  
 KLASSENS, A.: B482  
 KLEEMAN, Ilse: D569  
 KLENGEL-BRANDT, Evelyn: D570  
 KLEINHANS, E.: A908  
 KLEUKER, Johann Friedrich: A600-2  
 KLÍMA, Otakar: A353, 458, 1243-4, 1369-70, 1485-7, 1660-3, 2335-7; B178, 483, 790-2; C297-8, 896, 1177, 1277, 1498-1508  
 KLINGENSCHMITT, Gert.: A1664, 2338; C299  
 KLJAŠTORNYJ, S. G.: A2339; B179  
 KLUGE, Theodor: A1108, 2340; C1178  
 KNIGHT, W. F. J.: B484  
 KOEBER, R. Von: C300  
 KOHLER, Josef: B1541  
 KOHLER, Reinhold: A1665  
 KOHUT, Alexander: B485, 1406; C301, 671, 1930-5  
 KOHZAD, Ahmad Ali: B629, 914, 1479; C29; D60, 501, 889  
 KOLPAKOV, A.: D61  
 KONDAKOV, N. P.: C1509; D194  
 KÖNIG, Franz: C302, 1072-3, 1936  
 KÖNIG, Friedrich Wilhelm: A212, 354, 1109-10; B180, 349, 486-7; D62  
 KONOW, Sten: A1992-2002, 2068-85, 2105, 2118-21; B915-17, 1407  
 KORNEMANN, Ernst: B181  
 KOSCHAKER, Paul: B1542; D368  
 KOSSOWICZ, Kaetan Andreevich: A213, 600-7  
 KOSTER, W. J. W.: C1937  
 KOTALLA, Eduard: B1543  
 KOTWAL, Firoze M.: A1666  
 KOUTORGA: B488  
 KOVALEVSKY, Maxim: C30  
 KOZHEMBERDIEV, E.: B159  
 KOZHEMYAKO, P.: B159  
 KOZOLUBSKI: B1175  
 KRAELING, Carl H.: A1168; C31-3  
 KRAELING, E. G. H.: C34  
 KRAETZSCHMAR, Richard: A355  
 KRAFFT: B1176  
 KRAMERS, J. H.: A82, 356, 1111; B182-4, 793, 849, 1480; C35-6, 672-4, 1179, 1510-11  
 KRAPPE, Alexander Haggerty: C1938



- KRAUSE, W.: A2341  
 KREFTER, Friedrich: D63-4  
 KRETSCHMER, Paul: B489  
 KROGMANN, Wilhelm: A909  
 KUGENER, M. A.: C1392, 1512  
 KUHN, Ernst: A2270; C303, 2021  
 KUHN, Karl Georg: C37  
 KUIPER, F. B. J.: A357, 910-11, 2342-4; C675, 1180  
 KUKA, Mehrjibhai Noshervanji: B185, 1408-10; C304, 676-7  
 KUNEGAR, K. E.: C678  
 KUNIK; C38  
 KURYLOWCZ, Jerzy: A19, 912, 2345-7  
 KURZ, Otto: D642  
 KUTSCHKE, A. Hoffman *See* HOFFMAN-KUTSCHE, A.
- LABAT, René: B186-7, 350  
 LABOURT, J.: C1746-7  
 LACOSTE, Henry: D643  
 LACOUPERIE, Terrien de: B188-90, 490, 1411-13  
 LAFONT, Gaston Comte de: C305  
 LAGARDE, Paul de: A1046-7, 2349-53; C1513  
 LAGRANGE: C306  
 LAHIRI, A. N.: B1177  
 LAHRI, A. N.: B1178  
 LAING, Samuel: C307  
 LAJARD, Felix: C1181-2  
 LAMARTINE, Marie Louis Alphonse de: C2116  
 LAMB, Harold: B491  
 LAMBERG-KARLOVSKY, C.C.: D65  
 LAMBERT, Elie: D644  
 LAMBERT, Maurice: A1112; D936  
 LAMBERT, W. G.: D830  
 LAMM, Carl Johan: D719  
 LAMPRE, G.: D330, 388, 502, 571  
 LANE, A.: D698  
 LANG, David Marshall: C1514  
 LANGDANA, Muncherjee Cowasjee: A83  
 LANGDON, Stephen: C1939; D369, 831  
 LANGSDORFF, A.: D370  
 LANMAN, Charles Rockwell: A913  
 LARIONOFF, Serge: C2117  
 LASSEN, Christian: A214-17, 608; B1179  
 LASSØE, J.: D66  
 LATHAM, J. D.: B918  
 LAUER, Philippe: D67  
 LAUFER, Berthold: B191; D68
- LAW, B. C.: B192, D69  
 LAWRENCE, A. W.: D70  
 LAZARD, Gilbert: C2118  
 LAZARUS, M. E.: C679  
 LE BRETON, Louis: D70a, 382, 699  
 LECHTMAN, Heather: D832  
 LECLERQ, H.: C1515  
 LE COQ, Albert von: A1925; C1516-25, 1788; D235-41, 992  
 LEFEBRE, G.: D572  
 LEFEBVRE DES NOETTES, Le Commandant: D833  
 LEFEVRE, Andre: C308  
 LEFMANN, Salomon: A914  
 LEFORT, L. T.: A1926  
 LEGGE, George Francis: C1526-7  
 LEGRAIN, L.: D834, 937-8  
 LEHMANN, C. F. *See* LEHMANN-HAUPT, C. F.  
 LEHMANN, J. Edvard: A915; C39-40, 680, 897, 1528  
 LEHMANN-HAUPT, C. F.: A218; B193, 492, 1513-14; C898; D242  
 LENORMANT, François: A1289; B351, 352, 919, 1180-1, 1515-16  
 LENTZ, Wolfgang: A219, 609-11, 916, 2354; C681-2, 899, 1183-7, 1529-30, 1697-9; D71  
 LENZEN, H.: D371  
 LENZEN, Heinz: D3  
 LENZEN, Heinrich J.: D372, 645-6  
 LEONARD, F.: C1531  
 LEPPER, F. A.: B688  
 LEPSIUS, Richard: A84, 358  
 LERCH, Pierre: B1182  
 LE RIDER, G.: B1127, 1183-5; D72  
 LEROY, Maurice: C1188  
 LESNY, V.: A359, 2355; B493; C900  
 LEUMANN, Ernst: A2003-6, 2086-7, 2356  
 LEUMANN, Manu: A360, 917, 2006-7, 2088-9; C2022  
 LEUZE, Oscar: B494  
 LÉVÊQUE, Eugène: C2119  
 LÉVI, Sylvain: B920  
 LEVY, Isidore: A220  
 LEVY, M. A.: B1186-7  
 LEVY, Reuben: B850  
 LEWY, Ernst: A2008  
 LEWY, Hildegard: B1414-15; C1940  
 LEWY, J.: A221  
 LEYLAND, Charles: C1005, 1011  
 LICHTERBECK, Karl: A918
- LIDÉN, Evald: A919, 2357-9  
 LIDZBARSKI, Mark: A1169, 1245; B1188; C1532-4  
 LIEBERT, Gosta: A23, 2360-2  
 LIETZMANN, H.: C1535  
 LINDINGER, Johann Simon: B194  
 LINDQUIST, Sigurd: C1536  
 LINDSAY, John: B689, 1189  
 LIPPOLD, G.: D939  
 LITTMAN, Enno: B794  
 LITVINSKIJ, B. A.: D73  
 LIVSHITZ, V. A.: A1927  
 LLESAI, P. B.: C901  
 LLOYD, Seton: B195  
 LLOYD, W. Watkins: B495  
 LOCKHART, Laurence: B196-8  
 LOFTUS, W. L.: D243  
 LOMMEL, Herman: A459-60, 612-20, 920-5, 1065, 1290, 2363-5; C41, 309-11, 683, 902-10, 1189-96, 1941, 2023-6  
 LONGDEN, R. P.: B690  
 LONGPERIER, Adrien de: B1190-1; C42  
 LOON, M. N. Van *See* VAN LOON, M. N.  
 L'ORANGE, H. P.: C43  
 LORD, Henry: C44, 312  
 LOREY, Eustache de: D503  
 LORIMER, E. D.: C2120  
 LORIMER, F. M. G.: B1192  
 LORIMER, David Lockhart Robinson: C2120  
 LOUKONIN, V. G.: B1193  
 LÖWENSTERN, Isidore: A223  
 LOZINSKI, B. Philip: B691  
 LUBAC, Henri de: C1537  
 LUDDECKENS, Erich: B1517  
 LÜDERS, Heinrich: A2009-14, 2122-4; B921-2, 1544-5; D729  
 LUDWIG, A.: A926  
 LUKONIN, Vladimir: D74-5  
 LUQUIENS, Jules: A927; C684-6  
 LUYNES, Duc de: B1194-5  
 LUZZATTO, Filosseno: A224
- MABBOT, Thomas Olive: B1196  
 MACALISTER, R. A. Stewart: D373  
 MCALLISTER, Hannah E.: D76  
 MACBURNEY, C. B. M.: D366  
 MCCOWN, Donald E.: D77, 370  
 MACDOWALL, David W.: B692, 1197-8  
 MCDOWELL, R. H.: B1199-1200; D993  
 MCGOVERN, William Montgomery: B923  
 MCGREGOR, Malcolm F.: B496



- MACHABEY, Armand:** C1538  
**MACKAY, D.:** D994  
**MACKAY, Ernest:** D324  
**MACKENZIE, Duncan Neil:**  
 A1291, 1371-2, 1928;  
 B795; C313, 1942  
**MACLER, Frederic:** A1667  
**MCNEILE, H.:** C687  
**MACRIDY, T.:** D573  
**MACUCH, Rudolf:** A1170, C45  
**MADAN, Aerpat Meherjibhai:**  
 C911  
**MADAN, Aerpat Meherjibhai**  
 Palanji: C315-16, 1197  
**MADAN, Dhanjishah Meherjibhai:**  
 A1668; C314  
**MADAN, Mehrjibhai Pallonji:**  
 A621; C688  
**MADANI, Mir Hamid:** B199  
**MADDOX, George:** A1669  
**MAENCHEN-HELFEN, Otto:**  
 A2366-8; B924-6, 1201;  
 C1539  
**MAGANLAL, Amrittal Buch:**  
 C317  
**MAGO, Umberto:** B497  
**MAGOUN, Herbert W.:**  
 C1198-9  
**MAHER, J. P.:** C1540  
**MAISCH, E.:** C1541  
**MAITY, Sachindra Kuma:**  
 B1202  
**MALCOLM, Sir John:** B200  
**MALEKI, Yolande:** D374, 995  
**MALIN, A. S.:** D876  
**MALLERET, Louis:** D835  
**MALLET, Dominique:** B498  
**MALLOWAN, M. E. L.:** B201-2,  
 1518  
**MANASSEH, N. E.:** D647-8  
**MANSELLI, Raoul:** C1542  
**MARGOLIOUTH, D. S.:** C1543  
**MARGULIES, Erwin:** D78  
**MARICQ, André:** A1048, 1478;  
 B693-5, 796; D79  
**MARIES, L.:** C318  
**MARKHAM, Clements R.:** B203  
**MARKOFF, Alexis de:** B1203-5  
**MARKWART Josef:** A622;  
 B204-6, 1481-3; C319  
**MARQUART, J.:** C1544-5  
**MARSDEN, William:** B1206-7  
**MARSHALL, Sir John Hubert,**  
 B927, D281-2  
**MARTIN, Richard A.:** D940  
**MARTIN, W. R.:** A1292  
**MARTINOVITCH, N.:** C912  
**MARUSTCHENKO, A. A.:** D375  
**MARYON, H.:** D890  
**MASANI, Firoz Shapurji:**  
 A1831; C320  
**MASANI, P. S.:** C1012  
**MASANI, Rustom P.:** B207;  
 C321-3  
**MASHKOUR, Mohammad**  
 Javad: A1373; C324  
**MASPERO, Gaston Camille**  
 Charles: B208, 499; D891  
**MASSÉ, Henri:** A1860, B209, 797  
**MASSON, Charles:** B1208-10,  
 1484  
**MATSON, Frederick R.:**  
 D720-1  
**MAUNDER, Annie S. D.:** B210  
**MAURICE, F.:** B500-1  
**MAX MÜLLER, Friedrich See**  
**MÜLLER, Friedrich Max**  
**MAXIMOVA, A.:** D80  
**MAYER, Rudolf:** B211; C325,  
 1074  
**MAYR, Aurel:** A928  
**MAYRHOFER, Manfred:** A85,  
 225, 311-12, 361-5,  
 929-30, 1049, 1066,  
 2369-72; B212  
**MAYRHOFER-PASSLER, E.:**  
 C1013  
**MAZAHERI, Aly-Akbar:** B213  
**MECQUENEM, R. de:** A1113;  
 D81-3, 378-83, 389,  
 649-52, 700-1, 705, 836  
**MEDHORA, Dhunjibhai**  
 Jamshedji: C326-7  
**MEDICO, H. E. del:** D504  
**MEEK, Theophilus James:**  
 D941-2  
**MEER, P. E. Van Der:** A1114;  
 B1416-1416a  
**MEHENDALE, M. A.:** A931-2,  
 1929  
**MEHERJIRANA, R. D.:** A1374;  
 C328  
**MEHIGAN, Chevalier de:** C913  
**MEHTA, Nowroz C.:** B214; C914  
**MEHTA, N. P.:** B1417  
**MEHTA, S. S.:** C329  
**MEIER, Fritz:** B928  
**MEILLET, André:** A20, 86,  
 366-70, 461, 623-8,  
 933-45, 1375-6, 1861-3,  
 1930, 2373-91; C689-93,  
 915, 1278, 2027-8  
**MEISSNER, Bruno:** A1115,  
 1132; B502; D84, 730  
**MELLINK, Machteld J.:** D85,  
 837  
**MELZER, Uto:** A1246-7, 1670  
**MENANT, Delphine:** C330-6,  
 916, 1014-15  
**MENANT, Joachim:** A226;  
 B503; C46-7, 694; D87,  
 574, 943  
**MENANT, L.:** B504  
**MENARD, Jacques E.:** C1943  
**MENASCE, Jean Pierre de:**  
 A227, 1171, 1293-4,  
 1377-8, 1447, 1488-90,  
 1671-4, 2392-3; B798-9,  
**MENASCE, Jean Pierre de cont.**  
 851-3, 1485, 1546; C48-9,  
 337-8, 695-6, 1200-1,  
 1279, 1546-9, 1944; D88,  
 944  
**MERCIER, M.:** C50  
**MERKELBACH, Reinhold:**  
 C1202-3  
**MERLAI, P.:** D575  
**MERSIER, A.:** D653  
**MESSERSCHMIDT, Leopold:**  
 A87; D576  
**MESSINA, Giuseppe:** A629,  
 1675-6; C52-3, 339-41,  
 918, 1204-5, 1550, 1748-9  
**METZGER, Bruce M.:** A1172  
**MEURIN, Leo:** C919  
**MEYER.:** B1211  
**MEYER, Arnold:** A88  
**MEYER, Eduard:** A1173-5;  
 B215-9, 505-7  
**MEYER, Gerhard Rudolf:** D283  
**MEYER, J. J.:** C1945  
**MEYER, L. de: See DE MEYER,**  
 L.  
**MEYER, W.:** A89  
**MICHAELIDES, Georges:** D996  
**MICHALON, J.:** D383  
**MICHALOWSKI, Kazimierz:**  
 D384  
**MICHAUD, H.:** C1280  
**MICHEL, Charles:** A630  
**MICHELSON, Truman:** A228  
**MILES, George C.:** B1127,  
 1212-13  
**MILIK, J. T.:** A1176-7  
**MILLAR, Fergus:** B220  
**MILLER, Wsevolod:** C54  
**MILLS, C. D. B.:** C920  
**MILLS, Lawrence H.:** A462,  
 534, 631-55, 946-8, 1379,  
 1677-1713; C342-7,  
 697-713, 921-6, 1016,  
 1075-9, 1206-16  
**MILNE, John:** C348  
**MILNE, J. G.:** B1214  
**MILTNER, Franz:** B221  
**MINNS, Ellis H.:** A1864; B929;  
 D89  
**MINOCHEHERJI:** C349  
**MINCHERHOMJI, Naeb-Dastoor**  
 Nawroze Dinshaji: C714  
**MINORSKY, Vladimir:** A1491,  
 1865, 2394; B222-3; C1551,  
 2121-5; D90, 838  
**MINOVI, Mojtaba:** A1380, 1714  
**MINVALA, J. M.:** A656  
**MIONNET, Théodore Edme:**  
 B1215  
**MIRCHANDANI, B. D.:** B930  
**MIRKHOND:** B224  
**MIRONOV, N. D.:** B225  
**MIRZA, Hormazdyar:** A463,  
 1295, 1716, 1832

- MIRZA, Hormazdyar K.: A1381-8  
 MIRZA, Hormazdyar P.: A949, 1389, 1715  
 MIRZA, D. K. D. P.: A1833  
 MISTRI, R. H.: C927  
 MITCHELL, B. M.: B226  
 MITCHELL, Charles Ward S.: C1552  
 MITCHELL, J. Murray: C350, 715-17  
 MITRA, Babu Rajendralala: A464; D91  
 MITTELBERGER, Hermann: A90  
 MLAKER, Karl: B800  
 MNATSAKANIAN, Arutyun O.: D92, 385  
 MOBERGER, P. O.: C928  
 MODI, Jivanji Jamshedji: A465-7, 950, 1717-23, 2395-6; B227-36, 630, 801-5, 931-4, 1486-8, 1519; C351-377, 718-25, 929-33, 1017-35, 1080-4, 1217-22, 1946, 2126-50; D93-6, 505, 577  
 MODI, Rustam Jivanji: B1547-8  
 MOFFATT, James: C378, 1750  
 MOGH DAM, M.: A2397  
 MOHAMMAD ALI: B237, 631  
 MOHL, Jules: B238; C379, 422  
 MO'IN, M.: A229, 1717-18, 2339-40; B239, 508, 1418, 2151  
 MOKRI, Mohammad K.: A1726-7; C2152-3  
 MOLÉ, Marijan: A657-60, 1296, 2401; B240-1; C380-9, 726-9, 934, 1036, 1085-8, 1281, 2029, 2154-7  
 MÖLLER, Hermann: A2402  
 MOMMSEN, Theodor: B696, 1216-18  
 MONCEAUX, Paul: C1553-4  
 MONCHI-ZADEH, Davoud: C2158  
 MONCRIEFF, W. Thomas: C935  
 MONDADON, L. de: C1555  
 MONGAIT, A. L.: D97  
 MONNERET DE VILLARD, Ugo: C55; D654-654a  
 MONSEUR, E.: C1947  
 MONTGOMERY, James A.: A1178; C1556-7  
 MOORE, G. F.: C390  
 MOORE, Justin Hartley: C56  
 MOOREY, P. R. S.: D839  
 MOORTGAT, Anton: D506, 840, 945  
 MORDTMANN, A. D.: A91-2, 2403; B806, 1219-22, 1489; D946-7  
 MORE, Paul Elmer: C1558  
 MOREHART, Mary: D578  
 MORET, A.: D98  
 MORGAN, H. de: D99  
 MORGAN, Jacques de: B242-5, 1223-8; D100-5, 386-9, 655, 705, 841  
 MORGENSTERN, Laure: D284-5  
 MORGENSTIERNE, Georg: A21, 951, 1050, 2404-6  
 MOROSOV, B.: D106  
 MOTIVALA, Jehangir Jamshedji: C391  
 MOTIWALA, Pestanji Kuwarji: B1549  
 MOULTON, James Hope: A2407; C392-404, 730-2, 936-9, 1089-90, 1223, 2030  
 MOUNSEY, James: C405  
 MOVAGHAR, M.: B1229  
 MUHAMMAD ABBAS, Shirvani: B1230  
 MÜHL, Wilhelm von der: A952  
 MÜHLAU, F.: B697  
 MUIR, J.: C2031  
 MUKHERJEE, B. N.: B1231  
 MULLA, Fardunji Dadhabai: B1490; C406  
 MÜLLER, F.: A371-2, 1051, 1297-8, 2408-9, 2411-16  
 MÜLLER, F. W. K.: A1931-5, 2125, 2410; C1559-66  
 MÜLLER, Friedrich Max: A22, 93-4, 230-2, 661-72, 953, 1390-4, 1492, 1728-33, 2417-20; C733-5, 1005, 1037  
 MÜLLER, M. le Dr.: A1395  
 MÜLLER, Marc Joseph: C736  
 MÜLLER, R.: C2032  
 MULLET, J.: A1299  
 MUNKACSI, B.: A373  
 MUNRO, J. A. R.: A233; B509; D107  
 MUNSHI, Rustamji Nasarvanji: C407  
 MÜNTER, Friedrich C. C. H.: A234; B1232  
 MURPHY, John: C408  
 MUVAGGAR, A. M.: D997  
 NADERSHAH, Jamshedji Dadabhai: B1419; C409, 737  
 NAFICY, Abbas: B246  
 NAFICY, Said: A1300  
 NAFISI, S.: B807; D507  
 NAG, Kalidas: B247  
 NAGEL, Peter: C1567  
 NAGEL, W.: D108  
 NAJMABADI, S.: C1091  
 NALLINO, Carlo: A1301  
 NANAVUTTY, Piloo: A520; C738  
 NAOROJI, Dadabhai: C410  
 NARAIN, Awadh Kishore: B632, 1233-7  
 NARIMAN, Gushtaspshah Kaikhusrau: B854-5, 1550; C57, 411-12, 1789-90, 2159  
 NARR, Karl J.: D110  
 NARTEN, Johanna: A954  
 NASR, Taghi: B1551  
 NASTER, P.: B1238  
 NAU, François: A1179-80; C739-40, 1568-9  
 NAUMANN, R.: D656  
 NAUTIYAL, K. P.: B1239  
 NAVALKAR, Canpatrao R.: C413  
 NAWABI, Y. M.: A1734-40  
 NEEDLER, W.: D892  
 NEGAHBAN, E. O.: D390-1  
 NEHRING, Alphonse: A2421  
 NESTLE, Eberhard: C1224  
 NEUSNER, Jacob: A1396, 1741; B248, 698; C940  
 NEVE, F.: B935  
 NEWELL, Edward T.: B1012, 1240-5  
 NEWMAN, A.: C1948  
 NIKBI, Ibn Madud: B249  
 NIKITINE, B.: A2422  
 NIMROD; C2033  
 NISSEN, H. J.: B250  
 NOBLE, Peter S.: A2126  
 NOCK, A. D.: C941  
 NODELMAN, Sheldon Arthur: B633  
 NOE, Sydney P.: B1246-7  
 NÖLDEKE, Theodor: A1248, 1302, 1397, 1742-3, 2423-4; B251-3, 510, 808-9, 1248, 1420; C414, 741-2, 1225, 1570, 2160-3; D579-80  
 NÖLLE, Wilfried: A955  
 NOMSZ, J.: C942  
 NORK, F.: C415  
 NORRIS, E.: A2015  
 NOSHERWAN, Kaikobâd Adarbâd Dastûr: A468, 1744-6  
 NUMISMATIC SOCIETY OF LONDON: B1249  
 NYBERG, Henrik Samuel: A374, 956, 1249, 1398, 1493-5, 1747-8, 2425-8; B810, 856, 1421; C58-61, 416-17, 743, 943, 1226, 1282-3, 1571  
 NYLANDER, Carl: A235-6; B1422; D657, 842  
 OATES, D.: D392  
 OATES, J.: D392



- OBLASINSKI, Adalbert:** C1572  
**OBOLENSKY, Dimitri:** C1573  
**ODEBERG, H.:** C1574  
**OEHRN, Carolus:** C944  
**OELMANN:** D658  
**OERTEL, F.:** B634  
**OGDEN, Charles J.:** A237, 1399;  
 B511-12; C418, 1575  
**OLCOTT, H. S.:** C419-20  
**OLDENBERG, Hermann:** C62,  
 421, 945  
**OLIPHANT, Samuel Grant:**  
 A957  
**OLIVER, Prudence:** D508  
**OLMSTEAD, A. T.:** B254,  
 513-16  
**OLMSTEAD, H. T.:** C946  
**OLSCHKI, Leonardo:** C63  
**OLSHAUSEN, Justus:** A673,  
 1303-4, 1400-1; B1250-1;  
 C379, 422  
**OLUFSEN, O.:** D244  
**OPITZ, Dietrich:** D581  
**OPPERT, Julius:** A95, 238-41,  
 375, 958, 1067; B255, 353-4,  
 517, 1423-5; C225, 744-5  
**OPSOPOEUS, Johannes:** C423  
**ORBELI, Josef:** D843-4  
**ORELLI, Conrad von:** C64  
**ORT, L. J. R.:** C1576-7  
**ORTERE, W.:** A2429  
**OSHTORY, A. K.:** C328  
**OSTEN, Hans Henning von der:**  
 B256; D286, 948-9  
**OSTHOFF, H.:** A1052  
**OSZTERN, S. P.:** B857-8  
**OTTO, Heinz:** D845  
**OUSELEY, Sir William:** B257;  
 D245, 950  
**OW, Anton Maximilian Nikolaus  
 von Tolentino, Baron:** C1227
- PAGLIARO, Antonino:**  
 A959-60, 1250, 1402-5,  
 1496-7, 1749-50, 2430-1;  
 B1552-6; C65, 424-5, 746,  
 1228, 2164-5  
**PAHLAN, Dastur Kaikhusru  
 Mahiar Kutar Dastur Darab:**  
 A1406-7  
**PAINE, John A.:** B1426  
**PALMER, A. Smythe:** C1229  
**PALOU, Christiane:** B258  
**PALOU, Jean:** B258  
**PAPER, Herbert H.:** A242, 376,  
 1116-18; B259  
**PARANJPE, V. G.:** C1230  
**PARKER, Richard A.:** B518,  
 1427  
**PARROT, André:** D682, 659,  
 846-8, 998  
**PARTOW, Shirazpour:** C947  
*See also SHIRAZ-POUR,  
 Partow*
- PARUCK, Furdoonjee, D. J.:**  
 B1252-7, 1353, 1428  
**PASTORET, Claude Emmanuel  
 Joseph Pierre de:** C1949  
**PATEL, Khan Bahadur Bahmanji  
 Behramji:** C427  
**PATEL, Manilal:** A469, 674;  
 B260; C428-9, 948  
**PATHIER-BONNELLE, F.:** A96  
**PATI, J.:** C949-50  
**PATKANIAN, K.:** B811  
**PATKANOFF:** A243  
**PATRIZI, Francesco:** C430-1  
**PATTERSON, L.:** C1950  
**PAUL, Harendra Chandra:** C2166  
**PAUL, Otto:** A675; C66  
**PAVRI, C. E.:** C1038  
**PAVRI, D. N.:** C747  
**PAVRY, Bapsy:** C2167  
**PAVRY, Cursetji Erachji:** C67,  
 1039  
**PAVRY, D. C. E.:** C432  
**PAVRY, Jal Dastur Cursetji:**  
 C951, 1092, 1578  
**PEGULEVSKAYA, N. V.:**  
 B1520  
**PEETERS, Paul:** B261, 812-13;  
 C1751-63  
**PEKARY, T.:** B1508  
**PELLIOT, Paul, A1899, 1936,  
 2016; B936; C1377, 1579-83**  
**PEMBERTON, R. E. K.:** C221-2  
**PEREIRA, Francisco Maria  
 Esteves:** A244  
**PERIKHANIAN, Anahit:** A1181,  
 1408, 2432  
**PERKINS, J. B. Ward:** B699  
**PERNETTI, A. Jacques:** B519  
**PERROT, D.:** D583  
**PERROT, Georges:** B262;  
 D509-10  
**PERTOLD, O.:** C433, 1951  
**PERTSCH, Wilhelm:** D951  
**PERTUSI, Agostino:** C1764  
**PESHOTANJI, Manekji:** A1751  
**PESTALOZZA, Uberto:**  
 C1584-5, 1952  
**PETECH, L.:** C952  
**PETERS, John P.:** D393  
**PETERSEN, Hans:** B700  
**PETERSON, Erik:** C1586-7  
**PETREMENT, Simone:** C68,  
 1588  
**PETROWICZ, A. von:** B1258  
**PETTAZZONI, Raffaele:** B520;  
 C434-41, 1231-2, 1284-5  
**PEZARD, G.:** D394  
**PEZARD, Maurice:** B264; D395,  
 952  
**PFISTER, R.:** D381, 731-5  
**PHILLIPS, E. D.:** B937-9  
**PICARD, Charles:** B521; D702  
**PICTET, Adolphe:** A2433  
**PIETILA, Antti Jaaks:** C1953
- PIETRASZEWSKI, Ignatius:**  
 A676 7, 961 2  
**PIETREMENT, C. A.:** A963,  
 C748, 2034  
**PIGULEVSKAYA, N. V.:** B265,  
 814, 1520  
**PIKE, Albert:** C2035 6  
**PILLET, M. L.:** D112  
**PINCHFS, Theophilus G.:** A245,  
 377  
**PINES, Shlomo:** A2434  
**PIOTROVSKY, Boris  
 Borisovitch:** B940; D113  
**PIRENNE, Jacqueline:** B738,  
 D511  
**PISANI, Vittore:** A23, 246, 964,  
 2435-8; B941  
**PISCHEL, R.:** A678, 1053  
**PITHAWALLA, Maneck B.:**  
 A247; C442, 749-50  
**PIZZI, Italo:** A24, 679, 965,  
 2439; C2168-70  
**PLAUCHUT, Edmond:** C2171  
**POEBEL, Arno:** A97, 1119-  
 1120; B522-4  
**POGNON, H.:** B1259; C1589  
**POHLHAUSEN, Henn:** D115  
**POKORNY, Julius:** A2440-1  
**POLOTSKY, Hans Jacob:**  
 A1182; C1590-5, 1653  
**POPE, Arthur Upham:** D116-21,  
 660-1, 703, 849  
**POPE, J. A.:** A1752  
**PORADA, Edith:** D112-5, 512,  
 850, 954-4  
**PORTEN, Bezalel:** A1183  
**POSENER, G.:** B525  
**POSTON, Charles Dibrell:** C69  
**POTE, B. E.:** A248  
**POTRATZ, Johannes A.:** B942;  
 D126-9, 851-6  
**POTT, A. F.:** A378  
**POTTIER, Edmond:** D704-5  
**POTTINGER, Major:** D955  
**POUCHA, Pavel:** A2442  
**POUGATCHENKOVA, G.:** D584  
**POUR-E DAVOUD:** B266-8,  
 1429, 1491; C443-5,  
 751-2, 953, 1791-2; D893  
**PRAŠEK, Justin:** B526-30  
**PREISS, H.:** C1286  
**PRICKETT, Margot Peel:** D585  
**PRINSEP, James:** B1620-8  
**PRITCHETT, W. Kendrick:**  
 B531-2  
**PROCHOROV, V.:** D396  
**PROKESCH-OSTEN, Anton:**  
 B1269  
**PROSDOCIMI, A.:** A98  
**PRUŠEK, J.:** B943  
**PRZEWORSKI, Stefan:** D999  
**PRZYLUSKI, Jean:** B355;  
 C1596-7, 2037-40  
**PUDELKO, Georg:** D1000



- PUECH, Henri-Charles: C70, 1598-1608  
 PULLEYBLANK, E. G.: A2090; B944  
 PUNEGAR, Khodabax Edalji: A680-7, 966-7; C753-4  
 PYNE, J.: C954  
 QUACKENBOS, G. Payn: B533, 1521  
 RABADINA, Framji D.: A688  
 RABIN, C.: D130  
 RABINOWITZ, Isaac: A1184-5  
 RABINOWITZ, J. J.: A1186  
 RACKHAM, Bernard: D722  
 RADET, C.: B534-5  
 RADICCHI, Anna: A968  
 RADLOFF, W.: C1609-10  
 RAFFENEL, T. C.: B269  
 RAGOZIN, Zenaide Alexeievna: B270  
 RAHMATI, G. R.: C1327-8  
 RAIKES, Robert L.: D131, 706-7  
 RAMSAY, Andrew Michael: B536  
 RANA, Sohrab Kavasji Dastur Meherji: A1753  
 RANKIN, J. H. Munn: D857  
 RAO, S. R.: B271  
 RAO, Uttam Singh: B1270  
 RAOUL-ROCHETTE; B1271  
 RAPOPORT, Y. A.: C1040  
 RAPP, Adolf: C446-7  
 RAPP, Eugen Ludwig: A1866  
 RAPSON, Edward James: A2127-8; B1272-7  
 RASK, Rasmus: A969  
 RAWLINSON, George: B356, 537-8, 701-3, 815; C71  
 RAWLINSON, Henry C.: A249-51; B272; D956  
 REGLING, K.: B1278  
 REHATSEK, E.: B273, 635, 816, 859; C755, 1765, 2172  
 REICHEL, Hans: A470-2, 689, 970-3, 1187, 1251, 1754, 1937-41, 2443-4  
 REINACH, Salomon: B539; D194  
 REINACH, Théodore: B1279  
 REINAUD: B274, 636  
 REITZENSTEIN, Richard: C72, 1611-13, 1954-61  
 REMINGTON, S.: C448  
 REMPIS, Christian H.: A25  
 REMY, Arthur F. J.: A974; C449-51  
 RENARD: D618  
 RENO, L.: C1812  
 REUTERSKIOLD, Edgar: C955  
 REUTHER, Oscar: D132, 662-3  
 REYNIER, Jean Louis Antoine: B1522  
 REYNOLDS, P. K. Baillie: B540  
 REZAI, J.: A1657  
 REZWI, S. M. Tahar: C1962  
 RHODE, Johann Gottlieb: C73-4  
 RHYS DAVIDS, C. A. F. *See* DAVIDS, C. A. F. Rhys  
 RICE, David Talbot: B817-18; D513, 1001  
 RICE, Tamara Talbot: D133  
 RICH, Claudius James: D246-8  
 RICHARDSON, H. C.: D894  
 RICHTER, Gisela M. A.: B637; D514, 586, 957-60  
 RICHTER, Oswald: A26, 975; C1963  
 RICKABY, Joseph: C1614  
 RIDOLFINI, F. Pericolo: C1615  
 RIES, Julien: C1616-19  
 RINDTORFF, E.: C452  
 RING, Maximilian de: A2445  
 RINGBOM, Lars Ivar: C1233  
 RINGGREN, Helmer: C2173  
 RISCH, Ernst: A976  
 RITTER: 252  
 ROBERTSON, J.: D961  
 ROBINS, Elizabeth: C75  
 ROBINSON, C. A.: B638  
 ROBINSON, E. S. G.: B541, 1280-2  
 ROBIOU, F.: C756  
 ROCHAT, Ernest: C1620  
 ROCHE, Déodat: C1621-2  
 ROES, Anne: D134-7, 515, 633a, 685  
 ROGERS, Alexander: C757, 956  
 ROGERS, Robert William: B275  
 ROGGEN, D. L. Graedt von: D138, 389  
 ROLLIN, Charles: B276  
 ROMER, John: A977-8  
 ROSE, Eugen: C1623  
 ROSE, Henry J.: C758  
 ROSENBERG, Frederic: A1942; C957 (*See also* C987a), 2174; D858  
 ROSENFELD, John M.: D139  
 ROSENTHAL, Franz: A1188; C1624  
 ROSNY, Léon de: C453  
 ROSS, Alan S. C.: A2170  
 ROSS, E. Dennison: A1943; B277; D140, 516  
 ROSS, E. J.: D397  
 ROSSLER, Otto: A253  
 ROSTOVITZ, Mikhail Ivanovich: A1189, 1498; B639, 945-8, 1523; C2175; D141-8, 962, 1002  
 ROTH, E. M.: C76  
 ROTH, Rudolph: A473-4, 690, 979; C759, 1005, 1041-4, 1094, 2041, 2176-7  
 ROTHSTEIN, Gustav: B819  
 ROUSSEAU, Jean Baptiste Louis Jacques: B278  
 ROUSSEL, Pierre: B279  
 ROWLAND, B.: D587  
 ROWLEY, H. H.: B357  
 ROY, Brajdeo Prasad: B280  
 ROYAL DUBLIN SOCIETY: A254  
 ROYER, Clemence: C42, 958  
 RUDOLPH, Kurt: C959-60, 1625-8  
 RUEPPEL, M. C.: D859  
 RUGARLI, V.: A255  
 RUMPF, Walter: B281  
 RUNCIMAN, Steven: C1629-30  
 RUNDGREN, Frithiof: A1190-1, 2446  
 RUSTOMJEE, Framroz: C961, 1045  
 RUTTEN, M.: D382, 963, 1003  
 SACHAU, Eduard: A691-2, 1192-4, 1409-10, 1755-6; B282, 1430; C454-5, 1766-70  
 SACRED BOOKS OF THE EAST: A1757  
 SACY, A. I. S. de *See* DE SACY, A. I. S.  
 SADEGHI, A. A.: A1252-4  
 SADIGHI, G. H.: B860  
 SADRE, M. K.: B283  
 SAFA, D. L.: B284; C77-8  
 SAFAR, F.: D398  
 SAHIAR, B. M.: C391  
 SAINT-MARTIN, Jean Antoine: A256-7; B640, 704-6  
 SAIVYER, T. J.: C1631  
 SALDERN, Axel von: D723  
 SALEMANN, Carl: A1255-9, 1758, 2447; B1283; C1632-4  
 SALES, Delide de: B285  
 SALIM, A.: A1411  
 SALISBURY, Edward F.: A99  
 SALLES, G.: D399  
 SALLET, Alfred von: B641  
 SAMI, Ali: D149  
 SANFORD, Eva Matthews: B707  
 SANGUELEH, Azami: B286  
 SANJANA, Dastur Dârâb Peshotan: A1412, 1501, 1759-69; B287-8; C456-61, 760-5, 962, 2178; D150  
 SANJANA, Jehangir Barjorji: C963  
 SANJANA, Jehangir E.: A2448; C964  
 SANJANA, K.: C462  
 SANJANA, Peshotun Dustoor Behramji: A1413, 1770-2  
 SANJANA, Rastamji Edulji Dastur Peshotan: B708; C463-5, 766-7, 1234

- SANKALIA, D. D.: B289, 1284  
 SAN NICOLÒ, M.: A1195;  
 B1551  
 SAPIR, Edward: A2449  
 SARFARÂZ, A. A.: D400-2  
 SARKARATI, B.: C79  
 SARRE, Friedrich: D151-2,  
 588-9  
 SAULCY, de *See* DE SAULCY  
 SAUSSURE, L. de *See* DE  
 SAUSSURE, L.  
 SAUVAGET, Jean: D153  
 SAVE-SÖDERBERGH, Torgny:  
 C1635; D708  
 SAYCE, A. H.: A258-9; B290,  
 542-4, 642, 1492  
 SAYOUS, Edouard: C1964  
 SCARCIA, Gianroberto: A1773,  
 2450; C2179-80  
 SCERRATO, Umberto: A1075,  
 1196; B545; D403  
 SCHAEDEER, Hans Heinrich:  
 A27, 260-1, 379, 475,  
 1197-9, 1260-1, 1414,  
 1867, 1944, 2451-4; B291,  
 546-9; C80-1, 466, 965-6,  
 1287, 1636-45, 1961.  
 SCHAEFER, Hermann: B292  
 SCHAEFFER, Claude F. A.:  
 D404  
 SCHEDL, Claus: B550  
 SCHEEL, Helmuth: A2445  
 SCHEFTELOWITZ, Isodor: C82,  
 467, 1235-6, 1646-51,  
 1965, 2042  
 SCHEFTELOWITZ, J. J.:  
 A28-30, 1262, 2456-7  
 SCHEIL, V.: A262-6, 1121-3;  
 B551  
 SCHINDLER, A. Houtum:  
 A1305; C1046; D154, 664  
 SCHINDLER, C.: C1005  
 SCHIPPMANN, K.: C83; D405  
 SCHLEGEL, A. W. de: B1285  
 SCHLEGEL, Gustav: C1771  
 SCHLERATH, Bernfried: A693,  
 980-1, 2458; C84, 768, 967,  
 2181  
 SCHLOSSER, W.: D71  
 SCHLUMBERGER, Daniel:  
 B1053-4, 1286; D155-7,  
 517, 665  
 SCHMID, Wolfgang P.: A380,  
 2459-62; C2043  
 SCHMIDT, Carl: C1652-6  
 SCHMIDT, Erich Friedrich:  
 D158-60, 249-50, 406-7  
 SCHMIDT, Hanns-Peter:  
 A694-5, 982-3  
 SCHMIDT, Hubert: D709  
 SCHMIDT, J. Heinrich: D408  
 SCHMIDT, Johannes: A2463  
 SCHMIDT, P.: C85  
 SCHMIDT, Valdemar: A100  
 SCHMITT, Rudiger: A31,  
 381-3, 984-5, 1068, 2017,  
 2464-6  
 SCHNEIDER, Th.: C1657  
 SCHOEBEL, C. J.: C2044  
 SCHOEPS: A2467  
 SCHOPPA, H.: D518  
 SCHRADER, E.: A1868  
 SCHRADER, H.: C1658  
 SCHROEDER, Eric: D666  
 SCHROEDER, Leopold von:  
 C2045-6  
 SCHULTZ, Wolfgang: B1431,  
 C468, 1237-8, 1659  
 SCHULZ, F. E.: A267; D161  
 SCHULZE, Wilhelm: A2469;  
 B552  
 SCHUSTER, Carl: D736  
 SCHUTZ, Wolfgang: B1431  
 SCHUTZE, Alfred: C1772  
 SCHUYLER, Montgomery:  
 A986; D162  
 SCHWAB, Raymond: C769  
 SCHWARTZ, Martin: A2470  
 SCHWARZ, P.: B1493  
 SCHWEIZER, E.: C1095  
 SCHWEIZER-SIDLER, H.:  
 A2471  
 SCHWENCK, Konrad: C2182  
 SCHWENTER, Ernst: A268,  
 384  
 SCHWENTNER, E.: A987, 1945,  
 2472  
 SCHWYZER, Eduard: A696,  
 988-91, 2473; C86  
 SCOTT, W. H.: B1287-9  
 SEDDON, C. N.: C469  
 SEDQI, Mohammad Osman:  
 B1494  
 SEEBASS, H.: B1495  
 SEGAL, Judah Ben-Sion: D964  
 SEGUIN, A.: C50  
 SEIGNOBOS, Charles: B293  
 SEILER, Hans Jakob: A611,  
 992-3  
 SELBIE, J. A.: B553  
 SELLE, Götz von: C1660-1  
 SELLWOOD, David G.:  
 B1290-2  
 SEMPER, Max: A385  
 SEN, Priyaranjan: A697; C770,  
 968  
 SEN, Sukumar: A269, 386-7,  
 2474; C2047  
 SENART, E.: A2127  
 SESTON, William: B820;  
 C1662-5  
 SETH, H. C.: C2048  
 SETHE, Kurt: B554  
 SETHNA, K. D.: D164  
 SETHNA, T. R.: C470  
 SEYRIG, Henri: D165, 590,  
 895, 965  
 SHAFER, Robert: A2091  
 SHAHBAZI, Sh: D166  
 SHAHIDULLAH, Muhammad:  
 C771  
 SHAKED, S. H.: A1263  
 SHAKI, M.: A1774  
 SHAKUR, M. A.: D287  
 SHAMASATRY, R.: B294  
 SHARENKOFF, Victor: C1666  
 SHARP, Ralph Norman: A270  
 SHASTRI, A.: C471  
 SHEPHERD, Dorothy G.: D591,  
 861  
 SHERIYAR, Khudayar Dastur:  
 C472-3, 1047-8  
 SHIRATORI, K.: B949  
 SHIRAZ-POUR, Partow: C969,  
*See also* PARTOW,  
 Shirazpour  
 SHOE, L. T.: D667  
 SHROFF, Jamshedji Dadabhai:  
 C474  
 SHUSTERY, M. A.: C1239,  
 2183  
 SIASSI, A. A.: B821  
 SICILE, Pierre de: C1667  
 SIEG, E.: C1566  
 SIMCOX, Carroll E.: B555  
 SIMON, J.: C1668  
 SIMONETTA, Alberto M.:  
 B643-4, 1293-7  
 SINCLAIR, Albert Thomas:  
 C772  
 SIRCAR, Dines Chandra:  
 B1298-9  
 SIROUX, Maxime: D168-75,  
 409, 668  
 SITARAM, K. N.: B295  
 SIX, J. P.: B556, 1300  
 SKOLD, Hannes: C1240  
 SMIRNOV, J. I.: D176  
 SMIRNOVA, O. I.: A1946  
 SMITH, Cecil Harcourt: D535,  
 592-3  
 SMITH, Henry Goodwin: C773  
 SMITH, Maria Wilkins: A994,  
 2475-6  
 SMITH, Morton: B557  
 SMITH, Sidney: A1775;  
 B558-9, 1496; D862  
 SMITH, Vincent A.: B295, 709,  
 822, 950, 1301-2  
 SOCIETE D'IRANOLOGIE:  
 C475  
 SÖDERBLOM, Nathan: C476-7,  
 774-6, 970, 1096-8  
 SOKOLOV, S. N.: A995  
 SOLLBERGER, Edward: A101  
 SOMMER, Ferdinand: A2477  
 SONTAKKE, N. S.: A594  
 SOPER, Alexander C.: D594  
 SOSHANS: C777  
 SOUTZO, Michel-C.: D177  
 SPARKES, George: B1303  
 SPECHT, Fr.: A2478



- SPEISER, Werner: D669  
 SPENCE, M.: D892  
 SPERBER, Daniel: B1497  
 SPIEGEL, Friedrich: A271-2, 388, 476-83, 698-708, 996, 1054-8, 1264, 1776-9, 1834, 2479-81; B297-305, 358-9, 560-1, 645, 710; C88-9, 478, 597, 778-83, 971-3, 1241-3, 1288, 1966-7, 2049-52, 2184-9  
 SPIEGELBERG: D178  
 SPIERS, R. Phené: D670  
 SPONSHEIMER, H.: D595  
 SPOONER, D. B.: B306  
 SPRENGLING, Martin: A1200, 1415-16, 1502-3; B823-6, 1432; C1669; D966  
 SPRINGETT, Bernard H.: C974  
 SPULER, Berthold: B861-2, 1433; C1670  
 SPYCKET, Agnès: D596  
 STACKELBERG, R. von: A1869, 2482-4; C2190  
 STAVE, Erik: C1968  
 STAVISKY, B. J.: D967  
 STEFFEN, A.: C1671  
 STEGEMANN, Viktor: C1672  
 STEGMULLER, Friedrich: C1673  
 STEIN, Ernest: B827  
 STEIN, Sir Mark Aurel: A2092; B951, 1304-5, 1498; C1049; D179-81, 251-61, 410  
 STEIN, R. A.: C2191  
 STEINDORFF, Georg: D933  
 STEPHEN, D. J.: C1793  
 STERN, Samuel Miklos: A2485  
 STEVE, M. J.: A1124-5  
 STIEHL, Ruth: A1172-30, 1836-7, 2106; B727-31, 871-2, 1502; C527, 1802  
 STOLZE, F.: D597  
 STONECIPHER, Alvin H. M.: A2486  
 STOOP, E. de: C1674  
 STRASSMAIER, J. N.: A273, 1870  
 STRECK: D182  
 STRECT, Maximilian: D411  
 STRELKOFF, Alexander: D519, 671-2  
 STRELKOW, A.: D968  
 STRICKER, B. H.: C1244  
 STROMMINGER, Eva: D183  
 STRONACH, David: D412-14, 673  
 STROUVÉ, V. V.: B562  
 STROUX, Johannes: C1675  
 STRUNK, K.: A389  
 STRUVÉ, W.: B563  
 STRZYGOWSKI, Josef: B952; D520-2, 674  
 STURTEVANT, E. H.: A390, 2487  
 SULIMIRSKI, T.: D184  
 SUNDERLAND, E.: B307  
 SUNDERMANN, Werner: A1265; B828; C1773; D185  
 SUOLAHTI, Jaakko: A1266  
 SURIEU, Robert: D186  
 SVAMIN, A. Govindacharya: C479  
 SVOBODA, Bedrich: D863  
 SWIATOWSKI, Witold: B308  
 SWINEY, J.: B1306  
 SYKES, Sir Percy M.: B309, 564, 827; D262  
 SZEKELY, Edmond Bordeaux: C480  
 SZEMERENYI, Oswald: A1947, 2488-94.  
 TADDEI, Maurizio: D864  
 TAESCHNER, Franz: C90, 1245  
 TAFAZZOLI, A.: A1417-25  
 TAJVIDI, A. A.: D417  
 TAKÁCS, Zoltan de: B953; D187, 522a  
 TALBOT RICE, David *See* RICE, David Tablot  
 TALBOT RICE, Tamara *See* RICE, Tamara Talbot  
 TAQIZADEH, S. H.: A997; B830-3, 1434-42; C91, 975, 1676-7, 1774  
 TARAPORE, Jamshed C.: A32, 1780-1; B1499, 1558-60; C481, 784, 1099-1100, 2053  
 TARAPOREWALA, Irach Jahangir Sohrabji: A709-16, 998, 1782, 2495; C92, 482-3, 785, 976, 1246, 2192  
 TARN, W. W.: B565, 646-53, 711  
 TAVADIA, Jehangir, C.: A102, 611, 717-18, 1242, 1267-8, 1783-9; C484-5, 786-8, 1050, 1247, 1289, 2193  
 TAYLOR, Lily Ross: B654-5  
 TCHLENOVA, N. L.: D188  
 TCHUKASIZIAN, B. L.: C2194  
 TEDESCO, Paul: A1269, 1948-50, 2496-2504; D598  
 TEIXIDOR, Javier: A1201; D189  
 TELEGDI, Sigismond: A1202, 1426, 1951  
 TERNBACK, Joseph: D896  
 TERRACE, E. L. B.: D190-1  
 TERZI, C.: C1678  
 TEXIER, Charles Felix M.: D263  
 THIEME, Paul: A33, 484-5, 999-1000, 2505-6; C1248-50, 1679, 2054  
 THILO, Thomas: A1265  
 THISELTON, Dyer W. T.: C1051  
 THOLUCK, A.: C486  
 THOMAS, Edward: A1059, 1306; B834, 1307-13, 1315-25; D969  
 THOMAS, Edward J.: A103; C1251, 1794, 2055  
 THOMAS, Edward W.: B1314  
 THOMAS, F. W.: A1076, 2018, 2093-4, 2129-30; B954-5  
 THOMASSON, T. W.: B956  
 THOMPSON, Dorothy Burr: D192  
 THOMPSON, Georgina: D193  
 THOMPSON, Herbert: C1680  
 THOMPSON, R. Campbell: A211  
 THOMSEN, Vilhelm: C1681-4  
 THOMSON, Andrew: B566  
 THONNELIER, Jules: A1790-1  
 THORNTON, D. M.: C487  
 THUMB, Albert: A274  
 TIELE, Cornelius Petrus: B567; C93-8, 488-9, 789-92, 977, 1252  
 TILIA, Ann Britt: D675-6  
 TILMAN, H. W.: D264  
 TIRMIDHI, B. M.: C490  
 TOERPEL, Hermann: A486  
 TOLLIUS, D.: C1685  
 TOLMAN, Herbert Cushing: A104, 275-9, 391-7, 1270, 2507; D599-602  
 TOLSTOI, J.: D194  
 TOLSTOV, Sergei P.: B957-8; D195-7  
 TOMASCHEK, Wilhelm: A1952; B1500  
 TOMBS, Lawrence E.: D418  
 TONDELLI, Leone: C1686  
 TONDRIAU, J.: B656  
 TOPOROV, V. N.: B310  
 TORRENS, Henry: B1326-7  
 TORREY, Charles C.: A1203-5, 1504, 360; B568-71, 657  
 TOSCANNE, P.: D198  
 TOSI, Maurizio: D419  
 TOSTIVINT, D. Précisel: B572-3  
 TOUZARD, J.: B574  
 TRAUTMANN, R.: A1001  
 TRECHSEL, F. C.: C1687  
 TREVER, Camilla: B835, 1328, C1253; D865  
 TRIVEDI, H. V.: B1329-33  
 TROFIMOVA, T. A.: D199  
 TROJE, L.: C1688  
 TROST, Paul: A1002  
 TROUSDALE, William: D200, 1004  
 TSUI CHI: C1689  
 TULAND, C. G.: A1206



- TURNER, Sir Ralph L.: A2508-9  
 TYCHSEN, O. G.: A280; B1334  
 TYCHSEN, Thomas Christian: A280, 1335-6; C491
- UFFORD, Quarles von: B311  
 UHLEMANN, H. R.: D877  
 ULLENS DE SCHOOTEN, M. T.: D265  
 UMRIGAR, R. P.: C1254  
 UNDERHILL, G. E.: B575  
 UNGNAD, Arthur: A1207; C1255  
 UNVALA, F. M.: D710  
 UNVALA, Jamshedji Maneckji: A281-2, 487, 719-21, 1307-8, 1427, 1792-5, 2510-11; B312-13, 576-7, 712-14, 836, 1337-53; C99-100, 492-7, 978, 1256, 1690, 2195-7; D202-5, 420-1, 523, 603-4, 677-81  
 UNVALA, Maneckji Rustomji: A1796-7; C498-500  
 UPTON, Joseph M.: D422-3  
 URSIN, Johann Heinrich: C501  
 UTAS, Bo: A105, 1271
- VACHHA, Dosei D.: C793  
 VADET, J. C.: B314  
 VAHMAN, F.: A1309, 1798  
 VAILHE, S.: B837  
 VAJDA, G.: B863; C1691  
 VAKIL, Jehangir B.: C502  
 VALE, R. N.: A1003  
 VALENTINE, W. H.: B1354  
 VALLEE POUSSIN, M. de la: C1795  
 VAMBERY, H.: C1692  
 VAN BUREN, E. Douglas: D524, 973a, 1005  
 VANDEN BERGHE, Leon: D206-11, 266, 605-6, 682-3, 711, 866, 1006  
 VANDENGHEYN, J.: A488, B1501  
 VEN DER MEER, P. *See* MEER, P. E. Van Der  
 VANDERPOOL, Eugene: B578  
 VAN HOONACKER, A.: B579-80  
 VAN INGEN, Wilhelmina: D1007  
 VAN LOHUIZEN-DE LEEUW, J. E.: B959  
 VAN LOON, Maurits Nanning: D212, 424  
 VAN WIJNGAARDEN, J.: D867  
 VAN WINDEKENS, A. J.: A1012, 2095-7, 2534  
 VARENNE, Jean: C503  
 VASMER, Max: A2098  
 VASMER, R.: B864, 1355
- VAUX, W. S. W.: B315, 1356-8; D213  
 VENDRYES, J.: A2512-13  
 VERBRUGGEN, Hendrick: B316  
 VERGOTE, J.: C1693-4  
 VERMEULE, Cornelius C.: B1359  
 VERNADSKY, George: B960 1  
 VERRIER, E.: A1799  
 VESAVEVALA, Ardeshir Kharshedji: A1004-5; C1257-8  
 VESCI, Marina U.: C504  
 VICCAJEE, F. R.: C505  
 VIGNIER, Charles: D214  
 VILLARD, Ugo Monneret de *See* MONNERET DE VILLARD, Ugo  
 VINNIK, D. F.: B159  
 VINSON, J.: C506  
 VISCONTI: B1360  
 VISSER, Elizabeth: B658  
 VOIGT, Wolfgang: C507  
 VOIGTLANDER, E. von: A119  
 VOLLGRAFF-ROES, Anne *See* ROES, Anne  
 VOLZ, Paul: C794  
 VORDERASIEN: B317  
 VORETZSCH, E. A.: C1695  
 VOSS, A.: D868  
 VRIES, Simon de: C1775  
 VULLERS, Johannes August: A2514; C508
- WAAG, Anatol: A722, 1953  
 WACHTSMUTH, Friedrich: B318; D215, 686  
 WACKERNAGEL, Jacob: A34, 398-9, 496-8, 1006, 2515-19  
 WADE-GERY, H. T.: B581  
 WADIA, Ardeshir Ruttonji: C797, 979  
 WADIA, Ardeshir Sorabji: C509  
 WADIA, Framroze Pestonji: C510  
 WADIA, P. A.: A489, C511, 796  
 WAINWRIGHT, Gerald: D324  
 WALDSCHMIDT, Ernst: C1696-9, 1776, 1796-7; D216  
 WALKER, John: B1127, 1361-7  
 WALSER, Gerald: B582  
 WALTERS, H. B.: D974  
 WARD, William Hayes: D607, 975  
 WARDMAN, A. E.: B583  
 WARDROP, Oliver: A1871  
 WARE, James R.: A400  
 WARING, Claude L.: D788  
 WARREN, M. Rogers: D217  
 WATELIN, L.-Ch.: D218, 687  
 WATERHOUSE, John W.: C512
- WATERMAN, Leroy: D425-6  
 WATSON, Charles Fulkes: B361  
 WEBER, Albrecht: A2520  
 WEBER, Dieter: A2521  
 WEGNER, August von: C1700  
 WEIDNER, E. F.: B584  
 WEIERS, Michael: C1701  
 WEINDL, Theodor: C102  
 WEISSBACH, Franz Heinrich: A106 9, 283 99, 401, 1126; B585 6, 1444 5; D219  
 WELFR, Friedrich: A1954 8  
 WELLER, Hermann: A490; C1259  
 WELLES, C. Bradford: A1189, 1208-9  
 WELLS, J.: B587  
 WESENDONK, Otto Gunther von: A402, 723, 1210, B319, 362, 715; C103-4, 513, 797-8, 980, 1260, 1290, 1702-6  
 WEST, Edward W.: A491, 1007, 1310-13, 1505-8, 1604, 1800-15, 1826; B1368, 1446; C514, 1101  
 WESTERGAARD, Niels Ludwig: A217, 724, 1069, 1816; C2198  
 WESTLAKE, H. D.: B588  
 WETTER, Gillis Albert Peterson: C1707  
 WHEATLEY, N.: B589  
 WHEELER, Sir R. E. Mortimer: B659-60, 716; D220  
 WHITEHEAD, Richard Bertram: B1369-74  
 WHITLEY, C. F.: C981  
 WHITNEY, C. F.: C982  
 WHITNEY, William Dwight: A492; C799  
 WICKERHAUSER, Moritz: A1835  
 WICKERMASINGHE, Don M. de Z.: A1008  
 WIDENGREN, Geo: A1428, 1817; B320-1, 717-18, 838-9; C105-116, 1102, 1261, 1708-12, 1969, 2199  
 WIDGERY Alban G.: C515  
 WIESSNER, Gernot: C1777-9  
 WIETZMANN, K.: D869  
 WIGHTMAN, J. C.: C516, 800  
 WIKANDER, Stig: A403, 2523-5; B322; C117-18, 1262, 1713, 2056-7, 2200  
 WILBER, Donald N.: D525  
 WILCKEN, Ulrich: B661  
 WILHELM, Adolf: D58  
 WILHELM, Eugen: A493, 725-32, 1009-11, 1060, 2526-32; B443, 590, 662, 719; C119-21, 983, 2201-2

- WILKINSON Charles K.:  
 D221-3, 423, 526-7, 712,  
 870-2  
 WILL, Ernest: B1524; D528  
 WILLIAMS, Monier: C517, 1052  
 WILLIAMS, Thomas Hudson:  
 A404  
 WILLIAM-GRABOWSKA, H.  
 de: A2533; C801  
 WILSON, Professor: B1375  
 WILSON, H. H.: B323  
 WILSON, John: B1376; C518,  
 802  
 WILSON, Robert Dick: B324,  
 363  
 WILSON, Winifred Warren:  
 C1053  
 WINDEKENS, A. J. van See  
 VAN WINDEKENS, A. J.  
 WINDFUHR, G.: A1013  
 WINDISCH, Hans: C519  
 WINDISCHMANN, Friedrich  
 Heinrich Hugo: A1818;  
 C520, 1264, 2058  
 WINKWORTH, C. P. T.:  
 A1509-10  
 WINLOCK, H. E.: D688  
 WINTER, W.: C1424  
 WINTERNITZ, M.: C521  
 WIRTH, Albrecht: B840  
 WISEMAN, Donald J.: D976  
 WITTE, Samuel Simon: A405  
 WOFF, Chr.: C1714  
 WOLFF, Fritz: A1014, 2535-6  
 WOLLNER, Wilhelm: C2203  
 WOLSKI, Józef, B591, 663,  
 720-3  
 WOOD, L. H.: B1403  
 WOODHOUSE, W. J.: B592  
 WOOLLEY, C. Leonard: D224,  
 427, 713, 1008  
 WOOLSEY, Theodore D.: B664  
 WRIGHT, Edwin M.: B325  
 WRIGHT, John Clifford: A2537  
 WROTH, Warwick W.: B1377-80  
 WULSIN, Frederick R.: D225  
 WURM, P.: C122  
 WÜST, Walther: A110-11,  
 406-7, 733, 2099; C522  
 YAMAUCHI, Edwin M.:  
 A1211-12  
 YAR-SHATER, E.: A35, 734,  
 1213, 1272, 1314, 1511-13,  
 1959, 2109-10; B326-7;  
 C123, 523, 1715  
 YASAMI, Gh. R.: A1819-20  
 YEIVIN, A.: D689  
 YEIVIN, S.: D226  
 YERETZIAN, Beatrice: B724  
 YETTS, W. Percival: D873  
 YOHANNAN, Abraham: B841;  
 C984-7, 1716  
 YOUNG, G. M.: B1381  
 YOUNG, J. H.: D529  
 YOUNG, R.: D428-9  
 YOUNG, T. Cuyler See  
 CUYLER-YOUNG, T.  
 YOYOTTE, J.: D977  
 YUSEF, S. M.: B865  
 ZABOROWSKI, S.: B328  
 ZAEHNER, Robert Charles:  
 A1429, 1821; C124, 524-5,  
 1291-4, 1970, 2204  
 ZAJTI, Ferenc: B962; C803-5,  
 2059  
 ZAKHAROV, Alexis A.: C526;  
 D978  
 ZARTUSHT IBN BAHRAM:  
 C987a (See also C957)  
 ZATURPANSKY, Choras: D267  
 ZBAVITEL, Dušan: A1015  
 ZEUNER, F. E.: D874  
 ZGUSTA, Ladislav: A2100-3,  
 2538  
 ZIEGLER, Karl-Heinz: B725  
 ZIEME, Peter: C1717-18  
 ZIEMER, Ernst: B1561  
 ZIMMERMANN, R.: C806,  
 1265-6  
 ZU ELTZ, Alexander: D530

